Holy Bible

Aionian Edition®

King James Version

Holy Bible Aionian Edition ®
King James Version

Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International, 2018-2025
Source text: eBible.org
Source version: 7/1/2025
Source copyright: Public Domain
King James Authorized Version of the Holy Bible, standardized text, 1611, 1769

Formatted by Speedata Publisher 5.1.14 (Pro) on 7/11/2025
100% Free to Copy and Print
TOR Anonymously
https://AionianBible.org

Published by Nainoia Inc, https://Nainoia-Inc.signedon.net
All profits are given to https://CoolCup.org

We pray for a modern Creative Commons translation in every language
Translator resources at https://AionianBible.org/Third-Party-Publisher-Resources
Report content and format concerns to Nainoia Inc
Volunteer help is welcome and appreciated!

Celebrate Jesus Christ's victory of grace!

Preface

AionianBible.org/Preface

The *Holy Bible Aionian Edition* ® is the world's first Bible *un-translation*! What is an *un-translation*? Bibles are translated into each of our languages from the original Hebrew, Aramaic, and Koine Greek. Occasionally, the best word translation cannot be found and these words are transliterated letter by letter. Four well known transliterations are *Christ*, *baptism*, *angel*, and *apostle*. The meaning is then preserved more accurately through context and a dictionary. The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven additional Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

The first three words are *aiōn*, *aiōnios*, and *aïdios*, typically translated as *eternal* and also *world* or *eon*. The Aionian Bible is named after an alternative spelling of *aiōnios*. Consider that researchers question if *aiōn* and *aiōnios* actually mean *eternal*. Translating *aiōn* as *eternal* in Matthew 28:20 makes no sense, as all agree. The Greek word for *eternal* is *aïdios*, used in Romans 1:20 about God and in Jude 6 about demon imprisonment. Yet what about *aiōnios* in John 3:16? Certainly we do not question whether salvation is eternal! However, *aiōnios* means something much more wonderful than infinite time! Ancient Greeks used *aiōn* to mean *eon* or *age*. They also used the adjective *aiōnios* to mean *entirety*, such as *complete* or even *consummate*, but never infinite time. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs. So *aiōnios* is the perfect description of God's Word which has *everything* we need for life and godliness! And the *aiōnios* life promised in John 3:16 is not simply a ticket to eternal life in the future, but the invitation through faith to the *consummate* life beginning now!

The next seven words are *Sheol*, *Hadēs*, *Geenna*, *Tartaroō*, *Abyssos*, and *Limnē Pyr*. These words are often translated as *Hell*, the place of eternal punishment. However, *Hell* is ill-defined when compared with the Hebrew and Greek. For example, *Sheol* is the abode of deceased believers and unbelievers and should never be translated as *Hell*. *Hadēs* is a temporary place of punishment, Revelation 20:13-14. *Geenna* is the Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's refuse dump, a temporal judgment for sin. *Tartaroō* is a prison for demons, mentioned once in 2 Peter 2:4. *Abyssos* is a temporary prison for the Beast and Satan. Translators are also inconsistent because *Hell* is used by the King James Version 54 times, the New International Version 14 times, and the World English Bible zero times. Finally, *Limnē Pyr* is the Lake of Fire, yet Matthew 25:41 explains that these fires are prepared for the Devil and his angels. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The eleventh word, *eleēsē*, reveals the grand conclusion of grace in Romans 11:32. Please understand these eleven words. The original translation is unaltered and a highlighted note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. To help parallel study and Strong's Concordance use, apocryphal text is removed and most variant verse numbering is mapped to the English standard. We thank our sources at eBible.org, Crosswire.org, unbound.Biola.edu, Bible4u.net, and NHEB.net. The Aionian Bible is copyrighted with creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0, allowing 100% freedom to copy and print, if respecting source copyrights. Check the Reader's Guide and read at AionianBible.org, with Android, and with TOR network. Why purple? King Jesus' Word is royal and purple is the color of royalty! All profits are given to CoolCup.org.

History

AionianBible.org/History

06/21/75 - Two boys, P. and J., wonder if Jesus saves all and pray.
04/15/85 - Aionian Bible conceived as B. and J. pray.
12/18/13 - Aionian Bible announced as J. and J. pray.
06/21/15 - Aionian Bible birthed as G. and J. pray.
01/11/16 - AionianBible.org domain registered.
06/21/16 - 30 translations available in 12 languages.
12/07/16 - Nainoia Inc established as non-profit corporation.
01/01/17 - Creative Commons Attribution No Derivatives 4.0 license added.
01/16/17 - Aionian Bible Google Play Store App published.
07/01/17 - 'The Purple Bible' nickname begins.
07/30/17 - 42 translations now available in 22 languages.
02/01/18 - Holy Bible Aionian Edition® trademark registered.
03/06/18 - Aionian Bibles available in print at Amazon.com.
09/15/18 - Aionian Bible dedicated as J. and J. pray again.
10/20/18 - 70 translations now available in 33 languages.
11/17/18 - 104 translations now available in 57 languages.
03/24/19 - 135 translations now available in 67 languages.
10/28/19 - Aionian Bible nursed as another J. and J. pray.
10/31/19 - 174 translations now available in 74 languages.
02/22/20 - Aionian Bibles available in print at Lulu.com.
05/25/20 - Illustrations by Gustave Doré, La Grande Bible de Tours, Felix Just.
08/29/20 - Aionian Bibles now available in ePub format.
12/01/20 - Right to left and Hindic languages now available in PDF format.
03/31/21 - 214 translations now available in 99 languages.
11/17/21 - Aionian Bible Branded Leather Bible Covers now available.
12/20/21 - Social media presence on Facebook, Twitter, LinkedIn, YouTube, etc.
01/01/22 - 216 translations now available in 99 languages.
01/09/22 - StudyPack resources for Bible translation study.
01/23/22 - Volunteers celebrate with pie and prayer.
02/14/22 - Strong's Concordance from Open Scriptures and STEPBible.
02/14/23 - Aionian Bible published on the TOR Network.
12/04/23 - Eleēsē added to the Aionian Glossary.
02/04/24 - 352 translations now available in 142 languages.
05/01/24 - 370 translations now available in 164 languages.
08/05/24 - 378 translations now available in 165 languages.
08/18/24 - Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International, if source allows.
10/20/24 - Gospel Primer handout format.
11/24/24 - Progressive Web Application off-line format.
01/28/25 - All profits are given to CoolCup.org.
03/12/25 - 382 translations now available in 166 languages.
05/04/25 - 393 translations now available in 175 languages.
05/27/25 - 462 translations now available in 229 languages.
06/21/25 - 469 translations now available in 230 languages.

Table of Contents

OLD TESTAMENT

Genesis 1
Exodus 36
Leviticus 66
Numbers 88
Deuteronomy 119
Joshua 145
Judges 163
Ruth 181
1 Samuel 184
2 Samuel 207
1 Kings 226
2 Kings 249
1 Chronicles 271
2 Chronicles 291
Ezra 316
Nehemiah 324
Esther 334
Job 340
Psalms 357
Proverbs 399
Ecclesiastes 414
Song of Solomon 419
Isaiah 422
Jeremiah 456
Lamentations 495
Ezekiel 499
Daniel 535
Hosea 546
Joel 551
Amos 553
Obadiah 557
Jonah 558
Micah 560
Nahum 563
Habakkuk 565
Zephaniah 567
Haggai 569
Zechariah 571
Malachi 577

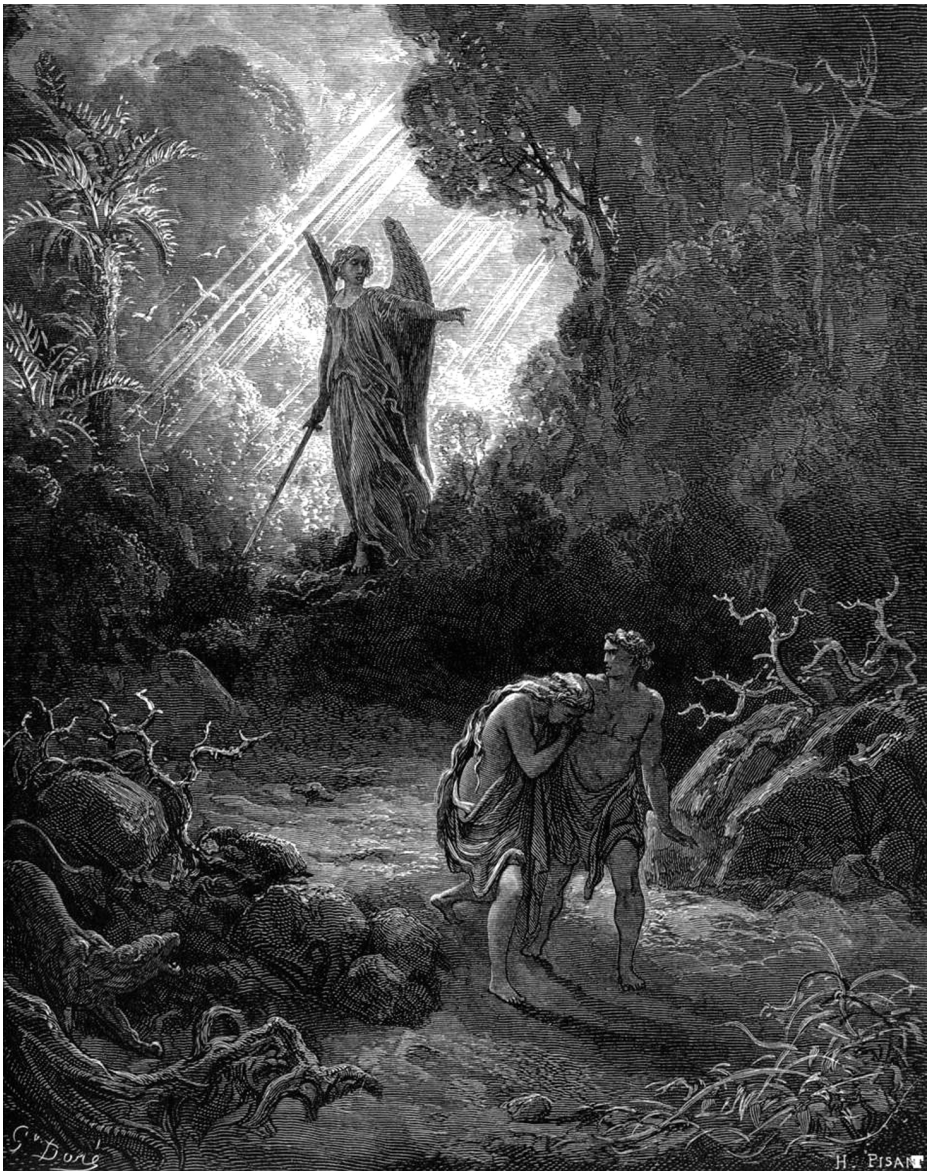
NEW TESTAMENT

Matthew 581
Mark 603
Luke 617
John 641
Acts 659
Romans 682
1 Corinthians 691
2 Corinthians 700
Galatians 706
Ephesians 709
Philippians 712
Colossians 715
1 Thessalonians 717
2 Thessalonians 719
1 Timothy 720
2 Timothy 723
Titus 725
Philemon 726
Hebrews 727
James 734
1 Peter 737
2 Peter 740
1 John 742
2 John 745
3 John 746
Jude 747
Revelation 748

APPENDIX

Reader's Guide
Glossary
Maps
Destiny
Illustrations, Doré

OLD TESTAMENT



Adam and Eve Driven Out of the Garden of Eden

So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

Genesis 3:24

Genesis

1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the
earth. **2** And the earth was without form, and void;
and darkness [was] upon the face of the deep. And the
Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. **3**
And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.
4 And God saw the light, that [it was] good: and God
divided the light from the darkness. **5** And God called
the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And
the evening and the morning were the first day. **6** And
God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the
waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. **7**
And God made the firmament, and divided the waters
which [were] under the firmament from the waters which
[were] above the firmament: and it was so. **8** And God
called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the
morning were the second day. **9** And God said, Let the
waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one
place, and let the dry [land] appear: and it was so. **10**
And God called the dry [land] Earth; and the gathering
together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw
that [it was] good. **11** And God said, Let the earth bring
forth grass, the herb yielding seed, [and] the fruit tree
yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed [is] in itself, upon
the earth: and it was so. **12** And the earth brought forth
grass, [and] herb yielding seed after his kind, and the
tree yielding fruit, whose seed [was] in itself, after his
kind: and God saw that [it was] good. **13** And the evening
and the morning were the third day. **14** And God said,
Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to
divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs,
and for seasons, and for days, and years: **15** And let
them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give
light upon the earth: and it was so. **16** And God made
two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the
lesser light to rule the night: [he made] the stars also. **17**
And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give
light upon the earth, **18** And to rule over the day and
over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness:
and God saw that [it was] good. **19** And the evening and
the morning were the fourth day. **20** And God said, Let
the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature
that hath life, and fowl [that] may fly above the earth
in the open firmament of heaven. **21** And God created
great whales, and every living creature that moveth,
which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their
kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw
that [it was] good. **22** And God blessed them, saying, Be
fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and
let fowl multiply in the earth. **23** And the evening and
the morning were the fifth day. **24** And God said, Let
the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind,
cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after
his kind: and it was so. **25** And God made the beast of
the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and
every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind:
and God saw that [it was] good. **26** And God said, Let
us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let
them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over
the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the
earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon
the earth. **27** So God created man in his [own] image,
in the image of God created he him; male and female
created he them. **28** And God blessed them, and God
said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish
the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the
fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over
every living thing that moveth upon the earth. **29** And
God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing
seed, which [is] upon the face of all the earth, and every
tree, in the which [is] the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to
you it shall be for meat. **30** And to every beast of the
earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that
creepeth upon the earth, wherein [there is] life, [I have
given] every green herb for meat: and it was so. **31** And
God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, [it
was] very good. And the evening and the morning were
the sixth day.

2 Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and
all the host of them. **2** And on the seventh day God
ended his work which he had made; and he rested on
the seventh day from all his work which he had made.
3 And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it:
because that in it he had rested from all his work which
God created and made. **4** These [are] the generations of
the heavens and of the earth when they were created,
in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the
heavens, **5** And every plant of the field before it was in
the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for
the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth,
and [there was] not a man to till the ground. **6** But there
went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole
face of the ground. **7** And the LORD God formed man
[of] the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils
the breath of life; and man became a living soul. **8** And
the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and
there he put the man whom he had formed. **9** And out
of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree
that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree
of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of
knowledge of good and evil. **10** And a river went out of
Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted,
and became into four heads. **11** The name of the first [is]
Pison: that [is] it which compasseth the whole land of
Havilah, where [there is] gold; **12** And the gold of that
land [is] good: there [is] bdellium and the onyx stone. **13**
And the name of the second river [is] Gihon: the same

[is] it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia. **14** And the name of the third river [is] Hiddekel: that [is] it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river [is] Euphrates. **15** And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. **16** And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: **17** But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die. **18** And the LORD God said, [It is] not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him. **19** And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought [them] unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that [was] the name thereof. **20** And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him. **21** And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof; **22** And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man. **23** And Adam said, This [is] now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man. **24** Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh. **25** And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

3 Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? **2** And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden: **3** But of the fruit of the tree which [is] in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. **4** And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: **5** For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. **6** And when the woman saw that the tree [was] good for food, and that it [was] pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make [one] wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat. **7** And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they [were] naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons. **8** And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden. **9** And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where [art] thou? **10** And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I [was] naked; and I hid myself. **11** And he said, Who told thee that thou [wast] naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat? **12** And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest [to be] with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. **13** And the LORD God said unto the woman, What [is] this [that] thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat. **14** And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou [art] cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: **15** And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. **16** Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire [shall be] to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. **17** And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed [is] the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat [of] it all the days of thy life; **18** Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field; **19** In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou [art], and unto dust shalt thou return. **20** And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living. **21** Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed them. **22** And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever: **23** Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken. **24** So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

4 And Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD. **2** And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. **3** And in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD. **4** And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had respect unto Abel and to his offering: **5** But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell. **6** And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen? **7** If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee [shall be] his desire, and thou shalt

rule over him. **8** And Cain talked with Abel his brother:
and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that
Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.
9 And the LORD said unto Cain, Where [is] Abel thy
brother? And he said, I know not: [Am] I my brother's
keeper? **10** And he said, What hast thou done? the voice
of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. **11**
And now [art] thou cursed from the earth, which hath
opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from
thy hand; **12** When thou tillest the ground, it shall not
henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a
vagabond shalt thou be in the earth. **13** And Cain said
unto the LORD, My punishment [is] greater than I can
bear. **14** Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from
the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and
I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it
shall come to pass, [that] every one that findeth me shall
slay me. **15** And the LORD said unto him, Therefore
whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on
him sevenfold. And the LORD set a mark upon Cain, lest
any finding him should kill him. **16** And Cain went out
from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of
Nod, on the east of Eden. **17** And Cain knew his wife;
and she conceived, and bare Enoch: and he builded a
city, and called the name of the city, after the name of
his son, Enoch. **18** And unto Enoch was born Irad: and
Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael begat Methusael:
and Methusael begat Lamech. **19** And Lamech took
unto him two wives: the name of the one [was] Adah,
and the name of the other Zillah. **20** And Adah bare
Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and
[of such as have] cattle. **21** And his brother's name [was]
Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp
and organ. **22** And Zillah, she also bare Tubal-cain, an
instructer of every artificer in brass and iron: and the
sister of Tubal-cain [was] Naamah. **23** And Lamech said
unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice; ye wives
of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a
man to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt. **24** If
Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lamech seventy
and sevenfold. **25** And Adam knew his wife again; and
she bare a son, and called his name Seth: For God,
[said she], hath appointed me another seed instead of
Abel, whom Cain slew. **26** And to Seth, to him also there
was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then
began men to call upon the name of the LORD.

5 This [is] the book of the generations of Adam. In the
day that God created man, in the likeness of God
made he him; **2** Male and female created he them; and
blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day
when they were created. **3** And Adam lived an hundred
and thirty years, and begat [a son] in his own likeness,
after his image; and called his name Seth: **4** And the
days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight
hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters: **5** And
all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty
years: and he died. **6** And Seth lived an hundred and
five years, and begat Enos: **7** And Seth lived after he
begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat
sons and daughters: **8** And all the days of Seth were
nine hundred and twelve years: and he died. **9** And Enos
lived ninety years, and begat Cainan: **10** And Enos lived
after he begat Cainan eight hundred and fifteen years,
and begat sons and daughters: **11** And all the days of
Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died. **12**
And Cainan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalaleel:
13 And Cainan lived after he begat Mahalaleel eight
hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:
14 And all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and
ten years: and he died. **15** And Mahalaleel lived sixty
and five years, and begat Jared: **16** And Mahalaleel
lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years,
and begat sons and daughters: **17** And all the days of
Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninety and five years:
and he died. **18** And Jared lived an hundred sixty and
two years, and he begat Enoch: **19** And Jared lived after
he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons
and daughters: **20** And all the days of Jared were nine
hundred sixty and two years: and he died. **21** And Enoch
lived sixty and five years, and begat Methuselah: **22** And
Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three
hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: **23** And
all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five
years: **24** And Enoch walked with God: and he [was] not;
for God took him. **25** And Methuselah lived an hundred
eighty and seven years, and begat Lamech: **26** And
Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred
eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:
27 And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred
sixty and nine years: and he died. **28** And Lamech lived
an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son: **29**
And he called his name Noah, saying, This [same] shall
comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands,
because of the ground which the LORD hath cursed.
30 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred
ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters: **31**
And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy
and seven years: and he died. **32** And Noah was five
hundred years old: and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and
Japheth.

6 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply
on the face of the earth, and daughters were born
unto them, **2** That the sons of God saw the daughters of
men that they [were] fair; and they took them wives of
all which they chose. **3** And the LORD said, My spirit
shall not always strive with man, for that he also [is]
flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare [children] to them, the same [became] mighty men which [were] of old, men of renown. **5** And GOD saw that the wickedness of man [was] great in the earth, and [that] every imagination of the thoughts of his heart [was] only evil continually. **6** And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. **7** And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them. **8** But Noah found grace in the eyes of the LORD. **9** These [are] the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man [and] perfect in his generations, [and] Noah walked with God. **10** And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth. **11** The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence. **12** And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth. **13** And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth. **14** Make thee an ark of gopher wood; rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch. **15** And this [is the fashion] which thou shalt make it [of:] The length of the ark [shall be] three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits. **16** A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; [with] lower, second, and third [stories] shalt thou make it. **17** And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein [is] the breath of life, from under heaven; [and] every thing that [is] in the earth shall die. **18** But with thee will I establish my covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee. **19** And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every [sort] shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep [them] alive with thee; they shall be male and female. **20** Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every [sort] shall come unto thee, to keep [them] alive. **21** And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather [it] to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them. **22** Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

7 And the LORD said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation. **2** Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that [are] not clean by two, the male and his female. **3** Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth. **4** For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I destroy from off the face of the earth. **5** And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him. **6** And Noah [was] six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth. **7** And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood. **8** Of clean beasts, and of beasts that [are] not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth, **9** There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah. **10** And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth. **11** In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened. **12** And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights. **13** In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark; **14** They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort. **15** And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein [is] the breath of life. **16** And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in. **17** And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth. **18** And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters. **19** And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that [were] under the whole heaven, were covered. **20** Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. **21** And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man: **22** All in whose nostrils [was] the breath of life, of all that [was] in the dry [land], died. **23** And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and Noah only remained [alive], and they that [were] with him in the ark. **24** And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

8 And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that [was] with him in the ark: and

God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters
asswaged; 2 The fountains also of the deep and the
windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from
heaven was restrained; 3 And the waters returned from
off the earth continually: and after the end of the hundred
and fifty days the waters were abated. 4 And the ark
rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day
of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat. 5 And the
waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in
the tenth [month], on the first [day] of the month, were
the tops of the mountains seen. 6 And it came to pass at
the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of
the ark which he had made: 7 And he sent forth a raven,
which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried
up from off the earth. 8 Also he sent forth a dove from
him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of
the ground; 9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of
her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the
waters [were] on the face of the whole earth: then he put
forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him
into the ark. 10 And he stayed yet other seven days;
and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark; 11 And
the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her
mouth [was] an olive leaf pluckt off: so Noah knew that
the waters were abated from off the earth. 12 And he
stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove;
which returned not again unto him any more. 13 And
it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in
the first [month], the first [day] of the month, the waters
were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the
covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face
of the ground was dry. 14 And in the second month,
on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the
earth dried. 15 And God spake unto Noah, saying, 16
Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and
thy sons' wives with thee. 17 Bring forth with thee every
living thing that [is] with thee, of all flesh, [both] of fowl,
and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth
upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the
earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth. 18
And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his
sons' wives with him: 19 Every beast, every creeping
thing, and every fowl, [and] whatsoever creepeth upon
the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark. 20
And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of
every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered
burnt offerings on the altar. 21 And the LORD smelled a
sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not
again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for
the imagination of man's heart [is] evil from his youth;
neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I
have done. 22 While the earth remaineth, seedtime and
harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and
day and night shall not cease.

9 And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto
them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.
2 And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon
every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air,
upon all that moveth [upon] the earth, and upon all the
fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered. 3
Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you;
even as the green herb have I given you all things. 4 But
flesh with the life thereof, [which is] the blood thereof,
shall ye not eat. 5 And surely your blood of your lives
will I require; at the hand of every beast will I require
it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's
brother will I require the life of man. 6 Whoso sheddeth
man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the
image of God made he man. 7 And you, be ye fruitful,
and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and
multiply therein. 8 And God spake unto Noah, and to
his sons with him, saying, 9 And I, behold, I establish
my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;
10 And with every living creature that [is] with you, of
the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth
with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast
of the earth. 11 And I will establish my covenant with
you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the
waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a
flood to destroy the earth. 12 And God said, This [is] the
token of the covenant which I make between me and you
and every living creature that [is] with you, for perpetual
generations: 13 I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall
be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.
14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over
the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud: 15 And
I will remember my covenant, which [is] between me and
you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters
shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh. 16 And
the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that
I may remember the everlasting covenant between God
and every living creature of all flesh that [is] upon the
earth. 17 And God said unto Noah, This [is] the token
of the covenant, which I have established between me
and all flesh that [is] upon the earth. 18 And the sons of
Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham,
and Japheth: and Ham [is] the father of Canaan. 19
These [are] the three sons of Noah: and of them was the
whole earth overspread. 20 And Noah began [to be]
an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard: 21 And
he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was
uncovered within his tent. 22 And Ham, the father of
Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his
two brethren without. 23 And Shem and Japheth took
a garment, and laid [it] upon both their shoulders, and
went backward, and covered the nakedness of their
father; and their faces [were] backward, and they saw
not their father's nakedness. 24 And Noah awoke from

his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him. **25** And he said, Cursed [be] Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. **26** And he said, Blessed [be] the LORD God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant. **27** God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant. **28** And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years. **29** And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

10 Now these [are] the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood. **2** The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. **3** And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah. **4** And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim. **5** By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations. **6** And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan. **7** And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan. **8** And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth. **9** He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD. **10** And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar. **11** Out of that land went forth Asshur, and builded Nineveh, and the city Rehoboth, and Calah, **12** And Resen between Nineveh and Calah: the same [is] a great city. **13** And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim, **14** And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (out of whom came Philistim,) and Caphtorim. **15** And Canaan begat Sidon his firstborn, and Heth, **16** And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgasite, **17** And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite, **18** And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad. **19** And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto Gaza; as thou goest, unto Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, even unto Lasha. **20** These [are] the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, [and] in their nations. **21** Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder, even to him were [children] born. **22** The children of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram. **23** And the children of Aram; Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash. **24** And Arphaxad begat Salah; and Salah begat Eber. **25** And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of one [was] Peleg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name [was] Joktan. **26** And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah, **27** And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah, **28** And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba, **29** And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab: all these [were] the sons of Joktan. **30** And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar a mount of the east. **31** These [are] the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations. **32** These [are] the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

11 And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech. **2** And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there. **3** And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them throughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for morter. **4** And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top [may reach] unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. **5** And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded. **6** And the LORD said, Behold, the people [is] one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do. **7** Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. **8** So the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city. **9** Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth. **10** These [are] the generations of Shem: Shem [was] an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood: **11** And Shem lived after he begat Arphaxad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters. **12** And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah: **13** And Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters. **14** And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber: **15** And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters. **16** And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg: **17** And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters. **18** And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu: **19** And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters. **20** And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat Serug: **21** And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters. **22** And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor: **23** And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters. **24** And Nahor lived nine and twenty years,

and begat Terah: **25** And Nahor lived after he begat
Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons
and daughters. **26** And Terah lived seventy years, and
begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran. **27** Now these [are] the
generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and
Haran; and Haran begat Lot. **28** And Haran died before
his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the
Chaldees. **29** And Abram and Nahor took them wives:
the name of Abram's wife [was] Sarai; and the name of
Nahor's wife, Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of
Milcah, and the father of Iscah. **30** But Sarai was barren;
she [had] no child. **31** And Terah took Abram his son,
and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai his
daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went
forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the
land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt
there. **32** And the days of Terah were two hundred and
five years: and Terah died in Haran.

12 Now the LORD had said unto Abram, Get thee
out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from
thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee: **2**
And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless
thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a
blessing: **3** And I will bless them that bless thee, and
curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families
of the earth be blessed. **4** So Abram departed, as the
LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him:
and Abram [was] seventy and five years old when he
departed out of Haran. **5** And Abram took Sarai his wife,
and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that
they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in
Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan;
and into the land of Canaan they came. **6** And Abram
passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto
the plain of Moreh. And the Canaanite [was] then in the
land. **7** And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said,
Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded
he an altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him. **8**
And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the
east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, [having] Beth-el on
the west, and Hai on the east: and there he builded an
altar unto the LORD, and called upon the name of the
LORD. **9** And Abram journeyed, going on still toward
the south. **10** And there was a famine in the land: and
Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the
famine [was] grievous in the land. **11** And it came to
pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that
he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou
[art] a fair woman to look upon: **12** Therefore it shall
come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that
they shall say, This [is] his wife: and they will kill me,
but they will save thee alive. **13** Say, I pray thee, thou
[art] my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake;
and my soul shall live because of thee. **14** And it came
to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the
Egyptians beheld the woman that she [was] very fair. **15**
The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended
her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into
Pharaoh's house. **16** And he entreated Abram well for
her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses,
and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses,
and camels. **17** And the LORD plagued Pharaoh and his
house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram's wife.
18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What [is] this
[that] thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell
me that she [was] thy wife? **19** Why saidst thou, She [is]
my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now
therefore behold thy wife, take [her], and go thy way. **20**
And Pharaoh commanded [his] men concerning him: and
they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

13 And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife,
and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the
south. **2** And Abram [was] very rich in cattle, in silver,
and in gold. **3** And he went on his journeys from the
south even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had
been at the beginning, between Beth-el and Hai; **4** Unto
the place of the altar, which he had made there at the
first: and there Abram called on the name of the LORD.
5 And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and
herds, and tents. **6** And the land was not able to bear
them, that they might dwell together: for their substance
was great, so that they could not dwell together. **7** And
there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle
and the herdmen of Lot's cattle: and the Canaanite and
the Perizzite dwelled then in the land. **8** And Abram said
unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me
and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen;
for we [be] brethren. **9** [Is] not the whole land before
thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: if [thou wilt
take] the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if [thou
depart] to the right hand, then I will go to the left. **10**
And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of
Jordan, that it [was] well watered every where, before
the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, [even] as
the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou
comest unto Zoar. **11** Then Lot chose him all the plain
of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated
themselves the one from the other. **12** Abram dwelled in
the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the
plain, and pitched [his] tent toward Sodom. **13** But the
men of Sodom [were] wicked and sinners before the
LORD exceedingly. **14** And the LORD said unto Abram,
after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine
eyes, and look from the place where thou art northward,
and southward, and eastward, and westward: **15** For all
the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy
seed for ever. **16** And I will make thy seed as the dust
of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of

the earth, [then] shall thy seed also be numbered. 17
Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the
breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee. 18 Then Abram
removed [his] tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of
Mamre, which [is] in Hebron, and built there an altar unto
the LORD.

14 And it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king
of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer
king of Elam, and Tidal king of nations; 2 [That these]
made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king
of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king
of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar. 3 All
these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is
the salt sea. 4 Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer,
and in the thirteenth year they rebelled. 5 And in the
fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that
[were] with him, and smote the Rephaims in Ashteroth
Karnaim, and the Zuzims in Ham, and the Emims in
Shaveh Kiriathaim, 6 And the Horites in their mount Seir,
unto El-paran, which [is] by the wilderness. 7 And they
returned, and came to En-mishpat, which [is] Kadesh,
and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the
Amorites, that dwelt in Hazezon-tamar. 8 And there went
out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and
the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king
of Bela (the same [is] Zoar;) and they joined battle with
them in the vale of Siddim; 9 With Chedorlaomer the king
of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel
king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; four kings with
five. 10 And the vale of Siddim [was full of] slimepits; and
the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there;
and they that remained fled to the mountain. 11 And
they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and
all their victuals, and went their way. 12 And they took
Lot, Abram's brother's son, who dwelt in Sodom, and
his goods, and departed. 13 And there came one that
had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for he dwelt
in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol,
and brother of Aner: and these [were] confederate with
Abram. 14 And when Abram heard that his brother was
taken captive, he armed his trained [servants], born
in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and
pursued [them] unto Dan. 15 And he divided himself
against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote
them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which [is] on the
left hand of Damascus. 16 And he brought back all the
goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his
goods, and the women also, and the people. 17 And the
king of Sodom went out to meet him after his return from
the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that
[were] with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which [is] the
king's dale. 18 And Melchizedek king of Salem brought
forth bread and wine: and he [was] the priest of the most
high God. 19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed [be]
Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and
earth: 20 And blessed be the most high God, which hath
delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him
tithes of all. 21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram,
Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself. 22
And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lift up mine
hand unto the LORD, the most high God, the possessor
of heaven and earth, 23 That I will not [take] from a
thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any
thing that [is] thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made
Abram rich: 24 Save only that which the young men have
eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me,
Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

15 After these things the word of the LORD came
unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I
[am] thy shield, [and] thy exceeding great reward. 2 And
Abram said, Lord GOD, what wilt thou give me, seeing
I go childless, and the steward of my house [is] this
Eliezer of Damascus? 3 And Abram said, Behold, to me
thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house is
mine heir. 4 And, behold, the word of the LORD [came]
unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that
shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine
heir. 5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look
now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to
number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed
be. 6 And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to
him for righteousness. 7 And he said unto him, I [am]
the LORD that brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees,
to give thee this land to inherit it. 8 And he said, Lord
GOD, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it? 9 And
he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old,
and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three
years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon. 10
And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the
midst, and laid each piece one against another: but the
birds divided he not. 11 And when the fowls came down
upon the carcases, Abram drove them away. 12 And
when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon
Abram; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon
him. 13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that
thy seed shall be a stranger in a land [that is] not theirs,
and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four
hundred years; 14 And also that nation, whom they shall
serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out
with great substance. 15 And thou shalt go to thy fathers
in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age. 16 But
in the fourth generation they shall come hither again:
for the iniquity of the Amorites [is] not yet full. 17 And it
came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was
dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp
that passed between those pieces. 18 In the same day

the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto
thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt
unto the great river, the river Euphrates: **19** The Kenites,
and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites, **20** And the
Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims, **21** And
the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites,
and the Jebusites.

16 Now Sarai Abram's wife bare him no children:
and she had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose
name [was] Hagar. **2** And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold
now, the LORD hath restrained me from bearing: I pray
thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I may obtain
children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of
Sarai. **3** And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar her maid
the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the
land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram
to be his wife. **4** And he went in unto Hagar, and she
conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived,
her mistress was despised in her eyes. **5** And Sarai said
unto Abram, My wrong [be] upon thee: I have given my
maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had
conceived, I was despised in her eyes: the LORD judge
between me and thee. **6** But Abram said unto Sarai,
Behold, thy maid [is] in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth
thee. And when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fled from
her face. **7** And the angel of the LORD found her by a
fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in
the way to Shur. **8** And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid,
whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And
she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai. **9**
And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to
thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands. **10**
And the angel of the LORD said unto her, I will multiply
thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for
multitude. **11** And the angel of the LORD said unto her,
Behold, thou [art] with child, and shalt bear a son, and
shalt call his name Ishmael; because the LORD hath
heard thy affliction. **12** And he will be a wild man; his
hand [will be] against every man, and every man's hand
against him; and he shall dwell in the presence of all his
brethren. **13** And she called the name of the LORD that
spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I
also here looked after him that seeth me? **14** Wherefore
the well was called Beer-lahai-roi; behold, [it is] between
Kadesh and Bered. **15** And Hagar bare Abram a son:
and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare,
Ishmael. **16** And Abram [was] fourscore and six years
old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

17 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine,
the LORD appeared to Abram, and said unto him,
I [am] the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou
perfect. **2** And I will make my covenant between me and
thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly. **3** And Abram
fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying, **4** As
for me, behold, my covenant [is] with thee, and thou
shalt be a father of many nations. **5** Neither shall thy
name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be
Abraham; for a father of many nations have I made thee.
6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make
nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee. **7** And
I will establish my covenant between me and thee and
thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting
covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after
thee. **8** And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after
thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of
Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their
God. **9** And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep
my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in
their generations. **10** This [is] my covenant, which ye
shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee;
Every man child among you shall be circumcised. **11** And
ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall
be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you. **12** And
he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you,
every man child in your generations, he that is born in
the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which
[is] not of thy seed. **13** He that is born in thy house,
and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be
circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for
an everlasting covenant. **14** And the uncircumcised man
child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that
soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my
covenant. **15** And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai
thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah
[shall] her name [be]. **16** And I will bless her, and give
thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall
be [a mother] of nations; kings of people shall be of her.
17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and
said in his heart, Shall [a child] be born unto him that is
an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety
years old, bear? **18** And Abraham said unto God, O that
Ishmael might live before thee! **19** And God said, Sarah
thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call
his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with
him for an everlasting covenant, [and] with his seed after
him. **20** And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I
have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will
multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget,
and I will make him a great nation. **21** But my covenant
will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear unto
thee at this set time in the next year. **22** And he left off
talking with him, and God went up from Abraham. **23** And
Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born
in his house, and all that were bought with his money,
every male among the men of Abraham's house; and
circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame
day, as God had said unto him. **24** And Abraham [was]

ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in
the flesh of his foreskin. 25 And Ishmael his son [was]
thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh
of his foreskin. 26 In the selfsame day was Abraham
circumcised, and Ishmael his son. 27 And all the men of
his house, born in the house, and bought with money of
the stranger, were circumcised with him.

18 And the LORD appeared unto him in the plains of
Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of
the day; 2 And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo,
three men stood by him: and when he saw [them], he
ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself
toward the ground, 3 And said, My Lord, if now I have
found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from
thy servant: 4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched,
and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree:
5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your
hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore are ye
come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast
said. 6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah,
and said, Make ready quickly three measures of fine
meal, knead [it], and make cakes upon the hearth. 7 And
Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetcht a calf tender and
good, and gave [it] unto a young man; and he hasted to
dress it. 8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf
which he had dressed, and set [it] before them; and he
stood by them under the tree, and they did eat. 9 And
they said unto him, Where [is] Sarah thy wife? And he
said, Behold, in the tent. 10 And he said, I will certainly
return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo,
Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard [it] in
the tent door, which [was] behind him. 11 Now Abraham
and Sarah [were] old [and] well stricken in age; [and] it
ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women. 12
Therefore Sarah laughed within herself, saying, After I
am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old
also? 13 And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore
did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child,
which am old? 14 Is any thing too hard for the LORD? At
the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to
the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son. 15 Then
Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid.
And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh. 16 And the men
rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and
Abraham went with them to bring them on the way. 17
And the LORD said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing
which I do; 18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become
a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the
earth shall be blessed in him? 19 For I know him, that
he will command his children and his household after
him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do
justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon
Abraham that which he hath spoken of him. 20 And the
LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is
great, and because their sin is very grievous; 21 I will go
down now, and see whether they have done altogether
according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if
not, I will know. 22 And the men turned their faces from
thence, and went toward Sodom: but Abraham stood yet
before the LORD. 23 And Abraham drew near, and said,
Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked? 24
Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt
thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty
righteous that [are] therein? 25 That be far from thee
to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the
wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked,
that be far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth
do right? 26 And the LORD said, If I find in Sodom fifty
righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place
for their sakes. 27 And Abraham answered and said,
Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the
Lord, which [am but] dust and ashes: 28 Peradventure
there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy
all the city for [lack of] five? And he said, If I find there
forty and five, I will not destroy [it]. 29 And he spake
unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall
be forty found there. And he said, I will not do [it] for
forty's sake. 30 And he said [unto him], Oh let not the
Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall
thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do [it], if I
find thirty there. 31 And he said, Behold now, I have
taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure
there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not
destroy [it] for twenty's sake. 32 And he said, Oh let not
the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once:
Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, I will
not destroy [it] for ten's sake. 33 And the LORD went his
way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham:
and Abraham returned unto his place.

19 And there came two angels to Sodom at even;
and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing
[them] rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself
with his face toward the ground; 2 And he said, Behold
now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's
house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye
shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said,
Nay; but we will abide in the street all night. 3 And he
pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him,
and entered into his house; and he made them a feast,
and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat. 4 But
before they lay down, the men of the city, [even] the men
of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and
young, all the people from every quarter: 5 And they
called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where [are] the men
which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us,
that we may know them. 6 And Lot went out at the door
unto them, and shut the door after him, 7 And said, I

pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly. **8** Behold now,
I have two daughters which have not known man; let
me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to
them as [is] good in your eyes: only unto these men do
nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my
roof. **9** And they said, Stand back. And they said [again],
This one [fellow] came in to sojourn, and he will needs
be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with
them. And they pressed sore upon the man, [even] Lot,
and came near to break the door. **10** But the men put
forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them,
and shut to the door. **11** And they smote the men that
[were] at the door of the house with blindness, both small
and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the
door. **12** And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any
besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters,
and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring [them] out of
this place: **13** For we will destroy this place, because the
cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD;
and the LORD hath sent us to destroy it. **14** And Lot
went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married
his daughters, and said, Up, get you out of this place;
for the LORD will destroy this city. But he seemed as
one that mocked unto his sons in law. **15** And when the
morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying,
Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are
here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of the city. **16**
And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand,
and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of
his two daughters; the LORD being merciful unto him:
and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.
17 And it came to pass, when they had brought them
forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not
behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape
to the mountain, lest thou be consumed. **18** And Lot
said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord: **19** Behold now,
thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast
magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in
saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain,
lest some evil take me, and I die: **20** Behold now, this
city [is] near to flee unto, and it [is] a little one: Oh, let
me escape thither, ([is] it not a little one?) and my soul
shall live. **21** And he said unto him, See, I have accepted
thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow
this city, for the which thou hast spoken. **22** Haste thee,
escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come
thither. Therefore the name of the city was called Zoar.
23 The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered
into Zoar. **24** Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and
upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of
heaven; **25** And he overthrew those cities, and all the
plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which
grew upon the ground. **26** But his wife looked back from
behind him, and she became a pillar of salt. **27** And
Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where
he stood before the LORD: **28** And he looked toward
Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the
plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went
up as the smoke of a furnace. **29** And it came to pass,
when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God
remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of
the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which
Lot dwelt. **30** And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in
the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he
feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and
his two daughters. **31** And the firstborn said unto the
younger, Our father [is] old, and [there is] not a man in
the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the
earth: **32** Come, let us make our father drink wine, and
we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our
father. **33** And they made their father drink wine that
night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father;
and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she
arose. **34** And it came to pass on the morrow, that the
firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight
with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also;
and go thou in, [and] lie with him, that we may preserve
seed of our father. **35** And they made their father drink
wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with
him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when
she arose. **36** Thus were both the daughters of Lot with
child by their father. **37** And the firstborn bare a son, and
called his name Moab: the same [is] the father of the
Moabites unto this day. **38** And the younger, she also
bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi: the same
[is] the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

20 And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the
south country, and dwelled between Kadesh and
Shur, and sojourned in Gerar. **2** And Abraham said
of Sarah his wife, She [is] my sister: and Abimelech
king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah. **3** But God came to
Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold,
thou [art but] a dead man, for the woman which thou
hast taken; for she [is] a man's wife. **4** But Abimelech
had not come near her: and he said, Lord, wilt thou slay
also a righteous nation? **5** Said he not unto me, She [is]
my sister? and she, even she herself said, He [is] my
brother: in the integrity of my heart and innocency of my
hands have I done this. **6** And God said unto him in a
dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of
thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning against
me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her. **7** Now
therefore restore the man [his] wife; for he [is] a prophet,
and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if
thou restore [her] not, know thou that thou shalt surely
die, thou, and all that [are] thine. **8** Therefore Abimelech
rose early in the morning, and called all his servants,
and told all these things in their ears: and the men were

sore afraid. 9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said
unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have
I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on
my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto
me that ought not to be done. 10 And Abimelech said
unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done
this thing? 11 And Abraham said, Because I thought,
Surely the fear of God [is] not in this place; and they will
slay me for my wife's sake. 12 And yet indeed [she is]
my sister; she [is] the daughter of my father, but not the
daughter of my mother; and she became my wife. 13
And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander
from my father's house, that I said unto her, This [is] thy
kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place
whither we shall come, say of me, He [is] my brother. 14
And Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, and menservants,
and womenservants, and gave [them] unto Abraham,
and restored him Sarah his wife. 15 And Abimelech
said, Behold, my land [is] before thee: dwell where it
pleaseth thee. 16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I
have given thy brother a thousand [pieces] of silver:
behold, he [is] to thee a covering of the eyes, unto all
that [are] with thee, and with all [other:] thus she was
reproved. 17 So Abraham prayed unto God: and God
healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maidservants;
and they bare [children]. 18 For the LORD had fast
closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech,
because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

21 And the LORD visited Sarah as he had said, and
the LORD did unto Sarah as he had spoken. 2
For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his
old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to
him. 3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was
born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac. 4 And
Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being eight days
old, as God had commanded him. 5 And Abraham was
an hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto
him. 6 And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, [so
that] all that hear will laugh with me. 7 And she said,
Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should
have given children suck? for I have born [him] a son in
his old age. 8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and
Abraham made a great feast the [same] day that Isaac
was weaned. 9 And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the
Egyptian, which she had born unto Abraham, mocking.
10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this
bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman
shall not be heir with my son, [even] with Isaac. 11 And
the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight because
of his son. 12 And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be
grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because
of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto
thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed
be called. 13 And also of the son of the bondwoman
will I make a nation, because he [is] thy seed. 14 And
Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread,
and a bottle of water, and gave [it] unto Hagar, putting [it]
on her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away: and
she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beer-
sheba. 15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she
cast the child under one of the shrubs. 16 And she went,
and sat her down over against [him] a good way off,
as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not see the
death of the child. And she sat over against [him], and
lift up her voice, and wept. 17 And God heard the voice
of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of
heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear
not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he
[is]. 18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand;
for I will make him a great nation. 19 And God opened
her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went,
and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.
20 And God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt
in the wilderness, and became an archer. 21 And he
dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother took
him a wife out of the land of Egypt. 22 And it came to
pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the chief
captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, God
[is] with thee in all that thou doest: 23 Now therefore
swear unto me here by God that thou wilt not deal falsely
with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: [but]
according to the kindness that I have done unto thee,
thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou
hast sojourned. 24 And Abraham said, I will swear. 25
And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of a well of
water, which Abimelech's servants had violently taken
away. 26 And Abimelech said, I wot not who hath done
this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I
[of it], but to day. 27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen,
and gave them unto Abimelech; and both of them made
a covenant. 28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of
the flock by themselves. 29 And Abimelech said unto
Abraham, What [mean] these seven ewe lambs which
thou hast set by themselves? 30 And he said, For [these]
seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they
may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.
31 Wherefore he called that place Beer-sheba; because
there they sware both of them. 32 Thus they made a
covenant at Beer-sheba: then Abimelech rose up, and
Phichol the chief captain of his host, and they returned
into the land of the Philistines. 33 And [Abraham] planted
a grove in Beer-sheba, and called there on the name
of the LORD, the everlasting God. 34 And Abraham
sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

22 And it came to pass after these things, that God
did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham:
and he said, Behold, [here] I [am]. 2 And he said, Take
now thy son, thine only [son] Isaac, whom thou lovest,

and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there
for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which
I will tell thee of. 3 And Abraham rose up early in the
morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young
men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the wood
for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the
place of which God had told him. 4 Then on the third
day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar
off. 5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide
ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder
and worship, and come again to you. 6 And Abraham
took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid [it] upon
Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a
knife; and they went both of them together. 7 And Isaac
spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and
he said, Here [am] I, my son. And he said, Behold the
fire and the wood: but where [is] the lamb for a burnt
offering? 8 And Abraham said, My son, God will provide
himself a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of
them together. 9 And they came to the place which God
had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and
laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and
laid him on the altar upon the wood. 10 And Abraham
stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his
son. 11 And the angel of the LORD called unto him out
of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said,
Here [am] I. 12 And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the
lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know
that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld
thy son, thine only [son] from me. 13 And Abraham
lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind [him]
a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham
went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt
offering in the stead of his son. 14 And Abraham called
the name of that place Jehovah-jireh: as it is said [to]
this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen. 15
And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham out of
heaven the second time, 16 And said, By myself have I
sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this
thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only [son:] 17
That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will
multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the
sand which [is] upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall
possess the gate of his enemies; 18 And in thy seed
shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because
thou hast obeyed my voice. 19 So Abraham returned
unto his young men, and they rose up and went together
to Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba. 20
And it came to pass after these things, that it was told
Abraham, saying, Behold, Milcah, she hath also born
children unto thy brother Nahor; 21 Huz his firstborn,
and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram, 22
And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and
Bethuel. 23 And Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight
Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother. 24 And his
concubine, whose name [was] Reumah, she bare also
Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and Maachah.

23 And Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty
years old: [these were] the years of the life of
Sarah. 2 And Sarah died in Kirjath-arba; the same [is]
Hebron in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to
mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her. 3 And Abraham
stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons
of Heth, saying, 4 I [am] a stranger and a sojourner with
you: give me a possession of a buryingplace with you,
that I may bury my dead out of my sight. 5 And the
children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him,
6 Hear us, my lord: thou [art] a mighty prince among
us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none
of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that
thou mayest bury thy dead. 7 And Abraham stood up,
and bowed himself to the people of the land, [even] to
the children of Heth. 8 And he communed with them,
saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead
out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron
the son of Zohar, 9 That he may give me the cave of
Machpelah, which he hath, which [is] in the end of his
field; for as much money as it is worth he shall give it
me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.
10 And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth: and
Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audience
of the children of Heth, [even] of all that went in at the
gate of his city, saying, 11 Nay, my lord, hear me: the
field give I thee, and the cave that [is] therein, I give it
thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I
it thee: bury thy dead. 12 And Abraham bowed down
himself before the people of the land. 13 And he spake
unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land,
saying, But if thou [wilt give it], I pray thee, hear me: I
will give thee money for the field; take [it] of me, and
I will bury my dead there. 14 And Ephron answered
Abraham, saying unto him, 15 My lord, hearken unto
me: the land [is worth] four hundred shekels of silver;
what [is] that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy
dead. 16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and
Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had
named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred
shekels of silver, current [money] with the merchant.
17 And the field of Ephron, which [was] in Machpelah,
which [was] before Mamre, the field, and the cave which
[was] therein, and all the trees that [were] in the field,
that [were] in all the borders round about, were made
sure 18 Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence
of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate
of his city. 19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his
wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre:
the same [is] Hebron in the land of Canaan. 20 And the

field, and the cave that [is] therein, were made sure unto
Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons
of Heth.

24 And Abraham was old, [and] well stricken in age:
and the LORD had blessed Abraham in all things.
2 And Abraham said unto his eldest servant of his house,
that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy hand
under my thigh: **3** And I will make thee swear by the
LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that
thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters
of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell: **4** But thou shalt
go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife
unto my son Isaac. **5** And the servant said unto him,
Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me
unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto
the land from whence thou camest? **6** And Abraham
said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son
thither again. **7** The LORD God of heaven, which took
me from my father's house, and from the land of my
kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto
me, saying, Unto thy seed will I give this land; he shall
send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife
unto my son from thence. **8** And if the woman will not be
willing to follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this
my oath: only bring not my son thither again. **9** And the
servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his
master, and sware to him concerning that matter. **10** And
the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master,
and departed; for all the goods of his master [were] in
his hand: and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto
the city of Nahor. **11** And he made his camels to kneel
down without the city by a well of water at the time of
the evening, [even] the time that women go out to draw
[water]. **12** And he said, O LORD God of my master
Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and
shew kindness unto my master Abraham. **13** Behold, I
stand [here] by the well of water; and the daughters of
the men of the city come out to draw water: **14** And let
it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say,
Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and
she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink
also: [let the same be] she [that] thou hast appointed for
thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that thou
hast shewed kindness unto my master. **15** And it came
to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold,
Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of
Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her
pitcher upon her shoulder. **16** And the damsel [was]
very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man
known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her
pitcher, and came up. **17** And the servant ran to meet
her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of
thy pitcher. **18** And she said, Drink, my lord: and she
hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and
gave him drink. **19** And when she had done giving him
drink, she said, I will draw [water] for thy camels also,
until they have done drinking. **20** And she hasted, and
emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto
the well to draw [water], and drew for all his camels. **21**
And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit
whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or
not. **22** And it came to pass, as the camels had done
drinking, that the man took a golden earring of half a
shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten
[shekels] weight of gold; **23** And said, Whose daughter
[art] thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room [in] thy
father's house for us to lodge in? **24** And she said unto
him, I [am] the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah,
which she bare unto Nahor. **25** She said moreover unto
him, We have both straw and provender enough, and
room to lodge in. **26** And the man bowed down his head,
and worshipped the LORD. **27** And he said, Blessed
[be] the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath
not left destitute my master of his mercy and his truth:
I [being] in the way, the LORD led me to the house
of my master's brethren. **28** And the damsel ran, and
told [them of] her mother's house these things. **29** And
Rebekah had a brother, and his name [was] Laban: and
Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well. **30** And it
came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets
upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of
Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto
me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood
by the camels at the well. **31** And he said, Come in,
thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou
without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the
camels. **32** And the man came into the house: and he
ungirded his camels, and gave straw and provender for
the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's
feet that [were] with him. **33** And there was set [meat]
before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, until I have
told mine errand. And he said, Speak on. **34** And he
said, I [am] Abraham's servant. **35** And the LORD hath
blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and
he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold,
and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and
asses. **36** And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my
master when she was old: and unto him hath he given all
that he hath. **37** And my master made me swear, saying,
Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters
of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell: **38** But thou
shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and
take a wife unto my son. **39** And I said unto my master,
Peradventure the woman will not follow me. **40** And he
said unto me, The LORD, before whom I walk, will send
his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt
take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's

house: **41** Then shalt thou be clear from [this] my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee [one], thou shalt be clear from my oath. **42** And I came this day unto the well, and said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go: **43** Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw [water], and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink; **44** And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: [let] the same [be] the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son. **45** And before I had done speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew [water:] and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee. **46** And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her [shoulder], and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also. **47** And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter [art] thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I put the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands. **48** And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son. **49** And now if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left. **50** Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot speak unto thee bad or good. **51** Behold, Rebekah [is] before thee, take [her], and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken. **52** And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, [bowing himself] to the earth. **53** And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave [them] to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things. **54** And they did eat and drink, he and the men that [were] with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master. **55** And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us [a few] days, at the least ten; after that she shall go. **56** And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master. **57** And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth. **58** And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go. **59** And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men. **60** And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou [art] our sister, be thou [the mother] of thousands of millions, and let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them. **61** And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way. **62** And Isaac came from the way of the well Lahai-roi; for he dwelt in the south country. **63** And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels [were] coming. **64** And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel. **65** For she [had] said unto the servant, What man [is] this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant [had] said, It [is] my master: therefore she took a vail, and covered herself. **66** And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done. **67** And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was comforted after his mother's [death].

25 Then again Abraham took a wife, and her name [was] Keturah. **2** And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. **3** And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim. **4** And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abidah, and Eldaah. All these [were] the children of Keturah. **5** And Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac. **6** But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the east country. **7** And these [are] the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years. **8** Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full [of years;] and was gathered to his people. **9** And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which [is] before Mamre; **10** The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife. **11** And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by the well Lahai-roi. **12** Now these [are] the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham: **13** And these [are] the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, **14** And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa, **15** Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah: **16** These [are] the sons of Ishmael, and these [are] their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations. **17** And these [are] the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people. **18** And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that [is] before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria: [and] he died in the presence

of all his brethren. **19** And these [are] the generations of
Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac: **20** And
Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to
wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan-aram,
the sister to Laban the Syrian. **21** And Isaac intreated
the LORD for his wife, because she [was] barren: and
the LORD was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife
conceived. **22** And the children struggled together within
her; and she said, If [it be] so, why [am] I thus? And
she went to enquire of the LORD. **23** And the LORD
said unto her, Two nations [are] in thy womb, and two
manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels;
and [the one] people shall be stronger than [the other]
people; and the elder shall serve the younger. **24** And
when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold,
[there were] twins in her womb. **25** And the first came out
red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his
name Esau. **26** And after that came his brother out, and
his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was
called Jacob: and Isaac [was] threescore years old when
she bare them. **27** And the boys grew: and Esau was a
cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob [was] a
plain man, dwelling in tents. **28** And Isaac loved Esau,
because he did eat of [his] venison: but Rebekah loved
Jacob. **29** And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from
the field, and he [was] faint: **30** And Esau said to Jacob,
Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red [pottage;] for I
[am] faint: therefore was his name called Edom. **31** And
Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright. **32** And Esau
said, Behold, I [am] at the point to die: and what profit
shall this birthright do to me? **33** And Jacob said, Swear
to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he sold his
birthright unto Jacob. **34** Then Jacob gave Esau bread
and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and
rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised [his]
birthright.

26 And there was a famine in the land, beside the
first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And
Isaac went unto Abimelech king of the Philistines unto
Gerar. **2** And the LORD appeared unto him, and said,
Go not down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall
tell thee of: **3** Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee,
and will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I
will give all these countries, and I will perform the oath
which I sware unto Abraham thy father; **4** And I will make
thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give
unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall
all the nations of the earth be blessed; **5** Because that
Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my
commandments, my statutes, and my laws. **6** And Isaac
dwelt in Gerar: **7** And the men of the place asked [him]
of his wife; and he said, She [is] my sister: for he feared
to say, [She is] my wife; lest, [said he], the men of the
place should kill me for Rebekah; because she [was] fair
to look upon. **8** And it came to pass, when he had been
there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines
looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac
[was] sporting with Rebekah his wife. **9** And Abimelech
called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she [is] thy
wife: and how saidst thou, She [is] my sister? And Isaac
said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her. **10** And
Abimelech said, What [is] this thou hast done unto us?
one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife,
and thou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us.
11 And Abimelech charged all [his] people, saying, He
that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to
death. **12** Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in
the same year an hundredfold: and the LORD blessed
him. **13** And the man waxed great, and went forward,
and grew until he became very great: **14** For he had
possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great
store of servants: and the Philistines envied him. **15** For
all the wells which his father's servants had digged in the
days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped
them, and filled them with earth. **16** And Abimelech said
unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than
we. **17** And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent
in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there. **18** And Isaac
digged again the wells of water, which they had digged
in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines
had stopped them after the death of Abraham: and he
called their names after the names by which his father
had called them. **19** And Isaac's servants digged in the
valley, and found there a well of springing water. **20** And
the herdmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdmen,
saying, The water [is] ours: and he called the name of
the well Esek; because they strove with him. **21** And
they digged another well, and strove for that also: and
he called the name of it Sitnah. **22** And he removed from
thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove
not: and he called the name of it Rehoboth; and he said,
For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall
be fruitful in the land. **23** And he went up from thence to
Beer-sheba. **24** And the LORD appeared unto him the
same night, and said, I [am] the God of Abraham thy
father: fear not, for I [am] with thee, and will bless thee,
and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake.
25 And he builded an altar there, and called upon the
name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there
Isaac's servants digged a well. **26** Then Abimelech went
to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and
Phichol the chief captain of his army. **27** And Isaac said
unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye hate
me, and have sent me away from you? **28** And they
said, We saw certainly that the LORD was with thee:
and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, [even]
betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with
thee; **29** That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not

touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing
but good, and have sent thee away in peace: thou [art]
now the blessed of the LORD. 30 And he made them
a feast, and they did eat and drink. 31 And they rose
up betimes in the morning, and sware one to another:
and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him
in peace. 32 And it came to pass the same day, that
Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well
which they had digged, and said unto him, We have
found water. 33 And he called it Shebah: therefore the
name of the city [is] Beer-sheba unto this day. 34 And
Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith
the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the
daughter of Elon the Hittite: 35 Which were a grief of
mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

27 And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and
his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he
called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son:
and he said unto him, Behold, [here am] I. 2 And he
said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my
death: 3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons,
thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take
me [some] venison; 4 And make me savoury meat, such
as I love, and bring [it] to me, that I may eat; that my soul
may bless thee before I die. 5 And Rebekah heard when
Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field
to hunt [for] venison, [and] to bring [it]. 6 And Rebekah
spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy
father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying, 7 Bring me
venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and
bless thee before the LORD before my death. 8 Now
therefore, my son, obey my voice according to that which
I command thee. 9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me
from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make
them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth: 10
And thou shalt bring [it] to thy father, that he may eat,
and that he may bless thee before his death. 11 And
Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my
brother [is] a hairy man, and I [am] a smooth man: 12
My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to
him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me,
and not a blessing. 13 And his mother said unto him,
Upon me [be] thy curse, my son: only obey my voice,
and go fetch me [them]. 14 And he went, and fetched,
and brought [them] to his mother: and his mother made
savoury meat, such as his father loved. 15 And Rebekah
took goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which [were]
with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her
younger son: 16 And she put the skins of the kids of the
goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:
17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which
she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob. 18
And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and
he said, Here [am] I; who [art] thou, my son? 19 And
Jacob said unto his father, I [am] Esau thy firstborn; I
have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray
thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless
me. 20 And Isaac said unto his son, How [is it] that
thou hast found [it] so quickly, my son? And he said,
Because the LORD thy God brought [it] to me. 21 And
Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I
may feel thee, my son, whether thou [be] my very son
Esau or not. 22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his
father; and he felt him, and said, The voice [is] Jacob's
voice, but the hands [are] the hands of Esau. 23 And he
discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as
his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him. 24 And
he said, [Art] thou my very son Esau? And he said, I
[am]. 25 And he said, Bring [it] near to me, and I will
eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee.
And he brought [it] near to him, and he did eat: and he
brought him wine, and he drank. 26 And his father Isaac
said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son. 27
And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the
smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See,
the smell of my son [is] as the smell of a field which
the LORD hath blessed: 28 Therefore God give thee of
the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and
plenty of corn and wine: 29 Let people serve thee, and
nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren,
and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: cursed [be]
every one that curseth thee, and blessed [be] he that
blesseth thee. 30 And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac
had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet
scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father,
that Esau his brother came in from his hunting. 31 And
he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto
his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise,
and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless
me. 32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who [art]
thou? And he said, I [am] thy son, thy firstborn Esau. 33
And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who?
where [is] he that hath taken venison, and brought [it]
me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and
have blessed him? yea, [and] he shall be blessed. 34
And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried
with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his
father, Bless me, [even] me also, O my father. 35 And
he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken
away thy blessing. 36 And he said, Is not he rightly
named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two
times: he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he
hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou
not reserved a blessing for me? 37 And Isaac answered
and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord,
and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and
with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall
I do now unto thee, my son? 38 And Esau said unto

his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless
me, [even] me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his
voice, and wept. 39 And Isaac his father answered and
said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatness
of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above; 40
And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy
brother; and it shall come to pass when thou shalt have
the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy
neck. 41 And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing
wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his
heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand;
then will I slay my brother Jacob. 42 And these words of
Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: and she sent
and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him,
Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort
himself, [purposing] to kill thee. 43 Now therefore, my
son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my
brother to Haran; 44 And tarry with him a few days, until
thy brother's fury turn away; 45 Until thy brother's anger
turn away from thee, and he forget [that] which thou hast
done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence:
why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?
46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life
because of the daughters of Heth: if Jacob take a wife of
the daughters of Heth, such as these [which are] of the
daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

28 And Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and
charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not
take a wife of the daughters of Canaan. 2 Arise, go
to Padan-aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's
father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters
of Laban thy mother's brother. 3 And God Almighty
bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee,
that thou mayest be a multitude of people; 4 And give
thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed
with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land wherein thou
art a stranger, which God gave unto Abraham. 5 And
Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Padan-aram
unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of
Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother. 6 When Esau
saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to
Padan-aram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as
he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt
not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan; 7 And that
Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone
to Padan-aram; 8 And Esau seeing that the daughters of
Canaan pleased not Isaac his father; 9 Then went Esau
unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had
Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son, the
sister of Nebajoth, to be his wife. 10 And Jacob went out
from Beer-sheba, and went toward Haran. 11 And he
lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night,
because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of
that place, and put [them for] his pillows, and lay down in
that place to sleep. 12 And he dreamed, and behold a
ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to
heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and
descending on it. 13 And, behold, the LORD stood above
it, and said, I [am] the LORD God of Abraham thy father,
and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to
thee will I give it, and to thy seed; 14 And thy seed shall
be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad
to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the
south: and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of
the earth be blessed. 15 And, behold, I [am] with thee,
and will keep thee in all [places] whither thou goest, and
will bring thee again into this land; for I will not leave
thee, until I have done [that] which I have spoken to thee
of. 16 And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said,
Surely the LORD is in this place; and I knew [it] not. 17
And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful [is] this place!
this [is] none other but the house of God, and this [is]
the gate of heaven. 18 And Jacob rose up early in the
morning, and took the stone that he had put [for] his
pillows, and set it up [for] a pillar, and poured oil upon
the top of it. 19 And he called the name of that place
Beth-el: but the name of that city [was called] Luz at the
first. 20 And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be
with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will
give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on, 21 So that I
come again to my father's house in peace; then shall the
LORD be my God: 22 And this stone, which I have set
[for] a pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that thou
shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

29 Then Jacob went on his journey, and came into the
land of the people of the east. 2 And he looked,
and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there [were]
three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they
watered the flocks: and a great stone [was] upon the
well's mouth. 3 And thither were all the flocks gathered:
and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and
watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the
well's mouth in his place. 4 And Jacob said unto them,
My brethren, whence [be] ye? And they said, Of Haran
[are] we. 5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the
son of Nahor? And they said, We know [him]. 6 And
he said unto them, [Is] he well? And they said, [He is]
well: and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the
sheep. 7 And he said, Lo, [it is] yet high day, neither [is
it] time that the cattle should be gathered together: water
ye the sheep, and go [and] feed [them]. 8 And they said,
We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and
[till] they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we
water the sheep. 9 And while he yet spake with them,
Rachel came with her father's sheep: for she kept them.
10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the
daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep

of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near,
and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered
the flock of Laban his mother's brother. 11 And Jacob
kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept. 12 And
Jacob told Rachel that he [was] her father's brother, and
that he [was] Rebekah's son: and she ran and told her
father. 13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the
tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him,
and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to
his house. And he told Laban all these things. 14 And
Laban said to him, Surely thou [art] my bone and my
flesh. And he abode with him the space of a month.
15 And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou [art] my
brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought?
tell me, what [shall] thy wages [be]? 16 And Laban had
two daughters: the name of the elder [was] Leah, and
the name of the younger [was] Rachel. 17 Leah [was]
tender eyed; but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured.
18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will serve thee
seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter. 19 And
Laban said, [It is] better that I give her to thee, than that I
should give her to another man: abide with me. 20 And
Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed
unto him [but] a few days, for the love he had to her.
21 And Jacob said unto Laban, Give [me] my wife, for
my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her. 22 And
Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and
made a feast. 23 And it came to pass in the evening,
that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him;
and he went in unto her. 24 And Laban gave unto his
daughter Leah Zilpah his maid [for] an handmaid. 25
And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it [was]
Leah: and he said to Laban, What [is] this thou hast
done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel?
wherefore then hast thou beguiled me? 26 And Laban
said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the
younger before the firstborn. 27 Fulfil her week, and we
will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt
serve with me yet seven other years. 28 And Jacob did
so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his
daughter to wife also. 29 And Laban gave to Rachel his
daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid. 30 And
he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel
more than Leah, and served with him yet seven other
years. 31 And when the LORD saw that Leah [was]
hated, he opened her womb: but Rachel [was] barren.
32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called
his name Reuben: for she said, Surely the LORD hath
looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will
love me. 33 And she conceived again, and bare a son;
and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I [was]
hated, he hath therefore given me this [son] also: and
she called his name Simeon. 34 And she conceived
again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my
husband be joined unto me, because I have born him
three sons: therefore was his name called Levi. 35 And
she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now
will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name
Judah; and left bearing.

30 And when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob no
children, Rachel envied her sister; and said unto
Jacob, Give me children, or else I die. 2 And Jacob's
anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, [Am] I in
God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of
the womb? 3 And she said, Behold my maid Bilhah,
go in unto her; and she shall bear upon my knees, that
I may also have children by her. 4 And she gave him
Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto
her. 5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son. 6
And Rachel said, God hath judged me, and hath also
heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore
called she his name Dan. 7 And Bilhah Rachel's maid
conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son. 8 And
Rachel said, With great wrestlings have I wrestled with
my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name
Naphtali. 9 When Leah saw that she had left bearing,
she took Zilpah her maid, and gave her Jacob to wife.
10 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a son. 11 And
Leah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name
Gad. 12 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a second
son. 13 And Leah said, Happy am I, for the daughters
will call me blessed: and she called his name Asher.
14 And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and
found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his
mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray
thee, of thy son's mandrakes. 15 And she said unto her,
[Is it] a small matter that thou hast taken my husband?
and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also?
And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to
night for thy son's mandrakes. 16 And Jacob came out
of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet
him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I
have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay
with her that night. 17 And God hearkened unto Leah,
and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son. 18
And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I
have given my maiden to my husband: and she called
his name Issachar. 19 And Leah conceived again, and
bare Jacob the sixth son. 20 And Leah said, God hath
endued me [with] a good dowry; now will my husband
dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and
she called his name Zebulun. 21 And afterwards she
bare a daughter, and called her name Dinah. 22 And
God remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her,
and opened her womb. 23 And she conceived, and bare
a son; and said, God hath taken away my reproach: 24
And she called his name Joseph; and said, The LORD
shall add to me another son. 25 And it came to pass,

when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob said unto
Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own
place, and to my country. 26 Give [me] my wives and my
children, for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for
thou knowest my service which I have done thee. 27 And
Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour
in thine eyes, [tarry: for] I have learned by experience
that the LORD hath blessed me for thy sake. 28 And
he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will give [it]. 29
And he said unto him, Thou knowest how I have served
thee, and how thy cattle was with me. 30 For [it was]
little which thou hadst before I [came], and it is [now]
increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed
thee since my coming: and now when shall I provide
for mine own house also? 31 And he said, What shall
I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me
any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again
feed [and] keep thy flock: 32 I will pass through all thy
flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and
spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep,
and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and [of
such] shall be my hire. 33 So shall my righteousness
answer for me in time to come, when it shall come for
my hire before thy face: every one that [is] not speckled
and spotted among the goats, and brown among the
sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me. 34 And
Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy
word. 35 And he removed that day the he goats that
were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that
were speckled and spotted, [and] every one that had
[some] white in it, and all the brown among the sheep,
and gave [them] into the hand of his sons. 36 And he
set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and
Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks. 37 And Jacob took
him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut
tree; and pilled white strakes in them, and made the
white appear which [was] in the rods. 38 And he set the
rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters
in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink,
that they should conceive when they came to drink. 39
And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought
forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted. 40 And
Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the
flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the
flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves,
and put them not unto Laban's cattle. 41 And it came to
pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that
Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the
gutters, that they might conceive among the rods. 42 But
when the cattle were feeble, he put [them] not in: so the
feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's. 43 And
the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattle,
and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and
asses.

31 And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying,
Jacob hath taken away all that [was] our father's;
and of [that] which [was] our father's hath he gotten
all this glory. 2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of
Laban, and, behold, it [was] not toward him as before. 3
And the LORD said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of
thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee. 4
And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field
unto his flock, 5 And said unto them, I see your father's
countenance, that it [is] not toward me as before; but the
God of my father hath been with me. 6 And ye know that
with all my power I have served your father. 7 And your
father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ten
times; but God suffered him not to hurt me. 8 If he said
thus, The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle
bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall
be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstraked. 9 Thus
God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and given
[them] to me. 10 And it came to pass at the time that the
cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a
dream, and, behold, the rams which leaped upon the
cattle [were] ringstraked, speckled, and grisled. 11 And
the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, [saying],
Jacob: And I said, Here [am] I. 12 And he said, Lift up
now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon
the cattle [are] ringstraked, speckled, and grisled: for
I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee. 13 I [am]
the God of Beth-el, where thou anointedst the pillar,
[and] where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now arise,
get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of
thy kindred. 14 And Rachel and Leah answered and
said unto him, [Is there] yet any portion or inheritance
for us in our father's house? 15 Are we not counted
of him strangers? for he hath sold us, and hath quite
devoured also our money. 16 For all the riches which
God hath taken from our father, that [is] ours, and our
children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto
thee, do. 17 Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and
his wives upon camels; 18 And he carried away all his
cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle
of his getting, which he had gotten in Padan-aram, for to
go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan. 19 And
Laban went to shear his sheep: and Rachel had stolen
the images that [were] her father's. 20 And Jacob stole
away unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him
not that he fled. 21 So he fled with all that he had; and
he rose up, and passed over the river, and set his face
[toward] the mount Gilead. 22 And it was told Laban on
the third day that Jacob was fled. 23 And he took his
brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days'
journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gilead.
24 And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dream by
night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou speak not
to Jacob either good or bad. 25 Then Laban overtook

Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and
Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead.
26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that
thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and carried away
my daughters, as captives [taken] with the sword? **27**
Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away
from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent
thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and
with harp? **28** And hast not suffered me to kiss my sons
and my daughters? thou hast now done foolishly in [so]
doing. **29** It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt:
but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight,
saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob
either good or bad. **30** And now, [though] thou wouldest
needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy
father's house, [yet] wherefore hast thou stolen my gods?
31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I
was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take
by force thy daughters from me. **32** With whomsoever
thou findest thy gods, let him not live: before our brethren
discern thou what [is] thine with me, and take [it] to thee.
For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them. **33**
And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent,
and into the two maidservants' tents; but he found [them]
not. Then went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into
Rachel's tent. **34** Now Rachel had taken the images, and
put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them.
And Laban searched all the tent, but found [them] not.
35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my
lord that I cannot rise up before thee; for the custom of
women [is] upon me. And he searched, but found not
the images. **36** And Jacob was wroth, and chode with
Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What
[is] my trespass? what [is] my sin, that thou hast so hotly
pursued after me? **37** Whereas thou hast searched all
my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff?
set [it] here before my brethren and thy brethren, that
they may judge betwixt us both. **38** This twenty years
[have] I [been] with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats
have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have
I not eaten. **39** That which was torn [of beasts] I brought
not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of my hand didst thou
require it, [whether] stolen by day, or stolen by night.
40 [Thus] I was; in the day the drought consumed me,
and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine
eyes. **41** Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I
served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six
years for thy cattle: and thou hast changed my wages
ten times. **42** Except the God of my father, the God
of Abraham, and the fear of Isaac, had been with me,
surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. God hath
seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and
rebuked [thee] yesternight. **43** And Laban answered and
said unto Jacob, [These] daughters [are] my daughters,
and [these] children [are] my children, and [these] cattle
[are] my cattle, and all that thou seest [is] mine: and what
can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their
children which they have born? **44** Now therefore come
thou, let us make a covenant, I and thou; and let it be for
a witness between me and thee. **45** And Jacob took a
stone, and set it up [for] a pillar. **46** And Jacob said unto
his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and
made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap. **47**
And Laban called it Jegar-sahadutha: but Jacob called it
Galeed. **48** And Laban said, This heap [is] a witness
between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name
of it called Galeed; **49** And Mizpah; for he said, The
LORD watch between me and thee, when we are absent
one from another. **50** If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or
if thou shalt take [other] wives beside my daughters, no
man [is] with us; see, God [is] witness betwixt me and
thee. **51** And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap,
and behold [this] pillar, which I have cast betwixt me
and thee; **52** This heap [be] witness, and [this] pillar [be]
witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and
that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar
unto me, for harm. **53** The God of Abraham, and the
God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge betwixt us.
And Jacob sware by the fear of his father Isaac. **54** Then
Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his
brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried
all night in the mount. **55** And early in the morning Laban
rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and
blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto
his place.

32 And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God
met him. **2** And when Jacob saw them, he said,
This [is] God's host: and he called the name of that place
Mahanaim. **3** And Jacob sent messengers before him to
Esau his brother unto the land of Seir, the country of
Edom. **4** And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall
ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith
thus, I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed there
until now: **5** And I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and
menservants, and womenservants: and I have sent to
tell my lord, that I may find grace in thy sight. **6** And the
messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy
brother Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, and four
hundred men with him. **7** Then Jacob was greatly afraid
and distressed: and he divided the people that [was] with
him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two
bands; **8** And said, If Esau come to the one company,
and smite it, then the other company which is left shall
escape. **9** And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham,
and God of my father Isaac, the LORD which saidst unto
me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will
deal well with thee: **10** I am not worthy of the least of all
the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed

unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this
Jordan; and now I am become two bands. 11 Deliver me,
I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand
of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me,
[and] the mother with the children. 12 And thou saidst, I
will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand
of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude. 13
And he lodged there that same night; and took of that
which came to his hand a present for Esau his brother;
14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two
hundred ewes, and twenty rams, 15 Thirty milch camels
with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she
asses, and ten foals. 16 And he delivered [them] into the
hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and
said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a
space betwixt drove and drove. 17 And he commanded
the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth
thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose [art] thou? and
whither goest thou? and whose [are] these before thee?
18 Then thou shalt say, [They be] thy servant Jacob's; it
[is] a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, also
he [is] behind us. 19 And so commanded he the second,
and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying,
On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find
him. 20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob
[is] behind us. For he said, I will appease him with the
present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see
his face; peradventure he will accept of me. 21 So went
the present over before him: and himself lodged that
night in the company. 22 And he rose up that night, and
took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his
eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jabbok. 23 And
he took them, and sent them over the brook, and sent
over that he had. 24 And Jacob was left alone; and there
wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day. 25
And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he
touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's
thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him. 26 And he
said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will
not let thee go, except thou bless me. 27 And he said
unto him, What [is] thy name? And he said, Jacob. 28
And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob,
but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and
with men, and hast prevailed. 29 And Jacob asked [him],
and said, Tell [me], I pray thee, thy name. And he said,
Wherefore [is] it [that] thou dost ask after my name? And
he blessed him there. 30 And Jacob called the name of
the place Peniel: for I have seen God face to face, and
my life is preserved. 31 And as he passed over Penuel
the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh. 32
Therefore the children of Israel eat not [of] the sinew
which shrank, which [is] upon the hollow of the thigh,
unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's
thigh in the sinew that shrank.

33 And Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and,
behold, Esau came, and with him four hundred
men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto
Rachel, and unto the two handmaids. 2 And he put the
handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and
her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost. 3
And he passed over before them, and bowed himself
to the ground seven times, until he came near to his
brother. 4 And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced
him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.
5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the
children; and said, Who [are] those with thee? And he
said, The children which God hath graciously given thy
servant. 6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and
their children, and they bowed themselves. 7 And Leah
also with her children came near, and bowed themselves:
and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed
themselves. 8 And he said, What [meanest] thou by
all this drove which I met? And he said, [These are]
to find grace in the sight of my lord. 9 And Esau said,
I have enough, my brother; keep that thou hast unto
thyself. 10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I
have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at
my hand: for therefore I have seen thy face, as though I
had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with
me. 11 Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought
to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me,
and because I have enough. And he urged him, and he
took [it]. 12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let
us go, and I will go before thee. 13 And he said unto
him, My lord knoweth that the children [are] tender, and
the flocks and herds with young [are] with me: and if
men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will
die. 14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his
servant: and I will lead on softly, according as the cattle
that goeth before me and the children be able to endure,
until I come unto my lord unto Seir. 15 And Esau said,
Let me now leave with thee [some] of the folk that [are]
with me. And he said, What needeth it? let me find grace
in the sight of my lord. 16 So Esau returned that day on
his way unto Seir. 17 And Jacob journeyed to Succoth,
and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle:
therefore the name of the place is called Succoth. 18
And Jacob came to Shalem, a city of Shechem, which
[is] in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan-
aram; and pitched his tent before the city. 19 And he
bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent,
at the hand of the children of Hamor, Shechem's father,
for an hundred pieces of money. 20 And he erected
there an altar, and called it El-elohe-Israel.

34 And Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare
unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the
land. 2 And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite,
prince of the country, saw her, he took her, and lay with

her, and defiled her. 3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the
daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake
kindly unto the damsel. 4 And Shechem spake unto his
father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife. 5 And
Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter:
now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob
held his peace until they were come. 6 And Hamor the
father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune
with him. 7 And the sons of Jacob came out of the field
when they heard [it:] and the men were grieved, and
they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in
Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing ought
not to be done. 8 And Hamor communed with them,
saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your
daughter: I pray you give her him to wife. 9 And make ye
marriages with us, [and] give your daughters unto us,
and take our daughters unto you. 10 And ye shall dwell
with us: and the land shall be before you; dwell and trade
ye therein, and get you possessions therein. 11 And
Shechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let
me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto
me I will give. 12 Ask me never so much dowry and gift,
and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but
give me the damsel to wife. 13 And the sons of Jacob
answered Shechem and Hamor his father deceitfully,
and said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister: 14
And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to
give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that
[were] a reproach unto us: 15 But in this will we consent
unto you: If ye will be as we [be], that every male of
you be circumcised; 16 Then will we give our daughters
unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we
will dwell with you, and we will become one people. 17
But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised;
then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone. 18
And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's
son. 19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing,
because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he
[was] more honourable than all the house of his father.
20 And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate
of their city, and communed with the men of their city,
saying, 21 These men [are] peaceable with us; therefore
let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the
land, behold, [it is] large enough for them; let us take
their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our
daughters. 22 Only herein will the men consent unto
us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male
among us be circumcised, as they [are] circumcised. 23
[Shall] not their cattle and their substance and every
beast of theirs [be] ours? only let us consent unto them,
and they will dwell with us. 24 And unto Hamor and unto
Shechem his son hearkened all that went out of the
gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all
that went out of the gate of his city. 25 And it came to
pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of
the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren,
took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly,
and slew all the males. 26 And they slew Hamor and
Shechem his son with the edge of the sword, and took
Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out. 27 The
sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city,
because they had defiled their sister. 28 They took their
sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which
[was] in the city, and that which [was] in the field, 29
And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their
wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that [was]
in the house. 30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi,
Ye have troubled me to make me to stink among the
inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the
Perizzites: and I [being] few in number, they shall gather
themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall
be destroyed, I and my house. 31 And they said, Should
he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

35 And God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Beth-
el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto
God, that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from
the face of Esau thy brother. 2 Then Jacob said unto
his household, and to all that [were] with him, Put away
the strange gods that [are] among you, and be clean,
and change your garments: 3 And let us arise, and go
up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God,
who answered me in the day of my distress, and was
with me in the way which I went. 4 And they gave unto
Jacob all the strange gods which [were] in their hand,
and [all their] earrings which [were] in their ears; and
Jacob hid them under the oak which [was] by Shechem.
5 And they journeyed: and the terror of God was upon
the cities that [were] round about them, and they did
not pursue after the sons of Jacob. 6 So Jacob came
to Luz, which [is] in the land of Canaan, that [is], Beth-
el, he and all the people that [were] with him. 7 And
he built there an altar, and called the place El-beth-el:
because there God appeared unto him, when he fled
from the face of his brother. 8 But Deborah Rebekah's
nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el under
an oak: and the name of it was called Allon-bachuth. 9
And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came
out of Padan-aram, and blessed him. 10 And God said
unto him, Thy name [is] Jacob: thy name shall not be
called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and
he called his name Israel. 11 And God said unto him,
I [am] God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; a nation
and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings
shall come out of thy loins; 12 And the land which I gave
Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed
after thee will I give the land. 13 And God went up from
him in the place where he talked with him. 14 And Jacob

set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him,
[even] a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering
thereon, and he poured oil thereon. 15 And Jacob called
the name of the place where God spake with him, Beth-
el. 16 And they journeyed from Beth-el; and there was
but a little way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed,
and she had hard labour. 17 And it came to pass, when
she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her,
Fear not; thou shalt have this son also. 18 And it came
to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that
she called his name Ben-oni: but his father called him
Benjamin. 19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the
way to Ephrath, which [is] Beth-lehem. 20 And Jacob set
a pillar upon her grave: that [is] the pillar of Rachel's
grave unto this day. 21 And Israel journeyed, and spread
his tent beyond the tower of Edar. 22 And it came to
pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went
and lay with Bilhah his father's concubine: and Israel
heard [it]. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve: 23 The
sons of Leah; Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon,
and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun: 24 The
sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin: 25 And the sons
of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan, and Naphtali: 26 And
the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; Gad, and Asher:
these [are] the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in
Padan-aram. 27 And Jacob came unto Isaac his father
unto Mamre, unto the city of Arbah, which [is] Hebron,
where Abraham and Isaac sojourned. 28 And the days
of Isaac were an hundred and fourscore years. 29 And
Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered
unto his people, [being] old and full of days: and his sons
Esau and Jacob buried him.

36 Now these [are] the generations of Esau, who [is]
Edom. 2 Esau took his wives of the daughters
of Canaan; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and
Aholibamah the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon
the Hivite; 3 And Bashemath Ishmael's daughter, sister
of Nebajoth. 4 And Adah bare to Esau Eliphaz; and
Bashemath bare Reuel; 5 And Aholibamah bare Jeush,
and Jaalam, and Korah: these [are] the sons of Esau,
which were born unto him in the land of Canaan. 6 And
Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters,
and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all
his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in
the land of Canaan; and went into the country from the
face of his brother Jacob. 7 For their riches were more
than that they might dwell together; and the land wherein
they were strangers could not bear them because of
their cattle. 8 Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir: Esau [is]
Edom. 9 And these [are] the generations of Esau the
father of the Edomites in mount Seir: 10 These [are] the
names of Esau's sons; Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife
of Esau, Reuel the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.
11 And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho,
and Gatam, and Kenaz. 12 And Timna was concubine to
Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek:
these [were] the sons of Adah Esau's wife. 13 And these
[are] the sons of Reuel; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah,
and Mizzah: these were the sons of Bashemath Esau's
wife. 14 And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the
daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife:
and she bare to Esau Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah. 15
These [were] dukes of the sons of Esau: the sons of
Eliphaz the firstborn [son] of Esau; duke Teman, duke
Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz, 16 Duke Korah, duke
Gatam, [and] duke Amalek: these [are] the dukes [that
came] of Eliphaz in the land of Edom; these [were] the
sons of Adah. 17 And these [are] the sons of Reuel
Esau's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah,
duke Mizzah: these [are] the dukes [that came] of Reuel
in the land of Edom; these [are] the sons of Bashemath
Esau's wife. 18 And these [are] the sons of Aholibamah
Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke Jaalam, duke Korah:
these [were] the dukes [that came] of Aholibamah the
daughter of Anah, Esau's wife. 19 These [are] the sons
of Esau, who [is] Edom, and these [are] their dukes. 20
These [are] the sons of Seir the Horite, who inhabited
the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, 21
And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these [are] the dukes
of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.
22 And the children of Lotan were Hori and Hemam; and
Lotan's sister [was] Timna. 23 And the children of Shobal
[were] these; Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shepho,
and Onam. 24 And these [are] the children of Zibeon;
both Ajah, and Anah: this [was that] Anah that found the
mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zibeon
his father. 25 And the children of Anah [were] these;
Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah. 26 And
these [are] the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban,
and Ithran, and Cheran. 27 The children of Ezer [are]
these; Bilhan, and Zaavan, and Akan. 28 The children
of Dishan [are] these; Uz, and Aran. 29 These [are]
the dukes [that came] of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke
Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah, 30 Duke Dishon, duke
Ezer, duke Dishan: these [are] the dukes [that came] of
Hori, among their dukes in the land of Seir. 31 And these
[are] the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before
there reigned any king over the children of Israel. 32 And
Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom: and the name of
his city [was] Dinhabah. 33 And Bela died, and Jobab
the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead. 34 And
Jobab died, and Husham of the land of Temani reigned
in his stead. 35 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of
Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned
in his stead: and the name of his city [was] Avith. 36
And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in
his stead. 37 And Samlah died, and Saul of Rehoboth
[by] the river reigned in his stead. 38 And Saul died,

and Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.
39 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died, and Hadar
reigned in his stead: and the name of his city [was] Pau;
and his wife's name [was] Mehetabel, the daughter of
Matred, the daughter of Mezahab. **40** And these [are]
the names of the dukes [that came] of Esau, according
to their families, after their places, by their names; duke
Timnah, duke Alvah, duke Jetheth, **41** Duke Aholibamah,
duke Elah, duke Pinon, **42** Duke Kenaz, duke Teman,
duke Mibzar, **43** Duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these [be]
the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the
land of their possession: he [is] Esau the father of the
Edomites.

37 And Jacob dwelt in the land wherein his father was
a stranger, in the land of Canaan. **2** These [are]
the generations of Jacob. Joseph, [being] seventeen
years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and
the lad [was] with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons
of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought unto
his father their evil report. **3** Now Israel loved Joseph
more than all his children, because he [was] the son of
his old age: and he made him a coat of [many] colours.
4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him
more than all his brethren, they hated him, and could not
speak peaceably unto him. **5** And Joseph dreamed a
dream, and he told [it] his brethren: and they hated him
yet the more. **6** And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you,
this dream which I have dreamed: **7** For, behold, we
[were] binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf
arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves
stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf. **8**
And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign
over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us?
And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for
his words. **9** And he dreamed yet another dream, and
told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a
dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and
the eleven stars made obeisance to me. **10** And he
told [it] to his father, and to his brethren: and his father
rebuked him, and said unto him, What [is] this dream
that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy
brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to
the earth? **11** And his brethren envied him; but his father
observed the saying. **12** And his brethren went to feed
their father's flock in Shechem. **13** And Israel said unto
Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed [the flock] in Shechem?
come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to
him, Here [am I]. **14** And he said to him, Go, I pray thee,
see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with
the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him
out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem.
15 And a certain man found him, and, behold, [he was]
wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying,
What seekest thou? **16** And he said, I seek my brethren:
tell me, I pray thee, where they feed [their flocks]. **17**
And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard
them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after
his brethren, and found them in Dothan. **18** And when
they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto
them, they conspired against him to slay him. **19** And
they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer cometh.
20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast
him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath
devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his
dreams. **21** And Reuben heard [it], and he delivered him
out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him. **22** And
Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, [but] cast him
into this pit that [is] in the wilderness, and lay no hand
upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to
deliver him to his father again. **23** And it came to pass,
when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they
stript Joseph out of his coat, [his] coat of [many] colours
that [was] on him; **24** And they took him, and cast him
into a pit: and the pit [was] empty, [there was] no water
in it. **25** And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted
up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of
Ishmeelites came from Gilead with their camels bearing
spicery and balm and myrrh, going to carry [it] down to
Egypt. **26** And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit
[is it] if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood? **27**
Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmeelites, and let
not our hand be upon him; for he [is] our brother [and]
our flesh. And his brethren were content. **28** Then there
passed by Midianites merchantmen; and they drew and
lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the
Ishmeelites for twenty [pieces] of silver: and they brought
Joseph into Egypt. **29** And Reuben returned unto the pit;
and, behold, Joseph [was] not in the pit; and he rent his
clothes. **30** And he returned unto his brethren, and said,
The child [is] not; and I, whither shall I go? **31** And they
took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and
dipped the coat in the blood; **32** And they sent the coat
of [many] colours, and they brought [it] to their father;
and said, This have we found: know now whether it [be]
thy son's coat or no. **33** And he knew it, and said, [It is]
my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph
is without doubt rent in pieces. **34** And Jacob rent his
clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned
for his son many days. **35** And all his sons and all his
daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be
comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the grave
unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.
(Sheol h7585) **36** And the Midianites sold him into Egypt
unto Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, [and] captain of
the guard.

38 And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went
down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain

Adullamite, whose name [was] Hirah. **2** And Judah saw
there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name
[was] Shuah; and he took her, and went in unto her. **3**
And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his
name Er. **4** And she conceived again, and bare a son;
and she called his name Onan. **5** And she yet again
conceived, and bare a son; and called his name Shelah:
and he was at Chezib, when she bare him. **6** And Judah
took a wife for Er his firstborn, whose name [was] Tamar.
7 And Er, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of
the LORD; and the LORD slew him. **8** And Judah said
unto Onan, Go in unto thy brother's wife, and marry her,
and raise up seed to thy brother. **9** And Onan knew
that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass,
when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled
[it] on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his
brother. **10** And the thing which he did displeased the
LORD: wherefore he slew him also. **11** Then said Judah
to Tamar his daughter in law, Remain a widow at thy
father's house, till Shelah my son be grown: for he said,
Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren [did]. And
Tamar went and dwelt in her father's house. **12** And
in process of time the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife
died; and Judah was comforted, and went up unto his
sheepshearers to Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the
Adullamite. **13** And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold thy
father in law goeth up to Timnath to shear his sheep.
14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and
covered her with a vail, and wrapped herself, and sat in
an open place, which [is] by the way to Timnath; for she
saw that Shelah was grown, and she was not given unto
him to wife. **15** When Judah saw her, he thought her [to
be] an harlot; because she had covered her face. **16**
And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I
pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not
that she [was] his daughter in law.) And she said, What
wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me? **17**
And he said, I will send [thee] a kid from the flock. And
she said, Wilt thou give [me] a pledge, till thou send [it]?
18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she
said, Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that [is]
in thine hand. And he gave [it] her, and came in unto
her, and she conceived by him. **19** And she arose, and
went away, and laid by her vail from her, and put on
the garments of her widowhood. **20** And Judah sent the
kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive
[his] pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her
not. **21** Then he asked the men of that place, saying,
Where [is] the harlot, that [was] openly by the way side?
And they said, There was no harlot in this [place]. **22**
And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her;
and also the men of the place said, [that] there was no
harlot in this [place]. **23** And Judah said, Let her take
[it] to her, lest we be shamed: behold, I sent this kid,
and thou hast not found her. **24** And it came to pass
about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying,
Tamar thy daughter in law hath played the harlot; and
also, behold, she [is] with child by whoredom. And Judah
said, Bring her forth, and let her be burnt. **25** When she
[was] brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying,
By the man, whose these [are, am] I with child: and she
said, Discern, I pray thee, whose [are] these, the signet,
and bracelets, and staff. **26** And Judah acknowledged
[them], and said, She hath been more righteous than
I; because that I gave her not to Shelah my son. And
he knew her again no more. **27** And it came to pass in
the time of her travail, that, behold, twins [were] in her
womb. **28** And it came to pass, when she travailed, that
[the one] put out [his] hand: and the midwife took and
bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came
out first. **29** And it came to pass, as he drew back his
hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said,
How hast thou broken forth? [this] breach [be] upon thee:
therefore his name was called Pharez. **30** And afterward
came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon
his hand: and his name was called Zarah.

39 And Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and
Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh, captain of the
guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hands of the
Ishmeelites, which had brought him down thither. **2** And
the LORD was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous
man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian.
3 And his master saw that the LORD [was] with him, and
that the LORD made all that he did to prosper in his
hand. **4** And Joseph found grace in his sight, and he
served him: and he made him overseer over his house,
and all [that] he had he put into his hand. **5** And it came
to pass from the time [that] he had made him overseer
in his house, and over all that he had, that the LORD
blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake; and
the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had in
the house, and in the field. **6** And he left all that he
had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not ought he had,
save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph was [a]
goodly [person], and well favoured. **7** And it came to
pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her
eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me. **8** But he
refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my
master wotteth not what [is] with me in the house, and
he hath committed all that he hath to my hand; **9** [There
is] none greater in this house than I; neither hath he
kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou
[art] his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness,
and sin against God? **10** And it came to pass, as she
spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto
her, to lie by her, [or] to be with her. **11** And it came to
pass about this time, that [Joseph] went into the house

to do his business; and [there was] none of the men of
the house there within. 12 And she caught him by his
garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in
her hand, and fled, and got him out. 13 And it came to
pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her
hand, and was fled forth, 14 That she called unto the
men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he
hath brought in an Hebrew unto us to mock us; he came
in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice:
15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my
voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and
fled, and got him out. 16 And she laid up his garment
by her, until his lord came home. 17 And she spake
unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew
servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto
me to mock me: 18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up
my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and
fled out. 19 And it came to pass, when his master heard
the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying,
After this manner did thy servant to me; that his wrath
was kindled. 20 And Joseph's master took him, and put
him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners
[were] bound: and he was there in the prison. 21 But
the LORD was with Joseph, and shewed him mercy,
and gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the
prison. 22 And the keeper of the prison committed to
Joseph's hand all the prisoners that [were] in the prison;
and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer [of it].
23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing [that
was] under his hand; because the LORD was with him,
and [that] which he did, the LORD made [it] to prosper.

40 And it came to pass after these things, [that] the
butler of the king of Egypt and [his] baker had
offended their lord the king of Egypt. 2 And Pharaoh was
wroth against two [of] his officers, against the chief of the
butlers, and against the chief of the bakers. 3 And he put
them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard,
into the prison, the place where Joseph [was] bound.
4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with
them, and he served them: and they continued a season
in ward. 5 And they dreamed a dream both of them,
each man his dream in one night, each man according
to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the
baker of the king of Egypt, which [were] bound in the
prison. 6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning,
and looked upon them, and, behold, they [were] sad. 7
And he asked Pharaoh's officers that [were] with him in
the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore look ye
[so] sadly to day? 8 And they said unto him, We have
dreamed a dream, and [there is] no interpreter of it. And
Joseph said unto them, [Do] not interpretations [belong]
to God? tell me [them], I pray you. 9 And the chief butler
told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream,
behold, a vine [was] before me; 10 And in the vine [were]
three branches: and it [was] as though it budded, [and]
her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought
forth ripe grapes: 11 And Pharaoh's cup [was] in my
hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into
Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand.
12 And Joseph said unto him, This [is] the interpretation
of it: The three branches [are] three days: 13 Yet within
three days shall Pharaoh lift up thine head, and restore
thee unto thy place: and thou shalt deliver Pharaoh's
cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou
wast his butler. 14 But think on me when it shall be well
with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and
make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out
of this house: 15 For indeed I was stolen away out of
the land of the Hebrews: and here also have I done
nothing that they should put me into the dungeon. 16
When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was
good, he said unto Joseph, I also [was] in my dream,
and, behold, [I had] three white baskets on my head: 17
And in the uppermost basket [there was] of all manner of
bakemeats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out
of the basket upon my head. 18 And Joseph answered
and said, This [is] the interpretation thereof: The three
baskets [are] three days: 19 Yet within three days shall
Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang
thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off
thee. 20 And it came to pass the third day, [which was]
Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his
servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler
and of the chief baker among his servants. 21 And he
restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and
he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand: 22 But he hanged
the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them. 23
Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgat
him.

41 And it came to pass at the end of two full years,
that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by
the river. 2 And, behold, there came up out of the river
seven well favoured kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in
a meadow. 3 And, behold, seven other kine came up
after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed;
and stood by the [other] kine upon the brink of the river.
4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the
seven well favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke. 5
And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold,
seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, rank and
good. 6 And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with
the east wind sprung up after them. 7 And the seven thin
ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Pharaoh
awoke, and, behold, [it was] a dream. 8 And it came to
pass in the morning that his spirit was troubled; and he
sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the
wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but

[there was] none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.
9 Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I do
remember my faults this day: **10** Pharaoh was wroth
with his servants, and put me in ward in the captain of
the guard's house, [both] me and the chief baker: **11**
And we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we
dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his
dream. **12** And [there was] there with us a young man,
an Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we
told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams; to each
man according to his dream he did interpret. **13** And it
came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he
restored unto mine office, and him he hanged. **14** Then
Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they brought him
hastily out of the dungeon: and he shaved [himself], and
changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh. **15** And
Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and
[there is] none that can interpret it: and I have heard say
of thee, [that] thou canst understand a dream to interpret
it. **16** And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, [It is] not
in me: God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace. **17**
And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I
stood upon the bank of the river: **18** And, behold, there
came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well
favoured; and they fed in a meadow: **19** And, behold,
seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill
favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the
land of Egypt for badness: **20** And the lean and the ill
favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine: **21** And
when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that
they had eaten them; but they [were] still ill favoured,
as at the beginning. So I awoke. **22** And I saw in my
dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk,
full and good: **23** And, behold, seven ears, withered,
thin, [and] blasted with the east wind, sprung up after
them: **24** And the thin ears devoured the seven good
ears: and I told [this] unto the magicians; but [there was]
none that could declare [it] to me. **25** And Joseph said
unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh [is] one: God hath
shewed Pharaoh what he [is] about to do. **26** The seven
good kine [are] seven years; and the seven good ears
[are] seven years: the dream [is] one. **27** And the seven
thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them [are]
seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the
east wind shall be seven years of famine. **28** This [is] the
thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God [is]
about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh. **29** Behold, there
come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land
of Egypt: **30** And there shall arise after them seven years
of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land
of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land; **31**
And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason
of that famine following; for it [shall be] very grievous.
32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh
twice; [it is] because the thing [is] established by God,
and God will shortly bring it to pass. **33** Now therefore let
Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him
over the land of Egypt. **34** Let Pharaoh do [this], and let
him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth
part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years.
35 And let them gather all the food of those good years
that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh,
and let them keep food in the cities. **36** And that food
shall be for store to the land against the seven years
of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the
land perish not through the famine. **37** And the thing
was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all
his servants. **38** And Pharaoh said unto his servants,
Can we find [such a one] as this [is], a man in whom the
Spirit of God [is]? **39** And Pharaoh said unto Joseph,
Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, [there is]
none so discreet and wise as thou [art:] **40** Thou shalt
be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all
my people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater
than thou. **41** And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I
have set thee over all the land of Egypt. **42** And Pharaoh
took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's
hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and
put a gold chain about his neck; **43** And he made him
to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they
cried before him, Bow the knee: and he made him [ruler]
over all the land of Egypt. **44** And Pharaoh said unto
Joseph, I [am] Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man
lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt. **45** And
Pharaoh called Joseph's name Zaphnath-paaneah; and
he gave him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah
priest of On. And Joseph went out over [all] the land of
Egypt. **46** And Joseph [was] thirty years old when he
stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went
out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout
all the land of Egypt. **47** And in the seven plenteous
years the earth brought forth by handfuls. **48** And he
gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were
in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities:
the food of the field, which [was] round about every city,
laid he up in the same. **49** And Joseph gathered corn as
the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering;
for [it was] without number. **50** And unto Joseph were
born two sons before the years of famine came, which
Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On bare
unto him. **51** And Joseph called the name of the firstborn
Manasseh: For God, [said he], hath made me forget all
my toil, and all my father's house. **52** And the name of
the second called he Ephraim: For God hath caused me
to be fruitful in the land of my affliction. **53** And the seven
years of plenteousness, that was in the land of Egypt,
were ended. **54** And the seven years of dearth began to
come, according as Joseph had said: and the dearth

was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was
bread. **55** And when all the land of Egypt was famished,
the people cried to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said
unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to
you, do. **56** And the famine was over all the face of the
earth: and Joseph opened all the storehouses, and sold
unto the Egyptians; and the famine waxed sore in the
land of Egypt. **57** And all countries came into Egypt to
Joseph for to buy [corn;] because that the famine was
[so] sore in all lands.

42 Now when Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt,
Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one
upon another? **2** And he said, Behold, I have heard that
there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy
for us from thence; that we may live, and not die. **3**
And Joseph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in
Egypt. **4** But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent
not with his brethren; for he said, Lest peradventure
mischief befall him. **5** And the sons of Israel came to buy
[corn] among those that came: for the famine was in
the land of Canaan. **6** And Joseph [was] the governor
over the land, [and] he [it was] that sold to all the people
of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and bowed
down themselves before him [with] their faces to the
earth. **7** And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew
them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake
roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence
come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to
buy food. **8** And Joseph knew his brethren, but they
knew not him. **9** And Joseph remembered the dreams
which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye
[are] spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are
come. **10** And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to
buy food are thy servants come. **11** We [are] all one
man's sons; we [are] true [men], thy servants are no
spies. **12** And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the
nakedness of the land ye are come. **13** And they said,
Thy servants [are] twelve brethren, the sons of one man
in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest [is]
this day with our father, and one [is] not. **14** And Joseph
said unto them, That [is it] that I spake unto you, saying,
Ye [are] spies: **15** Hereby ye shall be proved: By the
life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your
youngest brother come hither. **16** Send one of you, and
let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison,
that your words may be proved, whether [there be any]
truth in you: or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye
[are] spies. **17** And he put them all together into ward
three days. **18** And Joseph said unto them the third
day, This do, and live; [for] I fear God: **19** If ye [be] true
[men], let one of your brethren be bound in the house
of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your
houses: **20** But bring your youngest brother unto me;
so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die.
And they did so. **21** And they said one to another, We
[are] verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw
the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we
would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon
us. **22** And Reuben answered them, saying, Spake I
not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and
ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood is
required. **23** And they knew not that Joseph understood
[them;] for he spake unto them by an interpreter. **24**
And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and
returned to them again, and communed with them, and
took from them Simeon, and bound him before their
eyes. **25** Then Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with
corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack,
and to give them provision for the way: and thus did he
unto them. **26** And they laded their asses with the corn,
and departed thence. **27** And as one of them opened his
sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his
money; for, behold, it [was] in his sack's mouth. **28** And
he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo,
[it is] even in my sack: and their heart failed [them], and
they were afraid, saying one to another, What [is] this
[that] God hath done unto us? **29** And they came unto
Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him
all that befell unto them; saying, **30** The man, [who is]
the lord of the land, spake roughly to us, and took us for
spies of the country. **31** And we said unto him, We [are]
true [men;] we are no spies: **32** We [be] twelve brethren,
sons of our father; one [is] not, and the youngest [is]
this day with our father in the land of Canaan. **33** And
the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby
shall I know that ye [are] true [men;] leave one of your
brethren [here] with me, and take [food for] the famine
of your households, and be gone: **34** And bring your
youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye [are]
no spies, but [that] ye [are] true [men: so] will I deliver
you your brother, and ye shall traffick in the land. **35**
And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that,
behold, every man's bundle of money [was] in his sack:
and when [both] they and their father saw the bundles
of money, they were afraid. **36** And Jacob their father
said unto them, Me have ye bereaved [of my children:]
Joseph [is] not, and Simeon [is] not, and ye will take
Benjamin [away:] all these things are against me. **37**
And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two
sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand,
and I will bring him to thee again. **38** And he said, My
son shall not go down with you; for his brother is dead,
and he is left alone: if mischief befall him by the way in
the which ye go, then shall ye bring down my gray hairs
with sorrow to the grave. **(Sheol h7585)**

43 And the famine [was] sore in the land. **2** And it
came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn

which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said
unto them, Go again, buy us a little food. 3 And Judah
spake unto him, saying, The man did solemnly protest
unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your
brother [be] with you. 4 If thou wilt send our brother with
us, we will go down and buy thee food: 5 But if thou wilt
not send [him], we will not go down: for the man said
unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother
[be] with you. 6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye [so]
ill with me, [as] to tell the man whether ye had yet a
brother? 7 And they said, The man asked us straitly
of our state, and of our kindred, saying, [Is] your father
yet alive? have ye [another] brother? and we told him
according to the tenor of these words: could we certainly
know that he would say, Bring your brother down? 8
And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with
me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not
die, both we, and thou, [and] also our little ones. 9 I will
be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him:
if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee,
then let me bear the blame for ever: 10 For except we
had lingered, surely now we had returned this second
time. 11 And their father Israel said unto them, If [it must
be] so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land
in your vessels, and carry down the man a present, a
little balm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrh, nuts,
and almonds: 12 And take double money in your hand;
and the money that was brought again in the mouth of
your sacks, carry [it] again in your hand; peradventure
it [was] an oversight: 13 Take also your brother, and
arise, go again unto the man: 14 And God Almighty
give you mercy before the man, that he may send away
your other brother, and Benjamin. If I be bereaved [of
my children], I am bereaved. 15 And the men took that
present, and they took double money in their hand,
and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt,
and stood before Joseph. 16 And when Joseph saw
Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house,
Bring [these] men home, and slay, and make ready; for
[these] men shall dine with me at noon. 17 And the man
did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into
Joseph's house. 18 And the men were afraid, because
they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said,
Because of the money that was returned in our sacks
at the first time are we brought in; that he may seek
occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for
bondmen, and our asses. 19 And they came near to the
steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with
him at the door of the house, 20 And said, O sir, we
came indeed down at the first time to buy food: 21 And it
came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened
our sacks, and, behold, [every] man's money [was] in
the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we
have brought it again in our hand. 22 And other money
have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we
cannot tell who put our money in our sacks. 23 And he
said, Peace [be] to you, fear not: your God, and the God
of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks:
I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto
them. 24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's
house, and gave [them] water, and they washed their
feet; and he gave their asses provender. 25 And they
made ready the present against Joseph came at noon:
for they heard that they should eat bread there. 26 And
when Joseph came home, they brought him the present
which [was] in their hand into the house, and bowed
themselves to him to the earth. 27 And he asked them
of [their] welfare, and said, [Is] your father well, the old
man of whom ye spake? [Is] he yet alive? 28 And they
answered, Thy servant our father [is] in good health, he
[is] yet alive. And they bowed down their heads, and
made obeisance. 29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw
his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, [Is] this
your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me? And
he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son. 30 And
Joseph made haste; for his bowels did yearn upon his
brother: and he sought [where] to weep; and he entered
into [his] chamber, and wept there. 31 And he washed
his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said,
Set on bread. 32 And they set on for him by himself, and
for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which
did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians
might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that [is] an
abomination unto the Egyptians. 33 And they sat before
him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the
youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled
one at another. 34 And he took [and sent] messes unto
them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was five
times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and
were merry with him.

44 And he commanded the steward of his house,
saying, Fill the men's sacks [with] food, as much
as they can carry, and put every man's money in his
sack's mouth. 2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the
sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And
he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken. 3
As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent
away, they and their asses. 4 [And] when they were
gone out of the city, [and] not [yet] far off, Joseph said
unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when
thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have
ye rewarded evil for good? 5 [Is] not this [it] in which
my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he divineth? ye
have done evil in so doing. 6 And he overtook them,
and he spake unto them these same words. 7 And they
said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words?
God forbid that thy servants should do according to
this thing: 8 Behold, the money, which we found in our

sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the
land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy
lord's house silver or gold? 9 With whomsoever of thy
servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will
be my lord's bondmen. 10 And he said, Now also [let]
it [be] according unto your words: he with whom it is
found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless. 11
Then they speedily took down every man his sack to
the ground, and opened every man his sack. 12 And
he searched, [and] began at the eldest, and left at the
youngest: and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.
13 Then they rent their clothes, and laded every man
his ass, and returned to the city. 14 And Judah and his
brethren came to Joseph's house; for he [was] yet there:
and they fell before him on the ground. 15 And Joseph
said unto them, What deed [is] this that ye have done?
wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly divine?
16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord?
what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves?
God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold,
we [are] my lord's servants, both we, and [he] also with
whom the cup is found. 17 And he said, God forbid that I
should do so: [but] the man in whose hand the cup is
found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you
up in peace unto your father. 18 Then Judah came near
unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray
thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine
anger burn against thy servant: for thou [art] even as
Pharaoh. 19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye
a father, or a brother? 20 And we said unto my lord, We
have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age, a
little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of
his mother, and his father loveth him. 21 And thou saidst
unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may
set mine eyes upon him. 22 And we said unto my lord,
The lad cannot leave his father: for [if] he should leave
his father, [his father] would die. 23 And thou saidst unto
thy servants, Except your youngest brother come down
with you, ye shall see my face no more. 24 And it came
to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father,
we told him the words of my lord. 25 And our father said,
Go again, [and] buy us a little food. 26 And we said,
We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us,
then will we go down: for we may not see the man's
face, except our youngest brother [be] with us. 27 And
thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my
wife bare me two [sons:] 28 And the one went out from
me, and I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw
him not since: 29 And if ye take this also from me, and
mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs
with sorrow to the grave. **(Sheol h7585)** 30 Now therefore
when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad [be]
not with us; seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's
life; 31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the
lad [is] not [with us], that he will die: and thy servants
shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father
with sorrow to the grave. **(Sheol h7585)** 32 For thy servant
became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I
bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to
my father for ever. 33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy
servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord;
and let the lad go up with his brethren. 34 For how shall
I go up to my father, and the lad [be] not with me? lest
peradventure I see the evil that shall come on my father.

45 Then Joseph could not refrain himself before all
them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every
man to go out from me. And there stood no man with
him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren.
2 And he wept aloud: and the Egyptians and the house
of Pharaoh heard. 3 And Joseph said unto his brethren,
I [am] Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren
could not answer him; for they were troubled at his
presence. 4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come
near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said,
I [am] Joseph your brother, whom ye sold into Egypt. 5
Now therefore be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves,
that ye sold me hither: for God did send me before you
to preserve life. 6 For these two years [hath] the famine
[been] in the land: and yet [there are] five years, in the
which [there shall] neither [be] earing nor harvest. 7 And
God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity in
the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.
8 So now [it was] not you [that] sent me hither, but God:
and he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all
his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt. 9
Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him,
Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all
Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not: 10 And thou shalt
dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto
me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children,
and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:
11 And there will I nourish thee; for yet [there are] five
years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all
that thou hast, come to poverty. 12 And, behold, your
eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that [it
is] my mouth that speaketh unto you. 13 And ye shall tell
my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have
seen; and ye shall haste and bring down my father hither.
14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and
wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck. 15 Moreover
he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and
after that his brethren talked with him. 16 And the fame
thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's
brethren are come: and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his
servants. 17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto
thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get
you unto the land of Canaan; 18 And take your father
and your households, and come unto me: and I will give

you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the
fat of the land. 19 Now thou art commanded, this do
ye; take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your
little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and
come. 20 Also regard not your stuff; for the good of all
the land of Egypt [is] yours. 21 And the children of Israel
did so: and Joseph gave them wagons, according to the
commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for
the way. 22 To all of them he gave each man changes of
raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred [pieces]
of silver, and five changes of raiment. 23 And to his
father he sent after this [manner;] ten asses laden with
the good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with
corn and bread and meat for his father by the way. 24
So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and
he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.
25 And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the
land of Canaan unto Jacob their father, 26 And told him,
saying, Joseph [is] yet alive, and he [is] governor over
all the land of Egypt. And Jacob's heart fainted, for he
believed them not. 27 And they told him all the words of
Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw
the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the
spirit of Jacob their father revived: 28 And Israel said, [It
is] enough; Joseph my son [is] yet alive: I will go and
see him before I die.

46 And Israel took his journey with all that he had,
and came to Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices
unto the God of his father Isaac. 2 And God spake unto
Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob.
And he said, Here [am] I. 3 And he said, I [am] God, the
God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I
will there make of thee a great nation: 4 I will go down
with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee
up [again:] and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine
eyes. 5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the
sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little
ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Pharaoh had
sent to carry him. 6 And they took their cattle, and their
goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and
came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him: 7 His
sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and
his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him
into Egypt. 8 And these [are] the names of the children
of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons:
Reuben, Jacob's firstborn. 9 And the sons of Reuben;
Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi. 10 And the
sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and
Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish
woman. 11 And the sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and
Merari. 12 And the sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and
Shelah, and Pharez, and Zerah: but Er and Onan died
in the land of Canaan. And the sons of Pharez were
Hezron and Hamul. 13 And the sons of Issachar; Tola,
and Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron. 14 And the sons of
Zebulun; Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel. 15 These [be]
the sons of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in Padan-
aram, with his daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons
and his daughters [were] thirty and three. 16 And the
sons of Gad; Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri,
and Arodi, and Areli. 17 And the sons of Asher; Jimnah,
and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister:
and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel. 18 These
[are] the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his
daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob, [even] sixteen
souls. 19 The sons of Rachel Jacob's wife; Joseph,
and Benjamin. 20 And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt
were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the
daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On bare unto him. 21
And the sons of Benjamin [were] Belah, and Becher, and
Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, Muppim, and
Huppim, and Ard. 22 These [are] the sons of Rachel,
which were born to Jacob: all the souls [were] fourteen.
23 And the sons of Dan; Hushim. 24 And the sons of
Naphtali; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem. 25
These [are] the sons of Bilhah, which Laban gave unto
Rachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all
the souls [were] seven. 26 All the souls that came with
Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides
Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls [were] threescore and
six; 27 And the sons of Joseph, which were born him in
Egypt, [were] two souls: all the souls of the house of
Jacob, which came into Egypt, [were] threescore and
ten. 28 And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to
direct his face unto Goshen; and they came into the
land of Goshen. 29 And Joseph made ready his chariot,
and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen, and
presented himself unto him; and he fell on his neck, and
wept on his neck a good while. 30 And Israel said unto
Joseph, Now let me die, since I have seen thy face,
because thou [art] yet alive. 31 And Joseph said unto his
brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and
shew Pharaoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my
father's house, which [were] in the land of Canaan, are
come unto me; 32 And the men [are] shepherds, for their
trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought
their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have. 33
And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you,
and shall say, What [is] your occupation? 34 That ye
shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle
from our youth even until now, both we, [and] also our
fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for
every shepherd [is] an abomination unto the Egyptians.

47 Then Joseph came and told Pharaoh, and said,
My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and
their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the
land of Canaan; and, behold, they [are] in the land of
Goshen. 2 And he took some of his brethren, [even] five

men, and presented them unto Pharaoh. 3 And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, What [is] your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants [are] shepherds, both we, [and] also our fathers. 4 They said moreover unto Pharaoh, For to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; for the famine [is] sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen. 5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee: 6 The land of Egypt [is] before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest [any] men of activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle. 7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob blessed Pharaoh. 8 And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, How old [art] thou? 9 And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my pilgrimage [are] an hundred and thirty years: few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage. 10 And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh. 11 And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded. 12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, according to [their] families. 13 And [there was] no bread in all the land; for the famine [was] very sore, so that the land of Egypt and [all] the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine. 14 And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house. 15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth. 16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail. 17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread [in exchange] for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year. 18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide [it] from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands: 19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give [us] seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate. 20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's. 21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from [one] end of the borders of Egypt even to the [other] end thereof. 22 Only the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion [assigned them] of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands. 23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, [here is] seed for you, and ye shall sow the land. 24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth [part] unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones. 25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants. 26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, [that] Pharaoh should have the fifth [part;] except the land of the priests only, [which] became not Pharaoh's. 27 And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and grew, and multiplied exceedingly. 28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so the whole age of Jacob was an hundred forty and seven years. 29 And the time drew nigh that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt: 30 But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said. 31 And he said, Swear unto me. And he sware unto him. And Israel bowed himself upon the bed's head.

48 And it came to pass after these things, that [one] told Joseph, Behold, thy father [is] sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim. 2 And [one] told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed. 3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me, 4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee [for] an everlasting possession. 5 And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, [are] mine; as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine. 6 And thy issue, which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, [and] shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance. 7 And as for me, when I came from Padan, Rachel died by me in

the land of Canaan in the way, when yet [there was]
but a little way to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her
there in the way of Ephrath; the same [is] Beth-lehem. **8**
And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who [are]
these? **9** And Joseph said unto his father, They [are] my
sons, whom God hath given me in this [place]. And he
said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless
them. **10** Now the eyes of Israel were dim for age, [so
that] he could not see. And he brought them near unto
him; and he kissed them, and embraced them. **11** And
Israel said unto Joseph, I had not thought to see thy
face: and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed. **12**
And Joseph brought them out from between his knees,
and he bowed himself with his face to the earth. **13**
And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand
toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand
toward Israel's right hand, and brought [them] near unto
him. **14** And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid
[it] upon Ephraim's head, who [was] the younger, and
his left hand upon Manasseh's head, guiding his hands
wittingly; for Manasseh [was] the firstborn. **15** And he
blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers
Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all
my life long unto this day, **16** The Angel which redeemed
me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be
named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham
and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst
of the earth. **17** And when Joseph saw that his father laid
his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased
him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from
Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head. **18** And Joseph
said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this [is] the
firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head. **19** And his
father refused, and said, I know [it], my son, I know [it:]
he also shall become a people, and he also shall be
great: but truly his younger brother shall be greater than
he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations.
20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall
Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as
Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh. **21**
And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but God shall
be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your
fathers. **22** Moreover I have given to thee one portion
above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the
Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

49 And Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather
yourselves together, that I may tell you [that] which
shall befall you in the last days. **2** Gather yourselves
together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken unto
Israel your father. **3** Reuben, thou [art] my firstborn, my
might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency
of dignity, and the excellency of power: **4** Unstable as
water, thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to
thy father's bed; then defiledst thou [it:] he went up to
my couch. **5** Simeon and Levi [are] brethren; instruments
of cruelty [are in] their habitations. **6** O my soul, come
not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine
honour, be not thou united: for in their anger they slew
a man, and in their selfwill they digged down a wall.
7 Cursed [be] their anger, for [it was] fierce; and their
wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and
scatter them in Israel. **8** Judah, thou [art he] whom thy
brethren shall praise: thy hand [shall be] in the neck
of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down
before thee. **9** Judah [is] a lion's whelp: from the prey,
my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he couched
as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up? **10**
The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver
from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him
[shall] the gathering of the people [be]. **11** Binding his
foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice
vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in
the blood of grapes: **12** His eyes [shall be] red with wine,
and his teeth white with milk. **13** Zebulun shall dwell at
the haven of the sea; and he [shall be] for an haven of
ships; and his border [shall be] unto Zidon. **14** Issachar
[is] a strong ass couching down between two burdens:
15 And he saw that rest [was] good, and the land that
[it was] pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and
became a servant unto tribute. **16** Dan shall judge his
people, as one of the tribes of Israel. **17** Dan shall be a
serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the
horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward. **18** I
have waited for thy salvation, O LORD. **19** Gad, a troop
shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.
20 Out of Asher his bread [shall be] fat, and he shall yield
royal dainties. **21** Naphtali [is] a hind let loose: he giveth
goodly words. **22** Joseph [is] a fruitful bough, [even]
a fruitful bough by a well; [whose] branches run over
the wall: **23** The archers have sorely grieved him, and
shot [at him], and hated him: **24** But his bow abode in
strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by
the hands of the mighty [God] of Jacob; (from thence [is]
the shepherd, the stone of Israel:) **25** [Even] by the God
of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty,
who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above,
blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the
breasts, and of the womb: **26** The blessings of thy father
have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors
unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall
be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head
of him that was separate from his brethren. **27** Benjamin
shall ravin [as] a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the
prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil. **28** All these
[are] the twelve tribes of Israel: and this [is it] that their
father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one
according to his blessing he blessed them. **29** And he
charged them, and said unto them, I am to be gathered

unto my people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that
[is] in the field of Ephron the Hittite, **30** In the cave that
[is] in the field of Machpelah, which [is] before Mamre, in
the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought with the field
of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace.
31 There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there
they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I
buried Leah. **32** The purchase of the field and of the
cave that [is] therein [was] from the children of Heth. **33**
And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his
sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded
up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.

50 And Joseph fell upon his father's face, and
wept upon him, and kissed him. **2** And Joseph
commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his
father: and the physicians embalmed Israel. **3** And forty
days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of
those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians mourned
for him threescore and ten days. **4** And when the days of
his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of
Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes,
speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying, **5** My
father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave
which I have digged for me in the land of Canaan, there
shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray
thee, and bury my father, and I will come again. **6** And
Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as
he made thee swear. **7** And Joseph went up to bury
his father: and with him went up all the servants of
Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of
the land of Egypt, **8** And all the house of Joseph, and his
brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones,
and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of
Goshen. **9** And there went up with him both chariots
and horsemen: and it was a very great company. **10**
And they came to the threshingfloor of Atad, which [is]
beyond Jordan, and there they mourned with a great
and very sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for
his father seven days. **11** And when the inhabitants of
the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor
of Atad, they said, This [is] a grievous mourning to the
Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called Abel-
mizraim, which [is] beyond Jordan. **12** And his sons did
unto him according as he commanded them: **13** For his
sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him
in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham
bought with the field for a possession of a buryingplace
of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre. **14** And Joseph
returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that
went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried
his father. **15** And when Joseph's brethren saw that their
father was dead, they said, Joseph will peradventure
hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which
we did unto him. **16** And they sent a messenger unto
Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died,
saying, **17** So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray
thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for
they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive
the trespass of the servants of the God of thy father.
And Joseph wept when they spake unto him. **18** And his
brethren also went and fell down before his face; and
they said, Behold, we [be] thy servants. **19** And Joseph
said unto them, Fear not: for [am] I in the place of God?
20 But as for you, ye thought evil against me; [but] God
meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as [it is] this day, to
save much people alive. **21** Now therefore fear ye not: I
will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted
them, and spake kindly unto them. **22** And Joseph dwelt
in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived an
hundred and ten years. **23** And Joseph saw Ephraim's
children of the third [generation:] the children also of
Machir the son of Manasseh were brought up upon
Joseph's knees. **24** And Joseph said unto his brethren, I
die: and God will surely visit you, and bring you out of
this land unto the land which he sware to Abraham, to
Isaac, and to Jacob. **25** And Joseph took an oath of the
children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and
ye shall carry up my bones from hence. **26** So Joseph
died, [being] an hundred and ten years old: and they
embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

Exodus

1 Now these [are] the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household
came with Jacob. **2** Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah,
3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin, **4** Dan, and Naphtali,
Gad, and Asher. **5** And all the souls that came out of the
loins of Jacob were seventy souls: for Joseph was in
Egypt [already]. **6** And Joseph died, and all his brethren,
and all that generation. **7** And the children of Israel were
fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and
waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with
them. **8** Now there arose up a new king over Egypt,
which knew not Joseph. **9** And he said unto his people,
Behold, the people of the children of Israel [are] more
and mightier than we: **10** Come on, let us deal wisely with
them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when
there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies,
and fight against us, and [so] get them up out of the
land. **11** Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to
afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh
treasure cities, Pithom and Raamses. **12** But the more
they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew.
And they were grieved because of the children of Israel.
13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve
with rigour: **14** And they made their lives bitter with hard
bondage, in morter, and in brick, and in all manner of
service in the field: all their service, wherein they made
them serve, [was] with rigour. **15** And the king of Egypt
spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the
one [was] Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah: **16**
And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the
Hebrew women, and see [them] upon the stools; if it [be]
a son, then ye shall kill him: but if it [be] a daughter,
then she shall live. **17** But the midwives feared God,
and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but
saved the men children alive. **18** And the king of Egypt
called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have
ye done this thing, and have saved the men children
alive? **19** And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because
the Hebrew women [are] not as the Egyptian women;
for they [are] lively, and are delivered ere the midwives
come in unto them. **20** Therefore God dealt well with the
midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very
mighty. **21** And it came to pass, because the midwives
feared God, that he made them houses. **22** And Pharaoh
charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye
shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save
alive.

2 And there went a man of the house of Levi, and
took [to wife] a daughter of Levi. **2** And the woman
conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that
he [was a] goodly [child], she hid him three months. **3**
And when she could not longer hide him, she took for
him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and
with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid [it]
in the flags by the river's brink. **4** And his sister stood
afar off, to wit what would be done to him. **5** And the
daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash [herself] at the
river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side;
and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent
her maid to fetch it. **6** And when she had opened [it],
she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she
had compassion on him, and said, This [is one] of the
Hebrews' children. **7** Then said his sister to Pharaoh's
daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the
Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?
8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid
went and called the child's mother. **9** And Pharaoh's
daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it
for me, and I will give [thee] thy wages. And the woman
took the child, and nursed it. **10** And the child grew,
and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he
became her son. And she called his name Moses: and
she said, Because I drew him out of the water. **11** And it
came to pass in those days, when Moses was grown,
that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their
burdens: and he spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew,
one of his brethren. **12** And he looked this way and
that way, and when he saw that [there was] no man,
he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand. **13** And
when he went out the second day, behold, two men of
the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that
did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow? **14**
And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge
over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the
Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely this thing
is known. **15** Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he
sought to slay Moses. But Moses fled from the face
of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian: and he
sat down by a well. **16** Now the priest of Midian had
seven daughters: and they came and drew [water], and
filled the troughs to water their father's flock. **17** And the
shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood
up and helped them, and watered their flock. **18** And
when they came to Reuel their father, he said, How [is it
that] ye are come so soon to day? **19** And they said, An
Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds,
and also drew [water] enough for us, and watered the
flock. **20** And he said unto his daughters, And where
[is] he? why [is] it [that] ye have left the man? call him,
that he may eat bread. **21** And Moses was content to
dwell with the man: and he gave Moses Zipporah his
daughter. **22** And she bare [him] a son, and he called his
name Gershom: for he said, I have been a stranger in a
strange land. **23** And it came to pass in process of time,
that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel

sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and
their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.
24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembered
his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.
25 And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God
had respect unto [them].

3 Now Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father in
law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the
backside of the desert, and came to the mountain of
God, [even] to Horeb. **2** And the angel of the LORD
appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a
bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with
fire, and the bush [was] not consumed. **3** And Moses
said, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why
the bush is not burnt. **4** And when the LORD saw that
he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the
midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said,
Here [am] I. **5** And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put
off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon
thou standest [is] holy ground. **6** Moreover he said, I
[am] the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the
God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid
his face; for he was afraid to look upon God. **7** And the
LORD said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people
which [are] in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason
of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows; **8** And I
am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the
Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a
good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and
honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites,
and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites,
and the Jebusites. **9** Now therefore, behold, the cry of
the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also
seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress
them. **10** Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto
Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the
children of Israel out of Egypt. **11** And Moses said unto
God, Who [am] I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that
I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?
12 And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this
[shall be] a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When
thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall
serve God upon this mountain. **13** And Moses said unto
God, Behold, [when] I come unto the children of Israel,
and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath
sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What [is] his
name? what shall I say unto them? **14** And God said
unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt
thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me
unto you. **15** And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus
shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The LORD
God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of
Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this
[is] my name for ever, and this [is] my memorial unto
all generations. **16** Go, and gather the elders of Israel
together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your
fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob,
appeared unto me, saying, I have surely visited you,
and [seen] that which is done to you in Egypt: **17** And I
have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt
unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the
Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the
Jebusites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey. **18**
And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come,
thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and
ye shall say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews
hath met with us: and now let us go, we beseech thee,
three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may
sacrifice to the LORD our God. **19** And I am sure that
the king of Egypt will not let you go, no, not by a mighty
hand. **20** And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt
with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof:
and after that he will let you go. **21** And I will give this
people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall
come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:
22 But every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and
of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and
jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put [them] upon
your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall spoil
the Egyptians.

4 And Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will
not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they
will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee. **2** And
the LORD said unto him, What [is] that in thine hand?
And he said, A rod. **3** And he said, Cast it on the ground.
And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent;
and Moses fled from before it. **4** And the LORD said unto
Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And
he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod
in his hand: **5** That they may believe that the LORD God
of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac,
and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee. **6** And
the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand
into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and
when he took it out, behold, his hand [was] leprous as
snow. **7** And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom
again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and
plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, it was turned
again as his [other] flesh. **8** And it shall come to pass, if
they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of
the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter
sign. **9** And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe
also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice,
that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour [it]
upon the dry [land:] and the water which thou takest out
of the river shall become blood upon the dry [land]. **10**

And Moses said unto the LORD, O my Lord, I [am] not
eloquent, neither heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken
unto thy servant: but I [am] slow of speech, and of a slow
tongue. 11 And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made
man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the
seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD? 12 Now
therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee
what thou shalt say. 13 And he said, O my Lord, send, I
pray thee, by the hand [of him whom] thou wilt send. 14
And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses,
and he said, [Is] not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know
that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh
forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be
glad in his heart. 15 And thou shalt speak unto him, and
put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and
with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do. 16
And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he
shall be, [even] he shall be to thee instead of a mouth,
and thou shalt be to him instead of God. 17 And thou
shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt
do signs. 18 And Moses went and returned to Jethro
his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray
thee, and return unto my brethren which [are] in Egypt,
and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to
Moses, Go in peace. 19 And the LORD said unto Moses
in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for all the men are dead
which sought thy life. 20 And Moses took his wife and
his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to
the land of Egypt: and Moses took the rod of God in his
hand. 21 And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou
goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those
wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand:
but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people
go. 22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the
LORD, Israel [is] my son, [even] my firstborn: 23 And I
say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me:
and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy
son, [even] thy firstborn. 24 And it came to pass by the
way in the inn, that the LORD met him, and sought to
kill him. 25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut
off the foreskin of her son, and cast [it] at his feet, and
said, Surely a bloody husband [art] thou to me. 26 So
he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband [thou
art], because of the circumcision. 27 And the LORD
said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness to meet Moses.
And he went, and met him in the mount of God, and
kissed him. 28 And Moses told Aaron all the words of the
LORD who had sent him, and all the signs which he had
commanded him. 29 And Moses and Aaron went and
gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel:
30 And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had
spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of
the people. 31 And the people believed: and when they
heard that the LORD had visited the children of Israel,
and that he had looked upon their affliction, then they
bowed their heads and worshipped.

5 And afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told
Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my
people go, that they may hold a feast unto me in the
wilderness. 2 And Pharaoh said, Who [is] the LORD,
that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not
the LORD, neither will I let Israel go. 3 And they said,
The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go,
we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and
sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us
with pestilence, or with the sword. 4 And the king of
Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and
Aaron, let the people from their works? get you unto
your burdens. 5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people
of the land now [are] many, and ye make them rest from
their burdens. 6 And Pharaoh commanded the same
day the taskmasters of the people, and their officers,
saying, 7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to
make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw
for themselves. 8 And the tale of the bricks, which they
did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not
diminish [ought] thereof: for they [be] idle; therefore they
cry, saying, Let us go [and] sacrifice to our God. 9 Let
there more work be laid upon the men, that they may
labour therein; and let them not regard vain words. 10
And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their
officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith
Pharaoh, I will not give you straw. 11 Go ye, get you
straw where ye can find it: yet not ought of your work
shall be diminished. 12 So the people were scattered
abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble
instead of straw. 13 And the taskmasters hasted [them],
saying, Fulfil your works, [your] daily tasks, as when
there was straw. 14 And the officers of the children of
Israel, which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them,
were beaten, [and] demanded, Wherefore have ye not
fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to
day, as heretofore? 15 Then the officers of the children of
Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore
dealest thou thus with thy servants? 16 There is no straw
given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick:
and, behold, thy servants [are] beaten; but the fault [is]
in thine own people. 17 But he said, Ye [are] idle, [ye
are] idle: therefore ye say, Let us go [and] do sacrifice to
the LORD. 18 Go therefore now, [and] work; for there
shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale
of bricks. 19 And the officers of the children of Israel did
see [that] they [were] in evil [case], after it was said, Ye
shall not minish [ought] from your bricks of your daily
task. 20 And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in
the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh: 21 And they
said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge;
because ye have made our savour to be abhorred in the

eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put
a sword in their hand to slay us. 22 And Moses returned
unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou [so]
evil entreated this people? why [is] it [that] thou hast sent
me? 23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy
name, he hath done evil to this people; neither hast thou
delivered thy people at all.

6 Then the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see
what I will do to Pharaoh: for with a strong hand shall
he let them go, and with a strong hand shall he drive
them out of his land. 2 And God spake unto Moses, and
said unto him, I [am] the LORD: 3 And I appeared unto
Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by [the name
of] God Almighty, but by my name JEHOVAH was I
not known to them. 4 And I have also established my
covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan,
the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.
5 And I have also heard the groaning of the children of
Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have
remembered my covenant. 6 Wherefore say unto the
children of Israel, I [am] the LORD, and I will bring you
out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will
rid you out of their bondage, and I will redeem you with a
stretched out arm, and with great judgments: 7 And I
will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you
a God: and ye shall know that I [am] the LORD your
God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of
the Egyptians. 8 And I will bring you in unto the land,
concerning the which I did swear to give it to Abraham,
to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give it you for an
heritage: I [am] the LORD. 9 And Moses spake so unto
the children of Israel: but they hearkened not unto Moses
for anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage. 10 And
the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 11 Go in, speak
unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of
Israel go out of his land. 12 And Moses spake before
the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have
not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear
me, who [am] of uncircumcised lips? 13 And the LORD
spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a
charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king
of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of
Egypt. 14 These [be] the heads of their fathers' houses:
The sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch,
and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these [be] the families
of Reuben. 15 And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and
Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the
son of a Canaanitish woman: these [are] the families
of Simeon. 16 And these [are] the names of the sons
of Levi according to their generations; Gershon, and
Kohath, and Merari: and the years of the life of Levi
[were] an hundred thirty and seven years. 17 The sons of
Gershon; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families. 18
And the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron,
and Uzziel: and the years of the life of Kohath [were]
an hundred thirty and three years. 19 And the sons of
Merari; Mahali and Mushi: these [are] the families of Levi
according to their generations. 20 And Amram took him
Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him
Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram
[were] an hundred and thirty and seven years. 21 And
the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri. 22 And
the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri. 23
And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab,
sister of Naashon, to wife; and she bare him Nadab,
and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. 24 And the sons of
Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph: these [are]
the families of the Korhites. 25 And Eleazar Aaron's
son took him [one] of the daughters of Putiel to wife;
and she bare him Phinehas: these [are] the heads of
the fathers of the Levites according to their families. 26
These [are] that Aaron and Moses, to whom the LORD
said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of
Egypt according to their armies. 27 These [are] they
which spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the
children of Israel from Egypt: these [are] that Moses and
Aaron. 28 And it came to pass on the day [when] the
LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt, 29 That
the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, I [am] the LORD:
speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say
unto thee. 30 And Moses said before the LORD, Behold,
I [am] of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh
hearken unto me?

7 And the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made
thee a god to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall
be thy prophet. 2 Thou shalt speak all that I command
thee: and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh,
that he send the children of Israel out of his land. 3 And
I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs
and my wonders in the land of Egypt. 4 But Pharaoh
shall not hearken unto you, that I may lay my hand upon
Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, [and] my people
the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great
judgments. 5 And the Egyptians shall know that I [am]
the LORD, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt,
and bring out the children of Israel from among them. 6
And Moses and Aaron did as the LORD commanded
them, so did they. 7 And Moses [was] fourscore years
old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when
they spake unto Pharaoh. 8 And the LORD spake unto
Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 9 When Pharaoh shall
speak unto you, saying, Shew a miracle for you: then
thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast [it]
before Pharaoh, [and] it shall become a serpent. 10 And
Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so
as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down
his rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it
became a serpent. 11 Then Pharaoh also called the wise

men and the sorcerers: now the magicians of Egypt,
they also did in like manner with their enchantments. **12**
For they cast down every man his rod, and they became
serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods. **13**
And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened
not unto them; as the LORD had said. **14** And the LORD
said unto Moses, Pharaoh's heart [is] hardened, he
refuseth to let the people go. **15** Get thee unto Pharaoh
in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and
thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come;
and the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou
take in thine hand. **16** And thou shalt say unto him, The
LORD God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee,
saying, Let my people go, that they may serve me in
the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not
hear. **17** Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalt know
that I [am] the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod
that [is] in mine hand upon the waters which [are] in the
river, and they shall be turned to blood. **18** And the fish
that [is] in the river shall die, and the river shall stink;
and the Egyptians shall lothe to drink of the water of the
river. **19** And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto
Aaron, Take thy rod, and stretch out thine hand upon the
waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers,
and upon their ponds, and upon all their pools of water,
that they may become blood; and [that] there may be
blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in [vessels
of] wood, and in [vessels of] stone. **20** And Moses and
Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he lifted up
the rod, and smote the waters that [were] in the river, in
the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants;
and all the waters that [were] in the river were turned
to blood. **21** And the fish that [was] in the river died;
and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of
the water of the river; and there was blood throughout
all the land of Egypt. **22** And the magicians of Egypt
did so with their enchantments: and Pharaoh's heart
was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the
LORD had said. **23** And Pharaoh turned and went into
his house, neither did he set his heart to this also. **24**
And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for
water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the
river. **25** And seven days were fulfilled, after that the
LORD had smitten the river.

8 And the LORD spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharaoh,
and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my
people go, that they may serve me. **2** And if thou refuse
to let [them] go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with
frogs: **3** And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly,
which shall go up and come into thine house, and into
thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house
of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine
ovens, and into thy kneadingtroughs: **4** And the frogs
shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and
upon all thy servants. **5** And the LORD spake unto
Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with
thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the
ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of
Egypt. **6** And Aaron stretched out his hand over the
waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up, and covered
the land of Egypt. **7** And the magicians did so with their
enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of
Egypt. **8** Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and
said, Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs
from me, and from my people; and I will let the people
go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD. **9** And
Moses said unto Pharaoh, Glory over me: when shall I
intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people,
to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, [that] they
may remain in the river only? **10** And he said, To morrow.
And he said, [Be it] according to thy word: that thou
mayest know that [there is] none like unto the LORD our
God. **11** And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from
thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people;
they shall remain in the river only. **12** And Moses and
Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses cried unto
the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought
against Pharaoh. **13** And the LORD did according to the
word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses,
out of the villages, and out of the fields. **14** And they
gathered them together upon heaps: and the land stank.
15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was respite, he
hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the
LORD had said. **16** And the LORD said unto Moses, Say
unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of
the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land
of Egypt. **17** And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his
hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it
became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land
became lice throughout all the land of Egypt. **18** And
the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring
forth lice, but they could not: so there were lice upon
man, and upon beast. **19** Then the magicians said unto
Pharaoh, This [is] the finger of God: and Pharaoh's heart
was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the
LORD had said. **20** And the LORD said unto Moses,
Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh;
lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus
saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve
me. **21** Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold,
I will send swarms [of flies] upon thee, and upon thy
servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and
the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms [of
flies], and also the ground whereon they [are]. **22** And I
will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my
people dwell, that no swarms [of flies] shall be there; to
the end thou mayest know that I [am] the LORD in the
midst of the earth. **23** And I will put a division between

my people and thy people: to morrow shall this sign be.
24 And the LORD did so; and there came a grievous
swarm [of flies] into the house of Pharaoh, and [into]
his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the
land was corrupted by reason of the swarm [of flies].
25 And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and
said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land. 26 And
Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice
the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God:
lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians
before their eyes, and will they not stone us? 27 We will
go three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice
to the LORD our God, as he shall command us. 28 And
Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to
the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not
go very far away: intreat for me. 29 And Moses said,
Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD
that the swarms [of flies] may depart from Pharaoh,
from his servants, and from his people, to morrow: but
let not Pharaoh deal deceitfully any more in not letting
the people go to sacrifice to the LORD. 30 And Moses
went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD. 31 And
the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he
removed the swarms [of flies] from Pharaoh, from his
servants, and from his people; there remained not one.
32 And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also,
neither would he let the people go.

9 Then the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh,
and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the
Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. 2
For if thou refuse to let [them] go, and wilt hold them still,
3 Behold, the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which
[is] in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon
the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: [there
shall be] a very grievous murrain. 4 And the LORD shall
sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt:
and there shall nothing die of all [that is] the children's of
Israel. 5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To
morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land. 6 And
the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and all the cattle
of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel
died not one. 7 And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there
was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And the
heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the
people go. 8 And the LORD said unto Moses and unto
Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace,
and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight
of Pharaoh. 9 And it shall become small dust in all the
land of Egypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth [with]
blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land
of Egypt. 10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and
stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward
heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth [with] blains
upon man, and upon beast. 11 And the magicians could
not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil
was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians. 12
And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he
hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken unto
Moses. 13 And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up
early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say
unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let
my people go, that they may serve me. 14 For I will at
this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon
thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest
know that [there is] none like me in all the earth. 15 For
now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and
thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from
the earth. 16 And in very deed for this [cause] have I
raised thee up, for to shew [in] thee my power; and that
my name may be declared throughout all the earth. 17
As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou
wilt not let them go? 18 Behold, to morrow about this
time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as
hath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof even
until now. 19 Send therefore now, [and] gather thy cattle,
and all that thou hast in the field; [for upon] every man
and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall
not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon
them, and they shall die. 20 He that feared the word of
the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his
servants and his cattle flee into the houses: 21 And he
that regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants
and his cattle in the field. 22 And the LORD said unto
Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that
there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and
upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout
the land of Egypt. 23 And Moses stretched forth his rod
toward heaven: and the LORD sent thunder and hail,
and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD
rained hail upon the land of Egypt. 24 So there was hail,
and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as
there was none like it in all the land of Egypt since it
became a nation. 25 And the hail smote throughout all
the land of Egypt all that [was] in the field, both man
and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field,
and brake every tree of the field. 26 Only in the land of
Goshen, where the children of Israel [were], was there
no hail. 27 And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and
Aaron, and said unto them, I have sinned this time: the
LORD [is] righteous, and I and my people [are] wicked.
28 Intreat the LORD (for [it is] enough) that there be no
[more] mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go,
and ye shall stay no longer. 29 And Moses said unto
him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread
abroad my hands unto the LORD; [and] the thunder shall
cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou
mayest know how that the earth [is] the LORD's. 30 But

as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet
fear the LORD God. **31** And the flax and the barley was
smitten: for the barley [was] in the ear, and the flax [was]
bolled. **32** But the wheat and the rie were not smitten: for
they [were] not grown up. **33** And Moses went out of
the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands
unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and
the rain was not poured upon the earth. **34** And when
Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders
were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his
heart, he and his servants. **35** And the heart of Pharaoh
was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel
go; as the LORD had spoken by Moses.

10 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto
Pharaoh: for I have hardened his heart, and the
heart of his servants, that I might shew these my signs
before him: **2** And that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy
son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in
Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them;
that ye may know how that I [am] the LORD. **3** And
Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto
him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, How
long wilt thou refuse to humble thyself before me? let my
people go, that they may serve me. **4** Else, if thou refuse
to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the
locusts into thy coast: **5** And they shall cover the face of
the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and
they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which
remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree
which groweth for you out of the field: **6** And they shall fill
thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the
houses of all the Egyptians; which neither thy fathers,
nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that
they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned
himself, and went out from Pharaoh. **7** And Pharaoh's
servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a
snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the
LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is
destroyed? **8** And Moses and Aaron were brought again
unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the
LORD your God: [but] who [are] they that shall go? **9**
And Moses said, We will go with our young and with
our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our
flocks and with our herds will we go; for we [must hold] a
feast unto the LORD. **10** And he said unto them, Let the
LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little
ones: look [to it;] for evil [is] before you. **11** Not so: go
now ye [that are] men, and serve the LORD; for that ye
did desire. And they were driven out from Pharaoh's
presence. **12** And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch
out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that
they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every
herb of the land, [even] all that the hail hath left. **13** And
Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and
the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that
day, and all [that] night; [and] when it was morning, the
east wind brought the locusts. **14** And the locusts went
up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts
of Egypt: very grievous [were they;] before them there
were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be
such. **15** For they covered the face of the whole earth,
so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every
herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the
hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in
the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land
of Egypt. **16** Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron
in haste; and he said, I have sinned against the LORD
your God, and against you. **17** Now therefore forgive, I
pray thee, my sin only this once, and intreat the LORD
your God, that he may take away from me this death
only. **18** And he went out from Pharaoh, and intreated
the LORD. **19** And the LORD turned a mighty strong
west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them
into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the
coasts of Egypt. **20** But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's
heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.
21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine
hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over
the land of Egypt, even darkness [which] may be felt. **22**
And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and
there was a thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three
days: **23** They saw not one another, neither rose any
from his place for three days: but all the children of Israel
had light in their dwellings. **24** And Pharaoh called unto
Moses, and said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your
flocks and your herds be stayed: let your little ones also
go with you. **25** And Moses said, Thou must give us
also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice
unto the LORD our God. **26** Our cattle also shall go with
us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof
must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know
not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come
thither. **27** But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, and
he would not let them go. **28** And Pharaoh said unto
him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face
no more; for in [that] day thou seest my face thou shalt
die. **29** And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will
see thy face again no more.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, Yet will I bring
one plague [more] upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt;
afterwards he will let you go hence: when he shall let
[you] go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.
2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every
man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her
neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold. **3** And
the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the
Egyptians. Moreover the man Moses [was] very great in
the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and

in the sight of the people. 4 And Moses said, Thus saith
the LORD, About midnight will I go out into the midst of
Egypt: 5 And all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall
die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his
throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that
[is] behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts. 6
And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land
of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be
like it any more. 7 But against any of the children of
Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or
beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a
difference between the Egyptians and Israel. 8 And all
these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow
down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and
all the people that follow thee: and after that I will go
out. And he went out from Pharaoh in a great anger.
9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not
hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied
in the land of Egypt. 10 And Moses and Aaron did all
these wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD hardened
Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of
Israel go out of his land.

12 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the
land of Egypt, saying, 2 This month [shall be] unto
you the beginning of months: it [shall be] the first month
of the year to you. 3 Speak ye unto all the congregation
of Israel, saying, In the tenth [day] of this month they
shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the
house of [their] fathers, a lamb for an house: 4 And if
the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his
neighbour next unto his house take [it] according to the
number of the souls; every man according to his eating
shall make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be
without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take [it]
out from the sheep, or from the goats: 6 And ye shall
keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month:
and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel
shall kill it in the evening. 7 And they shall take of the
blood, and strike [it] on the two side posts and on the
upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.
8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with
fire, and unleavened bread; [and] with bitter [herbs] they
shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with
water, but roast [with] fire; his head with his legs, and
with the purtenance thereof. 10 And ye shall let nothing
of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth
of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. 11 And thus
shall ye eat it; [with] your loins girded, your shoes on
your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it
in haste: it [is] the LORD's passover. 12 For I will pass
through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the
firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and
against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I
[am] the LORD. 13 And the blood shall be to you for a
token upon the houses where ye [are:] and when I see
the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not
be upon you to destroy [you], when I smite the land of
Egypt. 14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial;
and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your
generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for
ever. 15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread;
even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your
houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the
first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off
from Israel. 16 And in the first day [there shall be] an
holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be
an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be
done in them, save [that] which every man must eat,
that only may be done of you. 17 And ye shall observe
[the feast of] unleavened bread; for in this selfsame day
have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt:
therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations
by an ordinance for ever. 18 In the first [month], on
the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat
unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of
the month at even. 19 Seven days shall there be no
leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that
which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from
the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or
born in the land. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all
your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread. 21 Then
Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto
them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your
families, and kill the passover. 22 And ye shall take a
bunch of hyssop, and dip [it] in the blood that [is] in the
bason, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with
the blood that [is] in the bason; and none of you shall go
out at the door of his house until the morning. 23 For
the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and
when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two
side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will
not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to
smite [you]. 24 And ye shall observe this thing for an
ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall
come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the
LORD will give you, according as he hath promised, that
ye shall keep this service. 26 And it shall come to pass,
when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by
this service? 27 That ye shall say, It [is] the sacrifice
of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses
of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the
Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people
bowed the head and worshipped. 28 And the children of
Israel went away, and did as the LORD had commanded
Moses and Aaron, so did they. 29 And it came to pass,
that at midnight the LORD smote all the firstborn in the
land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on

his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that [was]
in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle. 30 And
Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants,
and all the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in
Egypt; for [there was] not a house where [there was] not
one dead. 31 And he called for Moses and Aaron by
night, and said, Rise up, [and] get you forth from among
my people, both ye and the children of Israel; and go,
serve the LORD, as ye have said. 32 Also take your
flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone;
and bless me also. 33 And the Egyptians were urgent
upon the people, that they might send them out of the
land in haste; for they said, We [be] all dead [men]. 34
And the people took their dough before it was leavened,
their kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes
upon their shoulders. 35 And the children of Israel did
according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of
the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and
raiment: 36 And the LORD gave the people favour in the
sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them [such
things as they required]. And they spoiled the Egyptians.
37 And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to
Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot [that were]
men, beside children. 38 And a mixed multitude went
up also with them; and flocks, and herds, [even] very
much cattle. 39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the
dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was
not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and
could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves
any victual. 40 Now the sojourning of the children of
Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, [was] four hundred and thirty
years. 41 And it came to pass at the end of the four
hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came
to pass, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the
land of Egypt. 42 It [is] a night to be much observed unto
the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt:
this [is] that night of the LORD to be observed of all the
children of Israel in their generations. 43 And the LORD
said unto Moses and Aaron, This [is] the ordinance of
the passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof: 44
But every man's servant that is bought for money, when
thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof. 45
A foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.
46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry
forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither
shall ye break a bone thereof. 47 All the congregation of
Israel shall keep it. 48 And when a stranger shall sojourn
with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all
his males be circumcised, and then let him come near
and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the
land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof. 49
One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the
stranger that sojourneth among you. 50 Thus did all the
children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and
Aaron, so did they. 51 And it came to pass the selfsame
day, [that] the LORD did bring the children of Israel out
of the land of Egypt by their armies.

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2
Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever
openeth the womb among the children of Israel, [both] of
man and of beast: it [is] mine. 3 And Moses said unto the
people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from
Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of
hand the LORD brought you out from this [place:] there
shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 This day came ye
out in the month Abib. 5 And it shall be when the LORD
shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and
the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the
Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee,
a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep
this service in this month. 6 Seven days thou shalt eat
unleavened bread, and in the seventh day [shall be] a
feast to the LORD. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten
seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen
with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in
all thy quarters. 8 And thou shalt shew thy son in that
day, saying, [This is done] because of that [which] the
LORD did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt. 9
And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and
for a memorial between thine eyes, that the LORD's law
may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the
LORD brought thee out of Egypt. 10 Thou shalt therefore
keep this ordinance in his season from year to year. 11
And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the
land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy
fathers, and shall give it thee, 12 That thou shalt set
apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and
every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast;
the males [shall be] the LORD's. 13 And every firstling of
an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt
not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the
firstborn of man among thy children shalt thou redeem.
14 And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to
come, saying, What [is] this? that thou shalt say unto
him, By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from
Egypt, from the house of bondage: 15 And it came to
pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the
LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the
firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I
sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being
males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem. 16
And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for
frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the
LORD brought us forth out of Egypt. 17 And it came to
pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led
them not [through] the way of the land of the Philistines,
although that [was] near; for God said, Lest peradventure

the people repent when they see war, and they return to
Egypt: 18 But God led the people about, [through] the
way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of
Israel went up harnessed out of the land of Egypt. 19
And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he
had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will
surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away
hence with you. 20 And they took their journey from
Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the
wilderness. 21 And the LORD went before them by day
in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night
in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and
night: 22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day,
nor the pillar of fire by night, [from] before the people.

14 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2
Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn
and encamp before Pi-hahiroth, between Migdol and the
sea, over against Baal-zephon: before it shall ye encamp
by the sea. 3 For Pharaoh will say of the children of
Israel, They [are] entangled in the land, the wilderness
hath shut them in. 4 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart,
that he shall follow after them; and I will be honoured
upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians
may know that I [am] the LORD. And they did so. 5 And
it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled: and
the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned
against the people, and they said, Why have we done
this, that we have let Israel go from serving us? 6 And
he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:
7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the
chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them.
8 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of
Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and
the children of Israel went out with an high hand. 9 But
the Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses [and]
chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army,
and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pi-
hahiroth, before Baal-zephon. 10 And when Pharaoh
drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and,
behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they
were sore afraid: and the children of Israel cried out unto
the LORD. 11 And they said unto Moses, Because [there
were] no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die
in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with
us, to carry us forth out of Egypt? 12 [Is] not this the word
that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that
we may serve the Egyptians? For [it had been] better for
us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the
wilderness. 13 And Moses said unto the people, Fear
ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD,
which he will shew to you to day: for the Egyptians whom
ye have seen to day, ye shall see them again no more
for ever. 14 The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall
hold your peace. 15 And the LORD said unto Moses,
Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children
of Israel, that they go forward: 16 But lift thou up thy
rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide
it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry [ground]
through the midst of the sea. 17 And I, behold, I will
harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow
them: and I will get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon
all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.
18 And the Egyptians shall know that I [am] the LORD,
when I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his
chariots, and upon his horsemen. 19 And the angel of
God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed
and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went
from before their face, and stood behind them: 20 And it
came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp
of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness [to them], but
it gave light by night [to these:] so that the one came not
near the other all the night. 21 And Moses stretched out
his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea
to go [back] by a strong east wind all that night, and
made the sea dry [land], and the waters were divided.
22 And the children of Israel went into the midst of the
sea upon the dry [ground:] and the waters [were] a
wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. 23
And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to
the midst of the sea, [even] all Pharaoh's horses, his
chariots, and his horsemen. 24 And it came to pass,
that in the morning watch the LORD looked unto the
host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of
the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians, 25
And took off their chariot wheels, that they drave them
heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the
face of Israel; for the LORD fighteth for them against the
Egyptians. 26 And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch
out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come
again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon
their horsemen. 27 And Moses stretched forth his hand
over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when
the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it;
and the LORD overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of
the sea. 28 And the waters returned, and covered the
chariots, and the horsemen, [and] all the host of Pharaoh
that came into the sea after them; there remained not so
much as one of them. 29 But the children of Israel walked
upon dry [land] in the midst of the sea; and the waters
[were] a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their
left. 30 Thus the LORD saved Israel that day out of the
hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians
dead upon the sea shore. 31 And Israel saw that great
work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians: and the
people feared the LORD, and believed the LORD, and
his servant Moses.

15 Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this
song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing
unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the
horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea. **2** The
LORD [is] my strength and song, and he is become
my salvation: he [is] my God, and I will prepare him an
habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him. **3** The
LORD [is] a man of war: the LORD [is] his name. **4**
Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the
sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red
sea. **5** The depths have covered them: they sank into
the bottom as a stone. **6** Thy right hand, O LORD, is
become glorious in power: thy right hand, O LORD, hath
dashed in pieces the enemy. **7** And in the greatness of
thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose
up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, [which]
consumed them as stubble. **8** And with the blast of
thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the
floods stood upright as an heap, [and] the depths were
congealed in the heart of the sea. **9** The enemy said,
I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil; my
lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword,
my hand shall destroy them. **10** Thou didst blow with
thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank as lead in
the mighty waters. **11** Who [is] like unto thee, O LORD,
among the gods? who [is] like thee, glorious in holiness,
fearful [in] praises, doing wonders? **12** Thou stretchedst
out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them. **13** Thou
in thy mercy hast led forth the people [which] thou
hast redeemed: thou hast guided [them] in thy strength
unto thy holy habitation. **14** The people shall hear, [and]
be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of
Palestina. **15** Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed;
the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon
them; all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away. **16**
Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness
of thine arm they shall be [as] still as a stone; till thy
people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over, [
which] thou hast purchased. **17** Thou shalt bring them in,
and plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, [in]
the place, O LORD, [which] thou hast made for thee to
dwell in, [in] the Sanctuary, O Lord, [which] thy hands
have established. **18** The LORD shall reign for ever
and ever. **19** For the horse of Pharaoh went in with his
chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the
LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them;
but the children of Israel went on dry [land] in the midst
of the sea. **20** And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of
Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women
went out after her with timbrels and with dances. **21** And
Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath
triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he
thrown into the sea. **22** So Moses brought Israel from the
Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shur;
and they went three days in the wilderness, and found
no water. **23** And when they came to Marah, they could
not drink of the waters of Marah, for they [were] bitter:
therefore the name of it was called Marah. **24** And the
people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we
drink? **25** And he cried unto the LORD; and the LORD
shewed him a tree, [which] when he had cast into the
waters, the waters were made sweet: there he made for
them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved
them, **26** And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the
voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right
in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and
keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases
upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for
I [am] the LORD that healeth thee. **27** And they came to
Elim, where [were] twelve wells of water, and threescore
and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the
waters.

16 And they took their journey from Elim, and all the
congregation of the children of Israel came unto
the wilderness of Sin, which [is] between Elim and Sinai,
on the fifteenth day of the second month after their
departing out of the land of Egypt. **2** And the whole
congregation of the children of Israel murmured against
Moses and Aaron in the wilderness: **3** And the children
of Israel said unto them, Would to God we had died by
the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, when we sat
by the flesh pots, [and] when we did eat bread to the full;
for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill
this whole assembly with hunger. **4** Then said the LORD
unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for
you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate
every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk
in my law, or no. **5** And it shall come to pass, that on the
sixth day they shall prepare [that] which they bring in;
and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily. **6** And
Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At
even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you
out from the land of Egypt: **7** And in the morning, then
ye shall see the glory of the LORD; for that he heareth
your murmurings against the LORD: and what [are] we,
that ye murmur against us? **8** And Moses said, [This
shall be], when the LORD shall give you in the evening
flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that
the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur
against him: and what [are] we? your murmurings [are]
not against us, but against the LORD. **9** And Moses
spake unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the
children of Israel, Come near before the LORD: for he
hath heard your murmurings. **10** And it came to pass, as
Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children
of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and,
behold, the glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud. **11**
And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **12** I have

heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak
unto them, saying, At even ye shall eat flesh, and in
the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall
know that I [am] the LORD your God. **13** And it came
to pass, that at even the quails came up, and covered
the camp: and in the morning the dew lay round about
the host. **14** And when the dew that lay was gone up,
behold, upon the face of the wilderness [there lay] a
small round thing, [as] small as the hoar frost on the
ground. **15** And when the children of Israel saw [it], they
said one to another, It [is] manna: for they wist not what
it [was]. And Moses said unto them, This [is] the bread
which the LORD hath given you to eat. **16** This [is] the
thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it
every man according to his eating, an omer for every
man, [according to] the number of your persons; take
ye every man for [them] which [are] in his tents. **17**
And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some
more, some less. **18** And when they did mete [it] with
an omer, he that gathered much had nothing over, and
he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every
man according to his eating. **19** And Moses said, Let no
man leave of it till the morning. **20** Notwithstanding they
hearkened not unto Moses; but some of them left of it
until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and
Moses was wroth with them. **21** And they gathered it
every morning, every man according to his eating: and
when the sun waxed hot, it melted. **22** And it came to
pass, [that] on the sixth day they gathered twice as much
bread, two omers for one [man:] and all the rulers of the
congregation came and told Moses. **23** And he said unto
them, This [is that] which the LORD hath said, To morrow
[is] the rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD: bake
[that] which ye will bake [to day], and seethe that ye will
seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to
be kept until the morning. **24** And they laid it up till the
morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither was
there any worm therein. **25** And Moses said, Eat that to
day; for to day [is] a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye
shall not find it in the field. **26** Six days ye shall gather
it; but on the seventh day, [which is] the sabbath, in it
there shall be none. **27** And it came to pass, [that] there
went out [some] of the people on the seventh day for to
gather, and they found none. **28** And the LORD said unto
Moses, How long refuse ye to keep my commandments
and my laws? **29** See, for that the LORD hath given you
the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the
bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let
no man go out of his place on the seventh day. **30** So
the people rested on the seventh day. **31** And the house
of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and it [was]
like coriander seed, white; and the taste of it [was] like
wafers [made] with honey. **32** And Moses said, This [is]
the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer
of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see
the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness,
when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt. **33** And
Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full
of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be
kept for your generations. **34** As the LORD commanded
Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Testimony, to be
kept. **35** And the children of Israel did eat manna forty
years, until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat
manna, until they came unto the borders of the land
of Canaan. **36** Now an omer [is] the tenth [part] of an
ephah.

17 And all the congregation of the children of Israel
journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their
journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD,
and pitched in Rephidim: and [there was] no water for the
people to drink. **2** Wherefore the people did chide with
Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And
Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore
do ye tempt the LORD? **3** And the people thirsted there
for water; and the people murmured against Moses, and
said, Wherefore [is] this [that] thou hast brought us up
out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle
with thirst? **4** And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying,
What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready
to stone me. **5** And the LORD said unto Moses, Go on
before the people, and take with thee of the elders of
Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest the river,
take in thine hand, and go. **6** Behold, I will stand before
thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite
the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the
people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of
the elders of Israel. **7** And he called the name of the
place Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of
the children of Israel, and because they tempted the
LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not? **8** Then
came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim. **9**
And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose us out men, and
go out, fight with Amalek: to morrow I will stand on the
top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand. **10** So
Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with
Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top
of the hill. **11** And it came to pass, when Moses held up
his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his
hand, Amalek prevailed. **12** But Moses' hands [were]
heavy; and they took a stone, and put [it] under him, and
he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands,
the one on the one side, and the other on the other
side; and his hands were steady until the going down of
the sun. **13** And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his
people with the edge of the sword. **14** And the LORD
said unto Moses, Write this [for] a memorial in a book,
and rehearse [it] in the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly
put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it
Jehovah-nissi: 16 For he said, Because the LORD hath
sworn [that] the LORD [will have] war with Amalek from
generation to generation.

18 When Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father in
law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and
for Israel his people, [and] that the LORD had brought
Israel out of Egypt; 2 Then Jethro, Moses' father in law,
took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he had sent her back,
3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one [was]
Gershom; for he said, I have been an alien in a strange
land: 4 And the name of the other [was] Eliezer; for
the God of my father, [said he, was] mine help, and
delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh: 5 And Jethro,
Moses' father in law, came with his sons and his wife
unto Moses into the wilderness, where he encamped
at the mount of God: 6 And he said unto Moses, I thy
father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife,
and her two sons with her. 7 And Moses went out to
meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and kissed
him; and they asked each other of [their] welfare; and
they came into the tent. 8 And Moses told his father
in law all that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh and
to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, [and] all the travail
that had come upon them by the way, and [how] the
LORD delivered them. 9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the
goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, whom he
had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians. 10 And
Jethro said, Blessed [be] the LORD, who hath delivered
you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the
hand of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from
under the hand of the Egyptians. 11 Now I know that the
LORD [is] greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein
they dealt proudly [he was] above them. 12 And Jethro,
Moses' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices
for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to
eat bread with Moses' father in law before God. 13 And
it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge
the people: and the people stood by Moses from the
morning unto the evening. 14 And when Moses' father
in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What
[is] this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest
thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from
morning unto even? 15 And Moses said unto his father
in law, Because the people come unto me to enquire of
God: 16 When they have a matter, they come unto me;
and I judge between one and another, and I do make
[them] know the statutes of God, and his laws. 17 And
Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou
doest [is] not good. 18 Thou wilt surely wear away, both
thou, and this people that [is] with thee: for this thing [is]
too heavy for thee; thou art not able to perform it thyself
alone. 19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee
counsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou for the
people to God-ward, that thou mayest bring the causes
unto God: 20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances and
laws, and shalt shew them the way wherein they must
walk, and the work that they must do. 21 Moreover thou
shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as
fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place
[such] over them, [to be] rulers of thousands, [and] rulers
of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens: 22 And
let them judge the people at all seasons: and it shall
be, [that] every great matter they shall bring unto thee,
but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be
easier for thyself, and they shall bear [the burden] with
thee. 23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command
thee [so], then thou shalt be able to endure, and all
this people shall also go to their place in peace. 24 So
Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and
did all that he had said. 25 And Moses chose able men
out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people,
rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties,
and rulers of tens. 26 And they judged the people at
all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moses,
but every small matter they judged themselves. 27 And
Moses let his father in law depart; and he went his way
into his own land.

19 In the third month, when the children of Israel were
gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day
came they [into] the wilderness of Sinai. 2 For they were
departed from Rephidim, and were come [to] the desert
of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there
Israel camped before the mount. 3 And Moses went
up unto God, and the LORD called unto him out of the
mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of
Jacob, and tell the children of Israel; 4 Ye have seen
what I did unto the Egyptians, and [how] I bare you on
eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself. 5 Now
therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my
covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me
above all people: for all the earth [is] mine: 6 And ye shall
be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation.
These [are] the words which thou shalt speak unto the
children of Israel. 7 And Moses came and called for the
elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these
words which the LORD commanded him. 8 And all the
people answered together, and said, All that the LORD
hath spoken we will do. And Moses returned the words
of the people unto the LORD. 9 And the LORD said unto
Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a thick cloud, that the
people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe
thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people
unto the LORD. 10 And the LORD said unto Moses,
Go unto the people, and sanctify them to day and to
morrow, and let them wash their clothes, 11 And be
ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD
will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount

Sinai. 12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people
round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, [that ye]
go [not] up into the mount, or touch the border of it:
whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to
death: 13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall
surely be stoned, or shot through; whether [it be] beast
or man, it shall not live: when the trumpet soundeth long,
they shall come up to the mount. 14 And Moses went
down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified
the people; and they washed their clothes. 15 And he
said unto the people, Be ready against the third day:
come not at [your] wives. 16 And it came to pass on
the third day in the morning, that there were thunders
and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and
the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the
people that [was] in the camp trembled. 17 And Moses
brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with
God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount. 18
And mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because
the LORD descended upon it in fire: and the smoke
thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the
whole mount quaked greatly. 19 And when the voice of
the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder,
Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice. 20
And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, on the top
of the mount: and the LORD called Moses [up] to the top
of the mount; and Moses went up. 21 And the LORD
said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lest they
break through unto the LORD to gaze, and many of them
perish. 22 And let the priests also, which come near to
the LORD, sanctify themselves, lest the LORD break
forth upon them. 23 And Moses said unto the LORD,
The people cannot come up to mount Sinai: for thou
chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and
sanctify it. 24 And the LORD said unto him, Away, get
thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron
with thee: but let not the priests and the people break
through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth
upon them. 25 So Moses went down unto the people,
and spake unto them.

20 And God spake all these words, saying, 2 I [am]
the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out
of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. 3
Thou shalt have no other gods before me. 4 Thou shalt
not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness
[of any thing] that [is] in heaven above, or that [is] in
the earth beneath, or that [is] in the water under the
earth: 5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor
serve them: for I the LORD thy God [am] a jealous God,
visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto
the third and fourth [generation] of them that hate me; 6
And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love
me, and keep my commandments. 7 Thou shalt not
take the name of the LORD thy God in vain; for the
LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in
vain. 8 Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. 9
Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: 10 But
the seventh day [is] the sabbath of the LORD thy God:
[in it] thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor
thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor
thy cattle, nor thy stranger that [is] within thy gates: 11
For [in] six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the
sea, and all that in them [is], and rested the seventh
day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and
hallowed it. 12 Honour thy father and thy mother: that
thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD
thy God giveth thee. 13 Thou shalt not kill. 14 Thou
shalt not commit adultery. 15 Thou shalt not steal. 16
Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.
17 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou
shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant,
nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any
thing that [is] thy neighbour's. 18 And all the people saw
the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of
the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the
people saw [it], they removed, and stood afar off. 19 And
they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will
hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die. 20 And
Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come
to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces,
that ye sin not. 21 And the people stood afar off, and
Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God
[was]. 22 And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou
shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I
have talked with you from heaven. 23 Ye shall not make
with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you
gods of gold. 24 An altar of earth thou shalt make unto
me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and
thy peace offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen: in all
places where I record my name I will come unto thee,
and I will bless thee. 25 And if thou wilt make me an
altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for
if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it. 26
Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that
thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

21 Now these [are] the judgments which thou shalt
set before them. 2 If thou buy an Hebrew servant,
six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go
out free for nothing. 3 If he came in by himself, he shall
go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall
go out with him. 4 If his master have given him a wife,
and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and
her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by
himself. 5 And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my
master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:
6 Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he
shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post;
and his master shall bore his ear through with an aul;

and he shall serve him for ever. 7 And if a man sell his
daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out as
the menservants do. 8 If she please not her master, who
hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be
redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have
no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her. 9
And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal
with her after the manner of daughters. 10 If he take
him another [wife;] her food, her raiment, and her duty
of marriage, shall he not diminish. 11 And if he do not
these three unto her, then shall she go out free without
money. 12 He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall
be surely put to death. 13 And if a man lie not in wait,
but God deliver [him] into his hand; then I will appoint
thee a place whither he shall flee. 14 But if a man come
presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with
guile; thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may
die. 15 And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall
be surely put to death. 16 And he that stealeth a man,
and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall
surely be put to death. 17 And he that curseth his father,
or his mother, shall surely be put to death. 18 And if men
strive together, and one smite another with a stone, or
with [his] fist, and he die not, but keepeth [his] bed: 19 If
he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall
he that smote [him] be quit: only he shall pay [for] the
loss of his time, and shall cause [him] to be thoroughly
healed. 20 And if a man smite his servant, or his maid,
with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely
punished. 21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or
two, he shall not be punished: for he [is] his money. 22 If
men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit
depart [from her], and yet no mischief follow: he shall be
surely punished, according as the woman's husband will
lay upon him; and he shall pay as the judges [determine].
23 And if [any] mischief follow, then thou shalt give life
for life, 24 Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand,
foot for foot, 25 Burning for burning, wound for wound,
stripe for stripe. 26 And if a man smite the eye of his
servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let
him go free for his eye's sake. 27 And if he smite out
his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he
shall let him go free for his tooth's sake. 28 If an ox gore
a man or a woman, that they die: then the ox shall be
surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the
owner of the ox [shall be] quit. 29 But if the ox were
wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been
testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but
that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be
stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death. 30 If
there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give
for the ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him. 31
Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter,
according to this judgment shall it be done unto him. 32
If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he
shall give unto their master thirty shekels of silver, and
the ox shall be stoned. 33 And if a man shall open a pit,
or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or
an ass fall therein; 34 The owner of the pit shall make [it]
good, [and] give money unto the owner of them; and the
dead [beast] shall be his. 35 And if one man's ox hurt
another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and
divide the money of it; and the dead [ox] also they shall
divide. 36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push
in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall
surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

22 If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it,
or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and
four sheep for a sheep. 2 If a thief be found breaking
up, and be smitten that he die, [there shall] no blood
[be shed] for him. 3 If the sun be risen upon him, [there
shall be] blood [shed] for him; [for] he should make full
restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for
his theft. 4 If the theft be certainly found in his hand
alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore
double. 5 If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to
be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in
another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of
the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution. 6
If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks
of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed
[therewith;] he that kindled the fire shall surely make
restitution. 7 If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour
money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's
house; if the thief be found, let him pay double. 8 If the
thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be
brought unto the judges, [to see] whether he have put
his hand unto his neighbour's goods. 9 For all manner of
trespass, [whether it be] for ox, for ass, for sheep, for
raiment, [or] for any manner of lost thing, which [another]
challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall
come before the judges; [and] whom the judges shall
condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour. 10 If a
man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a
sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or
driven away, no man seeing [it:] 11 [Then] shall an oath
of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put
his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it
shall accept [thereof], and he shall not make [it] good. 12
And if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution
unto the owner thereof. 13 If it be torn in pieces, [then] let
him bring it [for] witness, [and] he shall not make good
that which was torn. 14 And if a man borrow [ought] of
his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof
[being] not with it, he shall surely make [it] good. 15 [But]
if the owner thereof [be] with it, he shall not make [it]
good: if it [be] an hired [thing], it came for his hire. 16
And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie

with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife. **17** If
her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay
money according to the dowry of virgins. **18** Thou shalt
not suffer a witch to live. **19** Whosoever lieth with a beast
shall surely be put to death. **20** He that sacrificeth unto
[any] god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly
destroyed. **21** Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor
oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.
22 Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child. **23** If
thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me,
I will surely hear their cry; **24** And my wrath shall wax
hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives
shall be widows, and your children fatherless. **25** If thou
lend money to [any of] my people [that is] poor by thee,
thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou
lay upon him usury. **26** If thou at all take thy neighbour's
raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that
the sun goeth down: **27** For that [is] his covering only, it
[is] his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and
it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will
hear; for I [am] gracious. **28** Thou shalt not revile the
gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people. **29** Thou shalt
not delay [to offer] the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy
liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.
30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, [and] with thy
sheep: seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth
day thou shalt give it me. **31** And ye shall be holy men
unto me: neither shall ye eat [any] flesh [that is] torn of
beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

23 Thou shalt not raise a false report: put not thine
hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness.
2 Thou shalt not follow a multitude to [do] evil; neither
shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to
wrest [judgment:] **3** Neither shalt thou countenance a
poor man in his cause. **4** If thou meet thine enemy's ox
or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to
him again. **5** If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee
lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him,
thou shalt surely help with him. **6** Thou shalt not wrest
the judgment of thy poor in his cause. **7** Keep thee far
from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay
thou not: for I will not justify the wicked. **8** And thou shalt
take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth
the words of the righteous. **9** Also thou shalt not oppress
a stranger: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye
were strangers in the land of Egypt. **10** And six years
thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits
thereof: **11** But the seventh [year] thou shalt let it rest
and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and
what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like
manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, [and] with thy
oliveyard. **12** Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the
seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass
may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger,
may be refreshed. **13** And in all [things] that I have said
unto you be circumspect: and make no mention of the
name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy
mouth. **14** Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me
in the year. **15** Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened
bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as
I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month
Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and none shall
appear before me empty:) **16** And the feast of harvest,
the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the
field: and the feast of ingathering, [which is] in the end of
the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of
the field. **17** Three times in the year all thy males shall
appear before the Lord GOD. **18** Thou shalt not offer
the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither
shall the fat of my sacrifice remain until the morning.
19 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring
into the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not
seethe a kid in his mother's milk. **20** Behold, I send an
Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring
thee into the place which I have prepared. **21** Beware of
him, and obey his voice, provoke him not; for he will not
pardon your transgressions: for my name [is] in him. **22**
But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that
I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies,
and an adversary unto thine adversaries. **23** For mine
Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the
Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the
Canaanites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites: and I will cut
them off. **24** Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor
serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly
overthrow them, and quite break down their images. **25**
And ye shall serve the LORD your God, and he shall
bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness
away from the midst of thee. **26** There shall nothing cast
their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy
days I will fulfil. **27** I will send my fear before thee, and
will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and
I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee.
28 And I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive
out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before
thee. **29** I will not drive them out from before thee in one
year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the
field multiply against thee. **30** By little and little I will drive
them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and
inherit the land. **31** And I will set thy bounds from the
Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from
the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants
of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out
before thee. **32** Thou shalt make no covenant with them,
nor with their gods. **33** They shall not dwell in thy land,
lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their
gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.

24 And he said unto Moses, Come up unto the LORD,
thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy
of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off. **2** And
Moses alone shall come near the LORD: but they shall
not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.
3 And Moses came and told the people all the words of
the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people
answered with one voice, and said, All the words which
the LORD hath said will we do. **4** And Moses wrote all
the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning,
and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars,
according to the twelve tribes of Israel. **5** And he sent
young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt
offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the
LORD. **6** And Moses took half of the blood, and put [it] in
basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar. **7**
And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the
audience of the people: and they said, All that the LORD
hath said will we do, and be obedient. **8** And Moses
took the blood, and sprinkled [it] on the people, and said,
Behold the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath
made with you concerning all these words. **9** Then went
up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of
the elders of Israel: **10** And they saw the God of Israel:
and [there was] under his feet as it were a paved work of
a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven in
[his] clearness. **11** And upon the nobles of the children of
Israel he laid not his hand: also they saw God, and did
eat and drink. **12** And the LORD said unto Moses, Come
up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give
thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments
which I have written; that thou mayest teach them. **13**
And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua: and Moses
went up into the mount of God. **14** And he said unto the
elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto
you: and, behold, Aaron and Hur [are] with you: if any
man have any matters to do, let him come unto them. **15**
And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered
the mount. **16** And the glory of the LORD abode upon
mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the
seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the
cloud. **17** And the sight of the glory of the LORD [was]
like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of
the children of Israel. **18** And Moses went into the midst
of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and Moses
was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

25 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Speak
unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an
offering: of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart
ye shall take my offering. **3** And this [is] the offering
which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,
4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and
goats' [hair], **5** And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers'
skins, and shittim wood, **6** Oil for the light, spices for
anointing oil, and for sweet incense, **7** Onyx stones, and
stones to be set in the ephod, and in the breastplate. **8**
And let them make me a sanctuary; that I may dwell
among them. **9** According to all that I shew thee, [after]
the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the
instruments thereof, even so shall ye make [it]. **10** And
they shall make an ark [of] shittim wood: two cubits and
a half [shall be] the length thereof, and a cubit and a half
the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height
thereof. **11** And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within
and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it
a crown of gold round about. **12** And thou shalt cast four
rings of gold for it, and put [them] in the four corners
thereof; and two rings [shall be] in the one side of it, and
two rings in the other side of it. **13** And thou shalt make
staves [of] shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.
14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the
sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them. **15**
The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall
not be taken from it. **16** And thou shalt put into the ark
the testimony which I shall give thee. **17** And thou shalt
make a mercy seat [of] pure gold: two cubits and a half
[shall be] the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the
breadth thereof. **18** And thou shalt make two cherubims
[of] gold, [of] beaten work shalt thou make them, in the
two ends of the mercy seat. **19** And make one cherub on
the one end, and the other cherub on the other end:
[even] of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubims on
the two ends thereof. **20** And the cherubims shall stretch
forth [their] wings on high, covering the mercy seat with
their wings, and their faces [shall look] one to another;
toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubims
be. **21** And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the
ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I
shall give thee. **22** And there I will meet with thee, and I
will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from
between the two cherubims which [are] upon the ark
of the testimony, of all [things] which I will give thee in
commandment unto the children of Israel. **23** Thou shalt
also make a table [of] shittim wood: two cubits [shall
be] the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof,
and a cubit and a half the height thereof. **24** And thou
shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown
of gold round about. **25** And thou shalt make unto it a
border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt
make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.
26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put
the rings in the four corners that [are] on the four feet
thereof. **27** Over against the border shall the rings be for
places of the staves to bear the table. **28** And thou shalt
make the staves [of] shittim wood, and overlay them with
gold, that the table may be borne with them. **29** And
thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof,

and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, to cover withal:
[of] pure gold shalt thou make them. **30** And thou shalt
set upon the table shewbread before me alway. **31** And
thou shalt make a candlestick [of] pure gold: [of] beaten
work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his
branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be
of the same. **32** And six branches shall come out of the
sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the
one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of
the other side: **33** Three bowls made like unto almonds,
[with] a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls
made like almonds in the other branch, [with] a knop
and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of
the candlestick. **34** And in the candlestick [shall be] four
bowls made like unto almonds, [with] their knops and
their flowers. **35** And [there shall be] a knop under two
branches of the same, and a knop under two branches
of the same, and a knop under two branches of the
same, according to the six branches that proceed out
of the candlestick. **36** Their knops and their branches
shall be of the same: all it [shall be] one beaten work
[of] pure gold. **37** And thou shalt make the seven lamps
thereof: and they shall light the lamps thereof, that they
may give light over against it. **38** And the tongs thereof,
and the snuffdishes thereof, [shall be of] pure gold. **39**
[Of] a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these
vessels. **40** And look that thou make [them] after their
pattern, which was shewed thee in the mount.

26 Moreover thou shalt make the tabernacle [with]
ten curtains [of] fine twined linen, and blue, and
purple, and scarlet: [with] cherubims of cunning work
shalt thou make them. **2** The length of one curtain [shall
be] eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one
curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall
have one measure. **3** The five curtains shall be coupled
together one to another; and [other] five curtains [shall
be] coupled one to another. **4** And thou shalt make
loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the
selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in
the uttermost edge of [another] curtain, in the coupling of
the second. **5** Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one
curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of
the curtain that [is] in the coupling of the second; that
the loops may take hold one of another. **6** And thou
shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains
together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.
7 And thou shalt make curtains [of] goats' [hair] to be
a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt
thou make. **8** The length of one curtain [shall be] thirty
cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the
eleven curtains [shall be all] of one measure. **9** And thou
shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains
by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the
forefront of the tabernacle. **10** And thou shalt make fifty
loops on the edge of the one curtain [that is] outmost in
the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain
which coupleth the second. **11** And thou shalt make fifty
taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and
couple the tent together, that it may be one. **12** And the
remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the
half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside
of the tabernacle. **13** And a cubit on the one side, and a
cubit on the other side of that which remaineth in the
length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the
sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side,
to cover it. **14** And thou shalt make a covering for the
tent [of] rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above [of]
badgers' skins. **15** And thou shalt make boards for the
tabernacle [of] shittim wood standing up. **16** Ten cubits
[shall be] the length of a board, and a cubit and a half
[shall be] the breadth of one board. **17** Two tenons [shall
there be] in one board, set in order one against another:
thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.
18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle,
twenty boards on the south side southward. **19** And
thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty
boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons,
and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.
20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north
side [there shall be] twenty boards: **21** And their forty
sockets [of] silver; two sockets under one board, and two
sockets under another board. **22** And for the sides of the
tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards. **23**
And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the
tabernacle in the two sides. **24** And they shall be coupled
together beneath, and they shall be coupled together
above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for
them both; they shall be for the two corners. **25** And
they shall be eight boards, and their sockets [of] silver,
sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two
sockets under another board. **26** And thou shalt make
bars [of] shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side
of the tabernacle, **27** And five bars for the boards of
the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the
boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides
westward. **28** And the middle bar in the midst of the
boards shall reach from end to end. **29** And thou shalt
overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings [of]
gold [for] places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the
bars with gold. **30** And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle
according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee
in the mount. **31** And thou shalt make a vail [of] blue,
and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning
work: with cherubims shall it be made: **32** And thou shalt
hang it upon four pillars of shittim [wood] overlaid with
gold: their hooks [shall be of] gold, upon the four sockets
of silver. **33** And thou shalt hang up the vail under the
taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail

the ark of the testimony: and the vail shall divide unto
you between the holy [place] and the most holy. **34**
And thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the
testimony in the most holy [place]. **35** And thou shalt
set the table without the vail, and the candlestick over
against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the
south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side. **36**
And thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent,
[of] blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen,
wrought with needlework. **37** And thou shalt make for
the hanging five pillars [of] shittim [wood], and overlay
them with gold, [and] their hooks [shall be of] gold: and
thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

27 And thou shalt make an altar [of] shittim wood,
five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar
shall be foursquare: and the height thereof [shall be]
three cubits. **2** And thou shalt make the horns of it upon
the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same:
and thou shalt overlay it with brass. **3** And thou shalt
make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels,
and his basons, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all
the vessels thereof thou shalt make [of] brass. **4** And
thou shalt make for it a grate of network [of] brass; and
upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the
four corners thereof. **5** And thou shalt put it under the
compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even
to the midst of the altar. **6** And thou shalt make staves
for the altar, staves [of] shittim wood, and overlay them
with brass. **7** And the staves shall be put into the rings,
and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar,
to bear it. **8** Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: as
it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make
[it]. **9** And thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle:
for the south side southward [there shall be] hangings
for the court [of] fine twined linen of an hundred cubits
long for one side: **10** And the twenty pillars thereof and
their twenty sockets [shall be of] brass; the hooks of the
pillars and their fillets [shall be of] silver. **11** And likewise
for the north side in length [there shall be] hangings of
an hundred [cubits] long, and his twenty pillars and their
twenty sockets [of] brass; the hooks of the pillars and
their fillets [of] silver. **12** And [for] the breadth of the court
on the west side [shall be] hangings of fifty cubits: their
pillars ten, and their sockets ten. **13** And the breadth of
the court on the east side eastward [shall be] fifty cubits.
14 The hangings of one side [of the gate shall be] fifteen
cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three. **15** And
on the other side [shall be] hangings fifteen [cubits:]
their pillars three, and their sockets three. **16** And for
the gate of the court [shall be] an hanging of twenty
cubits, [of] blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined
linen, wrought with needlework: [and] their pillars [shall
be] four, and their sockets four. **17** All the pillars round
about the court [shall be] filleted with silver; their hooks
[shall be of] silver, and their sockets [of] brass. **18** The
length of the court [shall be] an hundred cubits, and the
breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits [of]
fine twined linen, and their sockets [of] brass. **19** All the
vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and
all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, [shall
be of] brass. **20** And thou shalt command the children
of Israel, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for
the light, to cause the lamp to burn always. **21** In the
tabernacle of the congregation without the vail, which [is]
before the testimony, Aaron and his sons shall order it
from evening to morning before the LORD: [it shall be] a
statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of
the children of Israel.

28 And take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and
his sons with him, from among the children of
Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office,
[even] Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar,
Aaron's sons. **2** And thou shalt make holy garments
for Aaron thy brother for glory and for beauty. **3** And
thou shalt speak unto all [that are] wise hearted, whom
I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may
make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may
minister unto me in the priest's office. **4** And these [are]
the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and
an ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a mitre, and
a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron
thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me
in the priest's office. **5** And they shall take gold, and
blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen. **6** And they
shall make the ephod [of] gold, [of] blue, and [of] purple,
[of] scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work. **7** It
shall have the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the
two edges thereof; and [so] it shall be joined together.
8 And the curious girdle of the ephod, which [is] upon
it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof;
[even of] gold, [of] blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine
twined linen. **9** And thou shalt take two onyx stones,
and grave on them the names of the children of Israel:
10 Six of their names on one stone, and [the other] six
names of the rest on the other stone, according to their
birth. **11** With the work of an engraver in stone, [like]
the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two
stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt
make them to be set in ouches of gold. **12** And thou
shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod
[for] stones of memorial unto the children of Israel: and
Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD upon his
two shoulders for a memorial. **13** And thou shalt make
ouches [of] gold; **14** And two chains [of] pure gold at
the ends; [of] wreathen work shalt thou make them, and
fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches. **15** And thou
shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning

work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; [of]
gold, [of] blue, and [of] purple, and [of] scarlet, and [of]
fine twined linen, shalt thou make it. **16** Foursquare it
shall be [being] doubled; a span [shall be] the length
thereof, and a span [shall be] the breadth thereof. **17**
And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, [even] four
rows of stones: [the first] row [shall be] a sardius, a
topaz, and a carbuncle: [this shall be] the first row. **18**
And the second row [shall be] an emerald, a sapphire,
and a diamond. **19** And the third row a ligure, an agate,
and an amethyst. **20** And the fourth row a beryl, and
an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their
inclosings. **21** And the stones shall be with the names of
the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names,
[like] the engravings of a signet; every one with his name
shall they be according to the twelve tribes. **22** And thou
shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends [of]
wreathen work [of] pure gold. **23** And thou shalt make
upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the
two rings on the two ends of the breastplate. **24** And thou
shalt put the two wreathen [chains] of gold in the two
rings [which are] on the ends of the breastplate. **25** And
[the other] two ends of the two wreathen [chains] thou
shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put [them] on the
shoulderpieces of the ephod before it. **26** And thou shalt
make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the
two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which
[is] in the side of the ephod inward. **27** And two [other]
rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the
two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart
thereof, over against the [other] coupling thereof, above
the curious girdle of the ephod. **28** And they shall bind
the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the
ephod with a lace of blue, that [it] may be above the
curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be
not loosed from the ephod. **29** And Aaron shall bear
the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of
judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy
[place], for a memorial before the LORD continually. **30**
And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the
Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's
heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron
shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his
heart before the LORD continually. **31** And thou shalt
make the robe of the ephod all [of] blue. **32** And there
shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it
shall have a binding of woven work round about the
hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it
be not rent. **33** And [beneath] upon the hem of it thou
shalt make pomegranates [of] blue, and [of] purple, and
[of] scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of
gold between them round about: **34** A golden bell and a
pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon
the hem of the robe round about. **35** And it shall be upon
Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when
he goeth in unto the holy [place] before the LORD, and
when he cometh out, that he die not. **36** And thou shalt
make a plate [of] pure gold, and grave upon it, [like] the
engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD. **37**
And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon
the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be. **38**
And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may
bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of
Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be
always upon his forehead, that they may be accepted
before the LORD. **39** And thou shalt embroider the coat
of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre [of] fine
linen, and thou shalt make the girdle [of] needlework. **40**
And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou
shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou
make for them, for glory and for beauty. **41** And thou
shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons
with him; and shalt anoint them, and consecrate them,
and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in
the priest's office. **42** And thou shalt make them linen
breeches to cover their nakedness; from the loins even
unto the thighs they shall reach: **43** And they shall be
upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto
the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come
near unto the altar to minister in the holy [place;] that
they bear not iniquity, and die: [it shall be] a statute for
ever unto him and his seed after him.

29 And this [is] the thing that thou shalt do unto
them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the
priest's office: Take one young bullock, and two rams
without blemish, **2** And unleavened bread, and cakes
unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened
anointed with oil: [of] wheaten flour shalt thou make
them. **3** And thou shalt put them into one basket, and
bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two
rams. **4** And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto
the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and
shalt wash them with water. **5** And thou shalt take the
garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of
the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird
him with the curious girdle of the ephod: **6** And thou
shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown
upon the mitre. **7** Then shalt thou take the anointing
oil, and pour [it] upon his head, and anoint him. **8** And
thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them. **9**
And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aaron and his
sons, and put the bonnets on them: and the priest's
office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thou
shalt consecrate Aaron and his sons. **10** And thou shalt
cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of
the congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall put their
hands upon the head of the bullock. **11** And thou shalt
kill the bullock before the LORD, [by] the door of the

tabernacle of the congregation. 12 And thou shalt take of
the blood of the bullock, and put [it] upon the horns of
the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the
bottom of the altar. 13 And thou shalt take all the fat
that covereth the inwards, and the caul [that is] above
the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that [is] upon
them, and burn [them] upon the altar. 14 But the flesh
of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou
burn with fire without the camp: it [is] a sin offering. 15
Thou shalt also take one ram; and Aaron and his sons
shall put their hands upon the head of the ram. 16 And
thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood,
and sprinkle [it] round about upon the altar. 17 And thou
shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of
him, and his legs, and put [them] unto his pieces, and
unto his head. 18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram
upon the altar: it [is] a burnt offering unto the LORD: it
[is] a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the
LORD. 19 And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron
and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the
ram. 20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his
blood, and put [it] upon the tip of the right ear of Aaron,
and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon
the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe
of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar
round about. 21 And thou shalt take of the blood that [is]
upon the altar, and of the anointing oil, and sprinkle [it]
upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons,
and upon the garments of his sons with him: and he
shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and
his sons' garments with him. 22 Also thou shalt take of
the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth
the inwards, and the caul [above] the liver, and the two
kidneys, and the fat that [is] upon them, and the right
shoulder; for it [is] a ram of consecration: 23 And one
loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one
wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that [is]
before the LORD: 24 And thou shalt put all in the hands
of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt wave
them [for] a wave offering before the LORD. 25 And thou
shalt receive them of their hands, and burn [them] upon
the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before
the LORD: it [is] an offering made by fire unto the LORD.
26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's
consecration, and wave it [for] a wave offering before the
LORD: and it shall be thy part. 27 And thou shalt sanctify
the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the
heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up,
of the ram of the consecration, [even] of [that] which [is]
for Aaron, and of [that] which is for his sons: 28 And it
shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a statute for ever from
the children of Israel: for it [is] an heave offering: and it
shall be an heave offering from the children of Israel of
the sacrifice of their peace offerings, [even] their heave
offering unto the LORD. 29 And the holy garments of
Aaron shall be his sons' after him, to be anointed therein,
and to be consecrated in them. 30 [And] that son that is
priest in his stead shall put them on seven days, when
he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to
minister in the holy [place]. 31 And thou shalt take the
ram of the consecration, and seethe his flesh in the holy
place. 32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh
of the ram, and the bread that [is] in the basket, [by]
the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 33 And
they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement
was made, to consecrate [and] to sanctify them: but a
stranger shall not eat [thereof], because they [are] holy.
34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the
bread, remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the
remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it [is]
holy. 35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his
sons, according to all [things] which I have commanded
thee: seven days shalt thou consecrate them. 36 And
thou shalt offer every day a bullock [for] a sin offering for
atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou
hast made an atonement for it, and thou shalt anoint it, to
sanctify it. 37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement
for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be an altar most
holy: whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy. 38
Now this [is that] which thou shalt offer upon the altar;
two lambs of the first year day by day continually. 39
The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the
other lamb thou shalt offer at even: 40 And with the one
lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part
of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of
wine [for] a drink offering. 41 And the other lamb thou
shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the
meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink
offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by
fire unto the LORD. 42 [This shall be] a continual burnt
offering throughout your generations [at] the door of the
tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD: where
I will meet you, to speak there unto thee. 43 And there I
will meet with the children of Israel, and [the tabernacle]
shall be sanctified by my glory. 44 And I will sanctify
the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will
sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to
me in the priest's office. 45 And I will dwell among the
children of Israel, and will be their God. 46 And they shall
know that I [am] the LORD their God, that brought them
forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among
them: I [am] the LORD their God.

30 And thou shalt make an altar to burn incense upon:
[of] shittim wood shalt thou make it. 2 A cubit [shall
be] the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof;
foursquare shall it be: and two cubits [shall be] the height
thereof: the horns thereof [shall be] of the same. 3 And

thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and
the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof;
and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.
4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the
crown of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two
sides of it shalt thou make [it;] and they shall be for
places for the staves to bear it withal. **5** And thou shalt
make the staves [of] shittim wood, and overlay them with
gold. **6** And thou shalt put it before the vail that [is] by
the ark of the testimony, before the mercy seat that [is]
over the testimony, where I will meet with thee. **7** And
Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning:
when he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon
it. **8** And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall
burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the
LORD throughout your generations. **9** Ye shall offer no
strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat
offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon. **10**
And Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns
of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of
atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement
upon it throughout your generations: it [is] most holy
unto the LORD. **11** And the LORD spake unto Moses,
saying, **12** When thou takest the sum of the children
of Israel after their number, then shall they give every
man a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou
numberest them; that there be no plague among them,
when [thou] numberest them. **13** This they shall give,
every one that passeth among them that are numbered,
half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: (a shekel
[is] twenty gerahs:) an half shekel [shall be] the offering
of the LORD. **14** Every one that passeth among them
that are numbered, from twenty years old and above,
shall give an offering unto the LORD. **15** The rich shall
not give more, and the poor shall not give less than half
a shekel, when [they] give an offering unto the LORD, to
make an atonement for your souls. **16** And thou shalt
take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and
shalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the
congregation; that it may be a memorial unto the children
of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for
your souls. **17** And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
18 Thou shalt also make a laver [of] brass, and his foot
[also of] brass, to wash [withal:] and thou shalt put it
between the tabernacle of the congregation and the
altar, and thou shalt put water therein. **19** For Aaron and
his sons shall wash their hands and their feet thereat: **20**
When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation,
they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when
they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering
made by fire unto the LORD: **21** So they shall wash
their hands and their feet, that they die not: and it shall
be a statute for ever to them, [even] to him and to his
seed throughout their generations. **22** Moreover the
LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **23** Take thou also
unto thee principal spices, of pure myrrh five hundred
[shekels], and of sweet cinnamon half so much, [even]
two hundred and fifty [shekels], and of sweet calamus
two hundred and fifty [shekels], **24** And of cassia five
hundred [shekels], after the shekel of the sanctuary, and
of oil olive an hin: **25** And thou shalt make it an oil of
holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the
apothecary: it shall be an holy anointing oil. **26** And thou
shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith,
and the ark of the testimony, **27** And the table and all
his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and
the altar of incense, **28** And the altar of burnt offering
with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot. **29** And
thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy:
whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy. **30** And thou
shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them,
that [they] may minister unto me in the priest's office. **31**
And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying,
This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout
your generations. **32** Upon man's flesh shall it not be
poured, neither shall ye make [any other] like it, after
the composition of it: it [is] holy, [and] it shall be holy
unto you. **33** Whosoever compoundeth [any] like it, or
whosoever putteth [any] of it upon a stranger, shall
even be cut off from his people. **34** And the LORD said
unto Moses, Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and
onycha, and galbanum; [these] sweet spices with pure
frankincense: of each shall there be a like [weight:] **35**
And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after
the art of the apothecary, tempered together, pure [and]
holy: **36** And thou shalt beat [some] of it very small, and
put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the
congregation, where I will meet with thee: it shall be unto
you most holy. **37** And [as for] the perfume which thou
shalt make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to
the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the
LORD. **38** Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell
thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

31 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** See,
I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the
son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah: **3** And I have filled him
with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding,
and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,
4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in
silver, and in brass, **5** And in cutting of stones, to set
[them], and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of
workmanship. **6** And I, behold, I have given with him
Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan: and in
the hearts of all that are wise hearted I have put wisdom,
that they may make all that I have commanded thee;
7 The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of
the testimony, and the mercy seat that [is] thereupon,
and all the furniture of the tabernacle, **8** And the table

and his furniture, and the pure candlestick with all his
furniture, and the altar of incense, 9 And the altar of
burnt offering with all his furniture, and the laver and his
foot, 10 And the cloths of service, and the holy garments
for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to
minister in the priest's office, 11 And the anointing oil,
and sweet incense for the holy [place:] according to all
that I have commanded thee shall they do. 12 And the
LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 13 Speak thou also
unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths
ye shall keep: for it [is] a sign between me and you
throughout your generations; that [ye] may know that I
[am] the LORD that doth sanctify you. 14 Ye shall keep
the sabbath therefore; for it [is] holy unto you: every one
that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever
doeth [any] work therein, that soul shall be cut off from
among his people. 15 Six days may work be done; but in
the seventh [is] the sabbath of rest, holy to the LORD:
whosoever doeth [any] work in the sabbath day, he shall
surely be put to death. 16 Wherefore the children of
Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath
throughout their generations, [for] a perpetual covenant.
17 It [is] a sign between me and the children of Israel for
ever: for [in] six days the LORD made heaven and earth,
and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.
18 And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end
of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two tables of
testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

32 And when the people saw that Moses delayed to
come down out of the mount, the people gathered
themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, Up,
make us gods, which shall go before us; for [as for]
this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land
of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. 2 And
Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden earrings,
which [are] in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and
of your daughters, and bring [them] unto me. 3 And all
the people brake off the golden earrings which [were] in
their ears, and brought [them] unto Aaron. 4 And he
received [them] at their hand, and fashioned it with a
graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they
said, These [be] thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee
up out of the land of Egypt. 5 And when Aaron saw [it],
he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation,
and said, To morrow [is] a feast to the LORD. 6 And
they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt
offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the people
sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play. 7
And the LORD said unto Moses, Go, get thee down;
for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land
of Egypt, have corrupted [themselves:] 8 They have
turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded
them: they have made them a molten calf, and have
worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said,
These [be] thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee
up out of the land of Egypt. 9 And the LORD said unto
Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it [is] a
stiffnecked people: 10 Now therefore let me alone, that
my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may
consume them: and I will make of thee a great nation.
11 And Moses besought the LORD his God, and said,
LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people,
which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt
with great power, and with a mighty hand? 12 Wherefore
should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did
he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to
consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy
fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people.
13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants,
to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto
them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven,
and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto
your seed, and they shall inherit [it] for ever. 14 And the
LORD repented of the evil which he thought to do unto
his people. 15 And Moses turned, and went down from
the mount, and the two tables of the testimony [were] in
his hand: the tables [were] written on both their sides; on
the one side and on the other [were] they written. 16
And the tables [were] the work of God, and the writing
[was] the writing of God, graven upon the tables. 17
And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they
shouted, he said unto Moses, [There is] a noise of war in
the camp. 18 And he said, [It is] not the voice of [them
that] shout for mastery, neither [is it] the voice of [them
that] cry for being overcome: [but] the noise of [them
that] sing do I hear. 19 And it came to pass, as soon as
he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and
the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast
the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the
mount. 20 And he took the calf which they had made,
and burnt [it] in the fire, and ground [it] to powder, and
strawed [it] upon the water, and made the children of
Israel drink [of it]. 21 And Moses said unto Aaron, What
did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great
a sin upon them? 22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger
of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, that they
[are set] on mischief. 23 For they said unto me, Make us
gods, which shall go before us: for [as for] this Moses,
the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we
wot not what is become of him. 24 And I said unto them,
Whosoever hath any gold, let them break [it] off. So they
gave [it] me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came
out this calf. 25 And when Moses saw that the people
[were] naked; (for Aaron had made them naked unto
[their] shame among their enemies:) 26 Then Moses
stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who [is] on the
LORD's side? [let him come] unto me. And all the sons
of Levi gathered themselves together unto him. 27 And

he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel,
Put every man his sword by his side, [and] go in and
out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay
every man his brother, and every man his companion,
and every man his neighbour. 28 And the children of
Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell
of the people that day about three thousand men. 29
For Moses had said, Consecrate yourselves to day to
the LORD, even every man upon his son, and upon his
brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this
day. 30 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses
said unto the people, Ye have sinned a great sin: and
now I will go up unto the LORD; peradventure I shall
make an atonement for your sin. 31 And Moses returned
unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a
great sin, and have made them gods of gold. 32 Yet
now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I
pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written. 33
And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned
against me, him will I blot out of my book. 34 Therefore
now go, lead the people unto [the place] of which I have
spoken unto thee: behold, mine Angel shall go before
thee: nevertheless in the day when I visit I will visit their
sin upon them. 35 And the LORD plagued the people,
because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, Depart, [and]
go up hence, thou and the people which thou
hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land
which I sware unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob,
saying, Unto thy seed will I give it: 2 And I will send an
angel before thee; and I will drive out the Canaanite, the
Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and
the Jebusite: 3 Unto a land flowing with milk and honey:
for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou [art] a
stiffnecked people: lest I consume thee in the way. 4 And
when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned:
and no man did put on him his ornaments. 5 For the
LORD had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of
Israel, Ye [are] a stiffnecked people: I will come up into
the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee:
therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may
know what to do unto thee. 6 And the children of Israel
stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount
Horeb. 7 And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it
without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it
the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass,
[that] every one which sought the LORD went out unto
the tabernacle of the congregation, which [was] without
the camp. 8 And it came to pass, when Moses went
out unto the tabernacle, [that] all the people rose up,
and stood every man [at] his tent door, and looked after
Moses, until he was gone into the tabernacle. 9 And it
came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the
cloudy pillar descended, and stood [at] the door of the
tabernacle, and [the LORD] talked with Moses. 10 And all
the people saw the cloudy pillar stand [at] the tabernacle
door: and all the people rose up and worshipped, every
man [in] his tent door. 11 And the LORD spake unto
Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend.
And he turned again into the camp: but his servant
Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out
of the tabernacle. 12 And Moses said unto the LORD,
See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and
thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me.
Yet thou hast said, I know thee by name, and thou hast
also found grace in my sight. 13 Now therefore, I pray
thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, shew me now thy
way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy
sight: and consider that this nation [is] thy people. 14
And he said, My presence shall go [with thee], and I will
give thee rest. 15 And he said unto him, If thy presence
go not [with me], carry us not up hence. 16 For wherein
shall it be known here that I and thy people have found
grace in thy sight? [is it] not in that thou goest with us?
so shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the
people that [are] upon the face of the earth. 17 And the
LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou
hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I
know thee by name. 18 And he said, I beseech thee,
shew me thy glory. 19 And he said, I will make all my
goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name
of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I
will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will
shew mercy. 20 And he said, Thou canst not see my
face: for there shall no man see me, and live. 21 And the
LORD said, Behold, [there is] a place by me, and thou
shalt stand upon a rock: 22 And it shall come to pass,
while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of
the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass
by: 23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt
see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

34 And the LORD said unto Moses, Hew thee two
tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write
upon [these] tables the words that were in the first tables,
which thou brakest. 2 And be ready in the morning, and
come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present
thyself there to me in the top of the mount. 3 And no
man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be
seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor
herds feed before that mount. 4 And he hewed two
tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up
early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as
the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand
the two tables of stone. 5 And the LORD descended
in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed
the name of the LORD. 6 And the LORD passed by
before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God,
merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in

goodness and truth, **7** Keeping mercy for thousands,
forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will
by no means clear [the guilty;] visiting the iniquity of
the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's
children, unto the third and to the fourth [generation]. **8**
And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the
earth, and worshipped. **9** And he said, If now I have
found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray
thee, go among us; for it [is] a stiffnecked people; and
pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine
inheritance. **10** And he said, Behold, I make a covenant:
before all thy people I will do marvels, such as have
not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all
the people among which thou [art] shall see the work of
the LORD: for it [is] a terrible thing that I will do with
thee. **11** Observe thou that which I command thee this
day: behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and
the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and
the Hivite, and the Jebusite. **12** Take heed to thyself,
lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the
land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the
midst of thee: **13** But ye shall destroy their altars, break
their images, and cut down their groves: **14** For thou
shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name
[is] Jealous, [is] a jealous God: **15** Lest thou make a
covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a
whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods,
and [one] call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice; **16** And
thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their
daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy
sons go a whoring after their gods. **17** Thou shalt make
thee no molten gods. **18** The feast of unleavened bread
shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened
bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month
Abib: for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.
19 All that openeth the matrix [is] mine; and every firstling
among thy cattle, [whether] ox or sheep, [that is male].
20 But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a
lamb: and if thou redeem [him] not, then shalt thou break
his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem.
And none shall appear before me empty. **21** Six days
thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest:
in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest. **22** And
thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of
wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's
end. **23** Thrice in the year shall all your men children
appear before the Lord GOD, the God of Israel. **24** For I
will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy
borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when
thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God
thrice in the year. **25** Thou shalt not offer the blood of my
sacrifice with leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the
feast of the passover be left unto the morning. **26** The
first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the
house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid
in his mother's milk. **27** And the LORD said unto Moses,
Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words
I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel. **28**
And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty
nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And
he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant,
the ten commandments. **29** And it came to pass, when
Moses came down from mount Sinai with the two tables
of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from
the mount, that Moses wist not that the skin of his face
shone while he talked with him. **30** And when Aaron and
all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of
his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.
31 And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the
rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses
talked with them. **32** And afterward all the children of
Israel came nigh: and he gave them in commandment all
that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai. **33**
And [till] Moses had done speaking with them, he put a
vail on his face. **34** But when Moses went in before the
LORD to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he
came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children
of Israel [that] which he was commanded. **35** And the
children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of
Moses' face shone: and Moses put the vail upon his face
again, until he went in to speak with him.

35 And Moses gathered all the congregation of the
children of Israel together, and said unto them,
These [are] the words which the LORD hath commanded,
that [ye] should do them. **2** Six days shall work be done,
but on the seventh day there shall be to you an holy
day, a sabbath of rest to the LORD: whosoever doeth
work therein shall be put to death. **3** Ye shall kindle
no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath
day. **4** And Moses spake unto all the congregation of
the children of Israel, saying, This [is] the thing which
the LORD commanded, saying, **5** Take ye from among
you an offering unto the LORD: whosoever [is] of a
willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD;
gold, and silver, and brass, **6** And blue, and purple, and
scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' [hair], **7** And rams'
skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood, **8**
And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for
the sweet incense, **9** And onyx stones, and stones to
be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate. **10** And
every wise hearted among you shall come, and make all
that the LORD hath commanded; **11** The tabernacle,
his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his boards,
his bars, his pillars, and his sockets, **12** The ark, and
the staves thereof, [with] the mercy seat, and the vail
of the covering, **13** The table, and his staves, and all
his vessels, and the shewbread, **14** The candlestick

also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with
the oil for the light, 15 And the incense altar, and his
staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense,
and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the
tabernacle, 16 The altar of burnt offering, with his brasen
grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his
foot, 17 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their
sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court, 18
The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and
their cords, 19 The cloths of service, to do service in
the holy [place], the holy garments for Aaron the priest,
and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's
office. 20 And all the congregation of the children of
Israel departed from the presence of Moses. 21 And they
came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every
one whom his spirit made willing, [and] they brought the
LORD's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the
congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy
garments. 22 And they came, both men and women, as
many as were willing hearted, [and] brought bracelets,
and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold:
and every man that offered [offered] an offering of gold
unto the LORD. 23 And every man, with whom was
found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and
goats' [hair], and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins,
brought [them]. 24 Every one that did offer an offering of
silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every
man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of
the service, brought [it]. 25 And all the women that were
wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that
which they had spun, [both] of blue, and of purple, [and]
of scarlet, and of fine linen. 26 And all the women whose
heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' [hair]. 27
And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be
set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate; 28 And spice,
and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the
sweet incense. 29 The children of Israel brought a willing
offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose
heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work,
which the LORD had commanded to be made by the
hand of Moses. 30 And Moses said unto the children of
Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name Bezaleel the
son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah; 31 And
he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in
understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of
workmanship; 32 And to devise curious works, to work in
gold, and in silver, and in brass, 33 And in the cutting of
stones, to set [them], and in carving of wood, to make
any manner of cunning work. 34 And he hath put in his
heart that he may teach, [both] he, and Aholiab, the son
of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan. 35 Them hath he filled
with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of
the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the
embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in
fine linen, and of the weaver, [even] of them that do any
work, and of those that devise cunning work.

36 Then wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every
wise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom
and understanding to know how to work all manner of
work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all
that the LORD had commanded. 2 And Moses called
Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in
whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, [even] every
one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work
to do it: 3 And they received of Moses all the offering,
which the children of Israel had brought for the work
of the service of the sanctuary, to make it [withal]. And
they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning.
4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of
the sanctuary, came every man from his work which
they made; 5 And they spake unto Moses, saying, The
people bring much more than enough for the service
of the work, which the LORD commanded to make. 6
And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to
be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither
man nor woman make any more work for the offering
of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from
bringing. 7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all
the work to make it, and too much. 8 And every wise
hearted man among them that wrought the work of the
tabernacle made ten curtains [of] fine twined linen, and
blue, and purple, and scarlet: [with] cherubims of cunning
work made he them. 9 The length of one curtain [was]
twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain
four cubits: the curtains [were] all of one size. 10 And
he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and [the
other] five curtains he coupled one unto another. 11 And
he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from
the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the
uttermost side of [another] curtain, in the coupling of the
second. 12 Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty
loops made he in the edge of the curtain which [was] in
the coupling of the second: the loops held one [curtain]
to another. 13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and
coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches:
so it became one tabernacle. 14 And he made curtains
[of] goats' [hair] for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven
curtains he made them. 15 The length of one curtain
[was] thirty cubits, and four cubits [was] the breadth of
one curtain: the eleven curtains [were] of one size. 16
And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six
curtains by themselves. 17 And he made fifty loops upon
the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and
fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which
coupleth the second. 18 And he made fifty taches [of]
brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one. 19
And he made a covering for the tent [of] rams' skins dyed
red, and a covering [of] badgers' skins above [that]. 20

And he made boards for the tabernacle [of] shittim wood,
standing up. 21 The length of a board [was] ten cubits,
and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half. 22 One
board had two tenons, equally distant one from another:
thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle. 23
And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards
for the south side southward: 24 And forty sockets of
silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets
under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets
under another board for his two tenons. 25 And for
the other side of the tabernacle, [which is] toward the
north corner, he made twenty boards, 26 And their forty
sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two
sockets under another board. 27 And for the sides of
the tabernacle westward he made six boards. 28 And
two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle
in the two sides. 29 And they were coupled beneath,
and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring:
thus he did to both of them in both the corners. 30 And
there were eight boards; and their sockets [were] sixteen
sockets of silver, under every board two sockets. 31
And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of
the one side of the tabernacle, 32 And five bars for the
boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars
for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.
33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the
boards from the one end to the other. 34 And he overlaid
the boards with gold, and made their rings [of] gold [to
be] places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.
35 And he made a vail [of] blue, and purple, and scarlet,
and fine twined linen: [with] cherubims made he it of
cunning work. 36 And he made thereunto four pillars
[of] shittim [wood], and overlaid them with gold: their
hooks [were of] gold; and he cast for them four sockets
of silver. 37 And he made an hanging for the tabernacle
door [of] blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined
linen, of needlework; 38 And the five pillars of it with
their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters and their
fillets with gold: but their five sockets [were of] brass.

37 And Bezaleel made the ark [of] shittim wood: two
cubits and a half [was] the length of it, and a cubit
and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the
height of it: 2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and
without, and made a crown of gold to it round about. 3
And he cast for it four rings of gold, [to be set] by the
four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it,
and two rings upon the other side of it. 4 And he made
staves [of] shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold. 5
And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the
ark, to bear the ark. 6 And he made the mercy seat [of]
pure gold: two cubits and a half [was] the length thereof,
and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof. 7 And he
made two cherubims [of] gold, beaten out of one piece
made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat; 8
One cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub
on the [other] end on that side: out of the mercy seat
made he the cherubims on the two ends thereof. 9 And
the cherubims spread out [their] wings on high, [and]
covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their
faces one to another; [even] to the mercy seatward were
the faces of the cherubims. 10 And he made the table
[of] shittim wood: two cubits [was] the length thereof, and
a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the
height thereof: 11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and
made thereunto a crown of gold round about. 12 Also
he made thereunto a border of an handbreadth round
about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof
round about. 13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and
put the rings upon the four corners that [were] in the four
feet thereof. 14 Over against the border were the rings,
the places for the staves to bear the table. 15 And he
made the staves [of] shittim wood, and overlaid them
with gold, to bear the table. 16 And he made the vessels
which [were] upon the table, his dishes, and his spoons,
and his bowls, and his covers to cover withal, [of] pure
gold. 17 And he made the candlestick [of] pure gold: [of]
beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his
branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of
the same: 18 And six branches going out of the sides
thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one
side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out
of the other side thereof: 19 Three bowls made after the
fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower;
and three bowls made like almonds in another branch,
a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches
going out of the candlestick. 20 And in the candlestick
[were] four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and
his flowers: 21 And a knop under two branches of the
same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and
a knop under two branches of the same, according to
the six branches going out of it. 22 Their knops and their
branches were of the same: all of it [was] one beaten
work [of] pure gold. 23 And he made his seven lamps,
and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, [of] pure gold. 24
[Of] a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels
thereof. 25 And he made the incense altar [of] shittim
wood: the length of it [was] a cubit, and the breadth of
it a cubit; [it was] foursquare; and two cubits [was] the
height of it; the horns thereof were of the same. 26 And
he overlaid it with pure gold, [both] the top of it, and the
sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he
made unto it a crown of gold round about. 27 And he
made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by
the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be
places for the staves to bear it withal. 28 And he made
the staves [of] shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.
29 And he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure

incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

38 And he made the altar of burnt offering [of] shittim wood: five cubits [was] the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; [it was] foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof. **2** And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass. **3** And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, [and] the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he [of] brass. **4** And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. **5** And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, [to be] places for the staves. **6** And he made the staves [of] shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. **7** And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. **8** And he made the laver [of] brass, and the foot of it [of] brass, of the lookingglasses of [the women] assembling, which assembled [at] the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. **9** And he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court [were of] fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: **10** Their pillars [were] twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets [were of] silver. **11** And for the north side [the hangings were] an hundred cubits, their pillars [were] twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets [of] silver. **12** And for the west side [were] hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets [of] silver. **13** And for the east side eastward fifty cubits. **14** The hangings of the one side [of the gate were] fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. **15** And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, [were] hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. **16** All the hangings of the court round about [were] of fine twined linen. **17** And the sockets for the pillars [were of] brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets [of] silver; and the overlaying of their chapiters [of] silver; and all the pillars of the court [were] filleted with silver. **18** And the hanging for the gate of the court [was] needlework, [of] blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits [was] the length, and the height in the breadth [was] five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court. **19** And their pillars [were] four, and their sockets [of] brass four; their hooks [of] silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets [of] silver. **20** And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, [were of] brass. **21** This is the sum of the tabernacle, [even] of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, [for] the service of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest. **22** And Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded Moses. **23** And with him [was] Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen. **24** All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy [place], even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary. **25** And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation [was] an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary: **26** A bekah for every man, [that is], half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty [men]. **27** And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vail; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket. **28** And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five [shekels] he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them. **29** And the brass of the offering [was] seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels. **30** And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar, **31** And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

39 And of the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made cloths of service, to do service in the holy [place], and made the holy garments for Aaron; as the LORD commanded Moses. **2** And he made the ephod [of] gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. **3** And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut [it into] wires, to work [it] in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, [with] cunning work. **4** They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple [it] together: by the two edges was it coupled together. **5** And the curious girdle of his ephod, that [was] upon it, [was] of the same, according to the work thereof; [of] gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses. **6** And they wrought onyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel. **7** And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, [that they should be] stones for a memorial to the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses. **8** And he made the breastplate [of] cunning work, like the work of the ephod; [of] gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. **9** It was foursquare; they made

the breastplate double: a span [was] the length thereof,
and a span the breadth thereof, [being] doubled. **10** And
they set in it four rows of stones: [the first] row [was] a
sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this [was] the first row.
11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a
diamond. **12** And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and
an amethyst. **13** And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx,
and a jasper: [they were] inclosed in ouches of gold in
their inclosings. **14** And the stones [were] according to
the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to
their names, [like] the engravings of a signet, every one
with his name, according to the twelve tribes. **15** And
they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, [of]
wreathen work [of] pure gold. **16** And they made two
ouches [of] gold, and two gold rings; and put the two
rings in the two ends of the breastplate. **17** And they put
the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the
ends of the breastplate. **18** And the two ends of the two
wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and
put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, before it.
19 And they made two rings of gold, and put [them] on
the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it,
which [was] on the side of the ephod inward. **20** And
they made two [other] golden rings, and put them on the
two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart
of it, over against the [other] coupling thereof, above
the curious girdle of the ephod. **21** And they did bind
the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod
with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious
girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not
be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded
Moses. **22** And he made the robe of the ephod [of]
woven work, all [of] blue. **23** And [there was] an hole
in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon,
[with] a band round about the hole, that it should not
rend. **24** And they made upon the hems of the robe
pomegranates [of] blue, and purple, and scarlet, [and]
twined [linen]. **25** And they made bells [of] pure gold, and
put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem
of the robe, round about between the pomegranates; **26**
A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate,
round about the hem of the robe to minister [in;] as the
LORD commanded Moses. **27** And they made coats [of]
fine linen [of] woven work for Aaron, and for his sons,
28 And a mitre [of] fine linen, and goodly bonnets [of]
fine linen, and linen breeches [of] fine twined linen, **29**
And a girdle [of] fine twined linen, and blue, and purple,
and scarlet, [of] needlework; as the LORD commanded
Moses. **30** And they made the plate of the holy crown
[of] pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, [like to] the
engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD. **31**
And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten [it] on
high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Moses.
32 Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent
of the congregation finished: and the children of Israel
did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses,
so did they. **33** And they brought the tabernacle unto
Moses, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his
boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets, **34** And
the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering
of badgers' skins, and the vail of the covering, **35** The
ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the
mercy seat, **36** The table, [and] all the vessels thereof,
and the shewbread, **37** The pure candlestick, [with] the
lamps thereof, [even with] the lamps to be set in order,
and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light, **38** And
the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet
incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door, **39** The
brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all
his vessels, the laver and his foot, **40** The hangings of
the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging
for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the
vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of
the congregation, **41** The cloths of service to do service
in the holy [place], and the holy garments for Aaron the
priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's
office. **42** According to all that the LORD commanded
Moses, so the children of Israel made all the work. **43**
And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they
had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had
they done it: and Moses blessed them.

40 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** On
the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the
tabernacle of the tent of the congregation. **3** And thou
shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the
ark with the vail. **4** And thou shalt bring in the table, and
set in order the things that are to be set in order upon
it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the
lamps thereof. **5** And thou shalt set the altar of gold for
the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the
hanging of the door to the tabernacle. **6** And thou shalt
set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the
tabernacle of the tent of the congregation. **7** And thou
shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation
and the altar, and shalt put water therein. **8** And thou
shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the
hanging at the court gate. **9** And thou shalt take the
anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that [is]
therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof:
and it shall be holy. **10** And thou shalt anoint the altar
of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify
the altar: and it shall be an altar most holy. **11** And thou
shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it. **12**
And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door
of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them
with water. **13** And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy
garments, and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he

may minister unto me in the priest's office. **14** And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats: **15** And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations. **16** Thus did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he. **17** And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first [day] of the month, [that] the tabernacle was reared up. **18** And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars. **19** And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses. **20** And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark: **21** And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses. **22** And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail. **23** And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Moses. **24** And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward. **25** And he lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses. **26** And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vail: **27** And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Moses. **28** And he set up the hanging [at] the door of the tabernacle. **29** And he put the altar of burnt offering [by] the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt offering and the meat offering; as the LORD commanded Moses. **30** And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash [withal]. **31** And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat: **32** When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as the LORD commanded Moses. **33** And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Moses finished the work. **34** Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. **35** And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. **36** And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel went onward in all their journeys: **37** But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up. **38** For the cloud of the LORD [was] upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

Leviticus

1 And the LORD called unto Moses, and spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying, **2** Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, [even] of the herd, and of the flock. **3** If his offering [be] a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD. **4** And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make atonement for him. **5** And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that [is by] the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. **6** And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces. **7** And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order upon the fire: **8** And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that [is] on the fire which [is] upon the altar: **9** But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, [to be] a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD. **10** And if his offering [be] of the flocks, [namely], of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish. **11** And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar. **12** And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that [is] on the fire which [is] upon the altar: **13** But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring [it] all, and burn [it] upon the altar: it [is] a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD. **14** And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD [be] of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of turtledoves, or of young pigeons. **15** And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head, and burn [it] on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar: **16** And he shall pluck away his crop with his feathers, and cast it beside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes: **17** And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, [but] shall not divide [it] asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that [is] upon the fire: it [is] a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

2 And when any will offer a meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be [of] fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon: **2** And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the memorial of it upon the altar, [to be] an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: **3** And the remnant of the meat offering [shall be] Aaron's and his sons': [it is] a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire. **4** And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, [it shall be] unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil. **5** And if thy oblation [be] a meat offering [baken] in a pan, it shall be [of] fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil. **6** Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it [is] a meat offering. **7** And if thy oblation [be] a meat offering [baken] in the fryingpan, it shall be made [of] fine flour with oil. **8** And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar. **9** And the priest shall take from the meat offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn [it] upon the altar: [it is] an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD. **10** And that which is left of the meat offering [shall be] Aaron's and his sons': [it is] a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire. **11** No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire. **12** As for the oblation of the firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour. **13** And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt. **14** And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ears of corn dried by the fire, [even] corn beaten out of full ears. **15** And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it [is] a meat offering. **16** And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, [part] of the beaten corn thereof, and [part] of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: [it is] an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

3 And if his oblation [be] a sacrifice of peace offering, if he offer [it] of the herd; whether [it be] a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the LORD. **2** And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it [at] the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about. **3** And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that [is] upon the inwards, **4** And the two kidneys, and the fat that [is] on them, which [is] by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away. **5** And Aaron's sons shall

burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which [is]
upon the wood that [is] on the fire: [it is] an offering
made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD. 6 And
if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the
LORD [be] of the flock; male or female, he shall offer it
without blemish. 7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then
shall he offer it before the LORD. 8 And he shall lay
his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before
the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons
shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the
altar. 9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace
offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat
thereof, [and] the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by
the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards,
and all the fat that [is] upon the inwards, 10 And the two
kidneys, and the fat that [is] upon them, which [is] by the
flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it
shall he take away. 11 And the priest shall burn it upon
the altar: [it is] the food of the offering made by fire unto
the LORD. 12 And if his offering [be] a goat, then he
shall offer it before the LORD. 13 And he shall lay his
hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle
of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle
the blood thereof upon the altar round about. 14 And he
shall offer thereof his offering, [even] an offering made
by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards,
and all the fat that [is] upon the inwards, 15 And the two
kidneys, and the fat that [is] upon them, which [is] by the
flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it
shall he take away. 16 And the priest shall burn them
upon the altar: [it is] the food of the offering made by fire
for a sweet savour: all the fat [is] the LORD's. 17 [It shall
be] a perpetual statute for your generations throughout
all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor blood.

4 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak
unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin
through ignorance against any of the commandments
of the LORD [concerning things] which ought not to be
done, and shall do against any of them: 3 If the priest
that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people;
then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a
young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin
offering. 4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the door
of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD;
and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill
the bullock before the LORD. 5 And the priest that is
anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it
to the tabernacle of the congregation: 6 And the priest
shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood
seven times before the LORD, before the vail of the
sanctuary. 7 And the priest shall put [some] of the blood
upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the
LORD, which [is] in the tabernacle of the congregation;
and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom
of the altar of the burnt offering, which [is at] the door of
the tabernacle of the congregation. 8 And he shall take
off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin offering;
the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that [is]
upon the inwards, 9 And the two kidneys, and the fat
that [is] upon them, which [is] by the flanks, and the caul
above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away,
10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of
peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the
altar of the burnt offering. 11 And the skin of the bullock,
and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and
his inwards, and his dung, 12 Even the whole bullock
shall he carry forth without the camp unto a clean place,
where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the
wood with fire: where the ashes are poured out shall he
be burnt. 13 And if the whole congregation of Israel sin
through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of
the assembly, and they have done [somewhat against]
any of the commandments of the LORD [concerning
things] which should not be done, and are guilty; 14
When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is
known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock
for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the
congregation. 15 And the elders of the congregation
shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before
the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the
LORD. 16 And the priest that is anointed shall bring of
the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:
17 And the priest shall dip his finger [in some] of the
blood, and sprinkle [it] seven times before the LORD,
[even] before the vail. 18 And he shall put [some] of the
blood upon the horns of the altar which [is] before the
LORD, that [is] in the tabernacle of the congregation,
and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the
altar of the burnt offering, which [is at] the door of the
tabernacle of the congregation. 19 And he shall take all
his fat from him, and burn [it] upon the altar. 20 And he
shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a
sin offering, so shall he do with this: and the priest shall
make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven
them. 21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the
camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it
[is] a sin offering for the congregation. 22 When a ruler
hath sinned, and done [somewhat] through ignorance
[against] any of the commandments of the LORD his
God [concerning things] which should not be done, and
is guilty; 23 Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come
to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the
goats, a male without blemish: 24 And he shall lay his
hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place
where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: it [is]
a sin offering. 25 And the priest shall take of the blood
of the sin offering with his finger, and put [it] upon the
horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out

his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.
26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as the
fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest
shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin,
and it shall be forgiven him. 27 And if any one of the
common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth
[somewhat against] any of the commandments of the
LORD [concerning things] which ought not to be done,
and be guilty; 28 Or if his sin, which he hath sinned,
come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering,
a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin
which he hath sinned. 29 And he shall lay his hand upon
the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in
the place of the burnt offering. 30 And the priest shall
take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put [it] upon
the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out
all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar. 31 And he
shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken
away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the
priest shall burn [it] upon the altar for a sweet savour
unto the LORD; and the priest shall make an atonement
for him, and it shall be forgiven him. 32 And if he bring a
lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female without
blemish. 33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of
the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place
where they kill the burnt offering. 34 And the priest shall
take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and
put [it] upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and
shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the
altar: 35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as
the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the
peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the
altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the
LORD: and the priest shall make an atonement for his
sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

5 And if a soul sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and
[is] a witness, whether he hath seen or known [of it;]
if he do not utter [it], then he shall bear his iniquity. 2 Or if
a soul touch any unclean thing, whether [it be] a carcase
of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or
the carcase of unclean creeping things, and [if] it be
hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and guilty.
3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever
uncleanness [it be] that a man shall be defiled withal,
and it be hid from him; when he knoweth [of it], then he
shall be guilty. 4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with
[his] lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever [it be] that
a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from
him; when he knoweth [of it], then he shall be guilty in
one of these. 5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in
one of these [things], that he shall confess that he hath
sinned in that [thing:] 6 And he shall bring his trespass
offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned,
a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for
a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for
him concerning his sin. 7 And if he be not able to bring a
lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath
committed, two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto
the LORD; one for a sin offering, and the other for a
burnt offering. 8 And he shall bring them unto the priest,
who shall offer [that] which [is] for the sin offering first,
and wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide
[it] asunder: 9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the
sin offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of
the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar:
it [is] a sin offering. 10 And he shall offer the second
[for] a burnt offering, according to the manner: and the
priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which
he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him. 11 But if
he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young
pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering
the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering;
he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put [any]
frankincense thereon: for it [is] a sin offering. 12 Then
shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his
handful of it, [even] a memorial thereof, and burn [it] on
the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the
LORD: it [is] a sin offering. 13 And the priest shall make
an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath
sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and
[the remnant] shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.
14 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 15 If a
soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in
the holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring for his
trespass unto the LORD a ram without blemish out of the
flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the
shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering: 16 And
he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done
in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto,
and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an
atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering,
and it shall be forgiven him. 17 And if a soul sin, and
commit any of these things which are forbidden to be
done by the commandments of the LORD; though he
wist [it] not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.
18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the
flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto
the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for
him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist
[it] not, and it shall be forgiven him. 19 It [is] a trespass
offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

6 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 If a soul
sin, and commit a trespass against the LORD, and
lie unto his neighbour in that which was delivered him
to keep, or in fellowship, or in a thing taken away by
violence, or hath deceived his neighbour; 3 Or have

found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and
sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth,
sinning therein: **4** Then it shall be, because he hath
sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he
took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully
gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the
lost thing which he found, **5** Or all that about which
he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the
principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, [and]
give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of
his trespass offering. **6** And he shall bring his trespass
offering unto the LORD, a ram without blemish out of the
flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto
the priest: **7** And the priest shall make an atonement for
him before the LORD: and it shall be forgiven him for
any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.
8 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **9** Command
Aaron and his sons, saying, This [is] the law of the burnt
offering: It [is] the burnt offering, because of the burning
upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of
the altar shall be burning in it. **10** And the priest shall
put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall
he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the
fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar,
and he shall put them beside the altar. **11** And he shall
put off his garments, and put on other garments, and
carry forth the ashes without the camp unto a clean
place. **12** And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in
it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood
on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order
upon it; and he shall burn thereon the fat of the peace
offerings. **13** The fire shall ever be burning upon the
altar; it shall never go out. **14** And this [is] the law of
the meat offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before
the LORD, before the altar. **15** And he shall take of it
his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the
oil thereof, and all the frankincense which [is] upon the
meat offering, and shall burn [it] upon the altar [for] a
sweet savour, [even] the memorial of it, unto the LORD.
16 And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons
eat: with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy
place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation
they shall eat it. **17** It shall not be baken with leaven. I
have given it [unto them for] their portion of my offerings
made by fire; it [is] most holy, as [is] the sin offering, and
as the trespass offering. **18** All the males among the
children of Aaron shall eat of it. [It shall be] a statute for
ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the
LORD made by fire: every one that toucheth them shall
be holy. **19** And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
20 This [is] the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which
they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is
anointed; the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a
meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half
thereof at night. **21** In a pan it shall be made with oil;
[and when it is] baken, thou shalt bring it in: [and] the
baken pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer [for]
a sweet savour unto the LORD. **22** And the priest of
his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: [it
is] a statute for ever unto the LORD; it shall be wholly
burnt. **23** For every meat offering for the priest shall be
wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten. **24** And the LORD
spake unto Moses, saying, **25** Speak unto Aaron and to
his sons, saying, This [is] the law of the sin offering: In
the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin
offering be killed before the LORD: it [is] most holy. **26**
The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: in the holy
place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of
the congregation. **27** Whatsoever shall touch the flesh
thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the
blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that
whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place. **28** But the
earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken:
and if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both
scoured, and rinsed in water. **29** All the males among the
priests shall eat thereof: it [is] most holy. **30** And no sin
offering, whereof [any] of the blood is brought into the
tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile [withal] in the
holy [place], shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 Likewise this [is] the law of the trespass offering: it
[is] most holy. **2** In the place where they kill the burnt
offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood
thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar. **3**
And he shall offer of it all the fat thereof; the rump, and
the fat that covereth the inwards, **4** And the two kidneys,
and the fat that [is] on them, which [is] by the flanks,
and the caul [that is] above the liver, with the kidneys, it
shall he take away: **5** And the priest shall burn them
upon the altar [for] an offering made by fire unto the
LORD: it [is] a trespass offering. **6** Every male among
the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy
place: it [is] most holy. **7** As the sin offering [is], so [is]
the trespass offering: [there is] one law for them: the
priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have [it]. **8**
And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering,
[even] the priest shall have to himself the skin of the
burnt offering which he hath offered. **9** And all the meat
offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed
in the fryingpan, and in the pan, shall be the priest's that
offereth it. **10** And every meat offering, mingled with oil,
and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one [as much]
as another. **11** And this [is] the law of the sacrifice of
peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD. **12**
If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with
the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled
with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and
cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried. **13** Besides the
cakes, he shall offer [for] his offering leavened bread

with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings. **14** And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation
[for] an heave offering unto the LORD, [and] it shall
be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace
offerings. **15** And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace
offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day
that it is offered; he shall not leave any of it until the
morning. **16** But if the sacrifice of his offering [be] a vow,
or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day
that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the
remainder of it shall be eaten: **17** But the remainder of
the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt
with fire. **18** And if [any] of the flesh of the sacrifice of his
peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall
not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him
that offereth it: it shall be an abomination, and the soul
that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity. **19** And the flesh
that toucheth any unclean [thing] shall not be eaten;
it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that
be clean shall eat thereof. **20** But the soul that eateth
[of] the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that
[pertain] unto the LORD, having his uncleanness upon
him, even that soul shall be cut off from his people. **21**
Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean [thing,
as] the uncleanness of man, or [any] unclean beast, or
any abominable unclean [thing], and eat of the flesh of
the sacrifice of peace offerings, which [pertain] unto the
LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his people. **22**
And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **23** Speak unto
the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat no manner of
fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat. **24** And the fat of the
beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn
with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall
in no wise eat of it. **25** For whosoever eateth the fat of
the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire
unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth [it] shall be cut
off from his people. **26** Moreover ye shall eat no manner
of blood, [whether it be] of fowl or of beast, in any of
your dwellings. **27** Whatsoever soul [it be] that eateth
any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off
from his people. **28** And the LORD spake unto Moses,
saying, **29** Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He
that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the
LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the
sacrifice of his peace offerings. **30** His own hands shall
bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat
with the breast, it shall he bring, that the breast may be
waved [for] a wave offering before the LORD. **31** And
the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast
shall be Aaron's and his sons'. **32** And the right shoulder
shall ye give unto the priest [for] an heave offering of the
sacrifices of your peace offerings. **33** He among the sons
of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings,
and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for [his] part.
34 For the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I
taken of the children of Israel from off the sacrifices of
their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aaron
the priest and unto his sons by a statute for ever from
among the children of Israel. **35** This [is the portion] of
the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons,
out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day
[when] he presented them to minister unto the LORD in
the priest's office; **36** Which the LORD commanded to
be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that he
anointed them, [by] a statute for ever throughout their
generations. **37** This [is] the law of the burnt offering,
of the meat offering, and of the sin offering, and of the
trespass offering, and of the consecrations, and of the
sacrifice of the peace offerings; **38** Which the LORD
commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he
commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations
unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.

8 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Take
Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments, and
the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and
two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread; **3** And
gather thou all the congregation together unto the door
of the tabernacle of the congregation. **4** And Moses did
as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was
gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the
congregation. **5** And Moses said unto the congregation,
This [is] the thing which the LORD commanded to be
done. **6** And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and
washed them with water. **7** And he put upon him the
coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with
the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded
him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound
[it] unto him therewith. **8** And he put the breastplate
upon him: also he put in the breastplate the Urim and
the Thummim. **9** And he put the mitre upon his head;
also upon the mitre, [even] upon his forefront, did he
put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD
commanded Moses. **10** And Moses took the anointing
oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that [was] therein,
and sanctified them. **11** And he sprinkled thereof upon
the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his
vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them. **12**
And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head,
and anointed him, to sanctify him. **13** And Moses brought
Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them
with girdles, and put bonnets upon them; as the LORD
commanded Moses. **14** And he brought the bullock for
the sin offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands
upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering. **15** And
he slew [it;] and Moses took the blood, and put [it] upon
the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and
purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of
the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

16 And he took all the fat that [was] upon the inwards,
and the caul [above] the liver, and the two kidneys, and
their fat, and Moses burned [it] upon the altar. 17 But the
bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt
with fire without the camp; as the LORD commanded
Moses. 18 And he brought the ram for the burnt offering:
and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head
of the ram. 19 And he killed [it;] and Moses sprinkled
the blood upon the altar round about. 20 And he cut
the ram into pieces; and Moses burnt the head, and the
pieces, and the fat. 21 And he washed the inwards and
the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon
the altar: it [was] a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour,
[and] an offering made by fire unto the LORD; as the
LORD commanded Moses. 22 And he brought the other
ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons
laid their hands upon the head of the ram. 23 And he
slew [it;] and Moses took of the blood of it, and put [it]
upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of
his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.
24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the
blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs
of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right
feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round
about. 25 And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the
fat that [was] upon the inwards, and the caul [above] the
liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right
shoulder: 26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread,
that [was] before the LORD, he took one unleavened
cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put
[them] on the fat, and upon the right shoulder: 27 And he
put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands,
and waved them [for] a wave offering before the LORD.
28 And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt
[them] on the altar upon the burnt offering: they [were]
consecrations for a sweet savour: it [is] an offering made
by fire unto the LORD. 29 And Moses took the breast,
and waved it [for] a wave offering before the LORD: [for]
of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part; as the
LORD commanded Moses. 30 And Moses took of the
anointing oil, and of the blood which [was] upon the altar,
and sprinkled [it] upon Aaron, [and] upon his garments,
and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with
him; and sanctified Aaron, [and] his garments, and his
sons, and his sons' garments with him. 31 And Moses
said unto Aaron and to his sons, Boil the flesh [at] the
door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and there eat
it with the bread that [is] in the basket of consecrations,
as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat
it. 32 And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the
bread shall ye burn with fire. 33 And ye shall not go out
of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation [in]
seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an
end: for seven days shall he consecrate you. 34 As he
hath done this day, [so] the LORD hath commanded to
do, to make an atonement for you. 35 Therefore shall ye
abide [at] the door of the tabernacle of the congregation
day and night seven days, and keep the charge of the
LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded. 36
So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD
commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 And it came to pass on the eighth day, [that] Moses
called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel;
2 And he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young calf for
a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering, without
blemish, and offer [them] before the LORD. 3 And unto
the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, Take ye
a kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a
lamb, [both] of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt
offering; 4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace offerings,
to sacrifice before the LORD; and a meat offering mingled
with oil: for to day the LORD will appear unto you. 5 And
they brought [that] which Moses commanded before the
tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation
drew near and stood before the LORD. 6 And Moses
said, This [is] the thing which the LORD commanded
that ye should do: and the glory of the LORD shall
appear unto you. 7 And Moses said unto Aaron, Go
unto the altar, and offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt
offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the
people: and offer the offering of the people, and make
an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded. 8
Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of
the sin offering, which [was] for himself. 9 And the sons
of Aaron brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his
finger in the blood, and put [it] upon the horns of the
altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:
10 But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the
liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; as the
LORD commanded Moses. 11 And the flesh and the hide
he burnt with fire without the camp. 12 And he slew the
burnt offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him the
blood, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar. 13
And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the
pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt [them] upon
the altar. 14 And he did wash the inwards and the legs,
and burnt [them] upon the burnt offering on the altar. 15
And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat,
which [was] the sin offering for the people, and slew it,
and offered it for sin, as the first. 16 And he brought the
burnt offering, and offered it according to the manner. 17
And he brought the meat offering, and took an handful
thereof, and burnt [it] upon the altar, beside the burnt
sacrifice of the morning. 18 He slew also the bullock and
the ram [for] a sacrifice of peace offerings, which [was]
for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the
blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about, 19
And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and

that which covereth [the inwards], and the kidneys, and
the caul [above] the liver: 20 And they put the fat upon
the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar: 21 And
the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved [for] a
wave offering before the LORD; as Moses commanded.
22 And Aaron lifted up his hand toward the people, and
blessed them, and came down from offering of the sin
offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings. 23
And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the
congregation, and came out, and blessed the people:
and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.
24 And there came a fire out from before the LORD, and
consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat:
[which] when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell
on their faces.

10 And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took
either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and
put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the
LORD, which he commanded them not. 2 And there
went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and
they died before the LORD. 3 Then Moses said unto
Aaron, This [is it] that the LORD spake, saying, I will be
sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before all the
people I will be glorified. And Aaron held his peace. 4
And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of
Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come
near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out
of the camp. 5 So they went near, and carried them
in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said. 6
And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto
Ithamar, his sons, Uncover not your heads, neither rend
your clothes; lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all
the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of
Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.
7 And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle
of the congregation, lest ye die: for the anointing oil of
the LORD [is] upon you. And they did according to the
word of Moses. 8 And the LORD spake unto Aaron,
saying, 9 Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor
thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of
the congregation, lest ye die: [it shall be] a statute for
ever throughout your generations: 10 And that ye may
put difference between holy and unholy, and between
unclean and clean; 11 And that ye may teach the children
of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken
unto them by the hand of Moses. 12 And Moses spake
unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons
that were left, Take the meat offering that remaineth
of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it
without leaven beside the altar: for it [is] most holy: 13
And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it [is] thy
due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD
made by fire: for so I am commanded. 14 And the wave
breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place;
thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for
[they be] thy due, and thy sons' due, [which] are given
out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of
Israel. 15 The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall
they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to
wave [it for] a wave offering before the LORD; and it
shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for
ever; as the LORD hath commanded. 16 And Moses
diligently sought the goat of the sin offering, and, behold,
it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar,
the sons of Aaron [which were] left [alive], saying, 17
Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy
place, seeing it [is] most holy, and [God] hath given it
you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make
atonement for them before the LORD? 18 Behold, the
blood of it was not brought in within the holy [place:]
ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy [place], as I
commanded. 19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold,
this day have they offered their sin offering and their
burnt offering before the LORD; and such things have
befallen me: and [if] I had eaten the sin offering to day,
should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?
20 And when Moses heard [that], he was content.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron,
saying unto them, 2 Speak unto the children of
Israel, saying, These [are] the beasts which ye shall
eat among all the beasts that [are] on the earth. 3
Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, [and]
cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat. 4
Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew
the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: [as] the camel,
because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof;
he [is] unclean unto you. 5 And the coney, because
he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he [is]
unclean unto you. 6 And the hare, because he cheweth
the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he [is] unclean unto
you. 7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be
clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; he [is] unclean
to you. 8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase
shall ye not touch; they [are] unclean to you. 9 These
shall ye eat of all that [are] in the waters: whatsoever
hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in
the rivers, them shall ye eat. 10 And all that have not
fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that
move in the waters, and of any living thing which [is] in
the waters, they [shall be] an abomination unto you: 11
They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall
not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcases in
abomination. 12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in
the waters, that [shall be] an abomination unto you. 13
And these [are they which] ye shall have in abomination
among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they [are]
an abomination: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the
ospray, 14 And the vulture, and the kite after his kind; 15

Every raven after his kind; **16** And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind, **17** And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl, **18** And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle, **19** And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. **20** All fowls that creep, going upon [all] four, [shall be] an abomination unto you. **21** Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon [all] four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth; **22** [Even] these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind. **23** But all [other] flying creeping things, which have four feet, [shall be] an abomination unto you. **24** And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even. **25** And whosoever beareth [ought] of the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even. **26** [The carcases] of every beast which divideth the hoof, and [is] not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, [are] unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean. **27** And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on [all] four, those [are] unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even. **28** And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they [are] unclean unto you. **29** These also [shall be] unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after his kind, **30** And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole. **31** These [are] unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even. **32** And upon whatsoever [any] of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether [it be] any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel [it be], wherein [any] work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed. **33** And every earthen vessel, whereinto [any] of them falleth, whatsoever [is] in it shall be unclean; and ye shall break it. **34** Of all meat which may be eaten, [that] on which [such] water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every [such] vessel shall be unclean. **35** And every [thing] whereupon [any part] of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; [whether it be] oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: [for] they [are] unclean, and shall be unclean unto you. **36** Nevertheless a fountain or pit, [wherein there is] plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean. **37** And if [any part] of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it [shall be] clean. **38** But if [any] water be put upon the seed, and [any part] of their carcase fall thereon, it [shall be] unclean unto you. **39** And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even. **40** And he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even. **41** And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth [shall be] an abomination; it shall not be eaten. **42** Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon [all] four, or whatsoever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they [are] an abomination. **43** Ye shall not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby. **44** For I [am] the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I [am] holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. **45** For I [am] the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: ye shall therefore be holy, for I [am] holy. **46** This [is] the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth: **47** To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

12 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then she shall be unclean seven days; according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean. **3** And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised. **4** And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled. **5** But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days. **6** And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest: **7** Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This [is] the law for her that hath born a male or a female. **8** And if she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying, **2** When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a rising, a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh [like] the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests: **3** And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and [when] the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight [be] deeper than the skin of his flesh, it [is] a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean. **4** If the bright spot [be] white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight [be] not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up [him that hath] the plague seven days: **5** And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, [if] the plague in his sight be at a stay, [and] the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more: **6** And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, [if] the plague [be] somewhat dark, [and] the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it [is but] a scab: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean. **7** But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again: **8** And [if] the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it [is] a leprosy. **9** When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest; **10** And the priest shall see [him:] and, behold, [if] the rising [be] white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and [there be] quick raw flesh in the rising; **11** It [is] an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he [is] unclean. **12** And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of [him that hath] the plague from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh; **13** Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, [if] the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce [him] clean [that hath] the plague: it is all turned white: he [is] clean. **14** But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean. **15** And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: [for] the raw flesh [is] unclean: it [is] a leprosy. **16** Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest; **17** And the priest shall see him: and, behold, [if] the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce [him] clean [that hath] the plague: he [is] clean. **18** The flesh also, in which, [even] in the skin thereof, was a boil, and is healed, **19** And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest; **20** And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it [be] in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it [is] a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil. **21** But if the priest look on it, and, behold, [there be] no white hairs therein, and [if] it [be] not lower than the skin, but [be] somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days: **22** And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it [is] a plague. **23** But if the bright spot stay in his place, [and] spread not, it [is] a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean. **24** Or if there be [any] flesh, in the skin whereof [there is] a hot burning, and the quick [flesh] that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white; **25** Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, [if] the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it [be in] sight deeper than the skin; it [is] a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it [is] the plague of leprosy. **26** But if the priest look on it, and, behold, [there be] no white hair in the bright spot, and it [be] no lower than the [other] skin, but [be] somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days: **27** And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: [and] if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it [is] the plague of leprosy. **28** And if the bright spot stay in his place, [and] spread not in the skin, but it [be] somewhat dark; it [is] a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it [is] an inflammation of the burning. **29** If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard; **30** Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it [be] in sight deeper than the skin; [and there be] in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it [is] a dry scall, [even] a leprosy upon the head or beard. **31** And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it [be] not in sight deeper than the skin, and [that there is] no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up [him that hath] the plague of the scall seven days: **32** And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, [if] the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall [be] not in sight deeper than the skin; **33** He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up [him that hath] the scall seven days more: **34** And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, [if] the scall be not spread in the skin, nor [be] in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean. **35** But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing; **36** Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he [is] unclean. **37** But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and [that] there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he [is] clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean. **38** If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots,

[even] white bright spots; **39** Then the priest shall look: and, behold, [if] the bright spots in the skin of their flesh [be] darkish white; it [is] a freckled spot [that] groweth in the skin; he [is] clean. **40** And the man whose hair is fallen off his head, he [is] bald; [yet is] he clean. **41** And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he [is] forehead bald: [yet is] he clean. **42** And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore; it [is] a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead. **43** Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, [if] the rising of the sore [be] white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh; **44** He is a leprous man, he [is] unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague [is] in his head. **45** And the leper in whom the plague [is], his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, Unclean, unclean. **46** All the days wherein the plague [shall be] in him he shall be defiled; he [is] unclean: he shall dwell alone; without the camp [shall] his habitation [be]. **47** The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, [whether it be] a woollen garment, or a linen garment; **48** Whether [it be] in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any thing made of skin; **49** And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it [is] a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest: **50** And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up [it that hath] the plague seven days: **51** And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, [or] in any work that is made of skin; the plague [is] a fretting leprosy; it [is] unclean. **52** He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it [is] a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire. **53** And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; **54** Then the priest shall command that they wash [the thing] wherein the plague [is], and he shall shut it up seven days more: **55** And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, [if] the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it [is] unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it [is] fret inward, [whether] it [be] bare within or without. **56** And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague [be] somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof: **57** And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it [is] a spreading [plague:] thou shalt burn that wherein the plague [is] with fire. **58** And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin [it be], which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean. **59** This [is] the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

14 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought unto the priest: **3** And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, [if] the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper; **4** Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds alive [and] clean, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop: **5** And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water: **6** As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird [that was] killed over the running water: **7** And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose into the open field. **8** And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent seven days. **9** But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean. **10** And on the eighth day he shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour [for] a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil. **11** And the priest that maketh [him] clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, [at] the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: **12** And the priest shall take one he lamb, and offer him for a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and wave them [for] a wave offering before the LORD: **13** And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: for as the sin offering [is] the priest's, [so is] the trespass offering: it [is] most holy: **14** And the priest shall take [some] of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put [it] upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot: **15** And the priest shall take [some] of the log of oil, and pour [it] into the palm of his own left hand: **16** And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that [is] in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD: **17** And of the

rest of the oil that [is] in his hand shall the priest put
upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed,
and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the
great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass
offering: **18** And the remnant of the oil that [is] in the
priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is
to be cleansed: and the priest shall make an atonement
for him before the LORD. **19** And the priest shall offer
the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is
to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he
shall kill the burnt offering: **20** And the priest shall offer
the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar:
and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he
shall be clean. **21** And if he [be] poor, and cannot get
so much; then he shall take one lamb [for] a trespass
offering to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and
one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat
offering, and a log of oil; **22** And two turtledoves, or two
young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one
shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.
23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his
cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle
of the congregation, before the LORD. **24** And the priest
shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log
of oil, and the priest shall wave them [for] a wave offering
before the LORD: **25** And he shall kill the lamb of the
trespass offering, and the priest shall take [some] of the
blood of the trespass offering, and put [it] upon the tip of
the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon
the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of
his right foot: **26** And the priest shall pour of the oil into
the palm of his own left hand: **27** And the priest shall
sprinkle with his right finger [some] of the oil that [is] in
his left hand seven times before the LORD: **28** And the
priest shall put of the oil that [is] in his hand upon the
tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and
upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great
toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the
trespass offering: **29** And the rest of the oil that [is] in the
priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to
be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the
LORD. **30** And he shall offer the one of the turtledoves,
or of the young pigeons, such as he can get; **31** [Even]
such as he is able to get, the one [for] a sin offering, and
the other [for] a burnt offering, with the meat offering:
and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to
be cleansed before the LORD. **32** This [is] the law [of
him] in whom [is] the plague of leprosy, whose hand is
not able to get [that which pertaineth] to his cleansing.
33 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron,
saying, **34** When ye be come into the land of Canaan,
which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague
of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession; **35**
And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the
priest, saying, It seemeth to me [there is] as it were a
plague in the house: **36** Then the priest shall command
that they empty the house, before the priest go [into it]
to see the plague, that all that [is] in the house be not
made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to
see the house: **37** And he shall look on the plague, and,
behold, [if] the plague [be] in the walls of the house with
hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight [are]
lower than the wall; **38** Then the priest shall go out of the
house to the door of the house, and shut up the house
seven days: **39** And the priest shall come again the
seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, [if] the plague
be spread in the walls of the house; **40** Then the priest
shall command that they take away the stones in which
the plague [is], and they shall cast them into an unclean
place without the city: **41** And he shall cause the house
to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour
out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an
unclean place: **42** And they shall take other stones, and
put [them] in the place of those stones; and he shall take
other morter, and shall plaister the house. **43** And if the
plague come again, and break out in the house, after
that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath
scraped the house, and after it is plaistered; **44** Then the
priest shall come and look, and, behold, [if] the plague be
spread in the house, it [is] a fretting leprosy in the house:
it [is] unclean. **45** And he shall break down the house,
the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the morter
of the house; and he shall carry [them] forth out of the
city into an unclean place. **46** Moreover he that goeth
into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be
unclean until the even. **47** And he that lieth in the house
shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house
shall wash his clothes. **48** And if the priest shall come
in, and look [upon it], and, behold, the plague hath not
spread in the house, after the house was plaistered: then
the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because
the plague is healed. **49** And he shall take to cleanse
the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and
hyssop: **50** And he shall kill the one of the birds in an
earthen vessel over running water: **51** And he shall take
the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and
the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain
bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house
seven times: **52** And he shall cleanse the house with
the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and
with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with
the hyssop, and with the scarlet: **53** But he shall let go
the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and
make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.
54 This [is] the law for all manner of plague of leprosy,
and scall, **55** And for the leprosy of a garment, and of a
house, **56** And for a rising, and for a scab, and for a

bright spot: 57 To teach when [it is] unclean, and when [it is] clean: this [is] the law of leprosy.

15 And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When any man hath a running issue out of his flesh, [because of] his issue he [is] unclean. 3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it [is] his uncleanness. 4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean. 5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe [himself] in water, and be unclean until the even. 6 And he that sitteth on [any] thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe [himself] in water, and be unclean until the even. 7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe [himself] in water, and be unclean until the even. 8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe [himself] in water, and be unclean until the even. 9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean. 10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth [any of] those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe [himself] in water, and be unclean until the even. 11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe [himself] in water, and be unclean until the even. 12 And the vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water. 13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean. 14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest: 15 And the priest shall offer them, the one [for] a sin offering, and the other [for] a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue. 16 And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even. 17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even. 18 The woman also with whom man shall lie [with] seed of copulation, they shall [both] bathe [themselves] in water, and be unclean until the even. 19 And if a woman have an issue, [and] her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even. 20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean. 21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe [himself] in water, and be unclean until the even. 22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe [himself] in water, and be unclean until the even. 23 And if it [be] on [her] bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even. 24 And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean. 25 And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she [shall be] unclean. 26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation. 27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe [himself] in water, and be unclean until the even. 28 But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean. 29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 30 And the priest shall offer the one [for] a sin offering, and the other [for] a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness. 31 Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle that [is] among them. 32 This [is] the law of him that hath an issue, and [of him] whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith; 33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

16 And the LORD spake unto Moses after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD, and died; 2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy [place] within the vail before the mercy seat, which [is] upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat. 3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy [place:] with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering. 4 He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these [are] holy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and [so] put them on. 5 And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering. 6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin

offering, which [is] for himself, and make an atonement
for himself, and for his house. 7 And he shall take the
two goats, and present them before the LORD [at] the
door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 8 And Aaron
shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD,
and the other lot for the scapegoat. 9 And Aaron shall
bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot fell, and offer
him [for] a sin offering. 10 But the goat, on which the lot
fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before
the LORD, to make an atonement with him, [and] to let
him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness. 11 And Aaron
shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which [is] for
himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and
for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering
which [is] for himself: 12 And he shall take a censer
full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the
LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small,
and bring [it] within the vail: 13 And he shall put the
incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of
the incense may cover the mercy seat that [is] upon the
testimony, that he die not: 14 And he shall take of the
blood of the bullock, and sprinkle [it] with his finger upon
the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat
shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.
15 Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that
[is] for the people, and bring his blood within the vail,
and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the
bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before
the mercy seat: 16 And he shall make an atonement
for the holy [place], because of the uncleanness of the
children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in
all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the
congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of
their uncleanness. 17 And there shall be no man in the
tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make
an atonement in the holy [place], until he come out,
and have made an atonement for himself, and for his
household, and for all the congregation of Israel. 18 And
he shall go out unto the altar that [is] before the LORD,
and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood
of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put [it]
upon the horns of the altar round about. 19 And he shall
sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times,
and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the
children of Israel. 20 And when he hath made an end of
reconciling the holy [place], and the tabernacle of the
congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:
21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head
of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities
of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in
all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat,
and shall send [him] away by the hand of a fit man into
the wilderness: 22 And the goat shall bear upon him all
their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall
let go the goat in the wilderness. 23 And Aaron shall
come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall
put off the linen garments, which he put on when he
went into the holy [place], and shall leave them there: 24
And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place,
and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his
burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and
make an atonement for himself, and for the people. 25
And the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the
altar. 26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat
shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water,
and afterward come into the camp. 27 And the bullock
[for] the sin offering, and the goat [for] the sin offering,
whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the
holy [place], shall [one] carry forth without the camp;
and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh,
and their dung. 28 And he that burneth them shall wash
his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward
he shall come into the camp. 29 And [this] shall be a
statute for ever unto you: [that] in the seventh month, on
the tenth [day] of the month, ye shall afflict your souls,
and do no work at all, [whether it be] one of your own
country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you: 30 For
on that day shall [the priest] make an atonement for you,
to cleanse you, [that] ye may be clean from all your sins
before the LORD. 31 It [shall be] a sabbath of rest unto
you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.
32 And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he
shall consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his
father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put
on the linen clothes, [even] the holy garments: 33 And
he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and
he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the
congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an
atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the
congregation. 34 And this shall be an everlasting statute
unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel
for all their sins once a year. And he did as the LORD
commanded Moses.

17 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak
unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the
children of Israel, and say unto them; This [is] the thing
which the LORD hath commanded, saying, 3 What man
soever [there be] of the house of Israel, that killeth an
ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth [it] out
of the camp, 4 And bringeth it not unto the door of the
tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto
the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood
shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood;
and that man shall be cut off from among his people:
5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their
sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, even that
they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the
tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer

them [for] peace offerings unto the LORD. 6 And the
priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD
[at] the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and
burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD. 7 And
they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after
whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute
for ever unto them throughout their generations. 8 And
thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man [there be] of
the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn
among you, that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice, 9
And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of
the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that
man shall be cut off from among his people. 10 And
whatsoever man [there be] of the house of Israel, or
of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth
any manner of blood; I will even set my face against
that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from
among his people. 11 For the life of the flesh [is] in the
blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make
an atonement for your souls: for it [is] the blood [that]
maketh an atonement for the soul. 12 Therefore I said
unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood,
neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat
blood. 13 And whatsoever man [there be] of the children
of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you,
which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may
be eaten; he shall even pour out the blood thereof, and
cover it with dust. 14 For [it is] the life of all flesh; the
blood of it [is] for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the
children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner
of flesh: for the life of all flesh [is] the blood thereof:
whosoever eateth it shall be cut off. 15 And every soul
that eateth that which died [of itself], or that which was
torn [with beasts, whether it be] one of your own country,
or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe
[himself] in water, and be unclean until the even: then
shall he be clean. 16 But if he wash [them] not, nor bathe
his flesh; then he shall bear his iniquity.

18 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak
unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, I
am the LORD your God. 3 After the doings of the land of
Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after the
doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall
ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances. 4
Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances,
to walk therein: I [am] the LORD your God. 5 Ye shall
therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: which if
a man do, he shall live in them: I [am] the LORD. 6 None
of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him,
to uncover [their] nakedness: I [am] the LORD. 7 The
nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother,
shalt thou not uncover: she [is] thy mother; thou shalt not
uncover her nakedness. 8 The nakedness of thy father's
wife shalt thou not uncover: it [is] thy father's nakedness.
9 The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father,
or daughter of thy mother, [whether she be] born at
home, or born abroad, [even] their nakedness thou shalt
not uncover. 10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or
of thy daughter's daughter, [even] their nakedness thou
shalt not uncover: for theirs [is] thine own nakedness. 11
The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten
of thy father, she [is] thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her
nakedness. 12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of
thy father's sister: she [is] thy father's near kinswoman.
13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's
sister: for she [is] thy mother's near kinswoman. 14
Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's
brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she [is]
thine aunt. 15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of
thy daughter in law: she [is] thy son's wife; thou shalt
not uncover her nakedness. 16 Thou shalt not uncover
the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it [is] thy brother's
nakedness. 17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of
a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her
son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover
her nakedness; [for] they [are] her near kinswomen: it
[is] wickedness. 18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her
sister, to vex [her], to uncover her nakedness, beside the
other in her life [time]. 19 Also thou shalt not approach
unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as
she is put apart for her uncleanness. 20 Moreover thou
shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile
thyself with her. 21 And thou shalt not let any of thy
seed pass through [the fire] to Molech, neither shalt thou
profane the name of thy God: I [am] the LORD. 22 Thou
shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it [is]
abomination. 23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to
defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand
before a beast to lie down thereto: it [is] confusion. 24
Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in
all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before
you: 25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the
iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out
her inhabitants. 26 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes
and my judgments, and shall not commit [any] of these
abominations; [neither] any of your own nation, nor any
stranger that sojourneth among you: 27 (For all these
abominations have the men of the land done, which
[were] before you, and the land is defiled;) 28 That the
land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued
out the nations that [were] before you. 29 For whosoever
shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls
that commit [them] shall be cut off from among their
people. 30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that
[ye] commit not [any one] of these abominable customs,
which were committed before you, and that ye defile not
yourselves therein: I [am] the LORD your God.

19 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God [am] holy. **3** Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and keep my sabbaths: I [am] the LORD your God. **4** Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I [am] the LORD your God. **5** And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will. **6** It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire. **7** And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it [is] abominable; it shall not be accepted. **8** Therefore [every one] that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. **9** And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest. **10** And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather [every] grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: I [am] the LORD your God. **11** Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another. **12** And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I [am] the LORD. **13** Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob [him:] the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning. **14** Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt fear thy God: I [am] the LORD. **15** Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: [but] in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour. **16** Thou shalt not go up and down [as] a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I [am] the LORD. **17** Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him. **18** Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I [am] the LORD. **19** Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee. **20** And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that [is] a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free. **21** And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, [even] a ram for a trespass offering. **22** And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him. **23** And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of. **24** But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy to praise the LORD [withal]. **25** And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I [am] the LORD your God. **26** Ye shall not eat [any thing] with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times. **27** Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard. **28** Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I [am] the LORD. **29** Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness. **30** Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I [am] the LORD. **31** Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I [am] the LORD your God. **32** Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I [am] the LORD. **33** And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him. **34** [But] the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I [am] the LORD your God. **35** Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure. **36** Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I [am] the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt. **37** Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I [am] the LORD.

20 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever [he be] of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth [any] of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones. **3** And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name. **4** And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not: **5** Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people. **6** And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people. **7** Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I [am] the LORD your God. **8** And ye shall keep my

statutes, and do them: I [am] the LORD which sanctify
you. 9 For every one that curseth his father or his mother
shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or
his mother; his blood [shall be] upon him. 10 And the
man that committeth adultery with [another] man's wife,
[even he] that committeth adultery with his neighbour's
wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put
to death. 11 And the man that lieth with his father's wife
hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them
shall surely be put to death; their blood [shall be] upon
them. 12 And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both
of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought
confusion; their blood [shall be] upon them. 13 If a man
also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of
them have committed an abomination: they shall surely
be put to death; their blood [shall be] upon them. 14 And
if a man take a wife and her mother, it [is] wickedness:
they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there
be no wickedness among you. 15 And if a man lie with a
beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay
the beast. 16 And if a woman approach unto any beast,
and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the
beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood [shall
be] upon them. 17 And if a man shall take his sister, his
father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her
nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it [is] a wicked
thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people:
he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear
his iniquity. 18 And if a man shall lie with a woman having
her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath
discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the
fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off
from among their people. 19 And thou shalt not uncover
the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's
sister: for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear
their iniquity. 20 And if a man shall lie with his uncle's
wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they
shall bear their sin; they shall die childless. 21 And if
a man shall take his brother's wife, it [is] an unclean
thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they
shall be childless. 22 Ye shall therefore keep all my
statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the
land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spue you not
out. 23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the
nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed
all these things, and therefore I abhorred them. 24 But I
have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will
give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with
milk and honey: I [am] the LORD your God, which have
separated you from [other] people. 25 Ye shall therefore
put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and
between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make
your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any
manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which
I have separated from you as unclean. 26 And ye shall
be holy unto me: for I the LORD [am] holy, and have
severed you from [other] people, that ye should be mine.
27 A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that
is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone
them with stones: their blood [shall be] upon them.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto the
priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them,
There shall none be defiled for the dead among his
people: 2 But for his kin, that is near unto him, [that
is], for his mother, and for his father, and for his son,
and for his daughter, and for his brother, 3 And for his
sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no
husband; for her may he be defiled. 4 [But] he shall not
defile himself, [being] a chief man among his people, to
profane himself. 5 They shall not make baldness upon
their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their
beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh. 6 They shall
be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their
God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, [and]
the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall
be holy. 7 They shall not take a wife [that is] a whore,
or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away
from her husband: for he [is] holy unto his God. 8 Thou
shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread
of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: for I the LORD,
which sanctify you, [am] holy. 9 And the daughter of
any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore,
she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire. 10
And [he that is] the high priest among his brethren, upon
whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is
consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover
his head, nor rend his clothes; 11 Neither shall he go in
to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for
his mother; 12 Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary,
nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for the crown of
the anointing oil of his God [is] upon him: I [am] the
LORD. 13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity. 14 A
widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, [or] an harlot,
these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his
own people to wife. 15 Neither shall he profane his seed
among his people: for I the LORD do sanctify him. 16
And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 17 Speak unto
Aaron, saying, Whosoever [he be] of thy seed in their
generations that hath [any] blemish, let him not approach
to offer the bread of his God. 18 For whatsoever man
[he be] that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a
blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any
thing superfluous, 19 Or a man that is brokenfooted, or
brokenhanded, 20 Or crookbackt, or a dwarf, or that hath
a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or hath
his stones broken; 21 No man that hath a blemish of the
seed of Aaron the priest shall come nigh to offer the

offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish;
he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God. 22
He shall eat the bread of his God, [both] of the most holy,
and of the holy. 23 Only he shall not go in unto the vail,
nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish;
that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do
sanctify them. 24 And Moses told [it] unto Aaron, and to
his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

22 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak
unto Aaron and to his sons, that they separate
themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel,
and that they profane not my holy name [in those things]
which they hallow unto me: I [am] the LORD. 3 Say
unto them, Whosoever [he be] of all your seed among
your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which
the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, having his
uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my
presence: I [am] the LORD. 4 What man soever of the
seed of Aaron [is] a leper, or hath a running issue; he
shall not eat of the holy things, until he be clean. And
whoso toucheth any thing [that is] unclean [by] the dead,
or a man whose seed goeth from him; 5 Or whosoever
toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made
unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness,
whatsoever uncleanness he hath; 6 The soul which
hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and
shall not eat of the holy things, unless he wash his flesh
with water. 7 And when the sun is down, he shall be
clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because
it [is] his food. 8 That which dieth of itself, or is torn
[with beasts], he shall not eat to defile himself therewith:
I [am] the LORD. 9 They shall therefore keep mine
ordinance, lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if
they profane it: I the LORD do sanctify them. 10 There
shall no stranger eat [of] the holy thing: a sojourner of
the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat [of] the holy
thing. 11 But if the priest buy [any] soul with his money,
he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: they
shall eat of his meat. 12 If the priest's daughter also be
[married] unto a stranger, she may not eat of an offering
of the holy things. 13 But if the priest's daughter be a
widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is returned
unto her father's house, as in her youth, she shall eat of
her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.
14 And if a man eat [of] the holy thing unwittingly, then he
shall put the fifth [part] thereof unto it, and shall give [it]
unto the priest with the holy thing. 15 And they shall not
profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which
they offer unto the LORD; 16 Or suffer them to bear
the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things:
for I the LORD do sanctify them. 17 And the LORD
spake unto Moses, saying, 18 Speak unto Aaron, and
to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say
unto them, Whatsoever [he be] of the house of Israel,
or of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation
for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which
they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering; 19
[Ye shall offer] at your own will a male without blemish,
of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats. 20 [But]
whatsoever hath a blemish, [that] shall ye not offer: for
it shall not be acceptable for you. 21 And whosoever
offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD to
accomplish [his] vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or
sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be
no blemish therein. 22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or
having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer
these unto the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of
them upon the altar unto the LORD. 23 Either a bullock
or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in
his parts, that mayest thou offer [for] a freewill offering;
but for a vow it shall not be accepted. 24 Ye shall not
offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed,
or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make [any offering
thereof] in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand
shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these;
because their corruption [is] in them, [and] blemishes
[be] in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26
And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 27 When a
bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it
shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth
day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering
made by fire unto the LORD. 28 And [whether it be] cow
or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both in one day.
29 And when ye will offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto
the LORD, offer [it] at your own will. 30 On the same day
it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the
morrow: I [am] the LORD. 31 Therefore shall ye keep
my commandments, and do them: I [am] the LORD. 32
Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but I will be
hallowed among the children of Israel: I [am] the LORD
which hallow you, 33 That brought you out of the land of
Egypt, to be your God: I [am] the LORD.

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak
unto the children of Israel, and say unto them,
[Concerning] the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall
proclaim [to be] holy convocations, [even] these [are] my
feasts. 3 Six days shall work be done: but the seventh
day [is] the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye
shall do no work [therein:] it [is] the sabbath of the
LORD in all your dwellings. 4 These [are] the feasts
of the LORD, [even] holy convocations, which ye shall
proclaim in their seasons. 5 In the fourteenth [day] of
the first month at even [is] the LORD's passover. 6 And
on the fifteenth day of the same month [is] the feast
of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye
must eat unleavened bread. 7 In the first day ye shall
have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work

therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto
the LORD seven days: in the seventh day [is] an holy
convocation: ye shall do no servile work [therein]. 9 And
the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto
the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be
come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap
the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the
firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest: 11 And he shall
wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for
you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall
wave it. 12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the
sheaf an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a
burnt offering unto the LORD. 13 And the meat offering
thereof [shall be] two tenth deals of fine flour mingled
with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD [for] a
sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof [shall be]
of wine, the fourth [part] of an hin. 14 And ye shall eat
neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until
the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto
your God: [it shall be] a statute for ever throughout your
generations in all your dwellings. 15 And ye shall count
unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the
day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven
sabbaths shall be complete: 16 Even unto the morrow
after the seventh sabbath shall ye number fifty days; and
ye shall offer a new meat offering unto the LORD. 17 Ye
shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of
two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall
be baken with leaven; [they are] the firstfruits unto the
LORD. 18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs
without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock,
and two rams: they shall be [for] a burnt offering unto the
LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings,
[even] an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the
LORD. 19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats
for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a
sacrifice of peace offerings. 20 And the priest shall wave
them with the bread of the firstfruits [for] a wave offering
before the LORD, with the two lambs: they shall be holy
to the LORD for the priest. 21 And ye shall proclaim on
the selfsame day, [that] it may be an holy convocation
unto you: ye shall do no servile work [therein: it shall be]
a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your
generations. 22 And when ye reap the harvest of your
land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners
of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather
any gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto
the poor, and to the stranger: I [am] the LORD your God.
23 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 24 Speak
unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month,
in the first [day] of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a
memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation. 25
Ye shall do no servile work [therein:] but ye shall offer an
offering made by fire unto the LORD. 26 And the LORD
spake unto Moses, saying, 27 Also on the tenth [day] of
this seventh month [there shall be] a day of atonement:
it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall
afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto
the LORD. 28 And ye shall do no work in that same day:
for it [is] a day of atonement, to make an atonement for
you before the LORD your God. 29 For whatsoever soul
[it be] that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall
be cut off from among his people. 30 And whatsoever
soul [it be] that doeth any work in that same day, the
same soul will I destroy from among his people. 31 Ye
shall do no manner of work: [it shall be] a statute for ever
throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 32 It
[shall be] unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict
your souls: in the ninth [day] of the month at even, from
even unto even, shall ye celebrate your sabbath. 33 And
the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 34 Speak unto
the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this
seventh month [shall be] the feast of tabernacles [for]
seven days unto the LORD. 35 On the first day [shall
be] an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work
[therein]. 36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made
by fire unto the LORD: on the eighth day shall be an
holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering
made by fire unto the LORD: it [is] a solemn assembly;
[and] ye shall do no servile work [therein]. 37 These
[are] the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim [to
be] holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire
unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering,
a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his
day: 38 Beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside
your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your
freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD. 39 Also
in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have
gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast
unto the LORD seven days: on the first day [shall be] a
sabbath, and on the eighth day [shall be] a sabbath.
40 And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of
goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of
thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice
before the LORD your God seven days. 41 And ye shall
keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. [It
shall be] a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall
celebrate it in the seventh month. 42 Ye shall dwell in
booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell
in booths: 43 That your generations may know that I
made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I
brought them out of the land of Egypt: I [am] the LORD
your God. 44 And Moses declared unto the children of
Israel the feasts of the LORD.

24 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2
Command the children of Israel, that they bring
unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause
the lamps to burn continually. 3 Without the vail of the

testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall
Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning before
the LORD continually: [it shall be] a statute for ever
in your generations. 4 He shall order the lamps upon
the pure candlestick before the LORD continually. 5
And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes
thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake. 6 And
thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, upon
the pure table before the LORD. 7 And thou shalt put
pure frankincense upon [each] row, that it may be on
the bread for a memorial, [even] an offering made by
fire unto the LORD. 8 Every sabbath he shall set it in
order before the LORD continually, [being taken] from
the children of Israel by an everlasting covenant. 9 And it
shall be Aaron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it in the
holy place: for it [is] most holy unto him of the offerings
of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute. 10 And
the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father [was] an
Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this
son of the Israelitish [woman] and a man of Israel strove
together in the camp; 11 And the Israelitish woman's son
blasphemed the name [of the LORD], and cursed. And
they brought him unto Moses: (and his mother's name
[was] Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of
Dan:) 12 And they put him in ward, that the mind of the
LORD might be shewed them. 13 And the LORD spake
unto Moses, saying, 14 Bring forth him that hath cursed
without the camp; and let all that heard [him] lay their
hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone
him. 15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel,
saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall bear his sin.
16 And he that blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he
shall surely be put to death, [and] all the congregation
shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that
is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name [of
the LORD], shall be put to death. 17 And he that killeth
any man shall surely be put to death. 18 And he that
killeth a beast shall make it good; beast for beast. 19
And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he
hath done, so shall it be done to him; 20 Breach for
breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a
blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him [again]. 21
And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he
that killeth a man, he shall be put to death. 22 Ye shall
have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for
one of your own country: for I [am] the LORD your God.
23 And Moses spake to the children of Israel, that they
should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp,
and stone him with stones. And the children of Israel did
as the LORD commanded Moses.

25 And the LORD spake unto Moses in mount Sinai,
saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and
say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give
you, then shall the land keep a sabbath unto the LORD.
3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou
shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;
4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto
the land, a sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow
thy field, nor prune thy vineyard. 5 That which groweth
of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap,
neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: [for]
it is a year of rest unto the land. 6 And the sabbath
of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy
servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and
for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee, 7 And for thy
cattle, and for the beast that [are] in thy land, shall all
the increase thereof be meat. 8 And thou shalt number
seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven
years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years
shall be unto thee forty and nine years. 9 Then shalt thou
cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth
[day] of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall
ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land. 10
And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty
throughout [all] the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it
shall be a jubile unto you; and ye shall return every man
unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto
his family. 11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you:
ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself
in it, nor gather [the grapes] in it of thy vine undressed.
12 For it [is] the jubile; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall
eat the increase thereof out of the field. 13 In the year of
this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession.
14 And if thou sell ought unto thy neighbour, or buyest
[ought] of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not oppress one
another: 15 According to the number of years after the
jubile thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, [and] according
unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto
thee: 16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt
increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness
of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for [according]
to the number [of the years] of the fruits doth he sell unto
thee. 17 Ye shall not therefore oppress one another;
but thou shalt fear thy God: for I [am] the LORD your
God. 18 Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep
my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the
land in safety. 19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and
ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety. 20 And
if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year?
behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:
21 Then I will command my blessing upon you in the
sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years. 22
And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat [yet] of old
fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall
eat [of] the old [store]. 23 The land shall not be sold
for ever: for the land [is] mine; for ye [are] strangers
and sojourners with me. 24 And in all the land of your
possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land. 25 If

thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away [some] of
his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it,
then shall he redeem that which his brother sold. 26 And
if the man have none to redeem it, and himself be able
to redeem it; 27 Then let him count the years of the sale
thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom
he sold it; that he may return unto his possession. 28
But if he be not able to restore [it] to him, then that which
is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it
until the year of jubile: and in the jubile it shall go out,
and he shall return unto his possession. 29 And if a
man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may
redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; [within] a
full year may he redeem it. 30 And if it be not redeemed
within the space of a full year, then the house that [is] in
the walled city shall be established for ever to him that
bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out
in the jubile. 31 But the houses of the villages which
have no wall round about them shall be counted as the
fields of the country: they may be redeemed, and they
shall go out in the jubile. 32 Notwithstanding the cities
of the Levites, [and] the houses of the cities of their
possession, may the Levites redeem at any time. 33
And if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house
that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go
out in [the year of] jubile: for the houses of the cities of
the Levites [are] their possession among the children of
Israel. 34 But the field of the suburbs of their cities may
not be sold; for it [is] their perpetual possession. 35 And
if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with
thee; then thou shalt relieve him: [yea, though he be]
a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.
36 Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy
God; that thy brother may live with thee. 37 Thou shalt
not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy
victuals for increase. 38 I [am] the LORD your God,
which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give
you the land of Canaan, [and] to be your God. 39 And if
thy brother [that dwelleth] by thee be waxen poor, and
be sold unto thee; thou shalt not compel him to serve as
a bondservant: 40 [But] as an hired servant, [and] as a
sojourner, he shall be with thee, [and] shall serve thee
unto the year of jubile: 41 And [then] shall he depart
from thee, [both] he and his children with him, and shall
return unto his own family, and unto the possession of
his fathers shall he return. 42 For they [are] my servants,
which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall
not be sold as bondmen. 43 Thou shalt not rule over him
with rigour; but shalt fear thy God. 44 Both thy bondmen,
and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, [shall be]
of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall
ye buy bondmen and bondmaids. 45 Moreover of the
children of the strangers that do sojourn among you,
of them shall ye buy, and of their families that [are]
with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall
be your possession. 46 And ye shall take them as an
inheritance for your children after you, to inherit [them
for] a possession; they shall be your bondmen for ever:
but over your brethren the children of Israel, ye shall not
rule one over another with rigour. 47 And if a sojourner or
stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother [that dwelleth]
by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger [or]
sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:
48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one
of his brethren may redeem him: 49 Either his uncle, or
his uncle's son, may redeem him, or [any] that is nigh of
kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be
able, he may redeem himself. 50 And he shall reckon
with him that bought him from the year that he was sold
to him unto the year of jubile: and the price of his sale
shall be according unto the number of years, according
to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him. 51 If
[there be] yet many years [behind], according unto them
he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the
money that he was bought for. 52 And if there remain
but few years unto the year of jubile, then he shall count
with him, [and] according unto his years shall he give
him again the price of his redemption. 53 [And] as a
yearly hired servant shall he be with him: [and the other]
shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight. 54 And if
he be not redeemed in these [years], then he shall go
out in the year of jubile, [both] he, and his children with
him. 55 For unto me the children of Israel [are] servants;
they [are] my servants whom I brought forth out of the
land of Egypt: I [am] the LORD your God.

26 Ye shall make you no idols nor graven image,
neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall
ye set up [any] image of stone in your land, to bow
down unto it: for I [am] the LORD your God. 2 Ye shall
keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I [am]
the LORD. 3 If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my
commandments, and do them; 4 Then I will give you
rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase,
and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. 5 And your
threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage
shall reach unto the sowing time: and ye shall eat your
bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely. 6 And I
will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and
none shall make [you] afraid: and I will rid evil beasts
out of the land, neither shall the sword go through your
land. 7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall
fall before you by the sword. 8 And five of you shall
chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten
thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you
by the sword. 9 For I will have respect unto you, and
make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my
covenant with you. 10 And ye shall eat old store, and
bring forth the old because of the new. 11 And I will set

my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor
you. 12 And I will walk among you, and will be your God,
and ye shall be my people. 13 I [am] the LORD your
God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt,
that ye should not be their bondmen; and I have broken
the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright. 14 But
if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these
commandments; 15 And if ye shall despise my statutes,
or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do
all my commandments, [but] that ye break my covenant:
16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over
you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall
consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye
shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat
it. 17 And I will set my face against you, and ye shall
be slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall
reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth
you. 18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me,
then I will punish you seven times more for your sins. 19
And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make
your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass: 20 And
your strength shall be spent in vain: for your land shall
not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land
yield their fruits. 21 And if ye walk contrary unto me,
and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times
more plagues upon you according to your sins. 22 I will
also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of
your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few
in number; and your [high] ways shall be desolate. 23
And if ye will not be reformed by me by these things,
but will walk contrary unto me; 24 Then will I also walk
contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times
for your sins. 25 And I will bring a sword upon you, that
shall avenge the quarrel of [my] covenant: and when ye
are gathered together within your cities, I will send the
pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the
hand of the enemy. 26 [And] when I have broken the
staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in
one oven, and they shall deliver [you] your bread again
by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied. 27
And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk
contrary unto me; 28 Then I will walk contrary unto you
also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times
for your sins. 29 And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons,
and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. 30 And I will
destroy your high places, and cut down your images,
and cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols,
and my soul shall abhor you. 31 And I will make your
cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation,
and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.
32 And I will bring the land into desolation: and your
enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it. 33
And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw
out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate,
and your cities waste. 34 Then shall the land enjoy her
sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye [be] in your
enemies' land; [even] then shall the land rest, and enjoy
her sabbaths. 35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest;
because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt
upon it. 36 And upon them that are left [alive] of you I
will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their
enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase
them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and
they shall fall when none pursueth. 37 And they shall
fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when
none pursueth: and ye shall have no power to stand
before your enemies. 38 And ye shall perish among
the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat
you up. 39 And they that are left of you shall pine away
in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the
iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.
40 If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of
their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed
against me, and that also they have walked contrary
unto me; 41 And [that] I also have walked contrary
unto them, and have brought them into the land of their
enemies; if then their uncircumcised hearts be humbled,
and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:
42 Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and
also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with
Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land.
43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy
her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them:
and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity:
because, even because they despised my judgments,
and because their soul abhorred my statutes. 44 And yet
for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies,
I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to
destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with
them: for I [am] the LORD their God. 45 But I will for their
sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom
I brought forth out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the
heathen, that I might be their God: I [am] the LORD. 46
These [are] the statutes and judgments and laws, which
the LORD made between him and the children of Israel
in mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

27 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak
unto the children of Israel, and say unto them,
When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons
[shall be] for the LORD by thy estimation. 3 And thy
estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old
even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be
fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary. 4
And if it [be] a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty
shekels. 5 And if [it be] from five years old even unto
twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male
twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels. 6 And if
[it be] from a month old even unto five years old, then thy

estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and
for the female thy estimation [shall be] three shekels of
silver. **7** And if [it be] from sixty years old and above; if [it
be] a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels,
and for the female ten shekels. **8** But if he be poorer
than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before
the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to
his ability that vowed shall the priest value him. **9** And if
[it be] a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the
LORD, all that [any man] giveth of such unto the LORD
shall be holy. **10** He shall not alter it, nor change it, a
good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at
all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange
thereof shall be holy. **11** And if [it be] any unclean beast,
of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD,
then he shall present the beast before the priest: **12** And
the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: as
thou valuest it, [who art] the priest, so shall it be. **13** But
if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth [part]
thereof unto thy estimation. **14** And when a man shall
sanctify his house [to be] holy unto the LORD, then the
priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the
priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand. **15** And if he that
sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the
fifth [part] of the money of thy estimation unto it, and
it shall be his. **16** And if a man shall sanctify unto the
LORD [some part] of a field of his possession, then thy
estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: an
homer of barley seed [shall be valued] at fifty shekels of
silver. **17** If he sanctify his field from the year of jubile,
according to thy estimation it shall stand. **18** But if he
sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall
reckon unto him the money according to the years that
remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and it shall be
abated from thy estimation. **19** And if he that sanctified
the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the
fifth [part] of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it
shall be assured to him. **20** And if he will not redeem the
field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall
not be redeemed any more. **21** But the field, when it
goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the LORD,
as a field devoted; the possession thereof shall be the
priest's. **22** And if [a man] sanctify unto the LORD a field
which he hath bought, which [is] not of the fields of his
possession; **23** Then the priest shall reckon unto him
the worth of thy estimation, [even] unto the year of the
jubile: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, [as]
a holy thing unto the LORD. **24** In the year of the jubile
the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought,
[even] to him to whom the possession of the land [did
belong]. **25** And all thy estimations shall be according to
the shekel of the sanctuary: twenty gerahs shall be the
shekel. **26** Only the firstling of the beasts, which should
be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether
[it be] ox, or sheep: it [is] the LORD's. **27** And if [it be] of
an unclean beast, then he shall redeem [it] according to
thine estimation, and shall add a fifth [part] of it thereto:
or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according
to thy estimation. **28** Notwithstanding no devoted thing,
that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he
hath, [both] of man and beast, and of the field of his
possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted
thing [is] most holy unto the LORD. **29** None devoted,
which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed;
[but] shall surely be put to death. **30** And all the tithe
of the land, [whether] of the seed of the land, [or] of
the fruit of the tree, [is] the LORD's: [it is] holy unto the
LORD. **31** And if a man will at all redeem [ought] of his
tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth [part] thereof. **32** And
concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, [even] of
whatsoever passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be
holy unto the LORD. **33** He shall not search whether it
be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he
change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall
be holy; it shall not be redeemed. **34** These [are] the
commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses
for the children of Israel in mount Sinai.

Numbers

1 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness
of Sinai, in the tabernacle of the congregation, on
the first [day] of the second month, in the second year
after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, **2**
Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of
Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers,
with the number of [their] names, every male by their
polls; **3** From twenty years old and upward, all that are
able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall
number them by their armies. **4** And with you there
shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of the
house of his fathers. **5** And these [are] the names of the
men that shall stand with you: of [the tribe of] Reuben;
Elizur the son of Shedeur. **6** Of Simeon; Shelumiel the
son of Zurishaddai. **7** Of Judah; Nahshon the son of
Amminadab. **8** Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar.
9 Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon. **10** Of the children
of Joseph: of Ephraim; Elishama the son of Ammihud:
of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur. **11** Of
Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni. **12** Of Dan; Ahiezer
the son of Ammishaddai. **13** Of Asher; Pagiel the son of
Ocran. **14** Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of Deuel. **15** Of
Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan. **16** These [were] the
renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of
their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel. **17** And Moses
and Aaron took these men which are expressed by [their]
names: **18** And they assembled all the congregation
together on the first [day] of the second month, and
they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the
house of their fathers, according to the number of the
names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.
19 As the LORD commanded Moses, so he numbered
them in the wilderness of Sinai. **20** And the children of
Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after
their families, by the house of their fathers, according
to the number of the names, by their polls, every male
from twenty years old and upward, all that were able
to go forth to war; **21** Those that were numbered of
them, [even] of the tribe of Reuben, [were] forty and
six thousand and five hundred. **22** Of the children of
Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the
house of their fathers, those that were numbered of
them, according to the number of the names, by their
polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all
that were able to go forth to war; **23** Those that were
numbered of them, [even] of the tribe of Simeon, [were]
fifty and nine thousand and three hundred. **24** Of the
children of Gad, by their generations, after their families,
by the house of their fathers, according to the number
of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all
that were able to go forth to war; **25** Those that were
numbered of them, [even] of the tribe of Gad, [were] forty
and five thousand six hundred and fifty. **26** Of the children
of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the
house of their fathers, according to the number of the
names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were
able to go forth to war; **27** Those that were numbered of
them, [even] of the tribe of Judah, [were] threescore and
fourteen thousand and six hundred. **28** Of the children of
Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the
house of their fathers, according to the number of the
names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were
able to go forth to war; **29** Those that were numbered
of them, [even] of the tribe of Issachar, [were] fifty and
four thousand and four hundred. **30** Of the children of
Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the
house of their fathers, according to the number of the
names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were
able to go forth to war; **31** Those that were numbered
of them, [even] of the tribe of Zebulun, [were] fifty and
seven thousand and four hundred. **32** Of the children of
Joseph, [namely], of the children of Ephraim, by their
generations, after their families, by the house of their
fathers, according to the number of the names, from
twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go
forth to war; **33** Those that were numbered of them,
[even] of the tribe of Ephraim, [were] forty thousand
and five hundred. **34** Of the children of Manasseh, by
their generations, after their families, by the house of
their fathers, according to the number of the names,
from twenty years old and upward, all that were able
to go forth to war; **35** Those that were numbered of
them, [even] of the tribe of Manasseh, [were] thirty and
two thousand and two hundred. **36** Of the children of
Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the
house of their fathers, according to the number of the
names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were
able to go forth to war; **37** Those that were numbered of
them, [even] of the tribe of Benjamin, [were] thirty and
five thousand and four hundred. **38** Of the children of
Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the
house of their fathers, according to the number of the
names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were
able to go forth to war; **39** Those that were numbered of
them, [even] of the tribe of Dan, [were] threescore and
two thousand and seven hundred. **40** Of the children of
Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the
house of their fathers, according to the number of the
names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were
able to go forth to war; **41** Those that were numbered
of them, [even] of the tribe of Asher, [were] forty and
one thousand and five hundred. **42** Of the children
of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their
families, by the house of their fathers, according to the
number of the names, from twenty years old and upward,
all that were able to go forth to war; **43** Those that were

numbered of them, [even] of the tribe of Naphtali, [were]
fifty and three thousand and four hundred. **44** These
[are] those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron
numbered, and the princes of Israel, [being] twelve men:
each one was for the house of his fathers. **45** So were
all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by
the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and
upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel;
46 Even all they that were numbered were six hundred
thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.
47 But the Levites after the tribe of their fathers were not
numbered among them. **48** For the LORD had spoken
unto Moses, saying, **49** Only thou shalt not number the
tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the
children of Israel: **50** But thou shalt appoint the Levites
over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels
thereof, and over all things that [belong] to it: they shall
bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they
shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the
tabernacle. **51** And when the tabernacle setteth forward,
the Levites shall take it down: and when the tabernacle
is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the
stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. **52** And
the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man
by his own camp, and every man by his own standard,
throughout their hosts. **53** But the Levites shall pitch
round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no
wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel:
and the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle
of testimony. **54** And the children of Israel did according
to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

2 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron,
saying, **2** Every man of the children of Israel shall
pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's
house: far off about the tabernacle of the congregation
shall they pitch. **3** And on the east side toward the rising
of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of
Judah pitch throughout their armies: and Nahshon the
son of Amminadab [shall be] captain of the children of
Judah. **4** And his host, and those that were numbered
of them, [were] threescore and fourteen thousand and
six hundred. **5** And those that do pitch next unto him
[shall be] the tribe of Issachar: and Nethaneel the son of
Zuar [shall be] captain of the children of Issachar. **6** And
his host, and those that were numbered thereof, [were]
fifty and four thousand and four hundred. **7** [Then] the
tribe of Zebulun: and Eliab the son of Helon [shall be]
captain of the children of Zebulun. **8** And his host, and
those that were numbered thereof, [were] fifty and seven
thousand and four hundred. **9** All that were numbered
in the camp of Judah [were] an hundred thousand and
fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred,
throughout their armies. These shall first set forth. **10** On
the south side [shall be] the standard of the camp of
Reuben according to their armies: and the captain of the
children of Reuben [shall be] Elizur the son of Shedeur.
11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof,
[were] forty and six thousand and five hundred. **12** And
those which pitch by him [shall be] the tribe of Simeon:
and the captain of the children of Simeon [shall be]
Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. **13** And his host, and
those that were numbered of them, [were] fifty and nine
thousand and three hundred. **14** Then the tribe of Gad:
and the captain of the sons of Gad [shall be] Eliasaph
the son of Reuel. **15** And his host, and those that were
numbered of them, [were] forty and five thousand and six
hundred and fifty. **16** All that were numbered in the camp
of Reuben [were] an hundred thousand and fifty and one
thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their
armies. And they shall set forth in the second rank. **17**
Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward
with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camp: as
they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his
place by their standards. **18** On the west side [shall be]
the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their
armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim [shall be]
Elishama the son of Ammihud. **19** And his host, and
those that were numbered of them, [were] forty thousand
and five hundred. **20** And by him [shall be] the tribe of
Manasseh: and the captain of the children of Manasseh
[shall be] Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur. **21** And his host,
and those that were numbered of them, [were] thirty and
two thousand and two hundred. **22** Then the tribe of
Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin [shall
be] Abidan the son of Gideoni. **23** And his host, and
those that were numbered of them, [were] thirty and five
thousand and four hundred. **24** All that were numbered
of the camp of Ephraim [were] an hundred thousand
and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their
armies. And they shall go forward in the third rank. **25**
The standard of the camp of Dan [shall be] on the north
side by their armies: and the captain of the children of
Dan [shall be] Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai. **26** And
his host, and those that were numbered of them, [were]
threescore and two thousand and seven hundred. **27**
And those that encamp by him [shall be] the tribe of
Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher [shall be]
Pagiel the son of Ocran. **28** And his host, and those that
were numbered of them, [were] forty and one thousand
and five hundred. **29** Then the tribe of Naphtali: and
the captain of the children of Naphtali [shall be] Ahira
the son of Enan. **30** And his host, and those that were
numbered of them, [were] fifty and three thousand and
four hundred. **31** All they that were numbered in the
camp of Dan [were] an hundred thousand and fifty and
seven thousand and six hundred. They shall go hindmost
with their standards. **32** These [are] those which were
numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their

fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps
throughout their hosts [were] six hundred thousand and
three thousand and five hundred and fifty. **33** But the
Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel;
as the LORD commanded Moses. **34** And the children of
Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded
Moses: so they pitched by their standards, and so they
set forward, every one after their families, according to
the house of their fathers.

3 These also [are] the generations of Aaron and Moses
in the day [that] the LORD spake with Moses in
mount Sinai. **2** And these [are] the names of the sons
of Aaron; Nadab the firstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and
Ithamar. **3** These [are] the names of the sons of Aaron,
the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated
to minister in the priest's office. **4** And Nadab and Abihu
died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire
before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they
had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in
the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father. **5** And
the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **6** Bring the tribe of
Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest,
that they may minister unto him. **7** And they shall keep
his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation
before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the
service of the tabernacle. **8** And they shall keep all the
instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and
the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of
the tabernacle. **9** And thou shalt give the Levites unto
Aaron and to his sons: they [are] wholly given unto him
out of the children of Israel. **10** And thou shalt appoint
Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's
office: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to
death. **11** And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **12**
And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the
children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth
the matrix among the children of Israel: therefore the
Levites shall be mine; **13** Because all the firstborn [are]
mine; [for] on the day that I smote all the firstborn in
the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in
Israel, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I [am]
the LORD. **14** And the LORD spake unto Moses in the
wilderness of Sinai, saying, **15** Number the children of
Levi after the house of their fathers, by their families:
every male from a month old and upward shalt thou
number them. **16** And Moses numbered them according
to the word of the LORD, as he was commanded. **17** And
these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon,
and Kohath, and Merari. **18** And these [are] the names of
the sons of Gershon by their families; Libni, and Shimei.
19 And the sons of Kohath by their families; Amram,
and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel. **20** And the sons of
Merari by their families; Mahli, and Mushi. These [are]
the families of the Levites according to the house of their
fathers. **21** Of Gershon [was] the family of the Libnites,
and the family of the Shimites: these [are] the families
of the Gershonites. **22** Those that were numbered of
them, according to the number of all the males, from a
month old and upward, [even] those that were numbered
of them [were] seven thousand and five hundred. **23**
The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind the
tabernacle westward. **24** And the chief of the house of
the father of the Gershonites [shall be] Eliasaph the son
of Lael. **25** And the charge of the sons of Gershon in the
tabernacle of the congregation [shall be] the tabernacle,
and the tent, the covering thereof, and the hanging for
the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, **26** And
the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of
the court, which [is] by the tabernacle, and by the altar
round about, and the cords of it for all the service thereof.
27 And of Kohath [was] the family of the Amramites,
and the family of the Izeharites, and the family of the
Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites: these [are]
the families of the Kohathites. **28** In the number of all
the males, from a month old and upward, [were] eight
thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the
sanctuary. **29** The families of the sons of Kohath shall
pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward. **30** And
the chief of the house of the father of the families of the
Kohathites [shall be] Elizaphan the son of Uzziel. **31**
And their charge [shall be] the ark, and the table, and
the candlestick, and the altars, and the vessels of the
sanctuary wherewith they minister, and the hanging, and
all the service thereof. **32** And Eleazar the son of Aaron
the priest [shall be] chief over the chief of the Levites,
[and have] the oversight of them that keep the charge
of the sanctuary. **33** Of Merari [was] the family of the
Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these [are] the
families of Merari. **34** And those that were numbered of
them, according to the number of all the males, from
a month old and upward, [were] six thousand and two
hundred. **35** And the chief of the house of the father of the
families of Merari [was] Zuriel the son of Abihail: [these]
shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward. **36**
And [under] the custody and charge of the sons of Merari
[shall be] the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars
thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof,
and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto,
37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their
sockets, and their pins, and their cords. **38** But those that
encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, [even]
before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward,
[shall be] Moses, and Aaron and his sons, keeping the
charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children
of Israel; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be
put to death. **39** All that were numbered of the Levites,
which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment

of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males
from a month old and upward, [were] twenty and two
thousand. **40** And the LORD said unto Moses, Number
all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from
a month old and upward, and take the number of their
names. **41** And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I [am]
the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children
of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the
firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel. **42**
And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him,
all the firstborn among the children of Israel. **43** And
all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a
month old and upward, of those that were numbered of
them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and
threescore and thirteen. **44** And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, **45** Take the Levites instead of all the
firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of
the Levites instead of their cattle; and the Levites shall
be mine: I [am] the LORD. **46** And for those that are to
be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and
thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Israel, which
are more than the Levites; **47** Thou shalt even take
five shekels apiece by the poll, after the shekel of the
sanctuary shalt thou take [them:] (the shekel [is] twenty
gerahs:) **48** And thou shalt give the money, wherewith
the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron
and to his sons. **49** And Moses took the redemption
money of them that were over and above them that
were redeemed by the Levites: **50** Of the firstborn of
the children of Israel took he the money; a thousand
three hundred and threescore and five [shekels], after
the shekel of the sanctuary: **51** And Moses gave the
money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to
his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the
LORD commanded Moses.

4 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron,
saying, **2** Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from
among the sons of Levi, after their families, by the house
of their fathers, **3** From thirty years old and upward even
until fifty years old, all that enter into the host, to do the
work in the tabernacle of the congregation. **4** This [shall
be] the service of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of
the congregation, [about] the most holy things: **5** And
when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and
his sons, and they shall take down the covering vail,
and cover the ark of testimony with it: **6** And shall put
thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread
over [it] a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves
thereof. **7** And upon the table of shewbread they shall
spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and
the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to cover withal:
and the continual bread shall be thereon: **8** And they
shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover
the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall
put in the staves thereof. **9** And they shall take a cloth
of blue, and cover the candlestick of the light, and his
lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the
oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it: **10**
And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a
covering of badgers' skins, and shall put [it] upon a bar.
11 And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of
blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and
shall put to the staves thereof: **12** And they shall take
all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister
in the sanctuary, and put [them] in a cloth of blue, and
cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall
put [them] on a bar: **13** And they shall take away the
ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:
14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof,
wherewith they minister about it, [even] the censers,
the fleshhooks, and the shovels, and the basons, all
the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a
covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.
15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end
of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the
sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the
sons of Kohath shall come to bear [it:] but they shall not
touch [any] holy thing, lest they die. These [things are]
the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the
congregation. **16** And to the office of Eleazar the son
of Aaron the priest [pertaineth] the oil for the light, and
the sweet incense, and the daily meat offering, and the
anointing oil, [and] the oversight of all the tabernacle,
and of all that therein [is], in the sanctuary, and in the
vessels thereof. **17** And the LORD spake unto Moses
and unto Aaron, saying, **18** Cut ye not off the tribe of the
families of the Kohathites from among the Levites: **19**
But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die,
when they approach unto the most holy things: Aaron
and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to
his service and to his burden: **20** But they shall not go in
to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die. **21**
And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **22** Take also
the sum of the sons of Gershon, throughout the houses
of their fathers, by their families; **23** From thirty years old
and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them;
all that enter in to perform the service, to do the work
in the tabernacle of the congregation. **24** This [is] the
service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and
for burdens: **25** And they shall bear the curtains of the
tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his
covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that
[is] above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the
tabernacle of the congregation, **26** And the hangings of
the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of
the court, which [is] by the tabernacle and by the altar
round about, and their cords, and all the instruments

of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve. 27 At the appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens. 28 This [is] the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge [shall be] under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. 29 As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers; 30 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation. 31 And this [is] the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof, 32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden. 33 This [is] the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. 34 And Moses and Aaron and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites after their families, and after the house of their fathers, 35 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation: 36 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty. 37 These [were] they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses. 38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers, 39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation, 40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty. 41 These [are] they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD. 42 And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, 43 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation, 44 Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred. 45 These [be] those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses. 46 All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers, 47 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation, 48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore. 49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the LORD commanded Moses.

5 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead: 3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst whereof I dwell. 4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel. 5 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 6 Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty; 7 Then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth [part] thereof, and give [it] unto [him] against whom he hath trespassed. 8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, [even] to the priest; beside the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him. 9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his. 10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be his. 11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him, 13 And a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and [there be] no witness against her, neither she be taken [with the manner;] 14 And the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled: 15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth [part] of an ephah of barley meal; he shall

pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for
it [is] an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial,
bringing iniquity to remembrance. **16** And the priest shall
bring her near, and set her before the LORD: **17** And the
priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of
the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest
shall take, and put [it] into the water: **18** And the priest
shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the
woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her
hands, which [is] the jealousy offering: and the priest
shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the
curse: **19** And the priest shall charge her by an oath,
and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee,
and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness [with
another] instead of thy husband, be thou free from this
bitter water that causeth the curse: **20** But if thou hast
gone aside [to another] instead of thy husband, and
if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee
beside thine husband: **21** Then the priest shall charge
the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall
say unto the woman, The LORD make thee a curse and
an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make
thy thigh to rot, and thy belly to swell; **22** And this water
that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, to make
[thy] belly to swell, and [thy] thigh to rot: And the woman
shall say, Amen, amen. **23** And the priest shall write
these curses in a book, and he shall blot [them] out with
the bitter water: **24** And he shall cause the woman to
drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the
water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, [and
become] bitter. **25** Then the priest shall take the jealousy
offering out of the woman's hand, and shall wave the
offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:
26 And the priest shall take an handful of the offering,
[even] the memorial thereof, and burn [it] upon the altar,
and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.
27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it
shall come to pass, [that], if she be defiled, and have
done trespass against her husband, that the water that
causeth the curse shall enter into her, [and become]
bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot:
and the woman shall be a curse among her people. **28**
And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she
shall be free, and shall conceive seed. **29** This [is] the
law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside [to another]
instead of her husband, and is defiled; **30** Or when the
spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous
over his wife, and shall set the woman before the LORD,
and the priest shall execute upon her all this law. **31**
Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this
woman shall bear her iniquity.

6 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Speak
unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When
either man or woman shall separate [themselves] to
vow a vow of a Nazarite, to separate [themselves] unto
the LORD: **3** He shall separate [himself] from wine
and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or
vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor
of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried. **4** All the days
of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the
vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk. **5** All the
days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor
come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the
which he separateth [himself] unto the LORD, he shall
be holy, [and] shall let the locks of the hair of his head
grow. **6** All the days that he separateth [himself] unto the
LORD he shall come at no dead body. **7** He shall not
make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for
his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the
consecration of his God [is] upon his head. **8** All the
days of his separation he [is] holy unto the LORD. **9** And
if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled
the head of his consecration; then he shall shave his
head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day
shall he shave it. **10** And on the eighth day he shall bring
two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the
door of the tabernacle of the congregation: **11** And the
priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other
for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for
that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head
that same day. **12** And he shall consecrate unto the
LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb
of the first year for a trespass offering: but the days that
were before shall be lost, because his separation was
defiled. **13** And this [is] the law of the Nazarite, when the
days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought
unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: **14**
And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he
lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering,
and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for
a sin offering, and one ram without blemish for peace
offerings, **15** And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes
of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened
bread anointed with oil, and their meat offering, and
their drink offerings. **16** And the priest shall bring [them]
before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and
his burnt offering: **17** And he shall offer the ram [for]
a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the
basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his
meat offering, and his drink offering. **18** And the Nazarite
shall shave the head of his separation [at] the door of
the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the
hair of the head of his separation, and put [it] in the fire
which [is] under the sacrifice of the peace offerings. **19**
And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the
ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and
one unleavened wafer, and shall put [them] upon the

hands of the Nazarite, after [the hair of] his separation is
shaven: 20 And the priest shall wave them [for] a wave
offering before the LORD: this [is] holy for the priest,
with the wave breast and heave shoulder: and after that
the Nazarite may drink wine. 21 This [is] the law of the
Nazarite who hath vowed, [and of] his offering unto the
LORD for his separation, beside [that] that his hand shall
get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must
do after the law of his separation. 22 And the LORD
spake unto Moses, saying, 23 Speak unto Aaron and
unto his sons, saying, On this wise ye shall bless the
children of Israel, saying unto them, 24 The LORD bless
thee, and keep thee: 25 The LORD make his face shine
upon thee, and be gracious unto thee: 26 The LORD lift
up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. 27
And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel;
and I will bless them.

7 And it came to pass on the day that Moses had
fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and
sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the
altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them,
and sanctified them; 2 That the princes of Israel, heads
of the house of their fathers, who [were] the princes of
the tribes, and were over them that were numbered,
offered: 3 And they brought their offering before the
LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon
for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and
they brought them before the tabernacle. 4 And the
LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 5 Take [it] of them,
that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of
the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the
Levites, to every man according to his service. 6 And
Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them
unto the Levites. 7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave
unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service:
8 And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the
sons of Merari, according unto their service, under the
hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. 9 But unto
the sons of Kohath he gave none: because the service
of the sanctuary belonging unto them [was that] they
should bear upon their shoulders. 10 And the princes
offered for dedicating of the altar in the day that it was
anointed, even the princes offered their offering before
the altar. 11 And the LORD said unto Moses, They
shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the
dedicating of the altar. 12 And he that offered his offering
the first day was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of
the tribe of Judah: 13 And his offering [was] one silver
charger, the weight thereof [was] an hundred and thirty
[shekels], one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the
shekel of the sanctuary; both of them [were] full of fine
flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 14 One spoon
of ten [shekels] of gold, full of incense: 15 One young
bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt
offering: 16 One kid of the goats for a sin offering: 17
And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five
rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this [was]
the offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab. 18 On
the second day Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of
Issachar, did offer: 19 He offered [for] his offering one
silver charger, the weight whereof [was] an hundred and
thirty [shekels], one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after
the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine
flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 20 One spoon
of gold of ten [shekels], full of incense: 21 One young
bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt
offering: 22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering: 23
And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five
rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this [was]
the offering of Nethaneel the son of Zuar. 24 On the
third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children
of Zebulun, [did offer:] 25 His offering [was] one silver
charger, the weight whereof [was] an hundred and thirty
[shekels], one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the
shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour
mingled with oil for a meat offering: 26 One golden spoon
of ten [shekels], full of incense: 27 One young bullock,
one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
28 One kid of the goats for a sin offering: 29 And for a
sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he
goats, five lambs of the first year: this [was] the offering
of Eliab the son of Helon. 30 On the fourth day Elizur the
son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, [did
offer:] 31 His offering [was] one silver charger of the
weight of an hundred and thirty [shekels], one silver bowl
of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary;
both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat
offering: 32 One golden spoon of ten [shekels], full of
incense: 33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the
first year, for a burnt offering: 34 One kid of the goats for
a sin offering: 35 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings,
two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first
year: this [was] the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur.
36 On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai,
prince of the children of Simeon, [did offer:] 37 His
offering [was] one silver charger, the weight whereof
[was] an hundred and thirty [shekels], one silver bowl
of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary;
both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat
offering: 38 One golden spoon of ten [shekels], full of
incense: 39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of
the first year, for a burnt offering: 40 One kid of the
goats for a sin offering: 41 And for a sacrifice of peace
offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs
of the first year: this [was] the offering of Shelumiel the
son of Zurishaddai. 42 On the sixth day Eliasaph the son
of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad, [offered:] 43
His offering [was] one silver charger of the weight of an

hundred and thirty [shekels], a silver bowl of seventy
shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them
full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: **44**
One golden spoon of ten [shekels], full of incense: **45**
One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year,
for a burnt offering: **46** One kid of the goats for a sin
offering: **47** And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two
oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first
year: this [was] the offering of Eliasaph the son of Deuel.
48 On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud,
prince of the children of Ephraim, [offered:] **49** His
offering [was] one silver charger, the weight whereof
[was] an hundred and thirty [shekels], one silver bowl
of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary;
both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat
offering: **50** One golden spoon of ten [shekels], full of
incense: **51** One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the
first year, for a burnt offering: **52** One kid of the goats for
a sin offering: **53** And for a sacrifice of peace offerings,
two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the
first year: this [was] the offering of Elishama the son of
Ammihud. **54** On the eighth day [offered] Gamaliel the
son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh: **55**
His offering [was] one silver charger of the weight of an
hundred and thirty [shekels], one silver bowl of seventy
shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them
full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: **56**
One golden spoon of ten [shekels], full of incense: **57**
One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year,
for a burnt offering: **58** One kid of the goats for a sin
offering: **59** And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two
oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year:
this [was] the offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.
60 On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of
the children of Benjamin, [offered:] **61** His offering [was]
one silver charger, the weight whereof [was] an hundred
and thirty [shekels], one silver bowl of seventy shekels,
after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of
fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: **62** One
golden spoon of ten [shekels], full of incense: **63** One
young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a
burnt offering: **64** One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
65 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five
rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this [was]
the offering of Abidan the son of Gideoni. **66** On the
tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of
the children of Dan, [offered:] **67** His offering [was] one
silver charger, the weight whereof [was] an hundred and
thirty [shekels], one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after
the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour
mingled with oil for a meat offering: **68** One golden spoon
of ten [shekels], full of incense: **69** One young bullock,
one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering: **71** And for a
sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he
goats, five lambs of the first year: this [was] the offering
of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai. **72** On the eleventh
day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of
Asher, [offered:] **73** His offering [was] one silver charger,
the weight whereof [was] an hundred and thirty [shekels],
one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of
the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled
with oil for a meat offering: **74** One golden spoon of ten
[shekels], full of incense: **75** One young bullock, one ram,
one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: **76** One kid
of the goats for a sin offering: **77** And for a sacrifice of
peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five
lambs of the first year: this [was] the offering of Pagiel
the son of Ocran. **78** On the twelfth day Ahira the son of
Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, [offered:] **79**
His offering [was] one silver charger, the weight whereof
[was] an hundred and thirty [shekels], one silver bowl
of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary;
both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat
offering: **80** One golden spoon of ten [shekels], full of
incense: **81** One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the
first year, for a burnt offering: **82** One kid of the goats for
a sin offering: **83** And for a sacrifice of peace offerings,
two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first
year: this [was] the offering of Ahira the son of Enan. **84**
This [was] the dedication of the altar, in the day when it
was anointed, by the princes of Israel: twelve chargers
of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:
85 Each charger of silver [weighing] an hundred and
thirty [shekels], each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels
[weighed] two thousand and four hundred [shekels],
after the shekel of the sanctuary: **86** The golden spoons
[were] twelve, full of incense, [weighing] ten [shekels]
apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of
the spoons [was] an hundred and twenty [shekels]. **87**
All the oxen for the burnt offering [were] twelve bullocks,
the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with
their meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sin
offering twelve. **88** And all the oxen for the sacrifice of
the peace offerings [were] twenty and four bullocks, the
rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year
sixty. This [was] the dedication of the altar, after that it
was anointed. **89** And when Moses was gone into the
tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him, then
he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the
mercy seat that [was] upon the ark of testimony, from
between the two cherubims: and he spake unto him.

8 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Speak
unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou lightest
the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against
the candlestick. **3** And Aaron did so; he lighted the
lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the LORD

commanded Moses. 4 And this work of the candlestick
[was of] beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the
flowers thereof, [was] beaten work: according unto the
pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made
the candlestick. 5 And the LORD spake unto Moses,
saying, 6 Take the Levites from among the children of
Israel, and cleanse them. 7 And thus shalt thou do unto
them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle water of purifying upon
them, and let them shave all their flesh, and let them
wash their clothes, and [so] make themselves clean.
8 Then let them take a young bullock with his meat
offering, [even] fine flour mingled with oil, and another
young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering. 9 And
thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the
congregation: and thou shalt gather the whole assembly
of the children of Israel together: 10 And thou shalt bring
the Levites before the LORD: and the children of Israel
shall put their hands upon the Levites: 11 And Aaron
shall offer the Levites before the LORD [for] an offering of
the children of Israel, that they may execute the service
of the LORD. 12 And the Levites shall lay their hands
upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer
the one [for] a sin offering, and the other [for] a burnt
offering, unto the LORD, to make an atonement for the
Levites. 13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron,
and before his sons, and offer them [for] an offering unto
the LORD. 14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from
among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be
mine. 15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the
service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou
shalt cleanse them, and offer them [for] an offering. 16
For they [are] wholly given unto me from among the
children of Israel; instead of such as open every womb,
[even instead of] the firstborn of all the children of Israel,
have I taken them unto me. 17 For all the firstborn of the
children of Israel [are] mine, [both] man and beast: on
the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of Egypt
I sanctified them for myself. 18 And I have taken the
Levites for all the firstborn of the children of Israel. 19
And I have given the Levites [as] a gift to Aaron and
to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do
the service of the children of Israel in the tabernacle of
the congregation, and to make an atonement for the
children of Israel: that there be no plague among the
children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh
unto the sanctuary. 20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all
the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the
Levites according unto all that the LORD commanded
Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of
Israel unto them. 21 And the Levites were purified,
and they washed their clothes; and Aaron offered them
[as] an offering before the LORD; and Aaron made an
atonement for them to cleanse them. 22 And after that
went the Levites in to do their service in the tabernacle
of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons:
as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the
Levites, so did they unto them. 23 And the LORD spake
unto Moses, saying, 24 This [is it] that [belongeth] unto
the Levites: from twenty and five years old and upward
they shall go in to wait upon the service of the tabernacle
of the congregation: 25 And from the age of fifty years
they shall cease waiting upon the service [thereof], and
shall serve no more: 26 But shall minister with their
brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, to keep
the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do
unto the Levites touching their charge.

9 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of
Sinai, in the first month of the second year after they
were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Let the
children of Israel also keep the passover at his appointed
season. 3 In the fourteenth day of this month, at even,
ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to
all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies
thereof, shall ye keep it. 4 And Moses spake unto the
children of Israel, that they should keep the passover. 5
And they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the
first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: according
to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the
children of Israel. 6 And there were certain men, who
were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could
not keep the passover on that day: and they came before
Moses and before Aaron on that day: 7 And those men
said unto him, We [are] defiled by the dead body of a
man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer
an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among
the children of Israel? 8 And Moses said unto them,
Stand still, and I will hear what the LORD will command
concerning you. 9 And the LORD spake unto Moses,
saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If
any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean
by reason of a dead body, or [be] in a journey afar off,
yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD. 11 The
fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall
keep it, [and] eat it with unleavened bread and bitter
[herbs]. 12 They shall leave none of it unto the morning,
nor break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances
of the passover they shall keep it. 13 But the man that
[is] clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep
the passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from
among his people: because he brought not the offering of
the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall bear
his sin. 14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and
will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the
ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner
thereof, so shall he do: ye shall have one ordinance, both
for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.
15 And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the
cloud covered the tabernacle, [namely], the tent of the

testimony: and at even there was upon the tabernacle
as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning. **16**
So it was alway: the cloud covered it [by day], and the
appearance of fire by night. **17** And when the cloud was
taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children
of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud
abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents. **18**
At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel
journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they
pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle
they rested in their tents. **19** And when the cloud tarried
long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children
of Israel kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed
not. **20** And [so] it was, when the cloud was a few days
upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment
of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according
to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed. **21**
And [so] it was, when the cloud abode from even unto
the morning, and [that] the cloud was taken up in the
morning, then they journeyed: whether [it was] by day or
by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed. **22**
Or [whether it were] two days, or a month, or a year, that
the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon,
the children of Israel abode in their tents, and journeyed
not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed. **23** At the
commandment of the LORD they rested in the tents, and
at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: they
kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of
the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Make
thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt
thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the
calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the
camps. **3** And when they shall blow with them, all the
assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door
of the tabernacle of the congregation. **4** And if they blow
[but] with one [trumpet], then the princes, [which are]
heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves
unto thee. **5** When ye blow an alarm, then the camps
that lie on the east parts shall go forward. **6** When ye
blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie
on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow
an alarm for their journeys. **7** But when the congregation
is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall not
sound an alarm. **8** And the sons of Aaron, the priests,
shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for
an ordinance for ever throughout your generations. **9**
And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that
oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the
trumpets; and ye shall be remembered before the LORD
your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies. **10**
Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn
days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow
with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the
sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to
you for a memorial before your God: I [am] the LORD
your God. **11** And it came to pass on the twentieth [day]
of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud
was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.
12 And the children of Israel took their journeys out of
the wilderness of Sinai; and the cloud rested in the
wilderness of Paran. **13** And they first took their journey
according to the commandment of the LORD by the
hand of Moses. **14** In the first [place] went the standard
of the camp of the children of Judah according to their
armies: and over his host [was] Nahshon the son of
Amminadab. **15** And over the host of the tribe of the
children of Issachar [was] Nethaneel the son of Zuar. **16**
And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun
[was] Eliab the son of Helon. **17** And the tabernacle was
taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of
Merari set forward, bearing the tabernacle. **18** And the
standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according
to their armies: and over his host [was] Elizur the son of
Shedeur. **19** And over the host of the tribe of the children
of Simeon [was] Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. **20**
And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad
[was] Eliasaph the son of Deuel. **21** And the Kohathites
set forward, bearing the sanctuary: and [the other] did
set up the tabernacle against they came. **22** And the
standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set
forward according to their armies: and over his host [was]
Elishama the son of Ammihud. **23** And over the host of
the tribe of the children of Manasseh [was] Gamaliel the
son of Pedahzur. **24** And over the host of the tribe of the
children of Benjamin [was] Abidan the son of Gideoni.
25 And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan
set forward, [which was] the rereward of all the camps
throughout their hosts: and over his host [was] Ahiezer
the son of Ammishaddai. **26** And over the host of the
tribe of the children of Asher [was] Pagiel the son of
Ocran. **27** And over the host of the tribe of the children
of Naphtali [was] Ahira the son of Enan. **28** Thus [were]
the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their
armies, when they set forward. **29** And Moses said unto
Hobab, the son of Raguel the Midianite, Moses' father in
law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD
said, I will give it you: come thou with us, and we will do
thee good: for the LORD hath spoken good concerning
Israel. **30** And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will
depart to mine own land, and to my kindred. **31** And
he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou
knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and
thou mayest be to us instead of eyes. **32** And it shall be,
if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that what goodness
the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto
thee. **33** And they departed from the mount of the LORD
three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the

LORD went before them in the three days' journey, to
search out a resting place for them. 34 And the cloud of
the LORD [was] upon them by day, when they went out
of the camp. 35 And it came to pass, when the ark set
forward, that Moses said, Rise up, LORD, and let thine
enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee
before thee. 36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O
LORD, unto the many thousands of Israel.

11 And [when] the people complained, it displeased
the LORD: and the LORD heard [it;] and his anger
was kindled; and the fire of the LORD burnt among them,
and consumed [them that were] in the uttermost parts of
the camp. 2 And the people cried unto Moses; and when
Moses prayed unto the LORD, the fire was quenched. 3
And he called the name of the place Taberah: because
the fire of the LORD burnt among them. 4 And the mixt
multitude that [was] among them fell a lusting: and the
children of Israel also wept again, and said, Who shall
give us flesh to eat? 5 We remember the fish, which we
did eat in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons,
and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick: 6 But
now our soul [is] dried away: [there is] nothing at all,
beside this manna, [before] our eyes. 7 And the manna
[was] as coriander seed, and the colour thereof as the
colour of bdellium. 8 [And] the people went about, and
gathered [it], and ground [it] in mills, or beat [it] in a
mortar, and baked [it] in pans, and made cakes of it:
and the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil. 9 And
when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna
fell upon it. 10 Then Moses heard the people weep
throughout their families, every man in the door of his
tent: and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly;
Moses also was displeased. 11 And Moses said unto the
LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and
wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou
layest the burden of all this people upon me? 12 Have I
conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that
thou shouldest say unto me, Carry them in thy bosom,
as a nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the
land which thou swarest unto their fathers? 13 Whence
should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they
weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.
14 I am not able to bear all this people alone, because
[it is] too heavy for me. 15 And if thou deal thus with
me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found
favour in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness.
16 And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me
seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest
to be the elders of the people, and officers over them;
and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation,
that they may stand there with thee. 17 And I will come
down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit
which [is] upon thee, and will put [it] upon them; and
they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that
thou bear [it] not thyself alone. 18 And say thou unto the
people, Sanctify yourselves against to morrow, and ye
shall eat flesh: for ye have wept in the ears of the LORD,
saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for [it was] well
with us in Egypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh,
and ye shall eat. 19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two
days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;
20 [But] even a whole month, until it come out at your
nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye
have despised the LORD which [is] among you, and
have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of
Egypt? 21 And Moses said, The people, among whom I
[am], [are] six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast
said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole
month. 22 Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for
them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea
be gathered together for them, to suffice them? 23 And
the LORD said unto Moses, Is the LORD's hand waxed
short? thou shalt see now whether my word shall come
to pass unto thee or not. 24 And Moses went out, and
told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered
the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set
them round about the tabernacle. 25 And the LORD
came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took
of the spirit that [was] upon him, and gave [it] unto the
seventy elders: and it came to pass, [that], when the
spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not
cease. 26 But there remained two [of the] men in the
camp, the name of the one [was] Eldad, and the name
of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and
they [were] of them that were written, but went not out
unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.
27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and
said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp. 28
And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, [one]
of his young men, answered and said, My lord Moses,
forbid them. 29 And Moses said unto him, Enviest thou
for my sake? would God that all the LORD's people
were prophets, [and] that the LORD would put his spirit
upon them! 30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he
and the elders of Israel. 31 And there went forth a wind
from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let
[them] fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey on
this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other
side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits
[high] upon the face of the earth. 32 And the people
stood up all that day, and all [that] night, and all the
next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered
least gathered ten homers: and they spread [them] all
abroad for themselves round about the camp. 33 And
while the flesh [was] yet between their teeth, ere it was
chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the
people, and the LORD smote the people with a very
great plague. 34 And he called the name of that place

Kibroth-hattaavah: because there they buried the people that lusted. **35** [And] the people journeyed from Kibroth-hattaavah unto Hazeroth; and abode at Hazeroth.

12 And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman. **2** And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Moses? hath he not spoken also by us? And the LORD heard [it]. **3** (Now the man Moses [was] very meek, above all the men which [were] upon the face of the earth.) **4** And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out. **5** And the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood [in] the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth. **6** And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, [I] the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, [and] will speak unto him in a dream. **7** My servant Moses [is] not so, who [is] faithful in all mine house. **8** With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses? **9** And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them; and he departed. **10** And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam [became] leprous, [white] as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, [she was] leprous. **11** And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned. **12** Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb. **13** And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee. **14** And the LORD said unto Moses, If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in [again]. **15** And Miriam was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in [again]. **16** And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran.

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them. **3** And Moses by the commandment of the LORD sent them from the wilderness of Paran: all those men [were] heads of the children of Israel. **4** And these [were] their names: of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur. **5** Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori. **6** Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh. **7** Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph. **8** Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oshea the son of Nun. **9** Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu. **10** Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi. **11** Of the tribe of Joseph, [namely], of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the son of Susi. **12** Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli. **13** Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael. **14** Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi. **15** Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi. **16** These [are] the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called Oshea the son of Nun Jehoshua. **17** And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this [way] southward, and go up into the mountain: **18** And see the land, what it [is;] and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they [be] strong or weak, few or many; **19** And what the land [is] that they dwell in, whether it [be] good or bad; and what cities [they be] that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds; **20** And what the land [is], whether it [be] fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time [was] the time of the firstripe grapes. **21** So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zin unto Rehob, as men come to Hamath. **22** And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron; where Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the children of Anak, [were]. (Now Hebron was built seven years before Zoan in Egypt.) **23** And they came unto the brook of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and [they brought] of the pomegranates, and of the figs. **24** The place was called the brook Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence. **25** And they returned from searching of the land after forty days. **26** And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land. **27** And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey; and this [is] the fruit of it. **28** Nevertheless the people [be] strong that dwell in the land, and the cities [are] walled, [and] very great: and moreover we saw the children of Anak there. **29** The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan. **30** And Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it. **31** But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they [are] stronger than we. **32** And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of

Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone
to search it, [is] a land that eateth up the inhabitants
thereof; and all the people that we saw in it [are] men of
a great stature. 33 And there we saw the giants, the
sons of Anak, [which come] of the giants: and we were
in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in
their sight.

14 And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and
cried; and the people wept that night. 2 And all
the children of Israel murmured against Moses and
against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto
them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt!
or would God we had died in this wilderness! 3 And
wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land,
to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children
should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into
Egypt? 4 And they said one to another, Let us make a
captain, and let us return into Egypt. 5 Then Moses and
Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the
congregation of the children of Israel. 6 And Joshua the
son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, [which
were] of them that searched the land, rent their clothes:
7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of
Israel, saying, The land, which we passed through to
search it, [is] an exceeding good land. 8 If the LORD
delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and
give it us; a land which floweth with milk and honey. 9
Only rebel not ye against the LORD, neither fear ye
the people of the land; for they [are] bread for us: their
defence is departed from them, and the LORD [is] with
us: fear them not. 10 But all the congregation bade
stone them with stones. And the glory of the LORD
appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before
all the children of Israel. 11 And the LORD said unto
Moses, How long will this people provoke me? and how
long will it be ere they believe me, for all the signs which
I have shewed among them? 12 I will smite them with
the pestilence, and disinherit them, and will make of thee
a greater nation and mightier than they. 13 And Moses
said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear [it],
(for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from
among them;) 14 And they will tell [it] to the inhabitants
of this land: [for] they have heard that thou LORD [art]
among this people, that thou LORD art seen face to
face, and [that] thy cloud standeth over them, and [that]
thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud,
and in a pillar of fire by night. 15 Now [if] thou shalt kill
[all] this people as one man, then the nations which have
heard the fame of thee will speak, saying, 16 Because
the LORD was not able to bring this people into the
land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain
them in the wilderness. 17 And now, I beseech thee, let
the power of my Lord be great, according as thou hast
spoken, saying, 18 The LORD [is] longsuffering, and of
great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and
by no means clearing [the guilty], visiting the iniquity of
the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth
[generation]. 19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of
this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy,
and as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even
until now. 20 And the LORD said, I have pardoned
according to thy word: 21 But [as] truly [as] I live, all
the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD. 22
Because all those men which have seen my glory, and
my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the wilderness,
and have tempted me now these ten times, and have
not hearkened to my voice; 23 Surely they shall not see
the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall
any of them that provoked me see it: 24 But my servant
Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath
followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto
he went; and his seed shall possess it. 25 (Now the
Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) To
morrow turn you, and get you into the wilderness by
the way of the Red sea. 26 And the LORD spake unto
Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 27 How long [shall I bear
with] this evil congregation, which murmur against me?
I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel,
which they murmur against me. 28 Say unto them, [As
truly as] I live, saith the LORD, as ye have spoken in
mine ears, so will I do to you: 29 Your carcases shall
fall in this wilderness; and all that were numbered of
you, according to your whole number, from twenty years
old and upward, which have murmured against me, 30
Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, [concerning]
which I sware to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the
son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun. 31 But
your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will
I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye have
despised. 32 But [as for] you, your carcases, they shall
fall in this wilderness. 33 And your children shall wander
in the wilderness forty years, and bear your whoredoms,
until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness. 34 After
the number of the days in which ye searched the land,
[even] forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear
your iniquities, [even] forty years, and ye shall know my
breach of promise. 35 I the LORD have said, I will surely
do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered
together against me: in this wilderness they shall be
consumed, and there they shall die. 36 And the men,
which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and
made all the congregation to murmur against him, by
bringing up a slander upon the land, 37 Even those men
that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died by
the plague before the LORD. 38 But Joshua the son of
Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, [which were] of
the men that went to search the land, lived [still]. 39 And
Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Israel:

and the people mourned greatly. **40** And they rose up
early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of
the mountain, saying, Lo, we [be here], and will go up
unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we
have sinned. **41** And Moses said, Wherefore now do
ye transgress the commandment of the LORD? but it
shall not prosper. **42** Go not up, for the LORD [is] not
among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.
43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites [are] there
before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye
are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will
not be with you. **44** But they presumed to go up unto
the hill top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the
LORD, and Moses, departed not out of the camp. **45**
Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites
which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited
them, [even] unto Hormah.

15 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Speak
unto the children of Israel, and say unto them,
When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which
I give unto you, **3** And will make an offering by fire unto
the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice in performing a
vow, or in a freewill offering, or in your solemn feasts, to
make a sweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of
the flock: **4** Then shall he that offereth his offering unto
the LORD bring a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour
mingled with the fourth [part] of an hin of oil. **5** And the
fourth [part] of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt
thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one
lamb. **6** Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare [for] a meat
offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third
[part] of an hin of oil. **7** And for a drink offering thou shalt
offer the third [part] of an hin of wine, [for] a sweet savour
unto the LORD. **8** And when thou preparest a bullock
[for] a burnt offering, or [for] a sacrifice in performing a
vow, or peace offerings unto the LORD: **9** Then shall
he bring with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth
deals of flour mingled with half an hin of oil. **10** And thou
shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, [for] an
offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.
11 Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram,
or for a lamb, or a kid. **12** According to the number that
ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according
to their number. **13** All that are born of the country shall
do these things after this manner, in offering an offering
made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD. **14** And
if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever [be] among
you in your generations, and will offer an offering made
by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he
shall do. **15** One ordinance [shall be both] for you of the
congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth
[with you], an ordinance for ever in your generations: as
ye [are], so shall the stranger be before the LORD. **16**
One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the
stranger that sojourneth with you. **17** And the LORD
spake unto Moses, saying, **18** Speak unto the children of
Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land
whither I bring you, **19** Then it shall be, that, when ye
eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave
offering unto the LORD. **20** Ye shall offer up a cake of the
first of your dough [for] an heave offering: as [ye do] the
heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it.
21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD
an heave offering in your generations. **22** And if ye have
erred, and not observed all these commandments, which
the LORD hath spoken unto Moses, **23** [Even] all that
the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Moses,
from the day that the LORD commanded [Moses], and
henceforward among your generations; **24** Then it shall
be, if [ought] be committed by ignorance without the
knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation
shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a
sweet savour unto the LORD, with his meat offering, and
his drink offering, according to the manner, and one kid of
the goats for a sin offering. **25** And the priest shall make
an atonement for all the congregation of the children of
Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it [is] ignorance:
and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire
unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD,
for their ignorance: **26** And it shall be forgiven all the
congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger
that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people [were]
in ignorance. **27** And if any soul sin through ignorance,
then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin
offering. **28** And the priest shall make an atonement
for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by
ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for
him; and it shall be forgiven him. **29** Ye shall have one
law for him that sinneth through ignorance, [both for]
him that is born among the children of Israel, and for
the stranger that sojourneth among them. **30** But the
soul that doeth [ought] presumptuously, [whether he be]
born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth
the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among
his people. **31** Because he hath despised the word of
the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that
soul shall utterly be cut off; his iniquity [shall be] upon
him. **32** And while the children of Israel were in the
wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon
the sabbath day. **33** And they that found him gathering
sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all
the congregation. **34** And they put him in ward, because
it was not declared what should be done to him. **35** And
the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put
to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones
without the camp. **36** And all the congregation brought
him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and
he died; as the LORD commanded Moses. **37** And the

LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **38** Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue: **39** And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring: **40** That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God. **41** I [am] the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I [am] the LORD your God.

16 Now Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took [men:] **2** And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, famous in the congregation, men of renown: **3** And they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, [Ye take] too much upon you, seeing all the congregation [are] holy, every one of them, and the LORD [is] among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the LORD? **4** And when Moses heard [it], he fell upon his face: **5** And he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the LORD will shew who [are] his, and [who is] holy; and will cause [him] to come near unto him: even [him] whom he hath chosen will he cause to come near unto him. **6** This do; Take you censers, Korah, and all his company; **7** And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD to morrow: and it shall be [that] the man whom the LORD doth choose, he [shall be] holy: [ye take] too much upon you, ye sons of Levi. **8** And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi: **9** [Seemeth it but] a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them? **10** And he hath brought thee near [to him], and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also? **11** For which cause [both] thou and all thy company [are] gathered together against the LORD: and what [is] Aaron, that ye murmur against him? **12** And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab: which said, We will not come up: **13** [Is it] a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou make thyself altogether a prince over us? **14** Moreover thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up. **15** And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, Respect not thou their offering: I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them. **16** And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron, to morrow: **17** And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each [of you] his censer. **18** And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron. **19** And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation. **20** And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, **21** Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment. **22** And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation? **23** And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **24** Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. **25** And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram; and the elders of Israel followed him. **26** And he spake unto the congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be consumed in all their sins. **27** So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children. **28** And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for [I have] not [done them] of mine own mind. **29** If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; [then] the LORD hath not sent me. **30** But if the LORD make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that [appertain] unto them, and they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD. **(Sheol h7585)** **31** And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that [was] under them: **32** And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that [appertained] unto Korah, and all [their] goods. **33** They, and all that [appertained] to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation. **(Sheol h7585)** **34** And all Israel that [were] round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up [also]. **35** And there came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense. **36** And the LORD spake

unto Moses, saying, **37** Speak unto Eleazar the son
of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of
the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they
are hallowed. **38** The censers of these sinners against
their own souls, let them make them broad plates [for] a
covering of the altar: for they offered them before the
LORD, therefore they are hallowed: and they shall be a
sign unto the children of Israel. **39** And Eleazar the priest
took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt
had offered; and they were made broad [plates for] a
covering of the altar: **40** [To be] a memorial unto the
children of Israel, that no stranger, which [is] not of the
seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the
LORD; that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as
the LORD said to him by the hand of Moses. **41** But on
the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel
murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying,
Ye have killed the people of the LORD. **42** And it came
to pass, when the congregation was gathered against
Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the
tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, the cloud
covered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared. **43** And
Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the
congregation. **44** And the LORD spake unto Moses,
saying, **45** Get you up from among this congregation,
that I may consume them as in a moment. And they fell
upon their faces. **46** And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a
censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put
on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and
make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone
out from the LORD; the plague is begun. **47** And Aaron
took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of
the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun
among the people: and he put on incense, and made an
atonement for the people. **48** And he stood between
the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. **49**
Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand
and seven hundred, beside them that died about the
matter of Korah. **50** And Aaron returned unto Moses
unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and
the plague was stayed.

17 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Speak
unto the children of Israel, and take of every one
of them a rod according to the house of [their] fathers, of
all their princes according to the house of their fathers
twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.
3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of
Levi: for one rod [shall be] for the head of the house
of their fathers. **4** And thou shalt lay them up in the
tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony,
where I will meet with you. **5** And it shall come to pass,
[that] the man's rod, whom I shall choose, shall blossom:
and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the
children of Israel, whereby they murmur against you. **6**
And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every
one of their princes gave him a rod apiece, for each
prince one, according to their fathers' houses, [even]
twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron [was] among their
rods. **7** And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in
the tabernacle of witness. **8** And it came to pass, that on
the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of witness;
and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was
budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms,
and yielded almonds. **9** And Moses brought out all the
rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel:
and they looked, and took every man his rod. **10** And the
LORD said unto Moses, Bring Aaron's rod again before
the testimony, to be kept for a token against the rebels;
and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from
me, that they die not. **11** And Moses did [so:] as the
LORD commanded him, so did he. **12** And the children
of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we
perish, we all perish. **13** Whosoever cometh any thing
near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we
be consumed with dying?

18 And the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou and thy
sons and thy father's house with thee shall bear
the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with
thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood. **2** And thy
brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father,
bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee,
and minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee
[shall minister] before the tabernacle of witness. **3** And
they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the
tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels
of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye
also, die. **4** And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep
the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all
the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not
come nigh unto you. **5** And ye shall keep the charge of
the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: that there be
no wrath any more upon the children of Israel. **6** And
I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from
among the children of Israel: to you [they are] given [as]
a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of
the congregation. **7** Therefore thou and thy sons with
thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the
altar, and within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given
your priest's office [unto you] as a service of gift: and
the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. **8**
And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Behold, I also have
given thee the charge of mine heave offerings of all the
hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee have I
given them by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons,
by an ordinance for ever. **9** This shall be thine of the
most holy things, [reserved] from the fire: every oblation
of theirs, every meat offering of theirs, and every sin
offering of theirs, and every trespass offering of theirs,

which they shall render unto me, [shall be] most holy for
thee and for thy sons. 10 In the most holy [place] shalt
thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto
thee. 11 And this [is] thine; the heave offering of their
gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I
have given them unto thee, and to thy sons and to thy
daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: every one that
is clean in thy house shall eat of it. 12 All the best of the
oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the
firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD,
them have I given thee. 13 [And] whatsoever is first ripe
in the land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall
be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat
[of] it. 14 Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine. 15
Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flesh, which
they bring unto the LORD, [whether it be] of men or
beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless the firstborn of man
shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean
beasts shalt thou redeem. 16 And those that are to be
redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, according
to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after
the shekel of the sanctuary, which [is] twenty gerahs. 17
But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the
firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they [are] holy:
thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt
burn their fat [for] an offering made by fire, for a sweet
savour unto the LORD. 18 And the flesh of them shall
be thine, as the wave breast and as the right shoulder
are thine. 19 All the heave offerings of the holy things,
which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I
given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee,
by a statute for ever: it [is] a covenant of salt for ever
before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee.
20 And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have
no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any
part among them: I [am] thy part and thine inheritance
among the children of Israel. 21 And, behold, I have
given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an
inheritance, for their service which they serve, [even]
the service of the tabernacle of the congregation. 22
Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come
nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, lest they bear
sin, and die. 23 But the Levites shall do the service of
the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear
their iniquity: [it shall be] a statute for ever throughout
your generations, that among the children of Israel they
have no inheritance. 24 But the tithes of the children of
Israel, which they offer [as] an heave offering unto the
LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit: therefore I
have said unto them, Among the children of Israel they
shall have no inheritance. 25 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 26 Thus speak unto the Levites, and
say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel
the tithes which I have given you from them for your
inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it
for the LORD, [even] a tenth [part] of the tithe. 27 And
[this] your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you,
as though [it were] the corn of the threshingfloor, and
as the fulness of the winepress. 28 Thus ye also shall
offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes,
which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall
give thereof the LORD's heave offering to Aaron the
priest. 29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave
offering of the LORD, of all the best thereof, [even] the
hallowed part thereof out of it. 30 Therefore thou shalt
say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof
from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the
increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the
winepress. 31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and
your households: for it [is] your reward for your service in
the tabernacle of the congregation. 32 And ye shall bear
no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the
best of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things of the
children of Israel, lest ye die.

19 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron,
saying, 2 This [is] the ordinance of the law which
the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the
children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer without
spot, wherein [is] no blemish, [and] upon which never
came yoke: 3 And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the
priest, that he may bring her forth without the camp,
and [one] shall slay her before his face: 4 And Eleazar
the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and
sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the
congregation seven times: 5 And [one] shall burn the
heifer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood,
with her dung, shall he burn: 6 And the priest shall take
cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast [it] into
the midst of the burning of the heifer. 7 Then the priest
shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in
water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and
the priest shall be unclean until the even. 8 And he that
burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe
his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.
9 And a man [that is] clean shall gather up the ashes
of the heifer, and lay [them] up without the camp in a
clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of
the children of Israel for a water of separation: it [is] a
purification for sin. 10 And he that gathereth the ashes of
the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until
the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and
unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a
statute for ever. 11 He that toucheth the dead body of
any man shall be unclean seven days. 12 He shall purify
himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day
he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third
day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean. 13
Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is

dead, and purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle
of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel:
because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon
him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness [is] yet upon
him. 14 This [is] the law, when a man dieth in a tent:
all that come into the tent, and all that [is] in the tent,
shall be unclean seven days. 15 And every open vessel,
which hath no covering bound upon it, [is] unclean. 16
And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in
the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or
a grave, shall be unclean seven days. 17 And for an
unclean [person] they shall take of the ashes of the burnt
heifer of purification for sin, and running water shall be
put thereto in a vessel: 18 And a clean person shall take
hyssop, and dip [it] in the water, and sprinkle [it] upon
the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons
that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or
one slain, or one dead, or a grave: 19 And the clean
[person] shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day,
and on the seventh day: and on the seventh day he shall
purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself
in water, and shall be clean at even. 20 But the man that
shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul
shall be cut off from among the congregation, because
he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water
of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he [is]
unclean. 21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them,
that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash
his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation
shall be unclean until even. 22 And whatsoever the
unclean [person] toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul
that toucheth [it] shall be unclean until even.

20 Then came the children of Israel, [even] the whole
congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first
month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died
there, and was buried there. 2 And there was no water for
the congregation: and they gathered themselves together
against Moses and against Aaron. 3 And the people
chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that
we had died when our brethren died before the LORD! 4
And why have ye brought up the congregation of the
LORD into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should
die there? 5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up
out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it [is] no
place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates;
neither [is] there any water to drink. 6 And Moses and
Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the
door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell
upon their faces: and the glory of the LORD appeared
unto them. 7 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
8 Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together,
thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock
before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and
thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so
thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.
9 And Moses took the rod from before the LORD, as he
commanded him. 10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the
congregation together before the rock, and he said unto
them, Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out
of this rock? 11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with
his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came
out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their
beasts [also]. 12 And the LORD spake unto Moses and
Aaron, Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the
eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring
this congregation into the land which I have given them.
13 This [is] the water of Meribah; because the children
of Israel strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified
in them. 14 And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh
unto the king of Edom, Thus saith thy brother Israel,
Thou knowest all the travail that hath befallen us: 15
How our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have
dwelt in Egypt a long time; and the Egyptians vexed us,
and our fathers: 16 And when we cried unto the LORD,
he heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath brought
us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we [are] in Kadesh, a
city in the uttermost of thy border: 17 Let us pass, I pray
thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the
fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink [of]
the water of the wells: we will go by the king's [high]
way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left,
until we have passed thy borders. 18 And Edom said
unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out
against thee with the sword. 19 And the children of Israel
said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and
my cattle drink of thy water, then I will pay for it: I will
only, without [doing] any thing [else], go through on my
feet. 20 And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And
Edom came out against him with much people, and with
a strong hand. 21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel
passage through his border: wherefore Israel turned
away from him. 22 And the children of Israel, [even]
the whole congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and
came unto mount Hor. 23 And the LORD spake unto
Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land
of Edom, saying, 24 Aaron shall be gathered unto his
people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have
given unto the children of Israel, because ye rebelled
against my word at the water of Meribah. 25 Take Aaron
and Eleazar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor:
26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon
Eleazar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered [unto his
people], and shall die there. 27 And Moses did as the
LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in
the sight of all the congregation. 28 And Moses stripped
Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his
son; and Aaron died there in the top of the mount: and
Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount. 29 And

when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead,
they mourned for Aaron thirty days, [even] all the house
of Israel.

21 And [when] king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt
in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way
of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took
[some] of them prisoners. **2** And Israel vowed a vow
unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this
people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities.
3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and
delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed
them and their cities: and he called the name of the place
Hormah. **4** And they journeyed from mount Hor by the
way of the Red sea, to compass the land of Edom: and
the soul of the people was much discouraged because
of the way. **5** And the people spake against God, and
against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of
Egypt to die in the wilderness? for [there is] no bread,
neither [is there any] water; and our soul loatheth this
light bread. **6** And the LORD sent fiery serpents among
the people, and they bit the people; and much people of
Israel died. **7** Therefore the people came to Moses, and
said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the
LORD, and against thee; pray unto the LORD, that he
take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for
the people. **8** And the LORD said unto Moses, Make
thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall
come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he
looketh upon it, shall live. **9** And Moses made a serpent
of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass,
that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld
the serpent of brass, he lived. **10** And the children of
Israel set forward, and pitched in Oboth. **11** And they
journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at Ije-abarim, in the
wilderness which [is] before Moab, toward the sunrising.
12 From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley
of Zared. **13** From thence they removed, and pitched on
the other side of Arnon, which [is] in the wilderness that
cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon [is]
the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites. **14**
Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD,
What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon,
15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to
the dwelling of Ar, and lieth upon the border of Moab. **16**
And from thence [they went] to Beer: that [is] the well
whereof the LORD spake unto Moses, Gather the people
together, and I will give them water. **17** Then Israel sang
this song, Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it: **18** The
princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged
it, by [the direction of] the lawgiver, with their staves. And
from the wilderness [they went] to Mattanah: **19** And
from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:
20 And from Bamoth [in] the valley, that [is] in the country
of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh toward
Jeshimon. **21** And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon
king of the Amorites, saying, **22** Let me pass through thy
land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards;
we will not drink [of] the waters of the well: [but] we will
go along by the king's [high] way, until we be past thy
borders. **23** And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass
through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people
together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness:
and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel. **24**
And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and
possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto
the children of Ammon: for the border of the children
of Ammon [was] strong. **25** And Israel took all these
cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in
Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof. **26** For Heshbon
[was] the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had
fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his
land out of his hand, even unto Arnon. **27** Wherefore
they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let
the city of Sihon be built and prepared: **28** For there
is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of
Sihon: it hath consumed Ar of Moab, [and] the lords of
the high places of Arnon. **29** Woe to thee, Moab! thou
art undone, O people of Chemosh: he hath given his
sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto
Sihon king of the Amorites. **30** We have shot at them;
Heshbon is perished even unto Dibon, and we have laid
them waste even unto Nophah, which [reacheth] unto
Medeba. **31** Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.
32 And Moses sent to spy out Jaazer, and they took the
villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that [were]
there. **33** And they turned and went up by the way of
Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against
them, he, and all his people, to the battle at Edrei. **34**
And the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have
delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his
land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon
king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. **35** So they
smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there
was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

22 And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched
in the plains of Moab on this side Jordan [by]
Jericho. **2** And Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel
had done to the Amorites. **3** And Moab was sore afraid
of the people, because they [were] many: and Moab was
distressed because of the children of Israel. **4** And Moab
said unto the elders of Midian, Now shall this company
lick up all [that are] round about us, as the ox licketh up
the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor [was]
king of the Moabites at that time. **5** He sent messengers
therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor to Pethor, which
[is] by the river of the land of the children of his people,
to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out

from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and
they abide over against me: 6 Come now therefore, I
pray thee, curse me this people; for they [are] too mighty
for me: peradventure I shall prevail, [that] we may smite
them, and [that] I may drive them out of the land: for
I wot that he whom thou blessest [is] blessed, and he
whom thou cursest is cursed. 7 And the elders of Moab
and the elders of Midian departed with the rewards of
divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam,
and spake unto him the words of Balak. 8 And he said
unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you
word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and
the princes of Moab abode with Balaam. 9 And God
came unto Balaam, and said, What men [are] these with
thee? 10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of
Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, [saying], 11
Behold, [there is] a people come out of Egypt, which
covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me
them; peradventure I shall be able to overcome them,
and drive them out. 12 And God said unto Balaam, Thou
shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people:
for they [are] blessed. 13 And Balaam rose up in the
morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you
into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave
to go with you. 14 And the princes of Moab rose up,
and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth
to come with us. 15 And Balak sent yet again princes,
more, and more honourable than they. 16 And they
came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the
son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from
coming unto me: 17 For I will promote thee unto very
great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto
me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.
18 And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of
Balak, If Balak would give me his house full of silver and
gold, I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God,
to do less or more. 19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye
also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will
say unto me more. 20 And God came unto Balaam at
night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee,
rise up, [and] go with them; but yet the word which I shall
say unto thee, that shalt thou do. 21 And Balaam rose
up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with
the princes of Moab. 22 And God's anger was kindled
because he went: and the angel of the LORD stood in
the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding
upon his ass, and his two servants [were] with him. 23
And the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in
the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass
turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and
Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way. 24 But
the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards,
a wall [being] on this side, and a wall on that side. 25
And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust
herself unto the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against
the wall: and he smote her again. 26 And the angel of
the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place,
where [was] no way to turn either to the right hand or
to the left. 27 And when the ass saw the angel of the
LORD, she fell down under Balaam: and Balaam's anger
was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff. 28 And
the LORD opened the mouth of the ass, and she said
unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast
smitten me these three times? 29 And Balaam said unto
the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there
were a sword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee. 30
And the ass said unto Balaam, [Am] not I thine ass, upon
which thou hast ridden ever since [I was] thine unto this
day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said,
Nay. 31 Then the LORD opened the eyes of Balaam,
and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way,
and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down
his head, and fell flat on his face. 32 And the angel of the
LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine
ass these three times? behold, I went out to withstand
thee, because [thy] way is perverse before me: 33 And
the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times:
unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had
slain thee, and saved her alive. 34 And Balaam said unto
the angel of the LORD, I have sinned; for I knew not that
thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if
it displease thee, I will get me back again. 35 And the
angel of the LORD said unto Balaam, Go with the men:
but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou
shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.
36 And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, he
went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which [is] in
the border of Arnon, which [is] in the utmost coast. 37
And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send
unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto
me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour? 38
And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee:
have I now any power at all to say any thing? the word
that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak. 39 And
Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto Kirjath-
huzoth. 40 And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent
to Balaam, and to the princes that [were] with him. 41
And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took
Balaam, and brought him up into the high places of Baal,
that thence he might see the utmost [part] of the people.

23 And Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven
altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven
rams. 2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and
Balak and Balaam offered on [every] altar a bullock and
a ram. 3 And Balaam said unto Balak, Stand by thy
burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the LORD will
come to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will

tell thee. And he went to an high place. 4 And God met
Balaam: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven
altars, and I have offered upon [every] altar a bullock
and a ram. 5 And the LORD put a word in Balaam's
mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt
speak. 6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by
his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab. 7
And he took up his parable, and said, Balak the king of
Moab hath brought me from Aram, out of the mountains
of the east, [saying], Come, curse me Jacob, and come,
defy Israel. 8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not
cursed? or how shall I defy, [whom] the LORD hath not
defied? 9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and
from the hills I behold him: lo, the people shall dwell
alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.
10 Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number
of the fourth [part] of Israel? Let me die the death of
the righteous, and let my last end be like his! 11 And
Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me?
I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou
hast blessed [them] altogether. 12 And he answered
and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the
LORD hath put in my mouth? 13 And Balak said unto
him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place,
from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but
the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and
curse me them from thence. 14 And he brought him
into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built
seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on [every]
altar. 15 And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy
burnt offering, while I meet [the Lord] yonder. 16 And the
LORD met Balaam, and put a word in his mouth, and
said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus. 17 And when
he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering,
and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto
him, What hath the LORD spoken? 18 And he took up
his parable, and said, Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken
unto me, thou son of Zippor: 19 God [is] not a man, that
he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should
repent: hath he said, and shall he not do [it]? or hath he
spoken, and shall he not make it good? 20 Behold, I
have received [commandment] to bless: and he hath
blessed; and I cannot reverse it. 21 He hath not beheld
iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in
Israel: the LORD his God [is] with him, and the shout of
a king [is] among them. 22 God brought them out of
Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn. 23
Surely [there is] no enchantment against Jacob, neither
[is there] any divination against Israel: according to this
time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, What hath
God wrought! 24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a
great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: he shall
not lie down until he eat [of] the prey, and drink the blood
of the slain. 25 And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither
curse them at all, nor bless them at all. 26 But Balaam
answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, All
that the LORD speaketh, that I must do? 27 And Balak
said unto Balaam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee
unto another place; peradventure it will please God that
thou mayest curse me them from thence. 28 And Balak
brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward
Jeshimon. 29 And Balaam said unto Balak, Build me
here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks
and seven rams. 30 And Balak did as Balaam had said,
and offered a bullock and a ram on [every] altar.

24 And when Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD
to bless Israel, he went not, as at other times, to
seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the
wilderness. 2 And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw
Israel abiding [in his tents] according to their tribes; and
the spirit of God came upon him. 3 And he took up his
parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and
the man whose eyes are open hath said: 4 He hath said,
which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of
the Almighty, falling [into a trance], but having his eyes
open: 5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, [and] thy
tabernacles, O Israel! 6 As the valleys are they spread
forth, as gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lign
aloes which the LORD hath planted, [and] as cedar trees
beside the waters. 7 He shall pour the water out of his
buckets, and his seed [shall be] in many waters, and
his king shall be higher than Agag, and his kingdom
shall be exalted. 8 God brought him forth out of Egypt;
he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall
eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their
bones, and pierce [them] through with his arrows. 9 He
couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who
shall stir him up? Blessed [is] he that blesseth thee, and
cursed [is] he that curseth thee. 10 And Balak's anger
was kindled against Balaam, and he smote his hands
together: and Balak said unto Balaam, I called thee to
curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether
blessed [them] these three times. 11 Therefore now flee
thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto great
honour; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from
honour. 12 And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not
also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me,
saying, 13 If Balak would give me his house full of silver
and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the
LORD, to do [either] good or bad of mine own mind; [but]
what the LORD saith, that will I speak? 14 And now,
behold, I go unto my people: come [therefore, and] I will
advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people
in the latter days. 15 And he took up his parable, and
said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man
whose eyes are open hath said: 16 He hath said, which
heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the

most High, [which] saw the vision of the Almighty, falling
[into a trance], but having his eyes open: 17 I shall see
him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there
shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise
out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and
destroy all the children of Sheth. 18 And Edom shall
be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for
his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly. 19 Out of
Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall
destroy him that remaineth of the city. 20 And when he
looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said,
Amalek [was] the first of the nations; but his latter end
[shall be] that he perish for ever. 21 And he looked on
the Kenites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is
thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock. 22
Nevertheless the Kenite shall be wasted, until Asshur
shall carry thee away captive. 23 And he took up his
parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth
this! 24 And ships [shall come] from the coast of Chittim,
and shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also
shall perish for ever. 25 And Balaam rose up, and went
and returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

25 And Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began
to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.
2 And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their
gods: and the people did eat, and bowed down to their
gods. 3 And Israel joined himself unto Baal-peor: and
the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel. 4
And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads
of the people, and hang them up before the LORD
against the sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may
be turned away from Israel. 5 And Moses said unto
the judges of Israel, Slay ye every one his men that
were joined unto Baal-peor. 6 And, behold, one of the
children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren
a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the
sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, who
[were] weeping [before] the door of the tabernacle of the
congregation. 7 And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar,
the son of Aaron the priest, saw [it], he rose up from
among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand;
8 And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and
thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the
woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from
the children of Israel. 9 And those that died in the plague
were twenty and four thousand. 10 And the LORD spake
unto Moses, saying, 11 Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the
son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from
the children of Israel, while he was zealous for my sake
among them, that I consumed not the children of Israel
in my jealousy. 12 Wherefore say, Behold, I give unto
him my covenant of peace: 13 And he shall have it, and
his seed after him, [even] the covenant of an everlasting
priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and
made an atonement for the children of Israel. 14 Now
the name of the Israelite that was slain, [even] that was
slain with the Midianitish woman, [was] Zimri, the son of
Salu, a prince of a chief house among the Simeonites.
15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain
[was] Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he [was] head over
a people, [and] of a chief house in Midian. 16 And the
LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 17 Vex the Midianites,
and smite them: 18 For they vex you with their wiles,
wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor,
and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of
Midian, their sister, which was slain in the day of the
plague for Peor's sake.

26 And it came to pass after the plague, that the
LORD spake unto Moses and unto Eleazar the
son of Aaron the priest, saying, 2 Take the sum of all
the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty
years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house,
all that are able to go to war in Israel. 3 And Moses and
Eleazar the priest spake with them in the plains of Moab
by Jordan [near] Jericho, saying, 4 [Take the sum of
the people], from twenty years old and upward; as the
LORD commanded Moses and the children of Israel,
which went forth out of the land of Egypt. 5 Reuben, the
eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben; Hanoch, [of
whom cometh] the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu,
the family of the Palluites: 6 Of Hezron, the family of
the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites. 7
These [are] the families of the Reubenites: and they that
were numbered of them were forty and three thousand
and seven hundred and thirty. 8 And the sons of Pallu;
Eliab. 9 And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan,
and Abiram. This [is that] Dathan and Abiram, [which
were] famous in the congregation, who strove against
Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah,
when they strove against the LORD: 10 And the earth
opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together
with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire
devoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a
sign. 11 Notwithstanding the children of Korah died not.
12 The sons of Simeon after their families: of Nemuel,
the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of
the Jaminites: of Jachin, the family of the Jachinites:
13 Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: of Shaul, the
family of the Shaulites. 14 These [are] the families of the
Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.
15 The children of Gad after their families: of Zephon,
the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the
Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites: 16 Of
Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the
Erites: 17 Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the
family of the Arelites. 18 These [are] the families of the

children of Gad according to those that were numbered
of them, forty thousand and five hundred. **19** The sons of
Judah [were] Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the
land of Canaan. **20** And the sons of Judah after their
families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites:
of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites: of Zerah, the
family of the Zarhites. **21** And the sons of Pharez were;
of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the
family of the Hamulites. **22** These [are] the families of
Judah according to those that were numbered of them,
threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred. **23**
[Of] the sons of Issachar after their families: [of] Tola, the
family of the Tolaites: of Pua, the family of the Punites: **24**
Of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the
family of the Shimronites. **25** These [are] the families of
Issachar according to those that were numbered of them,
threescore and four thousand and three hundred. **26** [Of]
the sons of Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the
family of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites:
of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites. **27** These [are]
the families of the Zebulunites according to those that
were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five
hundred. **28** The sons of Joseph after their families [were]
Manasseh and Ephraim. **29** Of the sons of Manasseh: of
Machir, the family of the Machirites: and Machir begat
Gilead: of Gilead [come] the family of the Gileadites. **30**
These [are] the sons of Gilead: [of] Jeezer, the family
of the Jeezerites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites:
31 And [of] Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: and [of]
Shechem, the family of the Shechemites: **32** And [of]
Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and [of] Hepher,
the family of the Hepherites. **33** And Zelophehad the son
of Hepher had no sons, but daughters: and the names of
the daughters of Zelophehad [were] Mahlah, and Noah,
Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. **34** These [are] the families of
Manasseh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty
and two thousand and seven hundred. **35** These [are]
the sons of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelah, the
family of the Shuthalhites: of Becher, the family of the
Bachrites: of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites. **36** And
these [are] the sons of Shuthelah: of Eran, the family
of the Eranites. **37** These [are] the families of the sons
of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of
them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These
[are] the sons of Joseph after their families. **38** The sons
of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of
the Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of
Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites: **39** Of Shupham,
the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family
of the Huphamites. **40** And the sons of Bela were Ard
and Naaman: [of Ard], the family of the Ardites: [and] of
Naaman, the family of the Naamites. **41** These [are] the
sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were
numbered of them [were] forty and five thousand and
six hundred. **42** These [are] the sons of Dan after their
families: of Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These
[are] the families of Dan after their families. **43** All the
families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were
numbered of them, [were] threescore and four thousand
and four hundred. **44** [Of] the children of Asher after their
families: of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jesui,
the family of the Jesuites: of Beriah, the family of the
Beriites. **45** Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of
the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.
46 And the name of the daughter of Asher [was] Sarah.
47 These [are] the families of the sons of Asher according
to those that were numbered of them; [who were] fifty
and three thousand and four hundred. **48** [Of] the sons
of Naphtali after their families: of Jahzeel, the family
of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites:
49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the
family of the Shillemites. **50** These [are] the families of
Naphtali according to their families: and they that were
numbered of them [were] forty and five thousand and
four hundred. **51** These [were] the numbered of the
children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand
seven hundred and thirty. **52** And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, **53** Unto these the land shall be divided
for an inheritance according to the number of names. **54**
To many thou shalt give the more inheritance, and to few
thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every one shall
his inheritance be given according to those that were
numbered of him. **55** Notwithstanding the land shall be
divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of
their fathers they shall inherit. **56** According to the lot
shall the possession thereof be divided between many
and few. **57** And these [are] they that were numbered of
the Levites after their families: of Gershon, the family of
the Gershonites: of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites:
of Merari, the family of the Merarites. **58** These [are]
the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the
family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the
family of the Mushites, the family of the Korathites. And
Kohath begat Amram. **59** And the name of Amram's wife
[was] Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom [her mother]
bare to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram Aaron
and Moses, and Miriam their sister. **60** And unto Aaron
was born Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. **61**
And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange
fire before the LORD. **62** And those that were numbered
of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from
a month old and upward: for they were not numbered
among the children of Israel, because there was no
inheritance given them among the children of Israel. **63**
These [are] they that were numbered by Moses and
Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel
in the plains of Moab by Jordan [near] Jericho. **64** But
among these there was not a man of them whom Moses

and Aaron the priest numbered, when they numbered
the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai. **65** For
the LORD had said of them, They shall surely die in
the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them,
save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son
of Nun.

27 Then came the daughters of Zelophehad, the son
of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the
son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of
Joseph: and these [are] the names of his daughters;
Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah. **2**
And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the
priest, and before the princes and all the congregation,
[by] the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,
saying, **3** Our father died in the wilderness, and he was
not in the company of them that gathered themselves
together against the LORD in the company of Korah; but
died in his own sin, and had no sons. **4** Why should
the name of our father be done away from among his
family, because he hath no son? Give unto us [therefore]
a possession among the brethren of our father. **5** And
Moses brought their cause before the LORD. **6** And the
LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **7** The daughters of
Zelophehad speak right: thou shalt surely give them
a possession of an inheritance among their father's
brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their
father to pass unto them. **8** And thou shalt speak unto
the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no
son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his
daughter. **9** And if he have no daughter, then ye shall
give his inheritance unto his brethren. **10** And if he have
no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his
father's brethren. **11** And if his father have no brethren,
then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that
is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it
shall be unto the children of Israel a statute of judgment,
as the LORD commanded Moses. **12** And the LORD
said unto Moses, Get thee up into this mount Abarim,
and see the land which I have given unto the children of
Israel. **13** And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt
be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was
gathered. **14** For ye rebelled against my commandment
in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to
sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that [is] the
water of Meribah in Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin. **15**
And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying, **16** Let the
LORD, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over
the congregation, **17** Which may go out before them, and
which may go in before them, and which may lead them
out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation
of the LORD be not as sheep which have no shepherd.
18 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua
the son of Nun, a man in whom [is] the spirit, and lay
thine hand upon him; **19** And set him before Eleazar the
priest, and before all the congregation; and give him
a charge in their sight. **20** And thou shalt put [some]
of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of
the children of Israel may be obedient. **21** And he shall
stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask [counsel]
for him after the judgment of Urim before the LORD: at
his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall
come in, [both] he, and all the children of Israel with
him, even all the congregation. **22** And Moses did as
the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and
set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the
congregation: **23** And he laid his hands upon him, and
gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the
hand of Moses.

28 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2**
Command the children of Israel, and say unto
them, My offering, [and] my bread for my sacrifices made
by fire, [for] a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to
offer unto me in their due season. **3** And thou shalt say
unto them, This [is] the offering made by fire which ye
shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year
without spot day by day, [for] a continual burnt offering.
4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and
the other lamb shalt thou offer at even; **5** And a tenth
[part] of an ephah of flour for a meat offering, mingled
with the fourth [part] of an hin of beaten oil. **6** [It is] a
continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount
Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto
the LORD. **7** And the drink offering thereof [shall be] the
fourth [part] of an hin for the one lamb: in the holy [place]
shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the
LORD [for] a drink offering. **8** And the other lamb shalt
thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning,
and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer [it], a
sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.
9 And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year
without spot, and two tenth deals of flour [for] a meat
offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof:
10 [This is] the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the
continual burnt offering, and his drink offering. **11** And
in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt
offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one
ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot; **12** And
three tenth deals of flour [for] a meat offering, mingled
with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour [for]
a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram; **13** And a
several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil [for] a meat
offering unto one lamb; [for] a burnt offering of a sweet
savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD. **14** And
their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a
bullock, and the third [part] of an hin unto a ram, and
a fourth [part] of an hin unto a lamb: this [is] the burnt
offering of every month throughout the months of the

year. 15 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto
the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt
offering, and his drink offering. 16 And in the fourteenth
day of the first month [is] the passover of the LORD.
17 And in the fifteenth day of this month [is] the feast:
seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten. 18 In the
first day [shall be] an holy convocation; ye shall do no
manner of servile work [therein:] 19 But ye shall offer
a sacrifice made by fire [for] a burnt offering unto the
LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven
lambs of the first year: they shall be unto you without
blemish: 20 And their meat offering [shall be of] flour
mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a
bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram; 21 A several
tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout
the seven lambs: 22 And one goat [for] a sin offering,
to make an atonement for you. 23 Ye shall offer these
beside the burnt offering in the morning, which [is] for a
continual burnt offering. 24 After this manner ye shall
offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the
sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD:
it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering,
and his drink offering. 25 And on the seventh day ye
shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile
work. 26 Also in the day of the firstfruits, when ye bring a
new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks [be
out], ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no
servile work: 27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a
sweet savour unto the LORD; two young bullocks, one
ram, seven lambs of the first year; 28 And their meat
offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto
one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram, 29 A several
tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;
30 [And] one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for
you. 31 Ye shall offer [them] beside the continual burnt
offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you
without blemish) and their drink offerings.

29 And in the seventh month, on the first [day] of the
month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall
do no servile work: it is a day of blowing the trumpets
unto you. 2 And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet
savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram,
[and] seven lambs of the first year without blemish: 3
And their meat offering [shall be of] flour mingled with oil,
three tenth deals for a bullock, [and] two tenth deals for
a ram, 4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout
the seven lambs: 5 And one kid of the goats [for] a sin
offering, to make an atonement for you: 6 Beside the
burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and
the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their
drink offerings, according unto their manner, for a sweet
savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD. 7 And
ye shall have on the tenth [day] of this seventh month
an holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls: ye
shall not do any work [therein:] 8 But ye shall offer a
burnt offering unto the LORD [for] a sweet savour; one
young bullock, one ram, [and] seven lambs of the first
year; they shall be unto you without blemish: 9 And their
meat offering [shall be of] flour mingled with oil, three
tenth deals to a bullock, [and] two tenth deals to one
ram, 10 A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout
the seven lambs: 11 One kid of the goats [for] a sin
offering; beside the sin offering of atonement, and the
continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and
their drink offerings. 12 And on the fifteenth day of the
seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye
shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto
the LORD seven days: 13 And ye shall offer a burnt
offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour
unto the LORD; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, [and]
fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without
blemish: 14 And their meat offering [shall be of] flour
mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of
the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the
two rams, 15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of
the fourteen lambs: 16 And one kid of the goats [for] a
sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat
offering, and his drink offering. 17 And on the second
day [ye shall offer] twelve young bullocks, two rams,
fourteen lambs of the first year without spot: 18 And their
meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks,
for the rams, and for the lambs, [shall be] according
to their number, after the manner: 19 And one kid of
the goats [for] a sin offering; beside the continual burnt
offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink
offerings. 20 And on the third day eleven bullocks, two
rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish;
21 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for
the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, [shall be]
according to their number, after the manner: 22 And
one goat [for] a sin offering; beside the continual burnt
offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.
23 And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, [and]
fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish: 24 Their
meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks,
for the rams, and for the lambs, [shall be] according
to their number, after the manner: 25 And one kid of
the goats [for] a sin offering; beside the continual burnt
offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering. 26 And
on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, [and] fourteen
lambs of the first year without spot: 27 And their meat
offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the
rams, and for the lambs, [shall be] according to their
number, after the manner: 28 And one goat [for] a sin
offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat
offering, and his drink offering. 29 And on the sixth day
eight bullocks, two rams, [and] fourteen lambs of the
first year without blemish: 30 And their meat offering

and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, [shall be] according to their number, after the manner: **31** And one goat [for] a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering. **32** And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, [and] fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish: **33** And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, [shall be] according to their number, after the manner: **34** And one goat [for] a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering. **35** On the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work [therein:] **36** But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish: **37** Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, [shall be] according to their number, after the manner: **38** And one goat [for] a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering. **39** These [things] ye shall do unto the LORD in your set feasts, beside your vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings. **40** And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

30 And Moses spake unto the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This [is] the thing which the LORD hath commanded. **2** If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth. **3** If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind herself by a bond, [being] in her father's house in her youth; **4** And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand. **5** But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her. **6** And if she had at all an husband, when she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul; **7** And her husband heard [it], and held his peace at her in the day that he heard [it:] then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand. **8** But if her husband disallowed her on the day that he heard [it;] then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the LORD shall forgive her. **9** But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her. **10** And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath; **11** And her husband heard [it], and held his peace at her, [and] disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand. **12** But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard [them; then] whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her. **13** Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void. **14** But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which [are] upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard [them]. **15** But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard [them;] then he shall bear her iniquity. **16** These [are] the statutes, which the LORD commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, [being yet] in her youth in her father's house.

31 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **2** Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou be gathered unto thy people. **3** And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the LORD of Midian. **4** Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war. **5** So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of [every] tribe, twelve thousand armed for war. **6** And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of [every] tribe, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand. **7** And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and they slew all the males. **8** And they slew the kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were slain; [namely], Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Midian: Balaam also the son of Beor they slew with the sword. **9** And the children of Israel took [all] the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods. **10** And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire. **11** And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, [both] of men and of beasts. **12** And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which [are] by Jordan [near] Jericho. **13** And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host,
[with] the captains over thousands, and captains over
hundreds, which came from the battle. **15** And Moses
said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive? **16**
Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the
counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD
in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among
the congregation of the LORD. **17** Now therefore kill
every male among the little ones, and kill every woman
that hath known man by lying with him. **18** But all the
women children, that have not known a man by lying
with him, keep alive for yourselves. **19** And do ye abide
without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any
person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purify
[both] yourselves and your captives on the third day, and
on the seventh day. **20** And purify all [your] raiment, and
all that is made of skins, and all work of goats' [hair], and
all things made of wood. **21** And Eleazar the priest said
unto the men of war which went to the battle, This [is]
the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded
Moses; **22** Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the
iron, the tin, and the lead, **23** Every thing that may abide
the fire, ye shall make [it] go through the fire, and it
shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified with the
water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye
shall make go through the water. **24** And ye shall wash
your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean,
and afterward ye shall come into the camp. **25** And the
LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **26** Take the sum of
the prey that was taken, [both] of man and of beast,
thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of
the congregation: **27** And divide the prey into two parts;
between them that took the war upon them, who went
out to battle, and between all the congregation: **28** And
levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which
went out to battle: one soul of five hundred, [both] of the
persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the
sheep: **29** Take [it] of their half, and give it unto Eleazar
the priest, [for] an heave offering of the LORD. **30** And of
the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take one portion of
fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of
the flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto
the Levites, which keep the charge of the tabernacle of
the LORD. **31** And Moses and Eleazar the priest did
as the LORD commanded Moses. **32** And the booty,
[being] the rest of the prey which the men of war had
caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand
and five thousand sheep, **33** And threescore and twelve
thousand beeves, **34** And threescore and one thousand
asses, **35** And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of
women that had not known man by lying with him. **36**
And the half, [which was] the portion of them that went
out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and
seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep: **37**
And the LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred
and threescore and fifteen. **38** And the beeves [were]
thirty and six thousand; of which the LORD's tribute [was]
threescore and twelve. **39** And the asses [were] thirty
thousand and five hundred; of which the LORD's tribute
[was] threescore and one. **40** And the persons [were]
sixteen thousand; of which the LORD's tribute [was]
thirty and two persons. **41** And Moses gave the tribute,
[which was] the LORD's heave offering, unto Eleazar
the priest, as the LORD commanded Moses. **42** And of
the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from
the men that warred, **43** (Now the half [that pertained
unto] the congregation was three hundred thousand and
thirty thousand [and] seven thousand and five hundred
sheep, **44** And thirty and six thousand beeves, **45** And
thirty thousand asses and five hundred, **46** And sixteen
thousand persons;) **47** Even of the children of Israel's
half, Moses took one portion of fifty, [both] of man and of
beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the
charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD
commanded Moses. **48** And the officers which [were]
over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands,
and captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses: **49**
And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the
sum of the men of war which [are] under our charge, and
there lacketh not one man of us. **50** We have therefore
brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath
gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings,
earrings, and tablets, to make an atonement for our
souls before the LORD. **51** And Moses and Eleazar the
priest took the gold of them, [even] all wrought jewels. **52**
And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the
LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains
of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and
fifty shekels. **53** ([For] the men of war had taken spoil,
every man for himself.) **54** And Moses and Eleazar the
priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and
of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the
congregation, [for] a memorial for the children of Israel
before the LORD.

32 Now the children of Reuben and the children of
Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when
they saw the land of Jazer, and the land of Gilead, that,
behold, the place [was] a place for cattle; **2** The children
of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto
Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes
of the congregation, saying, **3** Ataroth, and Dibon, and
Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and
Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon, **4** [Even] the country
which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel,
[is] a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle: **5**
Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight,
let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession,
[and] bring us not over Jordan. **6** And Moses said unto

the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall
your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here? 7 And
wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of
Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath
given them? 8 Thus did your fathers, when I sent them
from Kadesh-barnea to see the land. 9 For when they
went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land,
they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that
they should not go into the land which the LORD had
given them. 10 And the LORD's anger was kindled the
same time, and he sware, saying, 11 Surely none of
the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years
old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto
Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they
have not wholly followed me: 12 Save Caleb the son of
Jephunneh the Kenezite, and Joshua the son of Nun:
for they have wholly followed the LORD. 13 And the
LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made
them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the
generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD,
was consumed. 14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your
fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment
yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel. 15 For
if ye turn away from after him, he will yet again leave
them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this
people. 16 And they came near unto him, and said, We
will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for
our little ones: 17 But we ourselves will go ready armed
before the children of Israel, until we have brought them
unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the
fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land. 18
We will not return unto our houses, until the children
of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance. 19
For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jordan,
or forward; because our inheritance is fallen to us on
this side Jordan eastward. 20 And Moses said unto
them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before
the LORD to war, 21 And will go all of you armed over
Jordan before the LORD, until he hath driven out his
enemies from before him, 22 And the land be subdued
before the LORD: then afterward ye shall return, and
be guiltless before the LORD, and before Israel; and
this land shall be your possession before the LORD. 23
But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against
the LORD: and be sure your sin will find you out. 24
Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your
sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your
mouth. 25 And the children of Gad and the children of
Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do
as my lord commandeth. 26 Our little ones, our wives,
our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities
of Gilead: 27 But thy servants will pass over, every
man armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my
lord saith. 28 So concerning them Moses commanded
Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the
chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel: 29 And
Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the
children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every
man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land
shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the
land of Gilead for a possession: 30 But if they will not
pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions
among you in the land of Canaan. 31 And the children of
Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As
the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do. 32
We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land
of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this
side Jordan [may be] ours. 33 And Moses gave unto
them, [even] to the children of Gad, and to the children
of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son
of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites,
and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with
the cities thereof in the coasts, [even] the cities of the
country round about. 34 And the children of Gad built
Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer, 35 And Atroth, Shophan,
and Jaazer, and Jogbehah, 36 And Beth-nimrah, and
Beth-haran, fenced cities: and folds for sheep. 37 And
the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and
Kirjathaim, 38 And Nebo, and Baal-meon, (their names
being changed,) and Shibmah: and gave other names
unto the cities which they builded. 39 And the children of
Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it,
and dispossessed the Amorite which [was] in it. 40 And
Moses gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh;
and he dwelt therein. 41 And Jair the son of Manasseh
went and took the small towns thereof, and called them
Havoth-jair. 42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and
the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own
name.

33 These [are] the journeys of the children of Israel,
which went forth out of the land of Egypt with
their armies under the hand of Moses and Aaron. 2
And Moses wrote their goings out according to their
journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these
[are] their journeys according to their goings out. 3 And
they departed from Rameses in the first month, on the
fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the
passover the children of Israel went out with an high
hand in the sight of all the Egyptians. 4 For the Egyptians
buried all [their] firstborn, which the LORD had smitten
among them: upon their gods also the LORD executed
judgments. 5 And the children of Israel removed from
Rameses, and pitched in Succoth. 6 And they departed
from Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which [is] in the
edge of the wilderness. 7 And they removed from Etham,
and turned again unto Pi-hahiroth, which [is] before Baal-
zephon: and they pitched before Migdol. 8 And they

departed from before Pi-hahiroth, and passed through
the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three
days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in
Marah. 9 And they removed from Marah, and came unto
Elim: and in Elim [were] twelve fountains of water, and
threescore and ten palm trees; and they pitched there.
10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the
Red sea. 11 And they removed from the Red sea, and
encamped in the wilderness of Sin. 12 And they took
their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped
in Dophkah. 13 And they departed from Dophkah, and
encamped in Alush. 14 And they removed from Alush,
and encamped at Rephidim, where was no water for the
people to drink. 15 And they departed from Rephidim,
and pitched in the wilderness of Sinai. 16 And they
removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched at Kibroth-
hattaavah. 17 And they departed from Kibroth-hattaavah,
and encamped at Hazeroth. 18 And they departed
from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah. 19 And they
departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon-parez.
20 And they departed from Rimmon-parez, and pitched in
Libnah. 21 And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at
Rissah. 22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched
in Kehelathah. 23 And they went from Kehelathah, and
pitched in mount Shapher. 24 And they removed from
mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah. 25 And
they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.
26 And they removed from Makheloth, and encamped
at Tahath. 27 And they departed from Tahath, and
pitched at Tarah. 28 And they removed from Tarah, and
pitched in Mithcah. 29 And they went from Mithcah,
and pitched in Hashmonah. 30 And they departed from
Hashmonah, and encamped at Moseroth. 31 And they
departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Bene-jaakan. 32
And they removed from Bene-jaakan, and encamped at
Hor-hagidgad. 33 And they went from Hor-hagidgad,
and pitched in Jotbathah. 34 And they removed from
Jotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah. 35 And they
departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Ezion-gaber.
36 And they removed from Ezion-gaber, and pitched in
the wilderness of Zin, which [is] Kadesh. 37 And they
removed from Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the
edge of the land of Edom. 38 And Aaron the priest went
up into mount Hor at the commandment of the LORD,
and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of
Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first
[day] of the fifth month. 39 And Aaron [was] an hundred
and twenty and three years old when he died in mount
Hor. 40 And king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in
the south in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of
the children of Israel. 41 And they departed from mount
Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah. 42 And they departed
from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon. 43 And they
departed from Punon, and pitched in Oboth. 44 And
they departed from Oboth, and pitched in Ije-abarim,
in the border of Moab. 45 And they departed from Iim,
and pitched in Dibon-gad. 46 And they removed from
Dibon-gad, and encamped in Almon-diblathaim. 47 And
they removed from Almon-diblathaim, and pitched in
the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo. 48 And they
departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched in
the plains of Moab by Jordan [near] Jericho. 49 And
they pitched by Jordan, from Beth-jesimoth [even] unto
Abel-shittim in the plains of Moab. 50 And the LORD
spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan [near]
Jericho, saying, 51 Speak unto the children of Israel,
and say unto them, When ye are passed over Jordan
into the land of Canaan; 52 Then ye shall drive out all
the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy
all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images,
and quite pluck down all their high places: 53 And ye
shall dispossess [the inhabitants] of the land, and dwell
therein: for I have given you the land to possess it. 54
And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance
among your families: [and] to the more ye shall give
the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the
less inheritance: every man's [inheritance] shall be in
the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of
your fathers ye shall inherit. 55 But if ye will not drive
out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it
shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of
them [shall be] pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your
sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell. 56
Moreover it shall come to pass, [that] I shall do unto you,
as I thought to do unto them.

34 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2
Command the children of Israel, and say unto
them, When ye come into the land of Canaan; (this [is]
the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, [even]
the land of Canaan with the coasts thereof:) 3 Then
your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin
along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall
be the outmost coast of the salt sea eastward: 4 And
your border shall turn from the south to the ascent of
Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof
shall be from the south to Kadesh-barnea, and shall go
on to Hazar-addar, and pass on to Azmon: 5 And the
border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto the river
of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea. 6
And [as for] the western border, ye shall even have the
great sea for a border: this shall be your west border. 7
And this shall be your north border: from the great sea
ye shall point out for you mount Hor: 8 From mount
Hor ye shall point out [your border] unto the entrance of
Hamath; and the goings forth of the border shall be to
Zedad: 9 And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the
goings out of it shall be at Hazar-enan: this shall be your
north border. 10 And ye shall point out your east border

from Hazar-enan to Shepham: **11** And the coast shall
go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side of
Ain; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto
the side of the sea of Chinnereth eastward: **12** And the
border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it
shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your land with the
coasts thereof round about. **13** And Moses commanded
the children of Israel, saying, This [is] the land which ye
shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give
unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe: **14** For the
tribe of the children of Reuben according to the house
of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad
according to the house of their fathers, have received
[their inheritance;] and half the tribe of Manasseh have
received their inheritance: **15** The two tribes and the half
tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jordan
[near] Jericho eastward, toward the sunrising. **16** And
the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **17** These [are] the
names of the men which shall divide the land unto you:
Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun. **18** And
ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land
by inheritance. **19** And the names of the men [are] these:
Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh. **20**
And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the
son of Ammihud. **21** Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad
the son of Chislon. **22** And the prince of the tribe of the
children of Dan, Bukki the son of Jogli. **23** The prince
of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children
of Manasseh, Hanniel the son of Ephod. **24** And the
prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the
son of Shiphtan. **25** And the prince of the tribe of the
children of Zebulun, Elizaphan the son of Parnach. **26**
And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar,
Paltiel the son of Azzan. **27** And the prince of the tribe of
the children of Asher, Ahihud the son of Shelomi. **28**
And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali,
Pedahel the son of Ammihud. **29** These [are they] whom
the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the
children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

35 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains
of Moab by Jordan [near] Jericho, saying, **2**
Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the
Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to
dwell in; and ye shall give [also] unto the Levites suburbs
for the cities round about them. **3** And the cities shall
they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall
be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their
beasts. **4** And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall
give unto the Levites, [shall reach] from the wall of the
city and outward a thousand cubits round about. **5** And
ye shall measure from without the city on the east side
two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand
cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on
the north side two thousand cubits; and the city [shall be]
in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the
cities. **6** And among the cities which ye shall give unto
the Levites [there shall be] six cities for refuge, which ye
shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither:
and to them ye shall add forty and two cities. **7** [So]
all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites [shall
be] forty and eight cities: them [shall ye give] with their
suburbs. **8** And the cities which ye shall give [shall be] of
the possession of the children of Israel: from [them that
have] many ye shall give many; but from [them that have]
few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities
unto the Levites according to his inheritance which he
inheriteth. **9** And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them,
When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Canaan;
11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge
for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any
person at unawares. **12** And they shall be unto you cities
for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not,
until he stand before the congregation in judgment. **13**
And of these cities which ye shall give six cities shall
ye have for refuge. **14** Ye shall give three cities on this
side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of
Canaan, [which] shall be cities of refuge. **15** These six
cities shall be a refuge, [both] for the children of Israel,
and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them:
that every one that killeth any person unawares may
flee thither. **16** And if he smite him with an instrument of
iron, so that he die, he [is] a murderer: the murderer
shall surely be put to death. **17** And if he smite him with
throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he
[is] a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.
18 Or [if] he smite him with an hand weapon of wood,
wherewith he may die, and he die, he [is] a murderer: the
murderer shall surely be put to death. **19** The revenger of
blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth
him, he shall slay him. **20** But if he thrust him of hatred,
or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die; **21** Or in
enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that
smote [him] shall surely be put to death; [for] he [is] a
murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer,
when he meeteth him. **22** But if he thrust him suddenly
without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without
laying of wait, **23** Or with any stone, wherewith a man
may die, seeing [him] not, and cast [it] upon him, that he
die, and [was] not his enemy, neither sought his harm:
24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer
and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:
25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of
the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation
shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was
fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the high
priest, which was anointed with the holy oil. **26** But if
the slayer shall at any time come without the border of

the city of his refuge, whither he was fled; **27** And the
revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city
of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer;
he shall not be guilty of blood: **28** Because he should
have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of
the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the
slayer shall return into the land of his possession. **29** So
these [things] shall be for a statute of judgment unto
you throughout your generations in all your dwellings.
30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put
to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness
shall not testify against any person [to cause him] to die.
31 Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of
a murderer, which [is] guilty of death: but he shall be
surely put to death. **32** And ye shall take no satisfaction
for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should
come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the
priest. **33** So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye
[are:] for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot
be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the
blood of him that shed it. **34** Defile not therefore the land
which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the LORD
dwell among the children of Israel.

36 And the chief fathers of the families of the children
of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh,
of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and
spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief
fathers of the children of Israel: **2** And they said, The
LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an
inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord
was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of
Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters. **3** And if they
be married to any of the sons of the [other] tribes of the
children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken
from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to
the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received:
so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance. **4**
And when the jubile of the children of Israel shall be,
then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance
of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their
inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the
tribe of our fathers. **5** And Moses commanded the
children of Israel according to the word of the LORD,
saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath said well.
6 This [is] the thing which the LORD doth command
concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let
them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of
the tribe of their father shall they marry. **7** So shall not
the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe
to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall keep
himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers. **8**
And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in
any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one
of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of
Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.
9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from [one] tribe to
another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of
Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance. **10** Even
as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters
of Zelophehad: **11** For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and
Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were
married unto their father's brothers' sons: **12** [And] they
were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh
the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in
the tribe of the family of their father. **13** These [are] the
commandments and the judgments, which the LORD
commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of
Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan [near] Jericho.

Deuteronomy

1 These [be] the words which Moses spake unto all
Israel on this side Jordan in the wilderness, in the
plain over against the Red [sea], between Paran, and
Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab. **2**
([There are] eleven days' [journey] from Horeb by the
way of mount Seir unto Kadesh-barnea.) **3** And it came
to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on
the first [day] of the month, [that] Moses spake unto
the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD
had given him in commandment unto them; **4** After he
had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in
Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at
Astaroth in Edrei: **5** On this side Jordan, in the land of
Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying, **6** The
LORD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have
dwelt long enough in this mount: **7** Turn you, and take
your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and
unto all [the places] nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the
hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea
side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon,
unto the great river, the river Euphrates. **8** Behold, I
have set the land before you: go in and possess the
land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, Abraham,
Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed
after them. **9** And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I
am not able to bear you myself alone: **10** The LORD
your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ye [are] this
day as the stars of heaven for multitude. **11** (The LORD
God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many
more as ye [are], and bless you, as he hath promised
you!) **12** How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance,
and your burden, and your strife? **13** Take you wise men,
and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I
will make them rulers over you. **14** And ye answered
me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken [is]
good [for us] to do. **15** So I took the chief of your tribes,
wise men, and known, and made them heads over you,
captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds,
and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and
officers among your tribes. **16** And I charged your judges
at that time, saying, Hear [the causes] between your
brethren, and judge righteously between [every] man
and his brother, and the stranger [that is] with him. **17** Ye
shall not respect persons in judgment; [but] ye shall hear
the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of
the face of man; for the judgment [is] God's: and the
cause that is too hard for you, bring [it] unto me, and I
will hear it. **18** And I commanded you at that time all the
things which ye should do. **19** And when we departed
from Horeb, we went through all that great and terrible
wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of
the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us;
and we came to Kadesh-barnea. **20** And I said unto you,
Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites, which
the LORD our God doth give unto us. **21** Behold, the
LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up [and]
possess [it], as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said
unto thee; fear not, neither be discouraged. **22** And ye
came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will
send men before us, and they shall search us out the
land, and bring us word again by what way we must go
up, and into what cities we shall come. **23** And the saying
pleased me well: and I took twelve men of you, one of a
tribe: **24** And they turned and went up into the mountain,
and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it
out. **25** And they took of the fruit of the land in their
hands, and brought [it] down unto us, and brought us
word again, and said, [It is] a good land which the LORD
our God doth give us. **26** Notwithstanding ye would not
go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the
LORD your God: **27** And ye murmured in your tents,
and said, Because the LORD hated us, he hath brought
us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the
hand of the Amorites, to destroy us. **28** Whither shall
we go up? our brethren have discouraged our heart,
saying, The people [is] greater and taller than we; the
cities [are] great and walled up to heaven; and moreover
we have seen the sons of the Anakims there. **29** Then I
said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them. **30**
The LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall
fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt
before your eyes; **31** And in the wilderness, where thou
hast seen how that the LORD thy God bare thee, as a
man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until
ye came into this place. **32** Yet in this thing ye did not
believe the LORD your God, **33** Who went in the way
before you, to search you out a place to pitch your tents
[in], in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should
go, and in a cloud by day. **34** And the LORD heard the
voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying,
35 Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil
generation see that good land, which I sware to give
unto your fathers, **36** Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh;
he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he
hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath
wholly followed the LORD. **37** Also the LORD was angry
with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in
thither. **38** [But] Joshua the son of Nun, which standeth
before thee, he shall go in thither: encourage him: for he
shall cause Israel to inherit it. **39** Moreover your little
ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children,
which in that day had no knowledge between good and
evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give
it, and they shall possess it. **40** But [as for] you, turn
you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the
way of the Red sea. **41** Then ye answered and said

unto me, We have sinned against the LORD, we will go
up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God
commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man
his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the
hill. 42 And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, Go
not up, neither fight; for I [am] not among you; lest ye
be smitten before your enemies. 43 So I spake unto
you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the
commandment of the LORD, and went presumptuously
up into the hill. 44 And the Amorites, which dwelt in that
mountain, came out against you, and chased you, as
bees do, and destroyed you in Seir, [even] unto Hormah.
45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the
LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto
you. 46 So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according
unto the days that ye abode [there].

2 Then we turned, and took our journey into the
wilderness by the way of the Red sea, as the LORD
spake unto me: and we compassed mount Seir many
days. 2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying, 3 Ye
have compassed this mountain long enough: turn you
northward. 4 And command thou the people, saying,
Ye [are] to pass through the coast of your brethren the
children of Esau, which dwell in Seir; and they shall
be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves
therefore: 5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you
of their land, no, not so much as a foot breadth; because
I have given mount Seir unto Esau [for] a possession. 6
Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat;
and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye
may drink. 7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in
all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through
this great wilderness: these forty years the LORD thy
God [hath been] with thee; thou hast lacked nothing. 8
And when we passed by from our brethren the children
of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain
from Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned and passed
by the way of the wilderness of Moab. 9 And the LORD
said unto me, Distress not the Moabites, neither contend
with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land
[for] a possession; because I have given Ar unto the
children of Lot [for] a possession. 10 The Emims dwelt
therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall,
as the Anakims; 11 Which also were accounted giants,
as the Anakims; but the Moabites call them Emims. 12
The Horims also dwelt in Seir beforetime; but the children
of Esau succeeded them, when they had destroyed them
from before them, and dwelt in their stead; as Israel did
unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave
unto them. 13 Now rise up, [said I], and get you over the
brook Zered. And we went over the brook Zered. 14 And
the space in which we came from Kadesh-barnea, until
we were come over the brook Zered, [was] thirty and
eight years; until all the generation of the men of war
were wasted out from among the host, as the LORD
sware unto them. 15 For indeed the hand of the LORD
was against them, to destroy them from among the host,
until they were consumed. 16 So it came to pass, when
all the men of war were consumed and dead from among
the people, 17 That the LORD spake unto me, saying, 18
Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this
day: 19 And [when] thou comest nigh over against the
children of Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with
them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children
of Ammon [any] possession; because I have given it
unto the children of Lot [for] a possession. 20 (That also
was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in
old time; and the Ammonites call them Zamzummims;
21 A people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims;
but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they
succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead: 22 As he
did to the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, when
he destroyed the Horims from before them; and they
succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this
day: 23 And the Avims which dwelt in Hazerim, [even]
unto Azzah, the Caphtorims, which came forth out of
Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.) 24
Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river
Arnon: behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon the
Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land: begin to possess
[it], and contend with him in battle. 25 This day will I
begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon
the nations [that are] under the whole heaven, who shall
hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish
because of thee. 26 And I sent messengers out of the
wilderness of Kedemoth unto Sihon king of Heshbon
with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy
land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn
unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me
meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for
money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my
feet; 29 (As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and
the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall
pass over Jordan into the land which the LORD our God
giveth us. 30 But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us
pass by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his spirit,
and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him
into thy hand, as [appeareth] this day. 31 And the LORD
said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and
his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest
inherit his land. 32 Then Sihon came out against us, he
and all his people, to fight at Jahaz. 33 And the LORD
our God delivered him before us; and we smote him,
and his sons, and all his people. 34 And we took all his
cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the men, and
the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none
to remain: 35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto
ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took. 36

From Aroer, which [is] by the brink of the river of Arnon, and [from] the city that [is] by the river, even unto Gilead, there was not one city too strong for us: the LORD our God delivered all unto us: **37** Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, [nor] unto any place of the river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God forbad us.

3 Then we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Edrei. **2** And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. **3** So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining. **4** And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan. **5** All these cities [were] fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. **6** And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city. **7** But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves. **8** And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that [was] on this side Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon; **9** ([Which] Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion; and the Amorites call it Shenir;) **10** All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan. **11** For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold, his bedstead [was] a bedstead of iron; [is] it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits [was] the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man. **12** And this land, [which] we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which [is] by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites. **13** And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, [being] the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants. **14** Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob unto the coasts of Geshuri and Maachathi; and called them after his own name, Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this day. **15** And I gave Gilead unto Machir. **16** And unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jabbok, [which is] the border of the children of Ammon; **17** The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast [thereof], from Chinnereth even unto the sea of the plain, [even] the salt sea, under Ashdoth-pisgah eastward. **18** And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all [that are] meet for the war. **19** But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, ([for] I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you; **20** Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and [until] they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and [then] shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you. **21** And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest. **22** Ye shall not fear them: for the LORD your God he shall fight for you. **23** And I besought the LORD at that time, saying, **24** O Lord GOD, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God [is there] in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might? **25** I pray thee, let me go over, and see the good land that [is] beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon. **26** But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter. **27** Get thee up into the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold [it] with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan. **28** But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see. **29** So we abode in the valley over against Beth-peor.

4 Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do [them], that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you. **2** Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish [ought] from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you. **3** Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Baal-peor: for all the men that followed Baal-peor, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you. **4** But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God [are] alive every one of you this day. **5** Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it. **6** Keep therefore and do [them;] for this [is] your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation [is] a wise and understanding people. **7** For what nation [is there so] great, who [hath] God [so] nigh unto them, as the LORD our God [is] in all [things that] we call upon him [for]? **8** And what nation [is there so] great,

that hath statutes and judgments [so] righteous as all this
law, which I set before you this day? 9 Only take heed to
thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the
things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart
from thy heart all the days of thy life: but teach them thy
sons, and thy sons' sons; 10 [Specially] the day that
thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when
the LORD said unto me, Gather me the people together,
and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn
to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth,
and [that] they may teach their children. 11 And ye came
near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain
burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness,
clouds, and thick darkness. 12 And the LORD spake
unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of
the words, but saw no similitude; only [ye heard] a voice.
13 And he declared unto you his covenant, which he
commanded you to perform, [even] ten commandments;
and he wrote them upon two tables of stone. 14 And the
LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes
and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither
ye go over to possess it. 15 Take ye therefore good heed
unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of similitude on
the day [that] the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of
the midst of the fire: 16 Lest ye corrupt [yourselves], and
make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure,
the likeness of male or female, 17 The likeness of any
beast that [is] on the earth, the likeness of any winged
fowl that flieth in the air, 18 The likeness of any thing
that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that
[is] in the waters beneath the earth: 19 And lest thou lift
up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the
sun, and the moon, and the stars, [even] all the host
of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and
serve them, which the LORD thy God hath divided unto
all nations under the whole heaven. 20 But the LORD
hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron
furnace, [even] out of Egypt, to be unto him a people
of inheritance, as [ye are] this day. 21 Furthermore the
LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware
that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not
go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God
giveth thee [for] an inheritance: 22 But I must die in
this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go
over, and possess that good land. 23 Take heed unto
yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your
God, which he made with you, and make you a graven
image, [or] the likeness of any [thing], which the LORD
thy God hath forbidden thee. 24 For the LORD thy God
[is] a consuming fire, [even] a jealous God. 25 When
thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye
shall have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt
[yourselves], and make a graven image, [or] the likeness
of any [thing], and shall do evil in the sight of the LORD
thy God, to provoke him to anger: 26 I call heaven and
earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon
utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over
Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong [your] days
upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed. 27 And the LORD
shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left
few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD
shall lead you. 28 And there ye shall serve gods, the
work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither
see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. 29 But if from thence
thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find [him],
if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.
30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are
come upon thee, [even] in the latter days, if thou turn
to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his
voice; 31 (For the LORD thy God [is] a merciful God;)
he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget
the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them.
32 For ask now of the days that are past, which were
before thee, since the day that God created man upon
the earth, and [ask] from the one side of heaven unto
the other, whether there hath been [any such thing] as
this great thing [is], or hath been heard like it? 33 Did
[ever] people hear the voice of God speaking out of the
midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live? 34 Or
hath God assayed to go [and] take him a nation from the
midst of [another] nation, by temptations, by signs, and
by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a
stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all
that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your
eyes? 35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest
know that the LORD he [is] God; [there is] none else
beside him. 36 Out of heaven he made thee to hear his
voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he
shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words
out of the midst of the fire. 37 And because he loved thy
fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and
brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of
Egypt; 38 To drive out nations from before thee greater
and mightier than thou [art], to bring thee in, to give thee
their land [for] an inheritance, as [it is] this day. 39 Know
therefore this day, and consider [it] in thine heart, that
the LORD he [is] God in heaven above, and upon the
earth beneath: [there is] none else. 40 Thou shalt keep
therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I
command thee this day, that it may go well with thee,
and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest
prolong [thy] days upon the earth, which the LORD
thy God giveth thee, for ever. 41 Then Moses severed
three cities on this side Jordan toward the sunrising; 42
That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his
neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past;
and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live: 43
[Namely], Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country, of

the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead, of the Gadites;
and Golan in Bashan, of the Manassites. **44** And this [is]
the law which Moses set before the children of Israel:
45 These [are] the testimonies, and the statutes, and
the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of
Israel, after they came forth out of Egypt, **46** On this side
Jordan, in the valley over against Beth-peor, in the land
of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon,
whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they
were come forth out of Egypt: **47** And they possessed his
land, and the land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the
Amorites, which [were] on this side Jordan toward the
sunrising; **48** From Aroer, which [is] by the bank of the
river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which [is] Hermon,
49 And all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even
unto the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pisgah.

5 And Moses called all Israel, and said unto them,
Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I
speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them,
and keep, and do them. **2** The LORD our God made a
covenant with us in Horeb. **3** The LORD made not this
covenant with our fathers, but with us, [even] us, who
[are] all of us here alive this day. **4** The LORD talked
with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the
fire, **5** (I stood between the LORD and you at that time,
to shew you the word of the LORD: for ye were afraid
by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;)
saying, **6** I [am] the LORD thy God, which brought thee
out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. **7**
Thou shalt have none other gods before me. **8** Thou
shalt not make thee [any] graven image, [or] any likeness
[of any thing] that [is] in heaven above, or that [is] in
the earth beneath, or that [is] in the waters beneath the
earth: **9** Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them,
nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God [am] a jealous
God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children
unto the third and fourth [generation] of them that hate
me, **10** And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that
love me and keep my commandments. **11** Thou shalt
not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the
LORD will not hold [him] guiltless that taketh his name
in vain. **12** Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the
LORD thy God hath commanded thee. **13** Six days thou
shalt labour, and do all thy work: **14** But the seventh day
[is] the sabbath of the LORD thy God: [in it] thou shalt
not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter,
nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox,
nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger
that [is] within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy
maidservant may rest as well as thou. **15** And remember
that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and [that]
the LORD thy God brought thee out thence through a
mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the
LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath
day. **16** Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD
thy God hath commanded thee; that thy days may be
prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land
which the LORD thy God giveth thee. **17** Thou shalt not
kill. **18** Neither shalt thou commit adultery. **19** Neither
shalt thou steal. **20** Neither shalt thou bear false witness
against thy neighbour. **21** Neither shalt thou desire thy
neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's
house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant,
his ox, or his ass, or any [thing] that [is] thy neighbour's.
22 These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly
in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud,
and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he
added no more. And he wrote them in two tables of
stone, and delivered them unto me. **23** And it came to
pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the
darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye
came near unto me, [even] all the heads of your tribes,
and your elders; **24** And ye said, Behold, the LORD our
God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and
we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we
have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and
he liveth. **25** Now therefore why should we die? for this
great fire will consume us: if we hear the voice of the
LORD our God any more, then we shall die. **26** For who
[is there of] all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the
living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we
[have], and lived? **27** Go thou near, and hear all that the
LORD our God shall say: and speak thou unto us all
that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we
will hear [it], and do [it]. **28** And the LORD heard the
voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the
LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words
of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they
have well said all that they have spoken. **29** O that there
were such an heart in them, that they would fear me,
and keep all my commandments always, that it might be
well with them, and with their children for ever! **30** Go
say to them, Get you into your tents again. **31** But as
for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto
thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the
judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may
do [them] in the land which I give them to possess it. **32**
Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God
hath commanded you: ye shall not turn aside to the right
hand or to the left. **33** Ye shall walk in all the ways which
the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may
live, and [that it may be] well with you, and [that] ye may
prolong [your] days in the land which ye shall possess.

6 Now these [are] the commandments, the statutes,
and the judgments, which the LORD your God
commanded to teach you, that ye might do [them] in the
land whither ye go to possess it: **2** That thou mightest
fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his

commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy
son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that
thy days may be prolonged. 3 Hear therefore, O Israel,
and observe to do [it;] that it may be well with thee, and
that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy
fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with
milk and honey. 4 Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God [is]
one LORD: 5 And thou shalt love the LORD thy God
with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all
thy might. 6 And these words, which I command thee
this day, shall be in thine heart: 7 And thou shalt teach
them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them
when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest
by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou
risest up. 8 And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon
thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine
eyes. 9 And thou shalt write them upon the posts of
thy house, and on thy gates. 10 And it shall be, when
the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the
land which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to
Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee great and goodly cities,
which thou buildedst not, 11 And houses full of all good
[things], which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which
thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou
plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full; 12
[Then] beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought
thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of
bondage. 13 Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God, and
serve him, and shalt swear by his name. 14 Ye shall
not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which
[are] round about you; 15 (For the LORD thy God [is] a
jealous God among you) lest the anger of the LORD thy
God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off
the face of the earth. 16 Ye shall not tempt the LORD
your God, as ye tempted [him] in Massah. 17 Ye shall
diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your
God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he
hath commanded thee. 18 And thou shalt do [that which
is] right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be
well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess
the good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers,
19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the
LORD hath spoken. 20 [And] when thy son asketh thee
in time to come, saying, What [mean] the testimonies,
and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD
our God hath commanded you? 21 Then thou shalt say
unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt;
and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty
hand: 22 And the LORD shewed signs and wonders,
great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon
all his household, before our eyes: 23 And he brought
us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give
us the land which he sware unto our fathers. 24 And
the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to
fear the LORD our God, for our good always, that he
might preserve us alive, as [it is] at this day. 25 And it
shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these
commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath
commanded us.

7 When the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the
land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast
out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the
Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and
the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven
nations greater and mightier than thou; 2 And when
the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou
shalt smite them, [and] utterly destroy them; thou shalt
make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto
them: 3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with them;
thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his
daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. 4 For they will
turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve
other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled
against you, and destroy thee suddenly. 5 But thus shall
ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break
down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn
their graven images with fire. 6 For thou [art] an holy
people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath
chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above
all people that [are] upon the face of the earth. 7 The
LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you,
because ye were more in number than any people; for ye
[were] the fewest of all people: 8 But because the LORD
loved you, and because he would keep the oath which
he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the LORD brought
you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of
the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of
Egypt. 9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he [is]
God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy
with them that love him and keep his commandments
to a thousand generations; 10 And repayeth them that
hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be
slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his
face. 11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments,
and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command
thee this day, to do them. 12 Wherefore it shall come to
pass, if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and
do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee
the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy
fathers: 13 And he will love thee, and bless thee, and
multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and
the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil,
the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in
the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee. 14
Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not
be male or female barren among you, or among your
cattle. 15 And the LORD will take away from thee all
sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt,

which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon
all [them] that hate thee. 16 And thou shalt consume all
the people which the LORD thy God shall deliver thee;
thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt
thou serve their gods; for that [will be] a snare unto thee.
17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations [are]
more than I; how can I dispossess them? 18 Thou shalt
not be afraid of them: [but] shalt well remember what the
LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt; 19
The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the
signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the
stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought
thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the
people of whom thou art afraid. 20 Moreover the LORD
thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that
are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.
21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD
thy God [is] among you, a mighty God and terrible. 22
And the LORD thy God will put out those nations before
thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at
once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee. 23
But the LORD thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and
shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they
be destroyed. 24 And he shall deliver their kings into
thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under
heaven: there shall no man be able to stand before thee,
until thou have destroyed them. 25 The graven images
of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not desire
the silver or gold [that is] on them, nor take [it] unto thee,
lest thou be snared therein: for it [is] an abomination
to the LORD thy God. 26 Neither shalt thou bring an
abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing
like it: [but] thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt
utterly abhor it; for it [is] a cursed thing.

8 All the commandments which I command thee this
day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and
multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD
sware unto your fathers. 2 And thou shalt remember
all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these
forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, [and] to
prove thee, to know what [was] in thine heart, whether
thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. 3 And
he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed
thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did
thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that
man doth not live by bread only, but by every [word] that
proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.
4 Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy
foot swell, these forty years. 5 Thou shalt also consider
in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, [so]
the LORD thy God chasteneth thee. 6 Therefore thou
shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, to
walk in his ways, and to fear him. 7 For the LORD thy
God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of
water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys
and hills; 8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and
fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and
honey; 9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without
scarceness, thou shalt not lack any [thing] in it; a land
whose stones [are] iron, and out of whose hills thou
mayest dig brass. 10 When thou hast eaten and art
full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the
good land which he hath given thee. 11 Beware that
thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his
commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes,
which I command thee this day: 12 Lest [when] thou
hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and
dwelt [therein;] 13 And [when] thy herds and thy flocks
multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all
that thou hast is multiplied; 14 Then thine heart be lifted
up, and thou forget the LORD thy God, which brought
thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of
bondage; 15 Who led thee through that great and terrible
wilderness, [wherein were] fiery serpents, and scorpions,
and drought, where [there was] no water; who brought
thee forth water out of the rock of flint; 16 Who fed thee
in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew
not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove
thee, to do thee good at thy latter end; 17 And thou say
in thine heart, My power and the might of [mine] hand
hath gotten me this wealth. 18 But thou shalt remember
the LORD thy God: for [it is] he that giveth thee power to
get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he
sware unto thy fathers, as [it is] this day. 19 And it shall
be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk
after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I
testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish.
20 As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before
your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be
obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

9 Hear, O Israel: Thou [art] to pass over Jordan this
day, to go in to possess nations greater and mightier
than thyself, cities great and fenced up to heaven, 2 A
people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom
thou knowest, and [of whom] thou hast heard [say], Who
can stand before the children of Anak! 3 Understand
therefore this day, that the LORD thy God [is] he which
goeth over before thee; [as] a consuming fire he shall
destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy
face: so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them
quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee. 4 Speak
not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God
hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my
righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess
this land: but for the wickedness of these nations the
LORD doth drive them out from before thee. 5 Not for thy
righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost
thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of

these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out
from before thee, and that he may perform the word
which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac,
and Jacob. 6 Understand therefore, that the LORD thy
God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for
thy righteousness; for thou [art] a stiffnecked people. 7
Remember, [and] forget not, how thou provokedst the
LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day
that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye
came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against
the LORD. 8 Also in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to
wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have
destroyed you. 9 When I was gone up into the mount
to receive the tables of stone, [even] the tables of the
covenant which the LORD made with you, then I abode
in the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat
bread nor drink water: 10 And the LORD delivered unto
me two tables of stone written with the finger of God;
and on them [was written] according to all the words,
which the LORD spake with you in the mount out of the
midst of the fire in the day of the assembly. 11 And it
came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights,
[that] the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, [even]
the tables of the covenant. 12 And the LORD said unto
me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy
people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have
corrupted [themselves;] they are quickly turned aside
out of the way which I commanded them; they have
made them a molten image. 13 Furthermore the LORD
spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and,
behold, it [is] a stiffnecked people: 14 Let me alone, that
I may destroy them, and blot out their name from under
heaven: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and
greater than they. 15 So I turned and came down from
the mount, and the mount burned with fire: and the two
tables of the covenant [were] in my two hands. 16 And I
looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD
your God, [and] had made you a molten calf: ye had
turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD
had commanded you. 17 And I took the two tables, and
cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before
your eyes. 18 And I fell down before the LORD, as at
the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat
bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye
sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to
provoke him to anger. 19 For I was afraid of the anger
and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth
against you to destroy you. But the LORD hearkened
unto me at that time also. 20 And the LORD was very
angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed
for Aaron also the same time. 21 And I took your sin,
the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and
stamped it, [and] ground [it] very small, [even] until it
was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into
the brook that descended out of the mount. 22 And at
Taberah, and at Massah, and at Kibroth-hattaavah, ye
provoked the LORD to wrath. 23 Likewise when the
LORD sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up
and possess the land which I have given you; then ye
rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your
God, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his
voice. 24 Ye have been rebellious against the LORD
from the day that I knew you. 25 Thus I fell down before
the LORD forty days and forty nights, as I fell down [at
the first;] because the LORD had said he would destroy
you. 26 I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O
Lord GOD, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance,
which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which
thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand.
27 Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob;
look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their
wickedness, nor to their sin: 28 Lest the land whence
thou broughtest us out say, Because the LORD was not
able to bring them into the land which he promised them,
and because he hated them, he hath brought them out
to slay them in the wilderness. 29 Yet they [are] thy
people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out
by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm.

10 At that time the LORD said unto me, Hew thee
two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up
unto me into the mount, and make thee an ark of wood.
2 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the
first tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them
in the ark. 3 And I made an ark [of] shittim wood, and
hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up
into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand. 4
And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing,
the ten commandments, which the LORD spake unto
you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of
the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me. 5 And
I turned myself and came down from the mount, and put
the tables in the ark which I had made; and there they
be, as the LORD commanded me. 6 And the children of
Israel took their journey from Beeroth of the children of
Jaakan to Mosera: there Aaron died, and there he was
buried; and Eleazar his son ministered in the priest's
office in his stead. 7 From thence they journeyed unto
Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a land of
rivers of waters. 8 At that time the LORD separated
the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the covenant of the
LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister unto him,
and to bless in his name, unto this day. 9 Wherefore Levi
hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the LORD
[is] his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God
promised him. 10 And I stayed in the mount, according
to the first time, forty days and forty nights; and the
LORD hearkened unto me at that time also, [and] the
LORD would not destroy thee. 11 And the LORD said

unto me, Arise, take [thy] journey before the people, that
they may go in and possess the land, which I sware unto
their fathers to give unto them. 12 And now, Israel, what
doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but to fear the
LORD thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him,
and to serve the LORD thy God with all thy heart and
with all thy soul, 13 To keep the commandments of the
LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day
for thy good? 14 Behold, the heaven and the heaven of
heavens [is] the LORD's thy God, the earth [also], with
all that therein [is]. 15 Only the LORD had a delight in
thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after
them, [even] you above all people, as [it is] this day. 16
Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be
no more stiffnecked. 17 For the LORD your God [is] God
of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a
terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward:
18 He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and
widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and
raiment. 19 Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were
strangers in the land of Egypt. 20 Thou shalt fear the
LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt
thou cleave, and swear by his name. 21 He [is] thy
praise, and he [is] thy God, that hath done for thee these
great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen. 22
Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threescore and
ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made
thee as the stars of heaven for multitude.

11 Therefore thou shalt love the LORD thy God,
and keep his charge, and his statutes, and his
judgments, and his commandments, alway. 2 And know
ye this day: for [I speak] not with your children which have
not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of
the LORD your God, his greatness, his mighty hand, and
his stretched out arm, 3 And his miracles, and his acts,
which he did in the midst of Egypt unto Pharaoh the king
of Egypt, and unto all his land; 4 And what he did unto
the army of Egypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots;
how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them
as they pursued after you, and [how] the LORD hath
destroyed them unto this day; 5 And what he did unto
you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place; 6
And what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of
Eliab, the son of Reuben: how the earth opened her
mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households,
and their tents, and all the substance that [was] in their
possession, in the midst of all Israel: 7 But your eyes
have seen all the great acts of the LORD which he did.
8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I
command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in
and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it; 9 And
that ye may prolong [your] days in the land, which the
LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to
their seed, a land that floweth with milk and honey. 10
For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, [is] not
as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where
thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst [it] with thy foot,
as a garden of herbs: 11 But the land, whither ye go to
possess it, [is] a land of hills and valleys, [and] drinketh
water of the rain of heaven: 12 A land which the LORD
thy God careth for: the eyes of the LORD thy God [are]
always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto
the end of the year. 13 And it shall come to pass, if ye
shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which
I command you this day, to love the LORD your God,
and to serve him with all your heart and with all your
soul, 14 That I will give [you] the rain of your land in his
due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that thou
mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.
15 And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that
thou mayest eat and be full. 16 Take heed to yourselves,
that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and
serve other gods, and worship them; 17 And [then] the
LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up
the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield
not her fruit; and [lest] ye perish quickly from off the
good land which the LORD giveth you. 18 Therefore
shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your
soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that
they may be as frontlets between your eyes. 19 And ye
shall teach them your children, speaking of them when
thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by
the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest
up. 20 And thou shalt write them upon the door posts
of thine house, and upon thy gates: 21 That your days
may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the
land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give
them, as the days of heaven upon the earth. 22 For if ye
shall diligently keep all these commandments which I
command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God,
to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him; 23 Then
will the LORD drive out all these nations from before you,
and ye shall possess greater nations and mightier than
yourselves. 24 Every place whereon the soles of your
feet shall tread shall be yours: from the wilderness and
Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto
the uttermost sea shall your coast be. 25 There shall no
man be able to stand before you: [for] the LORD your
God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon
all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto
you. 26 Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and
a curse; 27 A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of
the LORD your God, which I command you this day:
28 And a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments
of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way
which I command you this day, to go after other gods,
which ye have not known. 29 And it shall come to pass,
when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the

land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put
the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon
mount Ebal. 30 [Are] they not on the other side Jordan,
by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the
Canaanites, which dwell in the champaign over against
Gilgal, beside the plains of Moreh? 31 For ye shall pass
over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD
your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell
therein. 32 And ye shall observe to do all the statutes
and judgments which I set before you this day.

12 These [are] the statutes and judgments, which ye
shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD
God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, all the days
that ye live upon the earth. 2 Ye shall utterly destroy all
the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess
served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon
the hills, and under every green tree: 3 And ye shall
overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn
their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven
images of their gods, and destroy the names of them
out of that place. 4 Ye shall not do so unto the LORD
your God. 5 But unto the place which the LORD your
God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name
there, [even] unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither
thou shalt come: 6 And thither ye shall bring your burnt
offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave
offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill
offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your
flocks: 7 And there ye shall eat before the LORD your
God, and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand
unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy
God hath blessed thee. 8 Ye shall not do after all [the
things] that we do here this day, every man whatsoever
[is] right in his own eyes. 9 For ye are not as yet come
to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your
God giveth you. 10 But [when] ye go over Jordan, and
dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you
to inherit, and [when] he giveth you rest from all your
enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety; 11 Then
there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall
choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye
bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and
your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of
your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto
the LORD: 12 And ye shall rejoice before the LORD your
God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your
menservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite
that [is] within your gates; forasmuch as he hath no
part nor inheritance with you. 13 Take heed to thyself
that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place
that thou seest: 14 But in the place which the LORD
shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer
thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I
command thee. 15 Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and
eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth
after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God
which he hath given thee: the unclean and the clean
may eat thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.
16 Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon
the earth as water. 17 Thou mayest not eat within thy
gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil,
or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of
thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings,
or heave offering of thine hand: 18 But thou must eat
them before the LORD thy God in the place which the
LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy
daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and
the Levite that [is] within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice
before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine
hands unto. 19 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake
not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth.
20 When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border,
as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will
eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou
mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after. 21
If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to
put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt
kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD hath
given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt
eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after. 22
Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt
eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat [of] them
alike. 23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for
the blood [is] the life; and thou mayest not eat the life
with the flesh. 24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it
upon the earth as water. 25 Thou shalt not eat it; that it
may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee,
when thou shalt do [that which is] right in the sight of the
LORD. 26 Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy
vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the
LORD shall choose: 27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt
offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the
LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be
poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and
thou shalt eat the flesh. 28 Observe and hear all these
words which I command thee, that it may go well with
thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou
doest [that which is] good and right in the sight of the
LORD thy God. 29 When the LORD thy God shall cut
off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to
possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest
in their land; 30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not
snared by following them, after that they be destroyed
from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their
gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods?
even so will I do likewise. 31 Thou shalt not do so unto
the LORD thy God: for every abomination to the LORD,
which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for

even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods. 32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

13 If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder, 2 And the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them; 3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul. 4 Ye shall walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him. 5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn [you] away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee. 6 If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which [is] as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers; 7 [Namely], of the gods of the people which [are] round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the [one] end of the earth even unto the [other] end of the earth; 8 Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him: 9 But thou shalt surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people. 10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. 11 And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you. 12 If thou shalt hear [say] in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying, 13 [Certain] men, the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known; 14 Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, [if it be] truth, [and] the thing certain, [that] such abomination is wrought among you; 15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly, and all that [is] therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword. 16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be an heap for ever; it shall not be built again. 17 And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that the LORD may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers; 18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do [that which is] right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

14 Ye [are] the children of the LORD your God: ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead. 2 For thou [art] an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that [are] upon the earth. 3 Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. 4 These [are] the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat, 5 The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois. 6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, [and] cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat. 7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; [as] the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; [therefore] they [are] unclean unto you. 8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it [is] unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase. 9 These ye shall eat of all that [are] in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat: 10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it [is] unclean unto you. 11 [Of] all clean birds ye shall eat. 12 But these [are they] of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray, 13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind, 14 And every raven after his kind, 15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind, 16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan, 17 And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant, 18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. 19 And every creeping thing that flieth [is] unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten. 20 [But of] all clean fowls ye may eat. 21 Ye shall not eat [of] any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that [is] in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou [art] an holy people unto the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk. 22 Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year. 23 And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy herds and of thy

flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God always. 24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; [or] if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee: 25 Then shalt thou turn [it] into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: 26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household, 27 And the Levite that [is] within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee. 28 At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay [it] up within thy gates: 29 And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which [are] within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

15 At the end of [every] seven years thou shalt make a release. 2 And this [is] the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth [ought] unto his neighbour shall release [it;] he shall not exact [it] of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the LORD's release. 3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact [it again:] but [that] which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release; 4 Save when there shall be no poor among you; for the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee [for] an inheritance to possess it: 5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day. 6 For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee. 7 If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother: 8 But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, [in that] which he wanteth. 9 Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and he cry unto the LORD against thee, and it be sin unto thee. 10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. 11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land. 12 [And] if thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. 13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty: 14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: [of that] wherewith the LORD thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him. 15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day. 16 And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee; 17 Then thou shalt take an aul, and thrust [it] through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy maidservant thou shalt do likewise. 18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth a double hired servant [to thee], in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest. 19 All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep. 20 Thou shalt eat [it] before the LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household. 21 And if there be [any] blemish therein, [as if it be] lame, or blind, [or have] any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God. 22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: the unclean and the clean [person shall eat it] alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart. 23 Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

16 Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the LORD thy God: for in the month of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night. 2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the LORD shall choose to place his name there. 3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, [even] the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life. 4 And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; neither shall there [any thing] of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning. 5 Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee: 6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his

name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even,
at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou
camest forth out of Egypt. 7 And thou shalt roast and eat
[it] in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose:
and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.
8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and on the
seventh day [shall be] a solemn assembly to the LORD
thy God: thou shalt do no work [therein]. 9 Seven weeks
shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven
weeks from [such time as] thou beginnest [to put] the
sickle to the corn. 10 And thou shalt keep the feast of
weeks unto the LORD thy God with a tribute of a freewill
offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give [unto the
Lord thy God], according as the LORD thy God hath
blessed thee: 11 And thou shalt rejoice before the LORD
thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy
manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that [is]
within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless,
and the widow, that [are] among you, in the place which
the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.
12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in
Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes. 13
Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days,
after that thou hast gathered in thy corn and thy wine: 14
And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and
thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant,
and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the
widow, that [are] within thy gates. 15 Seven days shalt
thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the
place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD
thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all
the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely
rejoice. 16 Three times in a year shall all thy males
appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he
shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the
feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they
shall not appear before the LORD empty: 17 Every man
[shall give] as he is able, according to the blessing of the
LORD thy God which he hath given thee. 18 Judges
and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which
the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes:
and they shall judge the people with just judgment. 19
Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect
persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes
of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous. 20
That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou
mayest live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy
God giveth thee. 21 Thou shalt not plant thee a grove
of any trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God,
which thou shalt make thee. 22 Neither shalt thou set
thee up [any] image; which the LORD thy God hateth.

17 Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God
[any] bullock, or sheep, wherein is blemish, [or]
any evilfavouredness: for that [is] an abomination unto
the LORD thy God. 2 If there be found among you,
within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth
thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in
the sight of the LORD thy God, in transgressing his
covenant, 3 And hath gone and served other gods, and
worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the
host of heaven, which I have not commanded; 4 And it
be told thee, and thou hast heard [of it], and enquired
diligently, and, behold, [it be] true, [and] the thing certain,
[that] such abomination is wrought in Israel: 5 Then shalt
thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have
committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, [even] that
man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones,
till they die. 6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or three
witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to
death; [but] at the mouth of one witness he shall not
be put to death. 7 The hands of the witnesses shall be
first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the
hands of all the people. So thou shalt put the evil away
from among you. 8 If there arise a matter too hard for
thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between
plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, [being]
matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou
arise, and get thee up into the place which the LORD
thy God shall choose; 9 And thou shalt come unto the
priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in
those days, and enquire; and they shall shew thee the
sentence of judgment: 10 And thou shalt do according to
the sentence, which they of that place which the LORD
shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to
do according to all that they inform thee: 11 According
to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee,
and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee,
thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence
which they shall shew thee, [to] the right hand, nor [to]
the left. 12 And the man that will do presumptuously, and
will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister
there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even
that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from
Israel. 13 And all the people shall hear, and fear, and
do no more presumptuously. 14 When thou art come
unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and
shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I
will set a king over me, like as all the nations that [are]
about me; 15 Thou shalt in any wise set [him] king over
thee, whom the LORD thy God shall choose: [one] from
among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou
mayest not set a stranger over thee, which [is] not thy
brother. 16 But he shall not multiply horses to himself,
nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that
he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the LORD hath
said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that
way. 17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that

his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply
to himself silver and gold. 18 And it shall be, when he
sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write
him a copy of this law in a book out of [that which is]
before the priests the Levites: 19 And it shall be with
him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that
he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the
words of this law and these statutes, to do them: 20 That
his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that
he turn not aside from the commandment, [to] the right
hand, or [to] the left: to the end that he may prolong [his]
days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of
Israel.

18 The priests the Levites, [and] all the tribe of Levi,
shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel: they
shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his
inheritance. 2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance
among their brethren: the LORD [is] their inheritance, as
he hath said unto them. 3 And this shall be the priest's
due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice,
whether [it be] ox or sheep; and they shall give unto the
priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw. 4
The firstfruit [also] of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine
oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou
give him. 5 For the LORD thy God hath chosen him
out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of
the LORD, him and his sons for ever. 6 And if a Levite
come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he
sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind unto
the place which the LORD shall choose; 7 Then he shall
minister in the name of the LORD his God, as all his
brethren the Levites [do], which stand there before the
LORD. 8 They shall have like portions to eat, beside that
which cometh of the sale of his patrimony. 9 When thou
art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth
thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations
of those nations. 10 There shall not be found among
you [any one] that maketh his son or his daughter to
pass through the fire, [or] that useth divination, [or] an
observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch, 11 Or a
charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard,
or a necromancer. 12 For all that do these things [are]
an abomination unto the LORD: and because of these
abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out
from before thee. 13 Thou shalt be perfect with the
LORD thy God. 14 For these nations, which thou shalt
possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto
diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not
suffered thee so [to do]. 15 The LORD thy God will raise
up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy
brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; 16
According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God
in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me
not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither
let me see this great fire any more, that I die not. 17
And the LORD said unto me, They have well [spoken
that] which they have spoken. 18 I will raise them up a
Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and
will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto
them all that I shall command him. 19 And it shall come
to pass, [that] whosoever will not hearken unto my words
which he shall speak in my name, I will require [it] of
him. 20 But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a
word in my name, which I have not commanded him to
speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods,
even that prophet shall die. 21 And if thou say in thine
heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath
not spoken? 22 When a prophet speaketh in the name
of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass,
that [is] the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, [but]
the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt
not be afraid of him.

19 When the LORD thy God hath cut off the nations,
whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and
thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in
their houses; 2 Thou shalt separate three cities for thee
in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth
thee to possess it. 3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and
divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God
giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer
may flee thither. 4 And this [is] the case of the slayer,
which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth
his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not in time past;
5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour
to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the
axe to cut down the tree, and the head slippeth from the
helve, and lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he
shall flee unto one of those cities, and live: 6 Lest the
avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is
hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay
him; whereas he [was] not worthy of death, inasmuch as
he hated him not in time past. 7 Wherefore I command
thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee. 8
And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy coast, as he hath
sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which
he promised to give unto thy fathers; 9 If thou shalt keep
all these commandments to do them, which I command
thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk
ever in his ways; then shalt thou add three cities more
for thee, beside these three: 10 That innocent blood be
not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth
thee [for] an inheritance, and [so] blood be upon thee. 11
But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for
him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that
he die, and fleeth into one of these cities: 12 Then the
elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and
deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he
may die. 13 Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt

put away [the guilt of] innocent blood from Israel, that it
may go well with thee. 14 Thou shalt not remove thy
neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in
thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that
the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it. 15 One
witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity,
or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth
of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses,
shall the matter be established. 16 If a false witness rise
up against any man to testify against him [that which
is] wrong; 17 Then both the men, between whom the
controversy [is], shall stand before the LORD, before the
priests and the judges, which shall be in those days;
18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and,
behold, [if] the witness [be] a false witness, [and] hath
testified falsely against his brother; 19 Then shall ye
do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his
brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.
20 And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall
henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.
21 And thine eye shall not pity; [but] life [shall go] for life,
eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

20 When thou goest out to battle against thine
enemies, and seest horses, and chariots, [and] a
people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the
LORD thy God [is] with thee, which brought thee up out
of the land of Egypt. 2 And it shall be, when ye are
come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach
and speak unto the people, 3 And shall say unto them,
Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto battle against
your enemies: let not your hearts faint, fear not, and do
not tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them; 4
For the LORD your God [is] he that goeth with you, to
fight for you against your enemies, to save you. 5 And
the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What
man [is there] that hath built a new house, and hath not
dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he
die in the battle, and another man dedicate it. 6 And
what man [is he] that hath planted a vineyard, and hath
not [yet] eaten of it? let him [also] go and return unto
his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man
eat of it. 7 And what man [is there] that hath betrothed
a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return
unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another
man take her. 8 And the officers shall speak further unto
the people, and they shall say, What man [is there that
is] fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto
his house, lest his brethren's heart faint as well as his
heart. 9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an
end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make
captains of the armies to lead the people. 10 When thou
comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then proclaim
peace unto it. 11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer
of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, [that]
all the people [that is] found therein shall be tributaries
unto thee, and they shall serve thee. 12 And if it will
make no peace with thee, but will make war against
thee, then thou shalt besiege it: 13 And when the LORD
thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt
smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:
14 But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle,
and all that is in the city, [even] all the spoil thereof,
shalt thou take unto thyself; and thou shalt eat the spoil
of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given
thee. 15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities [which
are] very far off from thee, which [are] not of the cities of
these nations. 16 But of the cities of these people, which
the LORD thy God doth give thee [for] an inheritance,
thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth: 17 But thou
shalt utterly destroy them; [namely], the Hittites, and
the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the
Hivites, and the Jebusites; as the LORD thy God hath
commanded thee: 18 That they teach you not to do after
all their abominations, which they have done unto their
gods; so should ye sin against the LORD your God. 19
When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making
war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees
thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest
eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (for the
tree of the field [is] man's [life]) to employ [them] in the
siege: 20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they
[be] not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them
down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that
maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

21 If [one] be found slain in the land which the LORD
thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field,
[and] it be not known who hath slain him: 2 Then thy
elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall
measure unto the cities which [are] round about him that
is slain: 3 And it shall be, [that] the city [which is] next
unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take
an heifer, which hath not been wrought with, [and] which
hath not drawn in the yoke; 4 And the elders of that city
shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is
neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's
neck there in the valley: 5 And the priests the sons of
Levi shall come near; for them the LORD thy God hath
chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of
the LORD; and by their word shall every controversy
and every stroke be [tried:] 6 And all the elders of that
city, [that are] next unto the slain [man], shall wash their
hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley: 7
And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not
shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen [it]. 8 Be
merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, whom thou
hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unto thy
people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven

them. 9 So shalt thou put away the [guilt of] innocent
blood from among you, when thou shalt do [that which
is] right in the sight of the LORD. 10 When thou goest
forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy
God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast
taken them captive, 11 And seest among the captives a
beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou
wouldest have her to thy wife; 12 Then thou shalt bring
her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head,
and pare her nails; 13 And she shall put the raiment of
her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house,
and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and
after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband,
and she shall be thy wife. 14 And it shall be, if thou have
no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she
will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou
shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast
humbled her. 15 If a man have two wives, one beloved,
and another hated, and they have born him children,
[both] the beloved and the hated; and [if] the firstborn
son be hers that was hated: 16 Then it shall be, when he
maketh his sons to inherit [that] which he hath, [that] he
may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before
the son of the hated, [which is indeed] the firstborn: 17
But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated [for] the
firstborn, by giving him a double portion of all that he
hath: for he [is] the beginning of his strength; the right of
the firstborn [is] his. 18 If a man have a stubborn and
rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father,
or the voice of his mother, and [that], when they have
chastened him, will not hearken unto them: 19 Then
shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring
him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of
his place; 20 And they shall say unto the elders of his
city, This our son [is] stubborn and rebellious, he will not
obey our voice; [he is] a glutton, and a drunkard. 21
And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones,
that he die: so shalt thou put evil away from among you;
and all Israel shall hear, and fear. 22 And if a man have
committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put
to death, and thou hang him on a tree: 23 His body
shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in
any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged [is]
accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled, which the
LORD thy God giveth thee [for] an inheritance.

22 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep
go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in
any case bring them again unto thy brother. 2 And if thy
brother [be] not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not,
then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall
be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt
restore it to him again. 3 In like manner shalt thou do
with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and
with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and
thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not
hide thyself. 4 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his
ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them:
thou shalt surely help him to lift [them] up again. 5 The
woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man,
neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all
that do so [are] abomination unto the LORD thy God. 6 If
a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any
tree, or on the ground, [whether they be] young ones,
or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon
the eggs, thou shalt not take the dam with the young: 7
[But] thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the
young to thee; that it may be well with thee, and [that]
thou mayest prolong [thy] days. 8 When thou buildest a
new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy
roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any
man fall from thence. 9 Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard
with divers seeds: lest the fruit of thy seed which thou
hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled. 10
Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together. 11
Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, [as] of
woollen and linen together. 12 Thou shalt make thee
fringes upon the four quarters of thy vesture, wherewith
thou coverest [thyself]. 13 If any man take a wife, and
go in unto her, and hate her, 14 And give occasions of
speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her,
and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I
found her not a maid: 15 Then shall the father of the
damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth [the tokens
of] the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in
the gate: 16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the
elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and
he hateth her; 17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of
speech [against her], saying, I found not thy daughter a
maid; and yet these [are the tokens of] my daughter's
virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders
of the city. 18 And the elders of that city shall take that
man and chastise him; 19 And they shall amerce him in
an hundred [shekels] of silver, and give [them] unto the
father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil
name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife;
he may not put her away all his days. 20 But if this thing
be true, [and the tokens of] virginity be not found for
the damsel: 21 Then they shall bring out the damsel
to the door of her father's house, and the men of her
city shall stone her with stones that she die: because
she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her
father's house: so shalt thou put evil away from among
you. 22 If a man be found lying with a woman married
to an husband, then they shall both of them die, [both]
the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so
shalt thou put away evil from Israel. 23 If a damsel [that
is] a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man
find her in the city, and lie with her; 24 Then ye shall

bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye
shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel,
because she cried not, [being] in the city; and the man,
because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou
shalt put away evil from among you. 25 But if a man find
a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her,
and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall
die: 26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; [there
is] in the damsel no sin [worthy] of death: for as when a
man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even
so [is] this matter: 27 For he found her in the field, [and]
the betrothed damsel cried, and [there was] none to save
her. 28 If a man find a damsel [that is] a virgin, which is
not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and
they be found; 29 Then the man that lay with her shall
give unto the damsel's father fifty [shekels] of silver, and
she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he
may not put her away all his days. 30 A man shall not
take his father's wife, nor discover his father's skirt.

23 He that is wounded in the stones, or hath his
privy member cut off, shall not enter into the
congregation of the LORD. 2 A bastard shall not enter
into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth
generation shall he not enter into the congregation of
the LORD. 3 An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter
into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth
generation shall they not enter into the congregation of
the LORD for ever: 4 Because they met you not with
bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out
of Egypt; and because they hired against thee Balaam
the son of Beor of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.
5 Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken
unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse
into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God
loved thee. 6 Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their
prosperity all thy days for ever. 7 Thou shalt not abhor
an Edomite; for he [is] thy brother: thou shalt not abhor
an Egyptian; because thou wast a stranger in his land. 8
The children that are begotten of them shall enter into
the congregation of the LORD in their third generation. 9
When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then
keep thee from every wicked thing. 10 If there be among
you any man, that is not clean by reason of uncleanness
that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad
out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:
11 But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall
wash [himself] with water: and when the sun is down, he
shall come into the camp [again]. 12 Thou shalt have
a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go
forth abroad: 13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy
weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself
abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and
cover that which cometh from thee: 14 For the LORD thy
God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee,
and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall
thy camp be holy: that he see no unclean thing in thee,
and turn away from thee. 15 Thou shalt not deliver unto
his master the servant which is escaped from his master
unto thee: 16 He shall dwell with thee, [even] among
you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy
gates, where it liketh him best: thou shalt not oppress
him. 17 There shall be no whore of the daughters of
Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel. 18 Thou
shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog,
into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for
even both these [are] abomination unto the LORD thy
God. 19 Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother;
usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that
is lent upon usury: 20 Unto a stranger thou mayest lend
upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon
usury: that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that
thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest
to possess it. 21 When thou shalt vow a vow unto the
LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the
LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would
be sin in thee. 22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall
be no sin in thee. 23 That which is gone out of thy lips
thou shalt keep and perform; [even] a freewill offering,
according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God,
which thou hast promised with thy mouth. 24 When thou
comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest
eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt
not put [any] in thy vessel. 25 When thou comest into
the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest
pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a
sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

24 When a man hath taken a wife, and married her,
and it come to pass that she find no favour in his
eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her:
then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give [it]
in her hand, and send her out of his house. 2 And when
she is departed out of his house, she may go and be
another man's [wife]. 3 And [if] the latter husband hate
her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth [it] in
her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the
latter husband die, which took her [to be] his wife; 4 Her
former husband, which sent her away, may not take her
again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that
[is] abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not
cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth
thee [for] an inheritance. 5 When a man hath taken a
new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he
be charged with any business: [but] he shall be free
at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which
he hath taken. 6 No man shall take the nether or the
upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh [a man's] life to
pledge. 7 If a man be found stealing any of his brethren

of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of
him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die; and thou
shalt put evil away from among you. **8** Take heed in the
plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do
according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach
you: as I commanded them, [so] ye shall observe to do.
9 Remember what the LORD thy God did unto Miriam by
the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt. **10**
When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt
not go into his house to fetch his pledge. **11** Thou shalt
stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall
bring out the pledge abroad unto thee. **12** And if the man
[be] poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge: **13** In any
case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the
sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment,
and bless thee: and it shall be righteousness unto thee
before the LORD thy God. **14** Thou shalt not oppress an
hired servant [that is] poor and needy, [whether he be] of
thy brethren, or of thy strangers that [are] in thy land
within thy gates: **15** At his day thou shalt give [him] his
hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he [is]
poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against
thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee. **16** The
fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither
shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every
man shall be put to death for his own sin. **17** Thou shalt
not pervert the judgment of the stranger, [nor] of the
fatherless; nor take a widow's raiment to pledge: **18** But
thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt,
and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore
I command thee to do this thing. **19** When thou cuttest
down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in
the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be
for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow:
that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work
of thine hands. **20** When thou beatest thine olive tree,
thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for
the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow. **21**
When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou
shalt not glean [it] afterward: it shall be for the stranger,
for the fatherless, and for the widow. **22** And thou shalt
remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of
Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

25 If there be a controversy between men, and they
come unto judgment, that [the judges] may judge
them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn
the wicked. **2** And it shall be, if the wicked man [be]
worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie
down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his
fault, by a certain number. **3** Forty stripes he may give
him, [and] not exceed: lest, [if] he should exceed, and
beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother
should seem vile unto thee. **4** Thou shalt not muzzle the
ox when he treadeth out [the corn]. **5** If brethren dwell
together, and one of them die, and have no child, the
wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger:
her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her
to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's
brother unto her. **6** And it shall be, [that] the firstborn
which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his
brother [which is] dead, that his name be not put out of
Israel. **7** And if the man like not to take his brother's
wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the
elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise
up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform
the duty of my husband's brother. **8** Then the elders
of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and [if]
he stand [to it], and say, I like not to take her; **9** Then
shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence
of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and
spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be
done unto that man that will not build up his brother's
house. **10** And his name shall be called in Israel, The
house of him that hath his shoe loosed. **11** When men
strive together one with another, and the wife of the one
draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand
of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and
taketh him by the secrets: **12** Then thou shalt cut off her
hand, thine eye shall not pity [her]. **13** Thou shalt not
have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small. **14**
Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a
great and a small. **15** [But] thou shalt have a perfect and
just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have:
that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the
LORD thy God giveth thee. **16** For all that do such things,
[and] all that do unrighteously, [are] an abomination unto
the LORD thy God. **17** Remember what Amalek did unto
thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt;
18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost
of thee, [even] all [that were] feeble behind thee, when
thou [wast] faint and weary; and he feared not God. **19**
Therefore it shall be, when the LORD thy God hath given
thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land
which the LORD thy God giveth thee [for] an inheritance
to possess it, [that] thou shalt blot out the remembrance
of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget [it].

26 And it shall be, when thou [art] come in unto the
land which the LORD thy God giveth thee [for]
an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;
2 That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the
earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD
thy God giveth thee, and shalt put [it] in a basket, and
shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall
choose to place his name there. **3** And thou shalt go
unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto
him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I

am come unto the country which the LORD sware unto
our fathers for to give us. 4 And the priest shall take
the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before
the altar of the LORD thy God. 5 And thou shalt speak
and say before the LORD thy God, A Syrian ready to
perish [was] my father, and he went down into Egypt,
and sojourned there with a few, and became there a
nation, great, mighty, and populous: 6 And the Egyptians
evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard
bondage: 7 And when we cried unto the LORD God
of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked
on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:
8 And the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt with a
mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with
great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders: 9
And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given
us this land, [even] a land that floweth with milk and
honey. 10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits
of the land, which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And
thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship
before the LORD thy God: 11 And thou shalt rejoice in
every good [thing] which the LORD thy God hath given
unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite,
and the stranger that [is] among you. 12 When thou hast
made an end of tithing all the tithes of thine increase the
third year, [which is] the year of tithing, and hast given
[it] unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the
widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled;
13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have
brought away the hallowed things out of [mine] house,
and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the
stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according
to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded
me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, neither
have I forgotten [them:] 14 I have not eaten thereof in
my mourning, neither have I taken away [ought] thereof
for [any] unclean [use], nor given [ought] thereof for
the dead: [but] I have hearkened to the voice of the
LORD my God, [and] have done according to all that
thou hast commanded me. 15 Look down from thy holy
habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and
the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto
our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey. 16
This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to do
these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep
and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. 17
Thou hast avouched the LORD this day to be thy God,
and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his
commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto
his voice: 18 And the LORD hath avouched thee this day
to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and
that [thou] shouldest keep all his commandments; 19
And to make thee high above all nations which he hath
made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that
thou mayest be an holy people unto the LORD thy God,
as he hath spoken.

27 And Moses with the elders of Israel commanded
the people, saying, Keep all the commandments
which I command you this day. 2 And it shall be on
the day when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land
which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set
thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister:
3 And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this
law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go
in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee,
a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the LORD
God of thy fathers hath promised thee. 4 Therefore it
shall be when ye be gone over Jordan, [that] ye shall
set up these stones, which I command you this day, in
mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.
5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD
thy God, an altar of stones: thou shalt not lift up [any]
iron [tool] upon them. 6 Thou shalt build the altar of the
LORD thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer
burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God: 7 And
thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and
rejoice before the LORD thy God. 8 And thou shalt write
upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly. 9
And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all
Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; this
day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.
10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy
God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which
I command thee this day. 11 And Moses charged the
people the same day, saying, 12 These shall stand upon
mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come
over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar,
and Joseph, and Benjamin: 13 And these shall stand
upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher,
and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali. 14 And the Levites
shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with a
loud voice, 15 Cursed [be] the man that maketh [any]
graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD,
the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth [it]
in [a] secret [place]. And all the people shall answer
and say, Amen. 16 Cursed [be] he that setteth light by
his father or his mother. And all the people shall say,
Amen. 17 Cursed [be] he that removeth his neighbour's
landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen. 18 Cursed
[be] he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way.
And all the people shall say, Amen. 19 Cursed [be] he
that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless,
and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen. 20
Cursed [be] he that lieth with his father's wife; because
he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall
say, Amen. 21 Cursed [be] he that lieth with any manner
of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen. 22 Cursed
[be] he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father,

or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall
say, Amen. 23 Cursed [be] he that lieth with his mother
in law. And all the people shall say, Amen. 24 Cursed
[be] he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the
people shall say, Amen. 25 Cursed [be] he that taketh
reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people
shall say, Amen. 26 Cursed [be] he that confirmeth not
[all] the words of this law to do them. And all the people
shall say, Amen.

28 And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken
diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God,
to observe [and] to do all his commandments which I
command thee this day, that the LORD thy God will set
thee on high above all nations of the earth: 2 And all
these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee,
if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy
God. 3 Blessed [shalt] thou [be] in the city, and blessed
[shalt] thou [be] in the field. 4 Blessed [shall be] the fruit
of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of
thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy
sheep. 5 Blessed [shall be] thy basket and thy store.
6 Blessed [shalt] thou [be] when thou comest in, and
blessed [shalt] thou [be] when thou goest out. 7 The
LORD shall cause thine enemies that rise up against
thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out
against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.
8 The LORD shall command the blessing upon thee in
thy storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand
unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD
thy God giveth thee. 9 The LORD shall establish thee an
holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if
thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy
God, and walk in his ways. 10 And all people of the earth
shall see that thou art called by the name of the LORD;
and they shall be afraid of thee. 11 And the LORD shall
make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body,
and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground,
in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers to
give thee. 12 The LORD shall open unto thee his good
treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his
season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou
shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.
13 And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the
tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be
beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments
of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day,
to observe and to do [them:] 14 And thou shalt not
go aside from any of the words which I command thee
this day, [to] the right hand, or [to] the left, to go after
other gods to serve them. 15 But it shall come to pass, if
thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy
God, to observe to do all his commandments and his
statutes which I command thee this day; that all these
curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee: 16
Cursed [shalt] thou [be] in the city, and cursed [shalt]
thou [be] in the field. 17 Cursed [shall be] thy basket and
thy store. 18 Cursed [shall be] the fruit of thy body, and
the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the
flocks of thy sheep. 19 Cursed [shalt] thou [be] when
thou comest in, and cursed [shalt] thou [be] when thou
goest out. 20 The LORD shall send upon thee cursing,
vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand
unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou
perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings,
whereby thou hast forsaken me. 21 The LORD shall
make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have
consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest
to possess it. 22 The LORD shall smite thee with a
consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation,
and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and
with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue
thee until thou perish. 23 And thy heaven that [is] over
thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee
[shall be] iron. 24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy
land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down
upon thee, until thou be destroyed. 25 The LORD shall
cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou
shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways
before them: and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms
of the earth. 26 And thy carcase shall be meat unto all
fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no
man shall fray [them] away. 27 The LORD will smite thee
with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with
the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be
healed. 28 The LORD shall smite thee with madness,
and blindness, and astonishment of heart: 29 And thou
shalt grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness,
and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be
only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall
save [thee]. 30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another
man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and
thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard,
and shalt not gather the grapes thereof. 31 Thine ox
[shall be] slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat
thereof: thine ass [shall be] violently taken away from
before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy
sheep [shall be] given unto thine enemies, and thou
shalt have none to rescue [them]. 32 Thy sons and thy
daughters [shall be] given unto another people, and thine
eyes shall look, and fail [with longing] for them all the
day long: and [there shall be] no might in thine hand. 33
The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation
which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only
oppressed and crushed alway: 34 So that thou shalt be
mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 35
The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs,
with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of

thy foot unto the top of thy head. **36** The LORD shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone. **37** And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee. **38** Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather [but] little in; for the locust shall consume it. **39** Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress [them], but shalt neither drink [of] the wine, nor gather [the grapes;] for the worms shall eat them. **40** Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint [thyself] with the oil; for thine olive shall cast [his fruit]. **41** Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them; for they shall go into captivity. **42** All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume. **43** The stranger that [is] within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low. **44** He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail. **45** Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee: **46** And they shall be upon thee for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever. **47** Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all [things;] **48** Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all [things:] and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. **49** The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, [as swift] as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand; **50** A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young: **51** And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which [also] shall not leave thee [either] corn, wine, or oil, [or] the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee. **52** And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee. **53** And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee: **54** [So that] the man [that is] tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave: **55** So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates. **56** The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter, **57** And toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all [things] secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates. **58** If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD; **59** Then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, [even] great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance. **60** Moreover he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee. **61** Also every sickness, and every plague, which [is] not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed. **62** And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God. **63** And it shall come to pass, [that] as the LORD rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it. **64** And the LORD shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, [even] wood and stone. **65** And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind: **66** And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life: **67** In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. **68** And the LORD shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy [you].

29 These [are] the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, beside the covenant which he made with them in Horeb. **2** And Moses called

unto all Israel, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that
the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto
Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;
3 The great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the
signs, and those great miracles: 4 Yet the LORD hath
not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see,
and ears to hear, unto this day. 5 And I have led you
forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen
old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy
foot. 6 Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk
wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I [am] the
LORD your God. 7 And when ye came unto this place,
Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan,
came out against us unto battle, and we smote them: 8
And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance
unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half
tribe of Manasseh. 9 Keep therefore the words of this
covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye
do. 10 Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your
God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your
officers, [with] all the men of Israel, 11 Your little ones,
your wives, and thy stranger that [is] in thy camp, from
the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water: 12
That thou shouldest enter into covenant with the LORD
thy God, and into his oath, which the LORD thy God
maketh with thee this day: 13 That he may establish
thee to day for a people unto himself, and [that] he may
be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as
he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac,
and to Jacob. 14 Neither with you only do I make this
covenant and this oath; 15 But with [him] that standeth
here with us this day before the LORD our God, and
also with [him] that [is] not here with us this day: 16 (For
ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and
how we came through the nations which ye passed by;
17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols,
wood and stone, silver and gold, which [were] among
them:) 18 Lest there should be among you man, or
woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away
this day from the LORD our God, to go [and] serve the
gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a
root that beareth gall and wormwood; 19 And it come to
pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he
bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace,
though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to add
drunkenness to thirst: 20 The LORD will not spare him,
but then the anger of the LORD and his jealousy shall
smoke against that man, and all the curses that are
written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD
shall blot out his name from under heaven. 21 And the
LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes
of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant
that are written in this book of the law: 22 So that the
generation to come of your children that shall rise up
after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far
land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land,
and the sicknesses which the LORD hath laid upon it;
23 [And that] the whole land thereof [is] brimstone, and
salt, [and] burning, [that] it is not sown, nor beareth, nor
any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom,
and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the LORD
overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath: 24 Even all
nations shall say, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus
unto this land? what [meaneth] the heat of this great
anger? 25 Then men shall say, Because they have
forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers,
which he made with them when he brought them forth
out of the land of Egypt: 26 For they went and served
other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew
not, and [whom] he had not given unto them: 27 And
the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, to
bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:
28 And the LORD rooted them out of their land in anger,
and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into
another land, as [it is] this day. 29 The secret [things
belong] unto the LORD our God: but those [things which
are] revealed [belong] unto us and to our children for
ever, that [we] may do all the words of this law.

30 And it shall come to pass, when all these things
are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse,
which I have set before thee, and thou shalt call [them]
to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy
God hath driven thee, 2 And shalt return unto the LORD
thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I
command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all
thine heart, and with all thy soul; 3 That then the LORD
thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion
upon thee, and will return and gather thee from all the
nations, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.
4 If [any] of thine be driven out unto the outmost [parts] of
heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee,
and from thence will he fetch thee: 5 And the LORD
thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers
possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do
thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers. 6 And
the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the
heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine
heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live. 7 And
the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine
enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted
thee. 8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the
LORD, and do all his commandments which I command
thee this day. 9 And the LORD thy God will make thee
plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy
body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy
land, for good: for the LORD will again rejoice over thee
for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers: 10 If thou shalt
hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep

his commandments and his statutes which are written in
this book of the law, [and] if thou turn unto the LORD thy
God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. 11 For this
commandment which I command thee this day, it [is] not
hidden from thee, neither [is] it far off. 12 It [is] not in
heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for
us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it,
and do it? 13 Neither [is] it beyond the sea, that thou
shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and
bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it? 14 But
the word [is] very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy
heart, that thou mayest do it. 15 See, I have set before
thee this day life and good, and death and evil; 16 In
that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God,
to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments
and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest
live and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall bless
thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it. 17
But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear,
but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and
serve them; 18 I denounce unto you this day, that ye
shall surely perish, [and that] ye shall not prolong [your]
days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan to
go to possess it. 19 I call heaven and earth to record this
day against you, [that] I have set before you life and
death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that
both thou and thy seed may live: 20 That thou mayest
love the LORD thy God, [and] that thou mayest obey his
voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he [is]
thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest
dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers,
to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

31 And Moses went and spake these words unto all
Israel. 2 And he said unto them, I [am] an hundred
and twenty years old this day; I can no more go out and
come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, Thou shalt
not go over this Jordan. 3 The LORD thy God, he will go
over before thee, [and] he will destroy these nations from
before thee, and thou shalt possess them: [and] Joshua,
he shall go over before thee, as the LORD hath said. 4
And the LORD shall do unto them as he did to Sihon and
to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them,
whom he destroyed. 5 And the LORD shall give them up
before your face, that ye may do unto them according
unto all the commandments which I have commanded
you. 6 Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be
afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, he [it is] that doth
go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. 7
And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the
sight of all Israel, Be strong and of a good courage: for
thou must go with this people unto the land which the
LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and
thou shalt cause them to inherit it. 8 And the LORD, he
[it is] that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he
will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither
be dismayed. 9 And Moses wrote this law, and delivered
it unto the priests the sons of Levi, which bare the ark of
the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of
Israel. 10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the
end of [every] seven years, in the solemnity of the year
of release, in the feast of tabernacles, 11 When all Israel
is come to appear before the LORD thy God in the place
which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all
Israel in their hearing. 12 Gather the people together,
men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that [is]
within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may
learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do
all the words of this law: 13 And [that] their children,
which have not known [any thing], may hear, and learn
to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the
land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it. 14 And the
LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that
thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in
the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a
charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented
themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation. 15
And the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar
of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the
door of the tabernacle. 16 And the LORD said unto
Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this
people will rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of
the strangers of the land, whither they go [to be] among
them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which
I have made with them. 17 Then my anger shall be
kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them,
and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be
devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them;
so that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come
upon us, because our God [is] not among us? 18 And
I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils
which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned
unto other gods. 19 Now therefore write ye this song
for you, and teach it the children of Israel: put it in their
mouths, that this song may be a witness for me against
the children of Israel. 20 For when I shall have brought
them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that
floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten
and filled themselves, and waxen fat; then will they turn
unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and
break my covenant. 21 And it shall come to pass, when
many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song
shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be
forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for I know their
imagination which they go about, even now, before I
have brought them into the land which I sware. 22 Moses
therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the
children of Israel. 23 And he gave Joshua the son of Nun
a charge, and said, Be strong and of a good courage: for

thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which
I sware unto them: and I will be with thee. **24** And it
came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing
the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,
25 That Moses commanded the Levites, which bare the
ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying, **26** Take this
book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the
covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for
a witness against thee. **27** For I know thy rebellion, and
thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this
day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and
how much more after my death? **28** Gather unto me all
the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may
speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and
earth to record against them. **29** For I know that after my
death ye will utterly corrupt [yourselves], and turn aside
from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will
befall you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in
the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through
the work of your hands. **30** And Moses spake in the ears
of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song,
until they were ended.

32 Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear,
O earth, the words of my mouth. **2** My doctrine
shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the
dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the
showers upon the grass: **3** Because I will publish the
name of the LORD: ascribe ye greatness unto our God.
4 [He is] the Rock, his work [is] perfect: for all his ways
[are] judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just
and right [is] he. **5** They have corrupted themselves,
their spot [is] not [the spot] of his children: [they are] a
perverse and crooked generation. **6** Do ye thus requite
the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? [is] not he
thy father [that] hath bought thee? hath he not made
thee, and established thee? **7** Remember the days of
old, consider the years of many generations: ask thy
father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell
thee. **8** When the most High divided to the nations their
inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he
set the bounds of the people according to the number
of the children of Israel. **9** For the LORD's portion [is]
his people; Jacob [is] the lot of his inheritance. **10** He
found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling
wilderness; he led him about, he instructed him, he kept
him as the apple of his eye. **11** As an eagle stirreth up
her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad
her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings: **12**
[So] the LORD alone did lead him, and [there was] no
strange god with him. **13** He made him ride on the high
places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of
the fields; and he made him to suck honey out of the
rock, and oil out of the flinty rock; **14** Butter of kine, and
milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed
of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat;
and thou didst drink the pure blood of the grape. **15** But
Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou
art grown thick, thou art covered [with fatness;] then he
forsook God [which] made him, and lightly esteemed the
Rock of his salvation. **16** They provoked him to jealousy
with strange [gods], with abominations provoked they
him to anger. **17** They sacrificed unto devils, not to God;
to gods whom they knew not, to new [gods that] came
newly up, whom your fathers feared not. **18** Of the Rock
[that] begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast forgotten
God that formed thee. **19** And when the LORD saw [it],
he abhorred [them], because of the provoking of his
sons, and of his daughters. **20** And he said, I will hide my
face from them, I will see what their end [shall be:] for
they [are] a very froward generation, children in whom
[is] no faith. **21** They have moved me to jealousy with
[that which is] not God; they have provoked me to anger
with their vanities: and I will move them to jealousy with
[those which are] not a people; I will provoke them to
anger with a foolish nation. **22** For a fire is kindled in
mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and
shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on
fire the foundations of the mountains. **(Sheol h7585)** **23** I
will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows
upon them. **24** [They shall be] burnt with hunger, and
devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I
will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the
poison of serpents of the dust. **25** The sword without,
and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and
the virgin, the suckling [also] with the man of gray hairs.
26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make
the remembrance of them to cease from among men: **27**
Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest
their adversaries should behave themselves strangely,
[and] lest they should say, Our hand [is] high, and the
LORD hath not done all this. **28** For they [are] a nation
void of counsel, neither [is there any] understanding in
them. **29** O that they were wise, [that] they understood
this, [that] they would consider their latter end! **30** How
should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand
to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the LORD
had shut them up? **31** For their rock [is] not as our Rock,
even our enemies themselves [being] judges. **32** For
their vine [is] of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of
Gomorrah: their grapes [are] grapes of gall, their clusters
[are] bitter: **33** Their wine [is] the poison of dragons, and
the cruel venom of asps. **34** [Is] not this laid up in store
with me, [and] sealed up among my treasures? **35** To
me [belongeth] vengeance, and recompence; their foot
shall slide in [due] time: for the day of their calamity [is]
at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make
haste. **36** For the LORD shall judge his people, and

repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that [their]
power is gone, and [there is] none shut up, or left. 37
And he shall say, Where [are] their gods, [their] rock
in whom they trusted, 38 Which did eat the fat of their
sacrifices, [and] drank the wine of their drink offerings?
let them rise up and help you, [and] be your protection.
39 See now that I, [even] I, [am] he, and [there is] no god
with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal:
neither [is there any] that can deliver out of my hand.
40 For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for
ever. 41 If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand
take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to mine
enemies, and will reward them that hate me. 42 I will
make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall
devour flesh; [and that] with the blood of the slain and of
the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the
enemy. 43 Rejoice, O ye nations, [with] his people: for
he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render
vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto
his land, [and] to his people. 44 And Moses came and
spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people,
he, and Hoshea the son of Nun. 45 And Moses made an
end of speaking all these words to all Israel: 46 And he
said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which
I testify among you this day, which ye shall command
your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.
47 For it [is] not a vain thing for you; because it [is] your
life: and through this thing ye shall prolong [your] days in
the land, whither ye go over Jordan to possess it. 48
And the LORD spake unto Moses that selfsame day,
saying, 49 Get thee up into this mountain Abarim, [unto]
mount Nebo, which [is] in the land of Moab, that [is] over
against Jericho; and behold the land of Canaan, which I
give unto the children of Israel for a possession: 50 And
die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered
unto thy people; as Aaron thy brother died in mount
Hor, and was gathered unto his people: 51 Because ye
trespassed against me among the children of Israel at
the waters of Meribah-Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin;
because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children
of Israel. 52 Yet thou shalt see the land before [thee;]
but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give
the children of Israel.

33 And this [is] the blessing, wherewith Moses the
man of God blessed the children of Israel before
his death. 2 And he said, The LORD came from Sinai,
and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from
mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints:
from his right hand [went] a fiery law for them. 3 Yea, he
loved the people; all his saints [are] in thy hand: and
they sat down at thy feet; [every one] shall receive of
thy words. 4 Moses commanded us a law, [even] the
inheritance of the congregation of Jacob. 5 And he was
king in Jeshurun, when the heads of the people [and] the
tribes of Israel were gathered together. 6 Let Reuben
live, and not die; and let [not] his men be few. 7 And this
[is the blessing] of Judah: and he said, Hear, LORD,
the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his people: let
his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou an help [to
him] from his enemies. 8 And of Levi he said, [Let] thy
Thummim and thy Urim [be] with thy holy one, whom
thou didst prove at Massah, [and with] whom thou didst
strive at the waters of Meribah; 9 Who said unto his
father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither did
he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children:
for they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.
10 They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy
law: they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt
sacrifice upon thine altar. 11 Bless, LORD, his substance,
and accept the work of his hands: smite through the
loins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate
him, that they rise not again. 12 [And] of Benjamin he
said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by
him; [and the Lord] shall cover him all the day long,
and he shall dwell between his shoulders. 13 And of
Joseph he said, Blessed of the LORD [be] his land, for
the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the
deep that coucheth beneath, 14 And for the precious
fruits [brought forth] by the sun, and for the precious
things put forth by the moon, 15 And for the chief things
of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of
the lasting hills, 16 And for the precious things of the
earth and fulness thereof, and [for] the good will of him
that dwelt in the bush: let [the blessing] come upon the
head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him
[that was] separated from his brethren. 17 His glory [is
like] the firstling of his bullock, and his horns [are like] the
horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people
together to the ends of the earth: and they [are] the ten
thousands of Ephraim, and they [are] the thousands of
Manasseh. 18 And of Zebulun he said, Rejoice, Zebulun,
in thy going out; and, Issachar, in thy tents. 19 They
shall call the people unto the mountain; there they shall
offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck [of]
the abundance of the seas, and [of] treasures hid in
the sand. 20 And of Gad he said, Blessed [be] he that
enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the
arm with the crown of the head. 21 And he provided the
first part for himself, because there, [in] a portion of the
lawgiver, [was he] seated; and he came with the heads
of the people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and
his judgments with Israel. 22 And of Dan he said, Dan
[is] a lion's whelp: he shall leap from Bashan. 23 And
of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favour,
and full with the blessing of the LORD: possess thou the
west and the south. 24 And of Asher he said, [Let] Asher
[be] blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his

brethren, and let him dip his foot in oil. **25** Thy shoes
[shall be] iron and brass; and as thy days, [so shall] thy
strength [be]. **26** [There is] none like unto the God of
Jeshurun, [who] rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and
in his excellency on the sky. **27** The eternal God [is thy]
refuge, and underneath [are] the everlasting arms: and
he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall
say, Destroy [them]. **28** Israel then shall dwell in safety
alone: the fountain of Jacob [shall be] upon a land of
corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew.
29 Happy [art] thou, O Israel: who [is] like unto thee, O
people saved by the LORD, the shield of thy help, and
who [is] the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies
shall be found liars unto thee; and thou shalt tread upon
their high places.

34 And Moses went up from the plains of Moab unto
the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that
[is] over against Jericho. And the LORD shewed him all
the land of Gilead, unto Dan, **2** And all Naphtali, and
the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land
of Judah, unto the utmost sea, **3** And the south, and
the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm trees,
unto Zoar. **4** And the LORD said unto him, This [is]
the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and
unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have
caused thee to see [it] with thine eyes, but thou shalt not
go over thither. **5** So Moses the servant of the LORD
died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of
the LORD. **6** And he buried him in a valley in the land
of Moab, over against Beth-peor: but no man knoweth
of his sepulchre unto this day. **7** And Moses [was] an
hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was
not dim, nor his natural force abated. **8** And the children
of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty
days: so the days of weeping [and] mourning for Moses
were ended. **9** And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the
spirit of wisdom; for Moses had laid his hands upon him:
and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did
as the LORD commanded Moses. **10** And there arose
not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the
LORD knew face to face, **11** In all the signs and the
wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of
Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his
land, **12** And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great
terror which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

Joshua

1 Now after the death of Moses the servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' minister, saying, **2** Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, [even] to the children of Israel. **3** Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses. **4** From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast. **5** There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, [so] I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. **6** Be strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give them. **7** Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it [to] the right hand or [to] the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. **8** This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success. **9** Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God [is] with thee whithersoever thou goest. **10** Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying, **11** Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it. **12** And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying, **13** Remember the word which Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land. **14** Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before your brethren armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them; **15** Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as [he hath given] you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the LORD's servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the sunrising. **16** And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go. **17** According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses. **18** Whosoever [he be] that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

2 And Joshua the son of Nun sent out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named Rahab, and lodged there. **2** And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Israel to search out the country. **3** And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country. **4** And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they [were:] **5** And it came to pass [about the time] of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them. **6** But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof. **7** And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate. **8** And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof; **9** And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of you. **10** For we have heard how the LORD dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that [were] on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly destroyed. **11** And as soon as we had heard [these things], our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for the LORD your God, he [is] God in heaven above, and in earth beneath. **12** Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's house, and give me a true token: **13** And [that] ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death. **14** And the men answered her, Our life for yours, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with thee. **15** Then she let them down by a cord through the window: for her house [was] upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall. **16** And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way. **17** And the men said unto her, We [will be] blameless of this

thine oath which thou hast made us swear. 18 Behold, [when] we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and thou shalt bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee. 19 And it shall be, [that] whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood [shall be] upon his head, and we [will be] guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood [shall be] on our head, if [any] hand be upon him. 20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear. 21 And she said, According unto your words, so [be] it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window. 22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought [them] throughout all the way, but found [them] not. 23 So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all [things] that befell them: 24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint because of us.

3 And Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over. 2 And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the host; 3 And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it. 4 Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed [this] way heretofore. 5 And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves: for to morrow the LORD will do wonders among you. 6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people. 7 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, as I was with Moses, [so] I will be with thee. 8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan, ye shall stand still in Jordan. 9 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God. 10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God [is] among you, and [that] he will without fail drive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites. 11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of the Lord of all the earth passeth over before you into Jordan. 12 Now therefore take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a man. 13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, [that] the waters of Jordan shall be cut off [from] the waters that come down from above; and they shall stand upon an heap. 14 And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark of the covenant before the people; 15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for Jordan overfloweth all his banks all the time of harvest,) 16 That the waters which came down from above stood [and] rose up upon an heap very far from the city Adam, that [is] beside Zaretan: and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, [even] the salt sea, failed, [and] were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho. 17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

4 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man, 3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night. 4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man: 5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take ye up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel: 6 That this may be a sign among you, [that] when your children ask [their fathers] in time to come, saying, What [mean] ye by these stones? 7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever. 8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there. 9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there

unto this day. 10 For the priests which bare the ark stood
in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished
that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the
people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua:
and the people hasted and passed over. 11 And it came
to pass, when all the people were clean passed over,
that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests,
in the presence of the people. 12 And the children of
Reuben, and the children of Gad, and half the tribe
of Manasseh, passed over armed before the children
of Israel, as Moses spake unto them: 13 About forty
thousand prepared for war passed over before the LORD
unto battle, to the plains of Jericho. 14 On that day the
LORD magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and
they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of
his life. 15 And the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying, 16
Command the priests that bear the ark of the testimony,
that they come up out of Jordan. 17 Joshua therefore
commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of
Jordan. 18 And it came to pass, when the priests that
bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up
out of the midst of Jordan, [and] the soles of the priests'
feet were lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of
Jordan returned unto their place, and flowed over all his
banks, as [they did] before. 19 And the people came up
out of Jordan on the tenth [day] of the first month, and
encamped in Gilgal, in the east border of Jericho. 20
And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan,
did Joshua pitch in Gilgal. 21 And he spake unto the
children of Israel, saying, When your children shall ask
their fathers in time to come, saying, What [mean] these
stones? 22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying,
Israel came over this Jordan on dry land. 23 For the
LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from
before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your
God did to the Red sea, which he dried up from before
us, until we were gone over: 24 That all the people of
the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it [is]
mighty: that ye might fear the LORD your God for ever.

5 And it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites,
which [were] on the side of Jordan westward, and all
the kings of the Canaanites, which [were] by the sea,
heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jordan
from before the children of Israel, until we were passed
over, that their heart melted, neither was there spirit in
them any more, because of the children of Israel. 2 At
that time the LORD said unto Joshua, Make thee sharp
knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the
second time. 3 And Joshua made him sharp knives,
and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the
foreskins. 4 And this [is] the cause why Joshua did
circumcise: All the people that came out of Egypt, [that
were] males, [even] all the men of war, died in the
wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.
5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised:
but all the people [that were] born in the wilderness by
the way as they came forth out of Egypt, [them] they
had not circumcised. 6 For the children of Israel walked
forty years in the wilderness, till all the people [that were]
men of war, which came out of Egypt, were consumed,
because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: unto
whom the LORD sware that he would not shew them the
land, which the LORD sware unto their fathers that he
would give us, a land that floweth with milk and honey. 7
And their children, [whom] he raised up in their stead,
them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised,
because they had not circumcised them by the way. 8
And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all
the people, that they abode in their places in the camp,
till they were whole. 9 And the LORD said unto Joshua,
This day have I rolled away the reproach of Egypt from
off you. Wherefore the name of the place is called Gilgal
unto this day. 10 And the children of Israel encamped in
Gilgal, and kept the passover on the fourteenth day of
the month at even in the plains of Jericho. 11 And they
did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the
passover, unleavened cakes, and parched [corn] in the
selfsame day. 12 And the manna ceased on the morrow
after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither
had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did
eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year. 13 And
it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he
lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood a
man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand:
and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, [Art] thou
for us, or for our adversaries? 14 And he said, Nay; but
[as] captain of the host of the LORD am I now come.
And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship,
and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?
15 And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Joshua,
Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon
thou standest [is] holy. And Joshua did so.

6 Now Jericho was straitly shut up because of the
children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.
2 And the LORD said unto Joshua, See, I have given
into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, [and] the
mighty men of valour. 3 And ye shall compass the city,
all [ye] men of war, [and] go round about the city once.
Thus shalt thou do six days. 4 And seven priests shall
bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and
the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times,
and the priests shall blow with the trumpets. 5 And it
shall come to pass, that when they make a long [blast]
with the ram's horn, [and] when ye hear the sound of the
trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout;
and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people
shall ascend up every man straight before him. 6 And

Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD. 7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD. 8 And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them. 9 And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rereward came after the ark, [the priests] going on, and blowing with the trumpets. 10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall [any] word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout. 11 So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about [it] once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp. 12 And Joshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the LORD. 13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the LORD, [the priests] going on, and blowing with the trumpets. 14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days. 15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times. 16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city. 17 And the city shall be accursed, [even] it, and all that [are] therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that [are] with her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent. 18 And ye, in any wise keep [yourselves] from the accursed thing, lest ye make [yourselves] accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse, and trouble it. 19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, [are] consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD. 20 So the people shouted when [the priests] blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city. 21 And they utterly destroyed all that [was] in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword. 22 But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, as ye sware unto her. 23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them without the camp of Israel. 24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that [was] therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD. 25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and she dwelleth in Israel [even] unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho. 26 And Joshua adjured [them] at that time, saying, Cursed [be] the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest [son] shall he set up the gates of it. 27 So the LORD was with Joshua; and his fame was [noised] throughout all the country.

7 But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel. 2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which [is] beside Beth-aven, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ai. 3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai; [and] make not all the people to labour thither; for they [are but] few. 4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: and they fled before the men of Ai. 5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them [from] before the gate [even] unto Shebarim, and smote them in the going down: wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as water. 6 And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. 7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord GOD, wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jordan! 8 O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their backs before their enemies! 9 For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear [of it], and shall environ us round, and cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do unto thy great name? 10 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore liest thou thus upon thy face? 11 Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: for they have even

taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and
dissembled also, and they have put [it] even among their
own stuff. 12 Therefore the children of Israel could not
stand before their enemies, [but] turned [their] backs
before their enemies, because they were accursed:
neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the
accursed from among you. 13 Up, sanctify the people,
and say, Sanctify yourselves against to morrow: for thus
saith the LORD God of Israel, [There is] an accursed
thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand
before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed
thing from among you. 14 In the morning therefore ye
shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall
be, [that] the tribe which the LORD taketh shall come
according to the families [thereof;] and the family which
the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the
household which the LORD shall take shall come man
by man. 15 And it shall be, [that] he that is taken with the
accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he
hath: because he hath transgressed the covenant of the
LORD, and because he hath wrought folly in Israel. 16
So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought
Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken:
17 And he brought the family of Judah; and he took the
family of the Zarhites: and he brought the family of the
Zarhites man by man; and Zabdi was taken: 18 And
he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the
son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the
tribe of Judah, was taken. 19 And Joshua said unto
Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD
God of Israel, and make confession unto him; and tell
me now what thou hast done; hide [it] not from me. 20
And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have
sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and
thus have I done: 21 When I saw among the spoils a
goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of
silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I
coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they [are] hid
in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under
it. 22 So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the
tent; and, behold, [it was] hid in his tent, and the silver
under it. 23 And they took them out of the midst of the
tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the
children of Israel, and laid them out before the LORD. 24
And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son
of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge
of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen,
and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that
he had: and they brought them unto the valley of Achor.
25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us? the
LORD shall trouble thee this day. And all Israel stoned
him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they
had stoned them with stones. 26 And they raised over
him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the LORD
turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the
name of that place was called, The valley of Achor, unto
this day.

8 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear not, neither be
thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee,
and arise, go up to Ai: see, I have given into thy hand
the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land:
2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto
Jericho and her king: only the spoil thereof, and the
cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves:
lay thee an ambush for the city behind it. 3 So Joshua
arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai: and
Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour,
and sent them away by night. 4 And he commanded
them, saying, Behold, ye shall lie in wait against the city,
[even] behind the city: go not very far from the city, but
be ye all ready: 5 And I, and all the people that [are]
with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to
pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that
we will flee before them, 6 (For they will come out after
us) till we have drawn them from the city; for they will
say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we
will flee before them. 7 Then ye shall rise up from the
ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your
God will deliver it into your hand. 8 And it shall be, when
ye have taken the city, [that] ye shall set the city on fire:
according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye
do. See, I have commanded you. 9 Joshua therefore
sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and
abode between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai:
but Joshua lodged that night among the people. 10 And
Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the
people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before
the people to Ai. 11 And all the people, [even the people]
of war that [were] with him, went up, and drew nigh, and
came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai:
now [there was] a valley between them and Ai. 12 And
he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in
ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of the
city. 13 And when they had set the people, [even] all the
host that [was] on the north of the city, and their liers in
wait on the west of the city, Joshua went that night into
the midst of the valley. 14 And it came to pass, when the
king of Ai saw [it], that they hasted and rose up early,
and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle,
he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the
plain; but he wist not that [there were] liers in ambush
against him behind the city. 15 And Joshua and all Israel
made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the
way of the wilderness. 16 And all the people that [were]
in Ai were called together to pursue after them: and they
pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the
city. 17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Beth-el,

that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open,
and pursued after Israel. 18 And the LORD said unto
Joshua, Stretch out the spear that [is] in thy hand toward
Ai; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched
out the spear that [he had] in his hand toward the city.
19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and
they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and
they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted and
set the city on fire. 20 And when the men of Ai looked
behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the
city ascended up to heaven, and they had no power to
flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the
wilderness turned back upon the pursuers. 21 And when
Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken
the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then
they turned again, and slew the men of Ai. 22 And the
other issued out of the city against them; so they were
in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on
that side: and they smote them, so that they let none
of them remain or escape. 23 And the king of Ai they
took alive, and brought him to Joshua. 24 And it came to
pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the
inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein
they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the
edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the
Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge
of the sword. 25 And [so] it was, [that] all that fell that
day, both of men and women, [were] twelve thousand,
[even] all the men of Ai. 26 For Joshua drew not his
hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until
he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai. 27 Only
the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey
unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD
which he commanded Joshua. 28 And Joshua burnt Ai,
and made it an heap for ever, [even] a desolation unto
this day. 29 And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until
eventide: and as soon as the sun was down, Joshua
commanded that they should take his carcase down
from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate
of the city, and raise thereon a great heap of stones,
[that remaineth] unto this day. 30 Then Joshua built an
altar unto the LORD God of Israel in mount Ebal, 31
As Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the
children of Israel, as it is written in the book of the law of
Moses, an altar of whole stones, over which no man
hath lift up [any] iron: and they offered thereon burnt
offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings.
32 And he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the
law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the
children of Israel. 33 And all Israel, and their elders, and
officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and
on that side before the priests the Levites, which bare the
ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well the stranger,
as he that was born among them; half of them over
against mount Gerizim, and half of them over against
mount Ebal; as Moses the servant of the LORD had
commanded before, that they should bless the people of
Israel. 34 And afterward he read all the words of the law,
the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written
in the book of the law. 35 There was not a word of all that
Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all
the congregation of Israel, with the women, and the little
ones, and the strangers that were conversant among
them.

9 And it came to pass, when all the kings which [were]
on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and
in all the coasts of the great sea over against Lebanon,
the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite,
the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard [thereof;] 2 That they
gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and
with Israel, with one accord. 3 And when the inhabitants
of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho
and to Ai, 4 They did work wilily, and went and made as
if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon
their asses, and wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound
up; 5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old
garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision
was dry [and] mouldy. 6 And they went to Joshua unto
the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of
Israel, We be come from a far country: now therefore
make ye a league with us. 7 And the men of Israel said
unto the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and
how shall we make a league with you? 8 And they said
unto Joshua, We [are] thy servants. And Joshua said
unto them, Who [are] ye? and from whence come ye?
9 And they said unto him, From a very far country thy
servants are come because of the name of the LORD
thy God: for we have heard the fame of him, and all
that he did in Egypt, 10 And all that he did to the two
kings of the Amorites, that [were] beyond Jordan, to
Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which
[was] at Ashtaroth. 11 Wherefore our elders and all the
inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take
victuals with you for the journey, and go to meet them,
and say unto them, We [are] your servants: therefore
now make ye a league with us. 12 This our bread we
took hot [for] our provision out of our houses on the
day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it
is dry, and it is mouldy: 13 And these bottles of wine,
which we filled, [were] new; and, behold, they be rent:
and these our garments and our shoes are become old
by reason of the very long journey. 14 And the men
took of their victuals, and asked not [counsel] at the
mouth of the LORD. 15 And Joshua made peace with
them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and
the princes of the congregation sware unto them. 16
And it came to pass at the end of three days after they
had made a league with them, that they heard that they

[were] their neighbours, and [that] they dwelt among
them. 17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came
unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities [were]
Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kirjath-jearim.
18 And the children of Israel smote them not, because
the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them
by the LORD God of Israel. And all the congregation
murmured against the princes. 19 But all the princes said
unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them
by the LORD God of Israel: now therefore we may not
touch them. 20 This we will do to them; we will even
let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the
oath which we sware unto them. 21 And the princes
said unto them, Let them live; but let them be hewers of
wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as
the princes had promised them. 22 And Joshua called
for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore
have ye beguiled us, saying, We [are] very far from you;
when ye dwell among us? 23 Now therefore ye [are]
cursed, and there shall none of you be freed from being
bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for
the house of my God. 24 And they answered Joshua,
and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how
that the LORD thy God commanded his servant Moses
to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants
of the land from before you, therefore we were sore
afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this
thing. 25 And now, behold, we [are] in thine hand: as it
seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. 26
And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the
hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.
27 And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood and
drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar
of the LORD, even unto this day, in the place which he
should choose.

10 Now it came to pass, when Adoni-zedek king of
Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai,
and had utterly destroyed it; as he had done to Jericho
and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king; and
how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with
Israel, and were among them; 2 That they feared greatly,
because Gibeon [was] a great city, as one of the royal
cities, and because it [was] greater than Ai, and all the
men thereof [were] mighty. 3 Wherefore Adoni-zedek
king of Jerusalem sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and
unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of
Lachish, and unto Debir king of Eglon, saying, 4 Come
up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: for
it hath made peace with Joshua and with the children
of Israel. 5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites,
the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of
Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered
themselves together, and went up, they and all their
hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war
against it. 6 And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua
to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from
thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and
help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in
the mountains are gathered together against us. 7 So
Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of
war with him, and all the mighty men of valour. 8 And
the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear them not: for I have
delivered them into thine hand; there shall not a man
of them stand before thee. 9 Joshua therefore came
unto them suddenly, [and] went up from Gilgal all night.
10 And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and
slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased
them along the way that goeth up to Beth-horon, and
smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah. 11 And
it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, [and]
were in the going down to Beth-horon, that the LORD
cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto
Azekah, and they died: [they were] more which died with
hailstones than [they] whom the children of Israel slew
with the sword. 12 Then spake Joshua to the LORD
in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites
before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight
of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou,
Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. 13 And the sun stood
still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged
themselves upon their enemies. [Is] not this written in
the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of
heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.
14 And there was no day like that before it or after it, that
the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the
LORD fought for Israel. 15 And Joshua returned, and all
Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal. 16 But these five
kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Makkedah.
17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are
found hid in a cave at Makkedah. 18 And Joshua said,
Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set
men by it for to keep them: 19 And stay ye not, [but]
pursue after your enemies, and smite the hindmost of
them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the
LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand.
20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children
of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very
great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest
[which] remained of them entered into fenced cities. 21
And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at
Makkedah in peace: none moved his tongue against any
of the children of Israel. 22 Then said Joshua, Open the
mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto
me out of the cave. 23 And they did so, and brought forth
those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of
Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the
king of Lachish, [and] the king of Eglon. 24 And it came

to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them. **25** And Joshua said unto them, Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight. **26** And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening. **27** And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, [that] Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, [which remain] until this very day. **28** And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that [were] therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah as he did unto the king of Jericho. **29** Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and fought against Libnah: **30** And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that [were] therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho. **31** And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it: **32** And the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that [were] therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah. **33** Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining. **34** And from Lachish Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it: **35** And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that [were] therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish. **36** And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto Hebron; and they fought against it: **37** And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that [were] therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that [were] therein. **38** And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and fought against it: **39** And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that [were] therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king. **40** So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel commanded. **41** And Joshua smote them from Kadesh-barnea even unto Gaza, and all the country of Goshen, even unto Gibeon. **42** And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel. **43** And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

11 And it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard [those things], that he sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph, **2** And to the kings that [were] on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of Chinneroth, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dor on the west, **3** [And to] the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and [to] the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite in the mountains, and [to] the Hivite under Hermon in the land of Mizpeh. **4** And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as the sand that [is] upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many. **5** And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel. **6** And the LORD said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire. **7** So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly; and they fell upon them. **8** And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto great Zidon, and unto Misrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining. **9** And Joshua did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire. **10** And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms. **11** And they smote all the souls that [were] therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying [them:] there was not any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazor with fire. **12** And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, [and] he utterly destroyed them, as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded. **13** But [as for] the cities that stood still in their strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; [that] did Joshua burn. **14** And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe. **15** As

the LORD commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses
command Joshua, and so did Joshua; he left nothing
undone of all that the LORD commanded Moses. **16**
So Joshua took all that land, the hills, and all the south
country, and all the land of Goshen, and the valley, and
the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of
the same; **17** [Even] from the mount Halak, that goeth
up to Seir, even unto Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon
under mount Hermon: and all their kings he took, and
smote them, and slew them. **18** Joshua made war a
long time with all those kings. **19** There was not a city
that made peace with the children of Israel, save the
Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon: all [other] they took
in battle. **20** For it was of the LORD to harden their
hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle,
that he might destroy them utterly, [and] that they might
have no favour, but that he might destroy them, as the
LORD commanded Moses. **21** And at that time came
Joshua, and cut off the Anakims from the mountains,
from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the
mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel:
Joshua destroyed them utterly with their cities. **22** There
was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children
of Israel: only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there
remained. **23** So Joshua took the whole land, according
to all that the LORD said unto Moses; and Joshua gave it
for an inheritance unto Israel according to their divisions
by their tribes. And the land rested from war.

12 Now these [are] the kings of the land, which the
children of Israel smote, and possessed their land
on the other side Jordan toward the rising of the sun,
from the river Arnon unto mount Hermon, and all the
plain on the east: **2** Sihon king of the Amorites, who
dwelt in Heshbon, [and] ruled from Aroer, which [is] upon
the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the
river, and from half Gilead, even unto the river Jabbok,
[which is] the border of the children of Ammon; **3** And
from the plain to the sea of Chinneroth on the east, and
unto the sea of the plain, [even] the salt sea on the
east, the way to Beth-jeshimoth; and from the south,
under Ashdoth-pisgah: **4** And the coast of Og king of
Bashan, [which was] of the remnant of the giants, that
dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei, **5** And reigned in mount
Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, unto the
border of the Geshurites and the Maachathites, and half
Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon. **6** Them did
Moses the servant of the LORD and the children of Israel
smite: and Moses the servant of the LORD gave it [for] a
possession unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and
the half tribe of Manasseh. **7** And these [are] the kings
of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel
smote on this side Jordan on the west, from Baal-gad in
the valley of Lebanon even unto the mount Halak, that
goeth up to Seir; which Joshua gave unto the tribes of
Israel [for] a possession according to their divisions; **8** In
the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and
in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south
country; the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites,
the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites: **9** The king
of Jericho, one; the king of Ai, which [is] beside Beth-el,
one; **10** The king of Jerusalem, one; the king of Hebron,
one; **11** The king of Jarmuth, one; the king of Lachish,
one; **12** The king of Eglon, one; the king of Gezer, one;
13 The king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one; **14** The
king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one; **15** The king
of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one; **16** The king of
Makkedah, one; the king of Beth-el, one; **17** The king
of Tappuah, one; the king of Hepher, one; **18** The king
of Aphek, one; the king of Lasharon, one; **19** The king
of Madon, one; the king of Hazor, one; **20** The king of
Shimron-meron, one; the king of Achshaph, one; **21** The
king of Taanach, one; the king of Megiddo, one; **22** The
king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam of Carmel,
one; **23** The king of Dor in the coast of Dor, one; the king
of the nations of Gilgal, one; **24** The king of Tirzah, one:
all the kings thirty and one.

13 Now Joshua was old [and] stricken in years; and
the LORD said unto him, Thou art old [and] stricken
in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be
possessed. **2** This [is] the land that yet remaineth: all the
borders of the Philistines, and all Geshuri, **3** From Sihor,
which [is] before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron
northward, [which] is counted to the Canaanite: five lords
of the Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites,
the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the
Avites: **4** From the south, all the land of the Canaanites,
and Mearah that [is] beside the Sidonians, unto Aphek,
to the borders of the Amorites: **5** And the land of the
Giblites, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrising, from
Baal-gad under mount Hermon unto the entering into
Hamath. **6** All the inhabitants of the hill country from
Lebanon unto Misrephoth-maim, [and] all the Sidonians,
them will I drive out from before the children of Israel: only
divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance,
as I have commanded thee. **7** Now therefore divide this
land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half
tribe of Manasseh, **8** With whom the Reubenites and the
Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses
gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, [even] as Moses
the servant of the LORD gave them; **9** From Aroer, that
[is] upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that
[is] in the midst of the river, and all the plain of Medeba
unto Dibon; **10** And all the cities of Sihon king of the
Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of
the children of Ammon; **11** And Gilead, and the border of
the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Hermon,
and all Bashan unto Salcah; **12** All the kingdom of Og in

Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who
remained of the remnant of the giants: for these did
Moses smite, and cast them out. 13 Nevertheless the
children of Israel expelled not the Geshurites, nor the
Maachathites: but the Geshurites and the Maachathites
dwell among the Israelites until this day. 14 Only unto
the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices
of the LORD God of Israel made by fire [are] their
inheritance, as he said unto them. 15 And Moses gave
unto the tribe of the children of Reuben [inheritance]
according to their families. 16 And their coast was from
Aroer, that [is] on the bank of the river Arnon, and the
city that [is] in the midst of the river, and all the plain by
Medeba; 17 Heshbon, and all her cities that [are] in the
plain; Dibon, and Bamoth-baal, and Beth-baal-meon, 18
And Jahazah, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath, 19 And
Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Zareth-shahar in the mount
of the valley, 20 And Beth-peor, and Ashdoth-pisgah, and
Beth-jeshimoth, 21 And all the cities of the plain, and all
the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned
in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the princes of
Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba,
[which were] dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country. 22
Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, did the
children of Israel slay with the sword among them that
were slain by them. 23 And the border of the children
of Reuben was Jordan, and the border [thereof]. This
[was] the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their
families, the cities and the villages thereof. 24 And Moses
gave [inheritance] unto the tribe of Gad, [even] unto the
children of Gad according to their families. 25 And their
coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the
land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that [is] before
Rabbah; 26 And from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizpeh,
and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of
Debir; 27 And in the valley, Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah,
and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of
Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and [his] border, [even]
unto the edge of the sea of Chinnereth on the other
side Jordan eastward. 28 This [is] the inheritance of the
children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their
villages. 29 And Moses gave [inheritance] unto the half
tribe of Manasseh: and [this] was [the possession] of the
half tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families.
30 And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all
the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of
Jair, which [are] in Bashan, threescore cities: 31 And half
Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdom
of Og in Bashan, [were pertaining] unto the children of
Machir the son of Manasseh, [even] to the one half of
the children of Machir by their families. 32 These [are the
countries] which Moses did distribute for inheritance in
the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan, by Jericho,
eastward. 33 But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not
[any] inheritance: the LORD God of Israel [was] their
inheritance, as he said unto them.

14 And these [are the countries] which the children
of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which
Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and
the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children
of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them. 2 By lot
[was] their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by
the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and [for] the half
tribe. 3 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes
and an half tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the
Levites he gave none inheritance among them. 4 For
the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and
Ephraim: therefore they gave no part unto the Levites
in the land, save cities to dwell [in], with their suburbs
for their cattle and for their substance. 5 As the LORD
commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and
they divided the land. 6 Then the children of Judah came
unto Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Jephunneh
the Kenezite said unto him, Thou knowest the thing that
the LORD said unto Moses the man of God concerning
me and thee in Kadesh-barnea. 7 Forty years old [was]
I when Moses the servant of the LORD sent me from
Kadesh-barnea to espy out the land; and I brought him
word again as [it was] in mine heart. 8 Nevertheless my
brethren that went up with me made the heart of the
people melt: but I wholly followed the LORD my God. 9
And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land
whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance,
and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly
followed the LORD my God. 10 And now, behold, the
LORD hath kept me alive, as he said, these forty and
five years, even since the LORD spake this word unto
Moses, while [the children of] Israel wandered in the
wilderness: and now, lo, I [am] this day fourscore and
five years old. 11 As yet I [am as] strong this day as
[I was] in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength
[was] then, even so [is] my strength now, for war, both to
go out, and to come in. 12 Now therefore give me this
mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou
heardest in that day how the Anakims [were] there, and
[that] the cities [were] great [and] fenced: if so be the
LORD [will be] with me, then I shall be able to drive them
out, as the LORD said. 13 And Joshua blessed him, and
gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an
inheritance. 14 Hebron therefore became the inheritance
of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite unto this
day, because that he wholly followed the LORD God of
Israel. 15 And the name of Hebron before [was] Kirjath-
arba; [which Arba was] a great man among the Anakims.
And the land had rest from war.

15 [This] then was the lot of the tribe of the children
of Judah by their families; [even] to the border

of Edom the wilderness of Zin southward [was] the
uttermost part of the south coast. 2 And their south
border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the
bay that looketh southward: 3 And it went out to the
south side to Maaleh-acrabbim, and passed along to
Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Kadesh-
barnea, and passed along to Hezron, and went up to
Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa: 4 [From thence]
it passed toward Azmon, and went out unto the river of
Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea:
this shall be your south coast. 5 And the east border
[was] the salt sea, [even] unto the end of Jordan. And
[their] border in the north quarter [was] from the bay
of the sea at the uttermost part of Jordan: 6 And the
border went up to Beth-hogla, and passed along by the
north of Beth-arabah; and the border went up to the
stone of Bohan the son of Reuben: 7 And the border
went up toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so
northward, looking toward Gilgal, that [is] before the
going up to Adummim, which [is] on the south side of
the river: and the border passed toward the waters of
En-shemesh, and the goings out thereof were at En-
rogel: 8 And the border went up by the valley of the
son of Hinnom unto the south side of the Jebusite; the
same [is] Jerusalem: and the border went up to the top
of the mountain that [lieth] before the valley of Hinnom
westward, which [is] at the end of the valley of the giants
northward: 9 And the border was drawn from the top
of the hill unto the fountain of the water of Nephtoah,
and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the
border was drawn to Baalah, which [is] Kirjath-jearim:
10 And the border compassed from Baalah westward
unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of
mount Jearim, which [is] Chesalon, on the north side,
and went down to Beth-shemesh, and passed on to
Timnah: 11 And the border went out unto the side of
Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shicron,
and passed along to mount Baalah, and went out unto
Jabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the
sea. 12 And the west border [was] to the great sea, and
the coast [thereof]. This [is] the coast of the children of
Judah round about according to their families. 13 And
unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a part among
the children of Judah, according to the commandment of
the LORD to Joshua, [even] the city of Arba the father
of Anak, which [city is] Hebron. 14 And Caleb drove
thence the three sons of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman,
and Talmai, the children of Anak. 15 And he went up
thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir
before [was] Kirjath-sepher. 16 And Caleb said, He that
smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give
Achsah my daughter to wife. 17 And Othniel the son
of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave
him Achsah his daughter to wife. 18 And it came to
pass, as she came [unto him], that she moved him to
ask of her father a field: and she lighted off [her] ass;
and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou? 19 Who
answered, Give me a blessing; for thou hast given me
a south land; give me also springs of water. And he
gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs. 20
This [is] the inheritance of the tribe of the children of
Judah according to their families. 21 And the uttermost
cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the
coast of Edom southward were Kabzeel, and Eder, and
Jagur, 22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah, 23 And
Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan, 24 Ziph, and Telem,
and Bealoth, 25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth,
[and] Hezron, which [is] Hazor, 26 Amam, and Shema,
and Moladah, 27 And Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon,
and Beth-palet, 28 And Hazar-shual, and Beer-sheba,
and Bizjothjah, 29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem, 30 And
Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah, 31 And Ziklag, and
Madmannah, and Sansannah, 32 And Lebaoth, and
Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities [are] twenty
and nine, with their villages: 33 [And] in the valley,
Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah, 34 And Zanoah,
and En-gannim, Tappuah, and Enam, 35 Jarmuth, and
Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah, 36 And Sharaim, and
Adithaim, and Gederah, and Gederothaim; fourteen
cities with their villages: 37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and
Migdal-gad, 38 And Dilean, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel,
39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon, 40 And Cabbon,
and Lahmam, and Kithlish, 41 And Gederoth, Beth-
dagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah; sixteen cities with
their villages: 42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan, 43 And
Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib, 44 And Keilah, and
Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities with their villages:
45 Ekron, with her towns and her villages: 46 From
Ekron even unto the sea, all that [lay] near Ashdod,
with their villages: 47 Ashdod with her towns and her
villages, Gaza with her towns and her villages, unto
the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border
[thereof:] 48 And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir,
and Socoh, 49 And Dannah, and Kirjath-sannah, which
[is] Debir, 50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim, 51
And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh; eleven cities with
their villages: 52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean, 53
And Janum, and Beth-tappuah, and Aphekah, 54 And
Humtah, and Kirjath-arba, which [is] Hebron, and Zior;
nine cities with their villages: 55 Maon, Carmel, and
Ziph, and Juttah, 56 And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and
Zanoah, 57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten cities with
their villages: 58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor, 59 And
Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon; six cities with
their villages: 60 Kirjath-baal, which [is] Kirjath-jearim,
and Rabbah; two cities with their villages: 61 In the
wilderness, Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah, 62 And
Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and En-gedi; six cities with

their villages. 63 As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day.

16 And the lot of the children of Joseph fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho throughout mount Beth-el, 2 And goeth out from Beth-el to Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Archi to Ataroth, 3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Japhleti, unto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, and to Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea. 4 So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance. 5 And the border of the children of Ephraim according to their families was [thus:] even the border of their inheritance on the east side was Ataroth-addar, unto Beth-horon the upper; 6 And the border went out toward the sea to Michmethah on the north side; and the border went about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed by it on the east to Janohah; 7 And it went down from Janohah to Ataroth, and to Naarath, and came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan. 8 The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the river Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This [is] the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families. 9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim [were] among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages. 10 And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

17 There was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; for he [was] the firstborn of Joseph; [to wit], for Machir the firstborn of Manasseh, the father of Gilead: because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gilead and Bashan. 2 There was also [a lot] for the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families; for the children of Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hepher, and for the children of Shemida: these [were] the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families. 3 But Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters: and these [are] the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. 4 And they came near before Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father. 5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead and Bashan, which [were] on the other side Jordan; 6 Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead. 7 And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethah, that [lieth] before Shechem; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of En-tappuah. 8 [Now] Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but Tappuah on the border of Manasseh [belonged] to the children of Ephraim; 9 And the coast descended unto the river Kanah, southward of the river: these cities of Ephraim [are] among the cities of Manasseh: the coast of Manasseh also [was] on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea: 10 Southward [it was] Ephraim's, and northward [it was] Manasseh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Asher on the north, and in Issachar on the east. 11 And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher Beth-shean and her towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Endor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns, [even] three countries. 12 Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out [the inhabitants of] those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. 13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out. 14 And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me [but] one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I [am] a great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto? 15 And Joshua answered them, If thou [be] a great people, [then] get thee up to the wood [country], and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites and of the giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee. 16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, [both they] who [are] of Beth-shean and her towns, and [they] who [are] of the valley of Jezreel. 17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, [even] to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou [art] a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot [only:] 18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it [is] a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, [and] though they [be] strong.

18 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them. 2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance. 3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, How long [are] ye slack to go to

possess the land, which the LORD God of your fathers
hath given you? 4 Give out from among you three men
for [each] tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise,
and go through the land, and describe it according to
the inheritance of them; and they shall come [again] to
me. 5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: Judah
shall abide in their coast on the south, and the house
of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north. 6
Ye shall therefore describe the land [into] seven parts,
and bring [the description] hither to me, that I may cast
lots for you here before the LORD our God. 7 But the
Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of
the LORD [is] their inheritance: and Gad, and Reuben,
and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their
inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses
the servant of the LORD gave them. 8 And the men
arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that
went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through
the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I
may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh. 9
And the men went and passed through the land, and
described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and
came [again] to Joshua to the host at Shiloh. 10 And
Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD: and
there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel
according to their divisions. 11 And the lot of the tribe
of the children of Benjamin came up according to their
families: and the coast of their lot came forth between
the children of Judah and the children of Joseph. 12 And
their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the
border went up to the side of Jericho on the north side,
and went up through the mountains westward; and the
goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Beth-aven.
13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz,
to the side of Luz, which [is] Beth-el, southward; and
the border descended to Ataroth-adar, near the hill that
[lieth] on the south side of the nether Beth-horon. 14
And the border was drawn [thence], and compassed
the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that [lieth]
before Beth-horon southward; and the goings out thereof
were at Kirjath-baal, which [is] Kirjath-jearim, a city of
the children of Judah: this [was] the west quarter. 15
And the south quarter [was] from the end of Kirjath-
jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went
out to the well of waters of Nephtoah: 16 And the border
came down to the end of the mountain that [lieth] before
the valley of the son of Hinnom, [and] which [is] in the
valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the
valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south,
and descended to En-rogel, 17 And was drawn from the
north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth
toward Geliloth, which [is] over against the going up
of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Bohan
the son of Reuben, 18 And passed along toward the
side over against Arabah northward, and went down
unto Arabah: 19 And the border passed along to the
side of Beth-hoglah northward: and the outgoings of
the border were at the north bay of the salt sea at
the south end of Jordan: this [was] the south coast.
20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side.
This [was] the inheritance of the children of Benjamin,
by the coasts thereof round about, according to their
families. 21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children
of Benjamin according to their families were Jericho,
and Beth-hoglah, and the valley of Keziz, 22 And Beth-
arabah, and Zemaraim, and Beth-el, 23 And Avim, and
Parah, and Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haammonai, and
Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages: 25
Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth, 26 And Mizpeh, and
Chephirah, and Mozah, 27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and
Taralah, 28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, which [is]
Jerusalem, Gibeath, [and] Kirjath; fourteen cities with
their villages. This [is] the inheritance of the children of
Benjamin according to their families.

19 And the second lot came forth to Simeon, [even]
for the tribe of the children of Simeon according
to their families: and their inheritance was within the
inheritance of the children of Judah. 2 And they had in
their inheritance Beer-sheba, or Sheba, and Moladah, 3
And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem, 4 And Eltolad,
and Bethul, and Hormah, 5 And Ziklag, and Beth-
marcaboth, and Hazar-susah, 6 And Beth-lebaoth,
and Sharuhen; thirteen cities and their villages: 7 Ain,
Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their
villages: 8 And all the villages that [were] round about
these cities to Baalath-beer, Ramath of the south. This
[is] the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon
according to their families. 9 Out of the portion of the
children of Judah [was] the inheritance of the children of
Simeon: for the part of the children of Judah was too
much for them: therefore the children of Simeon had their
inheritance within the inheritance of them. 10 And the
third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to
their families: and the border of their inheritance was
unto Sarid: 11 And their border went up toward the sea,
and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached
to the river that [is] before Jokneam; 12 And turned from
Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border
of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and
goeth up to Japhia, 13 And from thence passeth on
along on the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and
goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah; 14 And the
border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon:
and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el:
15 And Kattath, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah,
and Beth-lehem: twelve cities with their villages. 16 This
[is] the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according
to their families, these cities with their villages. 17 [And]

the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of
Issachar according to their families. 18 And their border
was toward Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem, 19
And Hapharaim, and Shion, and Anaharath, 20 And
Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez, 21 And Remeth, and
En-gannim, and En-haddah, and Beth-pazzez; 22 And
the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-
shemesh; and the outgoings of their border were at
Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages. 23 This [is]
the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar
according to their families, the cities and their villages.
24 And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of
Asher according to their families. 25 And their border was
Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph, 26 And
Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and reacheth to
Carmel westward, and to Shihor-libnath; 27 And turneth
toward the sunrising to Beth-dagon, and reacheth to
Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthah-el toward the north
side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on
the left hand, 28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon,
and Kanah, [even] unto great Zidon; 29 And [then] the
coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and
the coast turneth to Hosah; and the outgoings thereof
are at the sea from the coast to Achzib: 30 Ummah
also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with
their villages. 31 This [is] the inheritance of the tribe of
the children of Asher according to their families, these
cities with their villages. 32 The sixth lot came out to the
children of Naphtali, [even] for the children of Naphtali
according to their families. 33 And their coast was from
Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb,
and Jabneel, unto Lakum; and the outgoings thereof
were at Jordan: 34 And [then] the coast turneth westward
to Aznoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok,
and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth
to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan
toward the sunrising. 35 And the fenced cities [are]
Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chinnereth, 36
And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor, 37 And Kedesh,
and Edrei, and En-hazor, 38 And Iron, and Migdal-el,
Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh; nineteen
cities with their villages. 39 This [is] the inheritance of
the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their
families, the cities and their villages. 40 [And] the seventh
lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according
to their families. 41 And the coast of their inheritance was
Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh, 42 And Shaalabbin,
and Ajalon, and Jethlah, 43 And Elon, and Thimnathah,
and Ekron, 44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,
45 And Jehud, and Bene-berak, and Gath-rimmon, 46
And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before
Japho. 47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out
[too little] for them: therefore the children of Dan went
up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it
with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt
therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan
their father. 48 This [is] the inheritance of the tribe of
the children of Dan according to their families, these
cities with their villages. 49 When they had made an end
of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the
children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son
of Nun among them: 50 According to the word of the
LORD they gave him the city which he asked, [even]
Timnath-serah in mount Ephraim: and he built the city,
and dwelt therein. 51 These [are] the inheritances, which
Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the
heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel,
divided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the
LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
So they made an end of dividing the country.

20 The LORD also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2
Speak to the children of Israel, saying, Appoint out
for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by
the hand of Moses: 3 That the slayer that killeth [any]
person unawares [and] unwittingly may flee thither: and
they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood. 4
And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall
stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall
declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city,
they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him
a place, that he may dwell among them. 5 And if the
avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not
deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote
his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.
6 And he shall dwell in that city, until he stand before
the congregation for judgment, [and] until the death of
the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall
the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto
his own house, unto the city from whence he fled. 7
And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali,
and Shechem in mount Ephraim, and Kirjath-arba, which
[is] Hebron, in the mountain of Judah. 8 And on the
other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned
Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of
Reuben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad,
and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh. 9
These were the cities appointed for all the children of
Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them,
that whosoever killeth [any] person at unawares might
flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of
blood, until he stood before the congregation.

21 Then came near the heads of the fathers of the
Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua
the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the
tribes of the children of Israel; 2 And they spake unto
them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, The LORD
commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to

dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle. 3 And
the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their
inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these
cities and their suburbs. 4 And the lot came out for the
families of the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron the
priest, [which were] of the Levites, had by lot out of the
tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of
the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities. 5 And the rest of the
children of Kohath [had] by lot out of the families of the
tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of
the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities. 6 And the children
of Gershon [had] by lot out of the families of the tribe of
Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the
tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in
Bashan, thirteen cities. 7 The children of Merari by their
families [had] out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the
tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.
8 And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites
these cities with their suburbs, as the LORD commanded
by the hand of Moses. 9 And they gave out of the tribe of
the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children
of Simeon, these cities which are [here] mentioned by
name, 10 Which the children of Aaron, [being] of the
families of the Kohathites, [who were] of the children
of Levi, had: for theirs was the first lot. 11 And they
gave them the city of Arba the father of Anak, which
[city is] Hebron, in the hill [country] of Judah, with the
suburbs thereof round about it. 12 But the fields of the
city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son
of Jephunneh for his possession. 13 Thus they gave to
the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs,
[to be] a city of refuge for the slayer; and Libnah with her
suburbs, 14 And Jattir with her suburbs, and Eshtemoa
with her suburbs, 15 And Holon with her suburbs, and
Debir with her suburbs, 16 And Ain with her suburbs,
and Juttah with her suburbs, [and] Beth-shemesh with
her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes. 17 And
out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs,
Geba with her suburbs, 18 Anathoth with her suburbs,
and Almon with her suburbs; four cities. 19 All the cities
of the children of Aaron, the priests, [were] thirteen cities
with their suburbs. 20 And the families of the children of
Kohath, the Levites which remained of the children of
Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the
tribe of Ephraim. 21 For they gave them Shechem with
her suburbs in mount Ephraim, [to be] a city of refuge for
the slayer; and Gezer with her suburbs, 22 And Kibzaim
with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs; four
cities. 23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her
suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs, 24 Aijalon with
her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; four cities.
25 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with
her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; two
cities. 26 All the cities [were] ten with their suburbs for
the families of the children of Kohath that remained. 27
And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the
Levites, out of the [other] half tribe of Manasseh [they
gave] Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, [to be] a city of
refuge for the slayer; and Beesh-terah with her suburbs;
two cities. 28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon with
her suburbs, Dabareh with her suburbs, 29 Jarmuth with
her suburbs, En-gannim with her suburbs; four cities. 30
And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs,
Abdon with her suburbs, 31 Helkath with her suburbs,
and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities. 32 And out of
the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs,
[to be] a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hammoth-dor
with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three
cities. 33 All the cities of the Gershonites according to
their families [were] thirteen cities with their suburbs.
34 And unto the families of the children of Merari, the
rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam
with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs, 35
Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs; four
cities. 36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her
suburbs, and Jahazah with her suburbs, 37 Kedemoth
with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs; four
cities. 38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead
with her suburbs, [to be] a city of refuge for the slayer;
and Mahanaim with her suburbs, 39 Heshbon with her
suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in all. 40 So
all the cities for the children of Merari by their families,
which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were
[by] their lot twelve cities. 41 All the cities of the Levites
within the possession of the children of Israel [were] forty
and eight cities with their suburbs. 42 These cities were
every one with their suburbs round about them: thus
[were] all these cities. 43 And the LORD gave unto Israel
all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers;
and they possessed it, and dwelt therein. 44 And the
LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that
he sware unto their fathers: and there stood not a man
of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all
their enemies into their hand. 45 There failed not ought
of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the
house of Israel; all came to pass.

22 Then Joshua called the Reubenites, and the
Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, 2 And
said unto them, Ye have kept all that Moses the servant
of the LORD commanded you, and have obeyed my
voice in all that I commanded you: 3 Ye have not left
your brethren these many days unto this day, but have
kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your
God. 4 And now the LORD your God hath given rest
unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now
return ye, and get you unto your tents, [and] unto the
land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the
LORD gave you on the other side Jordan. 5 But take

diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which
Moses the servant of the LORD charged you, to love
the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to
keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to
serve him with all your heart and with all your soul. **6** So
Joshua blessed them, and sent them away: and they
went unto their tents. **7** Now to the [one] half of the tribe
of Manasseh Moses had given [possession] in Bashan:
but unto the [other] half thereof gave Joshua among
their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when
Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he
blessed them, **8** And he spake unto them, saying, Return
with much riches unto your tents, and with very much
cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and
with iron, and with very much raiment: divide the spoil of
your enemies with your brethren. **9** And the children of
Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of
Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of
Israel out of Shiloh, which [is] in the land of Canaan,
to go unto the country of Gilead, to the land of their
possession, whereof they were possessed, according to
the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses. **10** And
when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that [are]
in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the
children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh built
there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to. **11** And
the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of
Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of
Manasseh have built an altar over against the land of
Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, at the passage of the
children of Israel. **12** And when the children of Israel
heard [of it], the whole congregation of the children of
Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up
to war against them. **13** And the children of Israel sent
unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad,
and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead,
Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, **14** And with him
ten princes, of each chief house a prince throughout all
the tribes of Israel; and each one [was] an head of the
house of their fathers among the thousands of Israel. **15**
And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the
children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, unto
the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying,
16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD,
What trespass [is] this that ye have committed against
the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following
the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, that
ye might rebel this day against the LORD? **17** [Is] the
iniquity of Peor too little for us, from which we are not
cleansed until this day, although there was a plague
in the congregation of the LORD, **18** But that ye must
turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will
be, [seeing] ye rebel to day against the LORD, that to
morrow he will be wroth with the whole congregation of
Israel. **19** Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession
[be] unclean, [then] pass ye over unto the land of the
possession of the LORD, wherein the LORD's tabernacle
dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not
against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you
an altar beside the altar of the LORD our God. **20** Did
not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the
accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of
Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.
21 Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad
and the half tribe of Manasseh answered, and said unto
the heads of the thousands of Israel, **22** The LORD God
of gods, the LORD God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel
he shall know; if [it be] in rebellion, or if in transgression
against the LORD, (save us not this day,) **23** That we
have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or
if to offer thereon burnt offering or meat offering, or if
to offer peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself
require [it;] **24** And if we have not [rather] done it for
fear of [this] thing, saying, In time to come your children
might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye
to do with the LORD God of Israel? **25** For the LORD
hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye
children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no part
in the LORD: so shall your children make our children
cease from fearing the LORD. **26** Therefore we said,
Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt
offering, nor for sacrifice: **27** But [that] it [may be] a
witness between us, and you, and our generations after
us, that we might do the service of the LORD before
him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and
with our peace offerings; that your children may not say
to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the
LORD. **28** Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they
should [so] say to us or to our generations in time to
come, that we may say [again], Behold the pattern of the
altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt
offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it [is] a witness between
us and you. **29** God forbid that we should rebel against
the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, to
build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for
sacrifices, beside the altar of the LORD our God that [is]
before his tabernacle. **30** And when Phinehas the priest,
and the princes of the congregation and heads of the
thousands of Israel which [were] with him, heard the
words that the children of Reuben and the children of
Gad and the children of Manasseh spake, it pleased
them. **31** And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest
said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children
of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we
perceive that the LORD [is] among us, because ye have
not committed this trespass against the LORD: now ye
have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of
the LORD. **32** And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the

priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again. **33** And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt. **34** And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar [Ed:] for it [shall be] a witness between us that the LORD [is] God.

23 And it came to pass a long time after that the LORD had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Joshua waxed old [and] stricken in age. **2** And Joshua called for all Israel, [and] for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old [and] stricken in age: **3** And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the LORD your God [is] he that hath fought for you. **4** Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea westward. **5** And the LORD your God, he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, as the LORD your God hath promised unto you. **6** Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom [to] the right hand or [to] the left; **7** That ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear [by them], neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them: **8** But cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day. **9** For the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but [as for] you, no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day. **10** One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, he [it is] that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you. **11** Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God. **12** Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, [even] these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you: **13** Know for a certainty that the LORD your God will no more drive out [any of] these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you. **14** And, behold, this day I [am] going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, [and] not one thing hath failed thereof. **15** Therefore it shall come to pass, [that] as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you. **16** When ye have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

24 And Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, and called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they presented themselves before God. **2** And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, [even] Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: and they served other gods. **3** And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Isaac. **4** And I gave unto Isaac Jacob and Esau: and I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt. **5** I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out. **6** And I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea. **7** And when they cried unto the LORD, he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness a long season. **8** And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you. **9** Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you: **10** But I would not hearken unto Balaam; therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand. **11** And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and I delivered them into your hand. **12** And I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, [even] the two kings of the Amorites; [but] not with thy sword, nor with thy bow. **13** And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat. **14** Now

therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in sincerity and
in truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served
on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye
the LORD. **15** And if it seem evil unto you to serve the
LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether
the gods which your fathers served that [were] on the
other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in
whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we
will serve the LORD. **16** And the people answered and
said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to
serve other gods; **17** For the LORD our God, he [it is]
that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of
Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those
great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way
wherein we went, and among all the people through
whom we passed: **18** And the LORD drave out from
before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt
in the land: [therefore] will we also serve the LORD; for
he [is] our God. **19** And Joshua said unto the people, Ye
cannot serve the LORD: for he [is] an holy God; he [is] a
jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor
your sins. **20** If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange
gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume
you, after that he hath done you good. **21** And the people
said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD. **22**
And Joshua said unto the people, Ye [are] witnesses
against yourselves that ye have chosen you the LORD,
to serve him. And they said, [We are] witnesses. **23** Now
therefore put away, [said he], the strange gods which
[are] among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD
God of Israel. **24** And the people said unto Joshua, The
LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.
25 So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day,
and set them a statute and an ordinance in Shechem.
26 And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the
law of God, and took a great stone, and set it up there
under an oak, that [was] by the sanctuary of the LORD.
27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this
stone shall be a witness unto us; for it hath heard all the
words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be
therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God. **28**
So Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his
inheritance. **29** And it came to pass after these things,
that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD,
died, [being] an hundred and ten years old. **30** And they
buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-
serah, which [is] in mount Ephraim, on the north side of
the hill of Gaash. **31** And Israel served the LORD all
the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that
overlived Joshua, and which had known all the works of
the LORD, that he had done for Israel. **32** And the bones
of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of
Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground
which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of
Shechem for an hundred pieces of silver: and it became
the inheritance of the children of Joseph. **33** And Eleazar
the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill [that
pertained to] Phinehas his son, which was given him in
mount Ephraim.

Judges

1 Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that
the children of Israel asked the LORD, saying, Who
shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight
against them? **2** And the LORD said, Judah shall go up:
behold, I have delivered the land into his hand. **3** And
Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me
into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites;
and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon
went with him. **4** And Judah went up; and the LORD
delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their
hand: and they slew of them in Bezek ten thousand
men. **5** And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek: and they
fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and
the Perizzites. **6** But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued
after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and
his great toes. **7** And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore
and ten kings, having their thumbs and their great toes
cut off, gathered [their meat] under my table: as I have
done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to
Jerusalem, and there he died. **8** Now the children of
Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it,
and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the
city on fire. **9** And afterward the children of Judah went
down to fight against the Canaanites, that dwelt in the
mountain, and in the south, and in the valley. **10** And
Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron:
(now the name of Hebron before [was] Kirjath-arba:) and
they slew Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai. **11** And from
thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: and
the name of Debir before [was] Kirjath-sepher: **12** And
Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it,
to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife. **13** And
Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took
it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. **14**
And it came to pass, when she came [to him], that she
moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted
from off [her] ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wilt
thou? **15** And she said unto him, Give me a blessing: for
thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of
water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the
nether springs. **16** And the children of the Kenite, Moses'
father in law, went up out of the city of palm trees with
the children of Judah into the wilderness of Judah, which
[lieth] in the south of Arad; and they went and dwelt
among the people. **17** And Judah went with Simeon his
brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited
Zephath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the
city was called Hormah. **18** Also Judah took Gaza with
the coast thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof,
and Ekron with the coast thereof. **19** And the LORD was
with Judah; and he drave out [the inhabitants of] the
mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the
valley, because they had chariots of iron. **20** And they
gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled
thence the three sons of Anak. **21** And the children of
Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited
Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of
Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day. **22** And the house
of Joseph, they also went up against Beth-el: and the
LORD [was] with them. **23** And the house of Joseph sent
to descry Beth-el. (Now the name of the city before [was]
Luz.) **24** And the spies saw a man come forth out of the
city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the
entrance into the city, and we will shew thee mercy. **25**
And when he shewed them the entrance into the city,
they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they
let go the man and all his family. **26** And the man went
into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the
name thereof Luz: which [is] the name thereof unto this
day. **27** Neither did Manasseh drive out [the inhabitants
of] Beth-shean and her towns, nor Taanach and her
towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the
inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants
of Megiddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would
dwell in that land. **28** And it came to pass, when Israel
was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and
did not utterly drive them out. **29** Neither did Ephraim
drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the
Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them. **30** Neither
did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the
inhabitants of Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwelt among
them, and became tributaries. **31** Neither did Asher
drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of
Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of
Aphik, nor of Rehob: **32** But the Asherites dwelt among
the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did
not drive them out. **33** Neither did Naphtali drive out
the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of
Beth-anath; but he dwelt among the Canaanites, the
inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of
Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anath became tributaries
unto them. **34** And the Amorites forced the children of
Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to
come down to the valley: **35** But the Amorites would
dwell in mount Heres in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim: yet
the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they
became tributaries. **36** And the coast of the Amorites
[was] from the going up to Akrabbim, from the rock, and
upward.

2 And an angel of the LORD came up from Gilgal
to Bochim, and said, I made you to go up out of
Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which I
sware unto your fathers; and I said, I will never break my
covenant with you. **2** And ye shall make no league with
the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their
altars: but ye have not obeyed my voice: why have ye

done this? 3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them
out from before you; but they shall be [as thorns] in your
sides, and their gods shall be a snare unto you. 4 And it
came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these
words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted
up their voice, and wept. 5 And they called the name of
that place Bochim: and they sacrificed there unto the
LORD. 6 And when Joshua had let the people go, the
children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to
possess the land. 7 And the people served the LORD
all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders
that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works
of the LORD, that he did for Israel. 8 And Joshua the
son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, [being] an
hundred and ten years old. 9 And they buried him in the
border of his inheritance in Timnath-heres, in the mount
of Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash. 10 And
also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers:
and there arose another generation after them, which
knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had
done for Israel. 11 And the children of Israel did evil in
the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim: 12 And they
forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought
them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods,
of the gods of the people that [were] round about them,
and bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the
LORD to anger. 13 And they forsook the LORD, and
served Baal and Ashtaroth. 14 And the anger of the
LORD was hot against Israel, and he delivered them
into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold
them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that
they could not any longer stand before their enemies. 15
Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was
against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and as
the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly
distressed. 16 Nevertheless the LORD raised up judges,
which delivered them out of the hand of those that
spoiled them. 17 And yet they would not hearken unto
their judges, but they went a whoring after other gods,
and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly
out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying
the commandments of the LORD; [but] they did not so.
18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, then
the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out
of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge:
for it repented the LORD because of their groanings by
reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.
19 And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, [that]
they returned, and corrupted [themselves] more than
their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and
to bow down unto them; they ceased not from their own
doings, nor from their stubborn way. 20 And the anger of
the LORD was hot against Israel; and he said, Because
that this people hath transgressed my covenant which I
commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto
my voice; 21 I also will not henceforth drive out any from
before them of the nations which Joshua left when he
died: 22 That through them I may prove Israel, whether
they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein,
as their fathers did keep [it], or not. 23 Therefore the
LORD left those nations, without driving them out hastily;
neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

3 Now these [are] the nations which the LORD left,
to prove Israel by them, [even] as many [of Israel]
as had not known all the wars of Canaan; 2 Only that
the generations of the children of Israel might know,
to teach them war, at the least such as before knew
nothing thereof; 3 [Namely], five lords of the Philistines,
and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the
Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-
hermon unto the entering in of Hamath. 4 And they were
to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would
hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which
he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses. 5
And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites,
Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and
Jebusites: 6 And they took their daughters to be their
wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served
their gods. 7 And the children of Israel did evil in the
sight of the LORD, and forgat the LORD their God, and
served Baalim and the groves. 8 Therefore the anger of
the LORD was hot against Israel, and he sold them into
the hand of Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopotamia:
and the children of Israel served Chushan-rishathaim
eight years. 9 And when the children of Israel cried
unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a deliverer to the
children of Israel, who delivered them, [even] Othniel
the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother. 10 And the
Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he judged Israel,
and went out to war: and the LORD delivered Chushan-
rishathaim king of Mesopotamia into his hand; and his
hand prevailed against Chushan-rishathaim. 11 And the
land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz
died. 12 And the children of Israel did evil again in the
sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened Eglon
the king of Moab against Israel, because they had done
evil in the sight of the LORD. 13 And he gathered unto
him the children of Ammon and Amalek, and went and
smote Israel, and possessed the city of palm trees. 14
So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab
eighteen years. 15 But when the children of Israel cried
unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer,
Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man lefthanded:
and by him the children of Israel sent a present unto
Eglon the king of Moab. 16 But Ehud made him a dagger
which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it
under his raiment upon his right thigh. 17 And he brought
the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon [was]

a very fat man. 18 And when he had made an end to
offer the present, he sent away the people that bare
the present. 19 But he himself turned again from the
quarries that [were] by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret
errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And
all that stood by him went out from him. 20 And Ehud
came unto him; and he was sitting in a summer parlour,
which he had for himself alone. And Ehud said, I have a
message from God unto thee. And he arose out of [his]
seat. 21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the
dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly: 22
And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat
closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the
dagger out of his belly; and the dirt came out. 23 Then
Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of
the parlour upon him, and locked them. 24 When he was
gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that,
behold, the doors of the parlour [were] locked, they said,
Surely he covereth his feet in his summer chamber. 25
And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he
opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took
a key, and opened [them:] and, behold, their lord [was]
fallen down dead on the earth. 26 And Ehud escaped
while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and
escaped unto Seirath. 27 And it came to pass, when he
was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of
Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him
from the mount, and he before them. 28 And he said
unto them, Follow after me: for the LORD hath delivered
your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they
went down after him, and took the fords of Jordan toward
Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over. 29 And they
slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all
lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a
man. 30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand
of Israel. And the land had rest fourscore years. 31 And
after him was Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew of
the Philistines six hundred men with an ox goad: and he
also delivered Israel.

4 And the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of
the LORD, when Ehud was dead. 2 And the LORD
sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that
reigned in Hazor; the captain of whose host [was] Sisera,
which dwelt in Harosheth of the Gentiles. 3 And the
children of Israel cried unto the LORD: for he had nine
hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily
oppressed the children of Israel. 4 And Deborah, a
prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that
time. 5 And she dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah
between Ramah and Beth-el in mount Ephraim: and the
children of Israel came up to her for judgment. 6 And
she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of
Kedesh-naphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD
God of Israel commanded, [saying], Go and draw toward
mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of
the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun?
7 And I will draw unto thee to the river Kishon Sisera,
the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his
multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand. 8 And
Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will
go: but if thou wilt not go with me, [then] I will not go. 9
And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding
the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour;
for the LORD shall sell Sisera into the hand of a woman.
And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.
10 And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh;
and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and
Deborah went up with him. 11 Now Heber the Kenite,
[which was] of the children of Hobab the father in law
of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and
pitched his tent unto the plain of Zaanaim, which [is] by
Kedesh. 12 And they shewed Sisera that Barak the son
of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor. 13 And Sisera
gathered together all his chariots, [even] nine hundred
chariots of iron, and all the people that [were] with him,
from Harosheth of the Gentiles unto the river of Kishon.
14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this [is] the
day in which the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine
hand: is not the LORD gone out before thee? So Barak
went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men
after him. 15 And the LORD discomfited Sisera, and
all [his] chariots, and all [his] host, with the edge of the
sword before Barak; so that Sisera lighted down off [his]
chariot, and fled away on his feet. 16 But Barak pursued
after the chariots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of
the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell upon the edge
of the sword; [and] there was not a man left. 17 Howbeit
Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of
Heber the Kenite: for [there was] peace between Jabin
the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite. 18
And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him,
Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he
had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with
a mantle. 19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee,
a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened a
bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him. 20
Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and
it shall be, when any man doth come and enquire of
thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt
say, No. 21 Then Jael Heber's wife took a nail of the tent,
and took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto
him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it
into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he
died. 22 And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael
came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I
will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when
he came into her [tent], behold, Sisera lay dead, and the
nail [was] in his temples. 23 So God subdued on that day

Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel. **24** And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

5 Then sang Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam on that day, saying, **2** Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of Israel, when the people willingly offered themselves. **3** Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, [even] I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing [praise] to the LORD God of Israel. **4** LORD, when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water. **5** The mountains melted from before the LORD, [even] that Sinai from before the LORD God of Israel. **6** In the days of Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of Jael, the highways were unoccupied, and the travellers walked through byways. **7** [The inhabitants of] the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah arose, that I arose a mother in Israel. **8** They chose new gods; then [was] war in the gates: was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel? **9** My heart [is] toward the governors of Israel, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD. **10** Speak, ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way. **11** [They that are delivered] from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the righteous acts of the LORD, [even] the righteous acts [toward the inhabitants] of his villages in Israel: then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates. **12** Awake, awake, Deborah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Barak, and lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam. **13** Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty. **14** Out of Ephraim [was there] a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of Machir came down governors, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer. **15** And the princes of Issachar [were] with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: he was sent on foot into the valley. For the divisions of Reuben [there were] great thoughts of heart. **16** Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Reuben [there were] great searchings of heart. **17** Gilead abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the sea shore, and abode in his breaches. **18** Zebulun and Naphtali [were] a people [that] jeoparded their lives unto the death in the high places of the field. **19** The kings came [and] fought, then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo; they took no gain of money. **20** They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera. **21** The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength. **22** Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the pransings, the pransings of their mighty ones. **23** Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against the mighty. **24** Blessed above women shall Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be, blessed shall she be above women in the tent. **25** He asked water, [and] she gave [him] milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish. **26** She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples. **27** At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down dead. **28** The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot [so] long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots? **29** Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned answer to herself, **30** Have they not sped? have they [not] divided the prey; to every man a damsel [or] two; to Sisera a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, [meet] for the necks of [them that take] the spoil? **31** So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but [let] them that love him [be] as the sun when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years.

6 And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years. **2** And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel: [and] because of the Midianites the children of Israel made them the dens which [are] in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds. **3** And [so] it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and the children of the east, even they came up against them; **4** And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor ass. **5** For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude; [for] both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it. **6** And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel cried unto the LORD. **7** And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD because of the Midianites, **8** That the LORD sent a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage; **9** And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and drave them out from before you, and gave you their land; **10**

And I said unto you, I [am] the LORD your God; fear not
the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but
ye have not obeyed my voice. **11** And there came an
angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which [was] in
Ophrah, that [pertained] unto Joash the Abi-ezrite: and
his son Gideon threshed wheat by the winepress, to hide
[it] from the Midianites. **12** And the angel of the LORD
appeared unto him, and said unto him, The LORD [is]
with thee, thou mighty man of valour. **13** And Gideon
said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us,
why then is all this befallen us? and where [be] all his
miracles which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not
the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD
hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of
the Midianites. **14** And the LORD looked upon him, and
said, Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Israel
from the hand of the Midianites: have not I sent thee? **15**
And he said unto him, Oh my Lord, wherewith shall I
save Israel? behold, my family [is] poor in Manasseh,
and I [am] the least in my father's house. **16** And the
LORD said unto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou
shalt smite the Midianites as one man. **17** And he said
unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then
shew me a sign that thou talkest with me. **18** Depart not
hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring
forth my present, and set [it] before thee. And he said, I
will tarry until thou come again. **19** And Gideon went
in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an
ephah of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put
the broth in a pot, and brought [it] out unto him under the
oak, and presented [it]. **20** And the angel of God said
unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and
lay [them] upon this rock, and pour out the broth. And he
did so. **21** Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end
of the staff that [was] in his hand, and touched the flesh
and the unleavened cakes; and there rose up fire out of
the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened
cakes. Then the angel of the LORD departed out of his
sight. **22** And when Gideon perceived that he [was] an
angel of the LORD, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord GOD!
for because I have seen an angel of the LORD face to
face. **23** And the LORD said unto him, Peace [be] unto
thee; fear not: thou shalt not die. **24** Then Gideon built
an altar there unto the LORD, and called it Jehovah-
shalom: unto this day it [is] yet in Ophrah of the Abi-
ezrites. **25** And it came to pass the same night, that the
LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock,
even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw
down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut down
the grove that [is] by it: **26** And build an altar unto the
LORD thy God upon the top of this rock, in the ordered
place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt
sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut
down. **27** Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and
did as the LORD had said unto him: and [so] it was,
because he feared his father's household, and the men
of the city, that he could not do [it] by day, that he did [it]
by night. **28** And when the men of the city arose early in
the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was cast down,
and the grove was cut down that [was] by it, and the
second bullock was offered upon the altar [that was]
built. **29** And they said one to another, Who hath done
this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they
said, Gideon the son of Joash hath done this thing. **30**
Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy
son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the
altar of Baal, and because he hath cut down the grove
that [was] by it. **31** And Joash said unto all that stood
against him, Will ye plead for Baal? will ye save him? he
that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst [it is
yet] morning: if he [be] a god, let him plead for himself,
because [one] hath cast down his altar. **32** Therefore on
that day he called him Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead
against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.
33 Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites and the
children of the east were gathered together, and went
over, and pitched in the valley of Jezreel. **34** But the
Spirit of the LORD came upon Gideon, and he blew a
trumpet; and Abi-ezer was gathered after him. **35** And
he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also
was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto
Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they
came up to meet them. **36** And Gideon said unto God, If
thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said, **37**
Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; [and] if the
dew be on the fleece only, and [it be] dry upon all the
earth [beside], then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel
by mine hand, as thou hast said. **38** And it was so: for
he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece
together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl
full of water. **39** And Gideon said unto God, Let not thine
anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once:
let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece;
let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the
ground let there be dew. **40** And God did so that night:
for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew
on all the ground.

7 Then Jerubbaal, who [is] Gideon, and all the people
that [were] with him, rose up early, and pitched beside
the well of Harod: so that the host of the Midianites
were on the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh,
in the valley. **2** And the LORD said unto Gideon, The
people that [are] with thee [are] too many for me to
give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel vaunt
themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath
saved me. **3** Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of
the people, saying, Whosoever [is] fearful and afraid,

let him return and depart early from mount Gilead. And
there returned of the people twenty and two thousand;
and there remained ten thousand. 4 And the LORD
said unto Gideon, The people [are] yet [too] many; bring
them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee
there: and it shall be, [that] of whom I say unto thee,
This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and
of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with
thee, the same shall not go. 5 So he brought down the
people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gideon,
Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as
a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise
every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.
6 And the number of them that lapped, [putting] their
hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all
the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees
to drink water. 7 And the LORD said unto Gideon, By
the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and
deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the
[other] people go every man unto his place. 8 So the
people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets:
and he sent all [the rest of] Israel every man unto his
tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the
host of Midian was beneath him in the valley. 9 And
it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said
unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have
delivered it into thine hand. 10 But if thou fear to go
down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host:
11 And thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall
thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host.
Then went he down with Phurah his servant unto the
outside of the armed men that [were] in the host. 12 And
the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the children of
the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for
multitude; and their camels [were] without number, as
the sand by the sea side for multitude. 13 And when
Gideon was come, behold, [there was] a man that told a
dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a
dream, and, lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the
host of Midian, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it
fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along. 14 And his
fellow answered and said, This [is] nothing else save
the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel:
[for] into his hand hath God delivered Midian, and all
the host. 15 And it was [so], when Gideon heard the
telling of the dream, and the interpretation thereof, that
he worshipped, and returned into the host of Israel, and
said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand
the host of Midian. 16 And he divided the three hundred
men [into] three companies, and he put a trumpet in
every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and lamps within
the pitchers. 17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and
do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside
of the camp, it shall be [that], as I do, so shall ye do.
18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that [are] with
me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of
all the camp, and say, [The sword] of the LORD, and
of Gideon. 19 So Gideon, and the hundred men that
[were] with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the
beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly
set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake
the pitchers that [were] in their hands. 20 And the three
companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers,
and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets
in their right hands to blow [withal:] and they cried, The
sword of the LORD, and of Gideon. 21 And they stood
every man in his place round about the camp: and all the
host ran, and cried, and fled. 22 And the three hundred
blew the trumpets, and the LORD set every man's sword
against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the
host fled to Beth-shittah in Zererath, [and] to the border
of Abel-meholah, unto Tabbath. 23 And the men of Israel
gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of
Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after the
Midianites. 24 And Gideon sent messengers throughout
all mount Ephraim, saying, Come down against the
Midianites, and take before them the waters unto Beth-
barah and Jordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered
themselves together, and took the waters unto Beth-
barah and Jordan. 25 And they took two princes of the
Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb upon the
rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the winepress of Zeeb,
and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and
Zeeb to Gideon on the other side Jordan.

8 And the men of Ephraim said unto him, Why hast
thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when
thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did
chide with him sharply. 2 And he said unto them, What
have I done now in comparison of you? [Is] not the
gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage
of Abi-ezer? 3 God hath delivered into your hands the
princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able
to do in comparison of you? Then their anger was abated
toward him, when he had said that. 4 And Gideon came
to Jordan, [and] passed over, he, and the three hundred
men that [were] with him, faint, yet pursuing [them]. 5
And he said unto the men of Succoth, Give, I pray you,
loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they
[be] faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna,
kings of Midian. 6 And the princes of Succoth said,
[Are] the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine
hand, that we should give bread unto thine army? 7 And
Gideon said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered
Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, then I will tear
your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with
briers. 8 And he went up thence to Penuel, and spake
unto them likewise: and the men of Penuel answered

him as the men of Succoth had answered [him]. **9** And
he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying, When I
come again in peace, I will break down this tower. **10**
Now Zebah and Zalmunna [were] in Karkor, and their
hosts with them, about fifteen thousand [men], all that
were left of all the hosts of the children of the east: for
there fell an hundred and twenty thousand men that
drew sword. **11** And Gideon went up by the way of them
that dwelt in tents on the east of Nobah and Jogbehah,
and smote the host: for the host was secure. **12** And
when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them,
and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna,
and discomfited all the host. **13** And Gideon the son of
Joash returned from battle before the sun [was up], **14**
And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and
enquired of him: and he described unto him the princes
of Succoth, and the elders thereof, [even] threescore
and seventeen men. **15** And he came unto the men of
Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with
whom ye did upbraid me, saying, [Are] the hands of
Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should
give bread unto thy men [that are] weary? **16** And he
took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness
and briers, and with them he taught the men of Succoth.
17 And he beat down the tower of Penuel, and slew
the men of the city. **18** Then said he unto Zebah and
Zalmunna, What manner of men [were they] whom ye
slew at Tabor? And they answered, As thou [art], so
[were] they; each one resembled the children of a king.
19 And he said, They [were] my brethren, [even] the sons
of my mother: [as] the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them
alive, I would not slay you. **20** And he said unto Jether
his firstborn, Up, [and] slay them. But the youth drew
not his sword: for he feared, because he [was] yet a
youth. **21** Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou,
and fall upon us: for as the man [is, so is] his strength.
And Gideon arose, and slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and
took away the ornaments that [were] on their camels'
necks. **22** Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon,
Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's
son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of
Midian. **23** And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule
over you, neither shall my son rule over you: the LORD
shall rule over you. **24** And Gideon said unto them, I
would desire a request of you, that ye would give me
every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had golden
earrings, because they [were] Ishmaelites.) **25** And they
answered, We will willingly give [them]. And they spread
a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings
of his prey. **26** And the weight of the golden earrings
that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred
[shekels] of gold; beside ornaments, and collars, and
purple raiment that [was] on the kings of Midian, and
beside the chains that [were] about their camels' necks.
27 And Gideon made an ephod thereof, and put it in
his city, [even] in Ophrah: and all Israel went thither
a whoring after it: which thing became a snare unto
Gideon, and to his house. **28** Thus was Midian subdued
before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their
heads no more. And the country was in quietness forty
years in the days of Gideon. **29** And Jerubbaal the son of
Joash went and dwelt in his own house. **30** And Gideon
had threescore and ten sons of his body begotten: for he
had many wives. **31** And his concubine that [was] in
Shechem, she also bare him a son, whose name he
called Abimelech. **32** And Gideon the son of Joash died
in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of
Joash his father, in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites. **33** And it
came to pass, as soon as Gideon was dead, that the
children of Israel turned again, and went a whoring after
Baalim, and made Baal-berith their god. **34** And the
children of Israel remembered not the LORD their God,
who had delivered them out of the hands of all their
enemies on every side: **35** Neither shewed they kindness
to the house of Jerubbaal, [namely], Gideon, according
to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

9 And Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem
unto his mother's brethren, and communed with
them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's
father, saying, **2** Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all
the men of Shechem, Whether [is] better for you, either
that all the sons of Jerubbaal, [which are] threescore
and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over
you? remember also that I [am] your bone and your
flesh. **3** And his mother's brethren spake of him in the
ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and
their hearts inclined to follow Abimelech; for they said,
He [is] our brother. **4** And they gave him threescore
and ten [pieces] of silver out of the house of Baal-
berith, wherewith Abimelech hired vain and light persons,
which followed him. **5** And he went unto his father's
house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren the sons of
Jerubbaal, [being] threescore and ten persons, upon
one stone: notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son
of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself. **6** And all the
men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of
Millo, and went, and made Abimelech king, by the plain
of the pillar that [was] in Shechem. **7** And when they told
[it] to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount
Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto
them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God
may hearken unto you. **8** The trees went forth [on a time]
to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive
tree, Reign thou over us. **9** But the olive tree said unto
them, Should I leave my fatness, wherewith by me they
honour God and man, and go to be promoted over the
trees? **10** And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou,

[and] reign over us. 11 But the fig tree said unto them,
Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and
go to be promoted over the trees? 12 Then said the trees
unto the vine, Come thou, [and] reign over us. 13 And
the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which
cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over
the trees? 14 Then said all the trees unto the bramble,
Come thou, [and] reign over us. 15 And the bramble said
unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you,
[then] come [and] put your trust in my shadow: and if not,
let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars
of Lebanon. 16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and
sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye
have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have
done unto him according to the deserving of his hands;
17 (For my father fought for you, and adventured his life
far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian: 18 And
ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and
have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon
one stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his
maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, because
he [is] your brother;) 19 If ye then have dealt truly and
sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day,
[then] rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in
you: 20 But if not, let fire come out from Abimelech, and
devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and
let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the
house of Millo, and devour Abimelech. 21 And Jotham
ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there, for
fear of Abimelech his brother. 22 When Abimelech had
reigned three years over Israel, 23 Then God sent an evil
spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and
the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:
24 That the cruelty [done] to the threescore and ten sons
of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid upon
Abimelech their brother, which slew them; and upon the
men of Shechem, which aided him in the killing of his
brethren. 25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for
him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that
came along that way by them: and it was told Abimelech.
26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren,
and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem
put their confidence in him. 27 And they went out into
the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode [the
grapes], and made merry, and went into the house of
their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abimelech.
28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said, Who [is] Abimelech,
and who [is] Shechem, that we should serve him? [is] not
[he] the son of Jerubbaal? and Zebul his officer? serve
the men of Hamor the father of Shechem: for why should
we serve him? 29 And would to God this people were
under my hand! then would I remove Abimelech. And he
said to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out.
30 And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words
of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was kindled. 31
And he sent messengers unto Abimelech privily, saying,
Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed and his brethren be come
to Shechem; and, behold, they fortify the city against
thee. 32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people
that [is] with thee, and lie in wait in the field: 33 And
it shall be, [that] in the morning, as soon as the sun
is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and,
behold, [when] he and the people that [is] with him come
out against thee, then mayest thou do to them as thou
shalt find occasion. 34 And Abimelech rose up, and all
the people that [were] with him, by night, and they laid
wait against Shechem in four companies. 35 And Gaal
the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of
the gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up, and the
people that [were] with him, from lying in wait. 36 And
when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold,
there come people down from the top of the mountains.
And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the
mountains as [if they were] men. 37 And Gaal spake
again and said, See there come people down by the
middle of the land, and another company come along by
the plain of Meonenim. 38 Then said Zebul unto him,
Where [is] now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who
[is] Abimelech, that we should serve him? [is] not this the
people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and
fight with them. 39 And Gaal went out before the men of
Shechem, and fought with Abimelech. 40 And Abimelech
chased him, and he fled before him, and many were
overthrown [and] wounded, [even] unto the entering
of the gate. 41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and
Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should
not dwell in Shechem. 42 And it came to pass on the
morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they
told Abimelech. 43 And he took the people, and divided
them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and
looked, and, behold, the people [were] come forth out of
the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.
44 And Abimelech, and the company that [was] with him,
rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of
the city: and the two [other] companies ran upon all [the
people] that [were] in the fields, and slew them. 45 And
Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he
took the city, and slew the people that [was] therein, and
beat down the city, and sowed it with salt. 46 And when
all the men of the tower of Shechem heard [that], they
entered into an hold of the house of the god Berith. 47
And it was told Abimelech, that all the men of the tower
of Shechem were gathered together. 48 And Abimelech
gat him up to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that
[were] with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand,
and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and
laid [it] on his shoulder, and said unto the people that
[were] with him, What ye have seen me do, make haste,

[and] do as I [have done]. **49** And all the people likewise
cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech,
and put [them] to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon
them; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died
also, about a thousand men and women. **50** Then went
Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez,
and took it. **51** But there was a strong tower within the
city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all
they of the city, and shut [it] to them, and gat them up
to the top of the tower. **52** And Abimelech came unto
the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the
door of the tower to burn it with fire. **53** And a certain
woman cast a piece of a millstone upon Abimelech's
head, and all to brake his skull. **54** Then he called hastily
unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto
him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of
me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him
through, and he died. **55** And when the men of Israel
saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man
unto his place. **56** Thus God rendered the wickedness
of Abimelech, which he did unto his father, in slaying
his seventy brethren: **57** And all the evil of the men of
Shechem did God render upon their heads: and upon
them came the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal.

10 And after Abimelech there arose to defend Israel
Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of
Issachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim. **2**
And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died,
and was buried in Shamir. **3** And after him arose Jair,
a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty and two years.
4 And he had thirty sons that rode on thirty ass colts,
and they had thirty cities, which are called Havoth-jair
unto this day, which [are] in the land of Gilead. **5** And
Jair died, and was buried in Camon. **6** And the children
of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and
served Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria,
and the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the
gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the
Philistines, and forsook the LORD, and served not him.
7 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel,
and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and
into the hands of the children of Ammon. **8** And that
year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel:
eighteen years, all the children of Israel that [were] on
the other side Jordan in the land of the Amorites, which
[is] in Gilead. **9** Moreover the children of Ammon passed
over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against
Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that
Israel was sore distressed. **10** And the children of Israel
cried unto the LORD, saying, We have sinned against
thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also
served Baalim. **11** And the LORD said unto the children
of Israel, [Did] not [I deliver you] from the Egyptians,
and from the Amorites, from the children of Ammon, and
from the Philistines? **12** The Zidonians also, and the
Amalekites, and the Maonites, did oppress you; and ye
cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand. **13** Yet
ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore
I will deliver you no more. **14** Go and cry unto the gods
which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of
your tribulation. **15** And the children of Israel said unto
the LORD, We have sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever
seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee,
this day. **16** And they put away the strange gods from
among them, and served the LORD: and his soul was
grieved for the misery of Israel. **17** Then the children
of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in
Gilead. And the children of Israel assembled themselves
together, and encamped in Mizpeh. **18** And the people
[and] princes of Gilead said one to another, What man [is
he] that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon?
he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

11 Now Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man
of valour, and he [was] the son of an harlot: and
Gilead begat Jephthah. **2** And Gilead's wife bare him
sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out
Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in
our father's house; for thou [art] the son of a strange
woman. **3** Then Jephthah fled from his brethren, and
dwelt in the land of Tob: and there were gathered vain
men to Jephthah, and went out with him. **4** And it came
to pass in process of time, that the children of Ammon
made war against Israel. **5** And it was so, that when the
children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders
of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of Tob:
6 And they said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captain,
that we may fight with the children of Ammon. **7** And
Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate
me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why
are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress? **8**
And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore
we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us,
and fight against the children of Ammon, and be our
head over all the inhabitants of Gilead. **9** And Jephthah
said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again
to fight against the children of Ammon, and the LORD
deliver them before me, shall I be your head? **10** And
the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, The LORD be
witness between us, if we do not so according to thy
words. **11** Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead,
and the people made him head and captain over them:
and Jephthah uttered all his words before the LORD in
Mizpeh. **12** And Jephthah sent messengers unto the
king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou
to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight
in my land? **13** And the king of the children of Ammon
answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, Because
Israel took away my land, when they came up out of

Egypt, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those [lands] again peaceably. **14** And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon: **15** And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon: **16** But when Israel came up from Egypt, and walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and came to Kadesh; **17** Then Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom would not hearken [thereto]. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab: but he would not [consent:] and Israel abode in Kadesh. **18** Then they went along through the wilderness, and compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and came by the east side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon [was] the border of Moab. **19** And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place. **20** But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel. **21** And the LORD God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country. **22** And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan. **23** So now the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess it? **24** Wilt not thou possess that which Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess. **25** And now [art] thou any thing better than Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them, **26** While Israel dwelt in Heshbon and her towns, and in Aroer and her towns, and in all the cities that [be] along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover [them] within that time? **27** Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the LORD the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon. **28** Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him. **29** Then the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he passed over Gilead, and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over [unto] the children of Ammon. **30** And Jephthah vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands, **31** Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD's, and I will offer it up for a burnt offering. **32** So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands. **33** And he smote them from Aroer, even till thou come to Minnith, [even] twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel. **34** And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she [was his] only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter. **35** And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and I cannot go back. **36** And she said unto him, My father, [if] thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, [even] of the children of Ammon. **37** And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows. **38** And he said, Go. And he sent her away [for] two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains. **39** And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her [according] to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel, **40** [That] the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.

12 And the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire. **2** And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands. **3** And when I saw that ye delivered [me] not, I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me? **4** Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, Ye Gileadites [are] fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, [and] among the Manassites. **5** And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was [so], that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gilead said unto him, [Art] thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay; **6** Then said they

unto him, Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for
he could not frame to pronounce [it] right. Then they
took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and
there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two
thousand. 7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then
died Jephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in [one
of] the cities of Gilead. 8 And after him Ibzan of Beth-
lehem judged Israel. 9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty
daughters, [whom] he sent abroad, and took in thirty
daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel
seven years. 10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at
Beth-lehem. 11 And after him Elon, a Zebulonite, judged
Israel; and he judged Israel ten years. 12 And Elon the
Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the country
of Zebulun. 13 And after him Abdon the son of Hillel,
a Pirathonite, judged Israel. 14 And he had forty sons
and thirty nephews, that rode on threescore and ten ass
colts: and he judged Israel eight years. 15 And Abdon
the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried
in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the
Amalekites.

13 And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight
of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them into
the hand of the Philistines forty years. 2 And there was a
certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose
name [was] Manoah; and his wife [was] barren, and bare
not. 3 And the angel of the LORD appeared unto the
woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou [art] barren,
and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a
son. 4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink not
wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean [thing:]
5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no
razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a
Nazarite unto God from the womb: and he shall begin to
deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines. 6 Then
the woman came and told her husband, saying, A man
of God came unto me, and his countenance [was] like
the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but
I asked him not whence he [was], neither told he me
his name: 7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt
conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor
strong drink, neither eat any unclean [thing:] for the child
shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of
his death. 8 Then Manoah intreated the LORD, and said,
O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send
come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto
the child that shall be born. 9 And God hearkened to
the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came again
unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her
husband [was] not with her. 10 And the woman made
haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto
him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came
unto me the [other] day. 11 And Manoah arose, and went
after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him,
[Art] thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he
said, I [am]. 12 And Manoah said, Now let thy words
come to pass. How shall we order the child, and [how]
shall we do unto him? 13 And the angel of the LORD
said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman
let her beware. 14 She may not eat of any [thing] that
cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong
drink, nor eat any unclean [thing:] all that I commanded
her let her observe. 15 And Manoah said unto the angel
of the LORD, I pray thee, let us detain thee, until we
shall have made ready a kid for thee. 16 And the angel
of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me,
I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt
offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Manoah
knew not that he [was] an angel of the LORD. 17 And
Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, What [is] thy
name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do
thee honour? 18 And the angel of the LORD said unto
him, Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it [is]
secret? 19 So Manoah took a kid with a meat offering,
and offered [it] upon a rock unto the LORD: and [the
angel] did wondrously; and Manoah and his wife looked
on. 20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up
toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the
LORD ascended in the flame of the altar. And Manoah
and his wife looked on [it], and fell on their faces to the
ground. 21 But the angel of the LORD did no more
appear to Manoah and to his wife. Then Manoah knew
that he [was] an angel of the LORD. 22 And Manoah
said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have
seen God. 23 But his wife said unto him, If the LORD
were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a
burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither
would he have shewed us all these [things], nor would as
at this time have told us [such things] as these. 24 And
the woman bare a son, and called his name Samson:
and the child grew, and the LORD blessed him. 25 And
the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in the
camp of Dan between Zorah and Eshtaol.

14 And Samson went down to Timnath, and saw
a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the
Philistines. 2 And he came up, and told his father and
his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of
the daughters of the Philistines: now therefore get her
for me to wife. 3 Then his father and his mother said
unto him, [Is there] never a woman among the daughters
of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest
to take a wife of the uncircumcised Philistines? And
Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for she
pleaseth me well. 4 But his father and his mother knew
not that it [was] of the LORD, that he sought an occasion
against the Philistines: for at that time the Philistines
had dominion over Israel. 5 Then went Samson down,
and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came

to the vineyards of Timnath: and, behold, a young lion
roared against him. 6 And the Spirit of the LORD came
mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have
rent a kid, and [he had] nothing in his hand: but he told
not his father or his mother what he had done. 7 And he
went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased
Samson well. 8 And after a time he returned to take her,
and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and,
behold, [there was] a swarm of bees and honey in the
carcase of the lion. 9 And he took thereof in his hands,
and went on eating, and came to his father and mother,
and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them
that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the
lion. 10 So his father went down unto the woman: and
Samson made there a feast; for so used the young men
to do. 11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that
they brought thirty companions to be with him. 12 And
Samson said unto them, I will now put forth a riddle unto
you: if ye can certainly declare it me within the seven
days of the feast, and find [it] out, then I will give you
thirty sheets and thirty change of garments: 13 But if ye
cannot declare [it] me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets
and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him,
Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it. 14 And he said
unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of
the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in
three days expound the riddle. 15 And it came to pass
on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife,
Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the
riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire:
have ye called us to take that we have? [is it] not [so]?
16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, Thou
dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth
a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told
[it] me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told [it]
my father nor my mother, and shall I tell [it] thee? 17 And
she wept before him the seven days, while their feast
lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he
told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told
the riddle to the children of her people. 18 And the men
of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the
sun went down, What [is] sweeter than honey? and what
[is] stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye
had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my
riddle. 19 And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him,
and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of
them, and took their spoil, and gave change of garments
unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger
was kindled, and he went up to his father's house. 20
But Samson's wife was [given] to his companion, whom
he had used as his friend.

15 But it came to pass within a while after, in the
time of wheat harvest, that Samson visited his
wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife
into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him
to go in. 2 And her father said, I verily thought that
thou hadst utterly hated her; therefore I gave her to thy
companion: [is] not her younger sister fairer than she?
take her, I pray thee, instead of her. 3 And Samson said
concerning them, Now shall I be more blameless than
the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure. 4 And
Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took
firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in
the midst between two tails. 5 And when he had set the
brands on fire, he let [them] go into the standing corn
of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and
also the standing corn, with the vineyards [and] olives.
6 Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And
they answered, Samson, the son in law of the Timnite,
because he had taken his wife, and given her to his
companion. And the Philistines came up, and burnt her
and her father with fire. 7 And Samson said unto them,
Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you,
and after that I will cease. 8 And he smote them hip
and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and
dwelt in the top of the rock Etam. 9 Then the Philistines
went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in
Lehi. 10 And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come
up against us? And they answered, To bind Samson are
we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us. 11
Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of
the rock Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not
that the Philistines [are] rulers over us? what [is] this
[that] thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them,
As they did unto me, so have I done unto them. 12 And
they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that
we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And
Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will
not fall upon me yourselves. 13 And they spake unto
him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver
thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And
they bound him with two new cords, and brought him
up from the rock. 14 [And] when he came unto Lehi,
the Philistines shouted against him: and the Spirit of the
LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that [were]
upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire,
and his bands loosed from off his hands. 15 And he
found a new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand,
and took it, and slew a thousand men therewith. 16 And
Samson said, With the jawbone of an ass, heaps upon
heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand
men. 17 And it came to pass, when he had made an
end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of
his hand, and called that place Ramath-lehi. 18 And he
was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said,
Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of
thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into

the hand of the uncircumcised? 19 But God clave an
hollow place that [was] in the jaw, and there came water
thereout; and when he had drunk, his spirit came again,
and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof
En-hakkore, which [is] in Lehi unto this day. 20 And he
judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

16 Then went Samson to Gaza, and saw there an
harlot, and went in unto her. 2 [And it was told]
the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they
compassed [him] in, and laid wait for him all night in
the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying,
In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him. 3
And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight,
and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two
posts, and went away with them, bar and all, and put
[them] upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the
top of an hill that [is] before Hebron. 4 And it came to
pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of
Sorek, whose name [was] Delilah. 5 And the lords of the
Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, Entice
him, and see wherein his great strength [lieth], and by
what [means] we may prevail against him, that we may
bind him to afflict him: and we will give thee every one
of us eleven hundred [pieces] of silver. 6 And Delilah
said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great
strength [lieth], and wherewith thou mightest be bound to
afflict thee. 7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me
with seven green withs that were never dried, then shall
I be weak, and be as another man. 8 Then the lords
of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs
which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.
9 Now [there were] men lying in wait, abiding with her in
the chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines
[be] upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs, as
a thread of tow is broken when it toucheth the fire. So
his strength was not known. 10 And Delilah said unto
Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me
lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be
bound. 11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast
with new ropes that never were occupied, then shall I
be weak, and be as another man. 12 Delilah therefore
took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto
him, The Philistines [be] upon thee, Samson. And [there
were] liers in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake
them from off his arms like a thread. 13 And Delilah said
unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told
me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And
he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my
head with the web. 14 And she fastened [it] with the
pin, and said unto him, The Philistines [be] upon thee,
Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went
away with the pin of the beam, and with the web. 15
And she said unto him, How canst thou say, I love thee,
when thine heart [is] not with me? thou hast mocked
me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy
great strength [lieth]. 16 And it came to pass, when she
pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, [so]
that his soul was vexed unto death; 17 That he told her
all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come
a razor upon mine head; for I [have been] a Nazarite
unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then
my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak,
and be like any [other] man. 18 And when Delilah saw
that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for
the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once,
for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of
the Philistines came up unto her, and brought money
in their hand. 19 And she made him sleep upon her
knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to
shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began to
afflict him, and his strength went from him. 20 And she
said, The Philistines [be] upon thee, Samson. And he
awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other
times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the
LORD was departed from him. 21 But the Philistines
took him, and put out his eyes, and brought him down
to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he
did grind in the prison house. 22 Howbeit the hair of his
head began to grow again after he was shaven. 23 Then
the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for
to offer a great sacrifice unto Dagon their god, and to
rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson
our enemy into our hand. 24 And when the people saw
him, they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath
delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer
of our country, which slew many of us. 25 And it came
to pass, when their hearts were merry, that they said,
Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they
called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made
them sport: and they set him between the pillars. 26
And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the
hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the
house standeth, that I may lean upon them. 27 Now the
house was full of men and women; and all the lords of
the Philistines [were] there; and [there were] upon the
roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld
while Samson made sport. 28 And Samson called unto
the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, remember me, I pray
thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O
God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines
for my two eyes. 29 And Samson took hold of the two
middle pillars upon which the house stood, and on which
it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of
the other with his left. 30 And Samson said, Let me die
with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with [all his]
might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the
people that [were] therein. So the dead which he slew at

his death were more than [they] which he slew in his life.
31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came
down, and took him, and brought [him] up, and buried
him between Zorah and Eshtaol in the buryingplace of
Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

17 And there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose
name [was] Micah. 2 And he said unto his mother,
The eleven hundred [shekels] of silver that were taken
from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of
also in mine ears, behold, the silver [is] with me; I took it.
And his mother said, Blessed [be thou] of the LORD, my
son. 3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred
[shekels] of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had
wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my
hand for my son, to make a graven image and a molten
image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee. 4 Yet he
restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took
two hundred [shekels] of silver, and gave them to the
founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten
image: and they were in the house of Micah. 5 And the
man Micah had an house of gods, and made an ephod,
and teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons, who
became his priest. 6 In those days [there was] no king in
Israel, [but] every man did [that which was] right in his
own eyes. 7 And there was a young man out of Beth-
lehem-judah of the family of Judah, who [was] a Levite,
and he sojourned there. 8 And the man departed out
of the city from Beth-lehem-judah to sojourn where he
could find [a place:] and he came to mount Ephraim to
the house of Micah, as he journeyed. 9 And Micah said
unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I
[am] a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn
where I may find [a place]. 10 And Micah said unto him,
Dwell with me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and
I will give thee ten [shekels] of silver by the year, and a
suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.
11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and
the young man was unto him as one of his sons. 12
And Micah consecrated the Levite; and the young man
became his priest, and was in the house of Micah. 13
Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me
good, seeing I have a Levite to [my] priest.

18 In those days [there was] no king in Israel: and
in those days the tribe of the Danites sought them
an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day [all their]
inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of
Israel. 2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five
men from their coasts, men of valour, from Zorah, and
from Eshtaol, to spy out the land, and to search it; and
they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when
they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah,
they lodged there. 3 When they [were] by the house
of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the
Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him,
Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this
[place]? and what hast thou here? 4 And he said unto
them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath
hired me, and I am his priest. 5 And they said unto him,
Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know
whether our way which we go shall be prosperous. 6
And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: before the
LORD [is] your way wherein ye go. 7 Then the five
men departed, and came to Laish, and saw the people
that [were] therein, how they dwelt careless, after the
manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; and [there
was] no magistrate in the land, that might put [them]
to shame in [any] thing; and they [were] far from the
Zidonians, and had no business with [any] man. 8 And
they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Eshtaol: and
their brethren said unto them, What [say] ye? 9 And
they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for
we have seen the land, and, behold, it [is] very good:
and [are] ye still? be not slothful to go, [and] to enter to
possess the land. 10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a
people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given
it into your hands; a place where [there is] no want of
any thing that [is] in the earth. 11 And there went from
thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out
of Eshtaol, six hundred men appointed with weapons of
war. 12 And they went up, and pitched in Kirjath-jearim,
in Judah: wherefore they called that place Mahaneh-dan
unto this day: behold, [it is] behind Kirjath-jearim. 13 And
they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto
the house of Micah. 14 Then answered the five men that
went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their
brethren, Do ye know that there is in these houses an
ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten
image? now therefore consider what ye have to do. 15
And they turned thitherward, and came to the house
of the young man the Levite, [even] unto the house of
Micah, and saluted him. 16 And the six hundred men
appointed with their weapons of war, which [were] of
the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.
17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went
up, [and] came in thither, [and] took the graven image,
and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image:
and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the
six hundred men [that were] appointed with weapons of
war. 18 And these went into Micah's house, and fetched
the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the
molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do
ye? 19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, lay thine
hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us a
father and a priest: [is it] better for thee to be a priest
unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto
a tribe and a family in Israel? 20 And the priest's heart
was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and

the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.
21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones
and the cattle and the carriage before them. 22 [And]
when they were a good way from the house of Micah,
the men that [were] in the houses near to Micah's house
were gathered together, and overtook the children of
Dan. 23 And they cried unto the children of Dan. And
they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth
thee, that thou comest with such a company? 24 And
he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made,
and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I
more? and what [is] this [that] ye say unto me, What
aileth thee? 25 And the children of Dan said unto him,
Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest angry fellows
run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy
household. 26 And the children of Dan went their way:
and when Micah saw that they [were] too strong for him,
he turned and went back unto his house. 27 And they
took [the things] which Micah had made, and the priest
which he had, and came unto Laish, unto a people [that
were] at quiet and secure: and they smote them with the
edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire. 28 And
[there was] no deliverer, because it [was] far from Zidon,
and they had no business with [any] man; and it was
in the valley that [lieth] by Beth-rehob. And they built a
city, and dwelt therein. 29 And they called the name of
the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who
was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city [was]
Laish at the first. 30 And the children of Dan set up the
graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the
son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests to the
tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the land. 31
And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he
made, all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

19 And it came to pass in those days, when [there
was] no king in Israel, that there was a certain
Levite sojourning on the side of mount Ephraim, who
took to him a concubine out of Beth-lehem-judah. 2 And
his concubine played the whore against him, and went
away from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-
judah, and was there four whole months. 3 And her
husband arose, and went after her, to speak friendly unto
her, [and] to bring her again, having his servant with him,
and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her
father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw
him, he rejoiced to meet him. 4 And his father in law, the
damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him
three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.
5 And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose
early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the
damsel's father said unto his son in law, Comfort thine
heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.
6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them
together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man,
Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine
heart be merry. 7 And when the man rose up to depart,
his father in law urged him: therefore he lodged there
again. 8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth
day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort
thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried until afternoon,
and they did eat both of them. 9 And when the man rose
up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant,
his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him,
Behold, now the day draweth toward evening, I pray you
tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge
here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get
you early on your way, that thou mayest go home. 10
But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up
and departed, and came over against Jebus, which [is]
Jerusalem; and [there were] with him two asses saddled,
his concubine also [was] with him. 11 [And] when they
[were] by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant
said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn
in into this city of the Jebusites, and lodge in it. 12 And
his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither
into the city of a stranger, that [is] not of the children of
Israel; we will pass over to Gibeah. 13 And he said unto
his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these
places to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in Ramah. 14
And they passed on and went their way; and the sun
went down upon them [when they were] by Gibeah,
which [belongeth] to Benjamin. 15 And they turned aside
thither, to go in [and] to lodge in Gibeah: and when he
went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for [there
was] no man that took them into his house to lodging. 16
And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of
the field at even, which [was] also of mount Ephraim; and
he sojourned in Gibeah: but the men of the place [were]
Benjamites. 17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he
saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the
old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest
thou? 18 And he said unto him, We [are] passing from
Beth-lehem-judah toward the side of mount Ephraim;
from thence [am] I: and I went to Beth-lehem-judah, but I
[am now] going to the house of the LORD; and there [is]
no man that receiveth me to house. 19 Yet there is both
straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread
and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for
the young man [which is] with thy servants: [there is] no
want of any thing. 20 And the old man said, Peace [be]
with thee; howsoever [let] all thy wants [lie] upon me;
only lodge not in the street. 21 So he brought him into
his house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they
washed their feet, and did eat and drink. 22 [Now] as
they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of
the city, certain sons of Belial, beset the house round
about, [and] beat at the door, and spake to the master
of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man

that came into thine house, that we may know him. 23
And the man, the master of the house, went out unto
them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, [nay], I
pray you, do not [so] wickedly; seeing that this man is
come into mine house, do not this folly. 24 Behold, [here
is] my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will
bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them
what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not
so vile a thing. 25 But the men would not hearken to
him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her
forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all
the night until the morning: and when the day began
to spring, they let her go. 26 Then came the woman in
the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the
man's house where her lord [was], till it was light. 27 And
her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of
the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the
woman his concubine was fallen down [at] the door of
the house, and her hands [were] upon the threshold. 28
And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But none
answered. Then the man took her [up] upon an ass, and
the man rose up, and gat him unto his place. 29 And
when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and
laid hold on his concubine, and divided her, [together]
with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all
the coasts of Israel. 30 And it was so, that all that saw it
said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the
day that the children of Israel came up out of the land
of Egypt unto this day: consider of it, take advice, and
speak [your minds].

20 Then all the children of Israel went out, and the
congregation was gathered together as one man,
from Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead,
unto the LORD in Mizpeh. 2 And the chief of all the
people, [even] of all the tribes of Israel, presented
themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four
hundred thousand footmen that drew sword. 3 (Now the
children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel
were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel,
Tell [us], how was this wickedness? 4 And the Levite,
the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and
said, I came into Gibeah that [belongeth] to Benjamin, I
and my concubine, to lodge. 5 And the men of Gibeah
rose against me, and beset the house round about upon
me by night, [and] thought to have slain me: and my
concubine have they forced, that she is dead. 6 And I
took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her
throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel:
for they have committed lewdness and folly in Israel.
7 Behold, ye [are] all children of Israel; give here your
advice and counsel. 8 And all the people arose as one
man, saying, We will not any [of us] go to his tent, neither
will we any [of us] turn into his house. 9 But now this
[shall be] the thing which we will do to Gibeah; [we will
go up] by lot against it; 10 And we will take ten men
of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and
an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten
thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may
do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to
all the folly that they have wrought in Israel. 11 So all the
men of Israel were gathered against the city, knit together
as one man. 12 And the tribes of Israel sent men through
all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness [is]
this that is done among you? 13 Now therefore deliver
[us] the men, the children of Belial, which [are] in Gibeah,
that we may put them to death, and put away evil from
Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken
to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel:
14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves
together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle
against the children of Israel. 15 And the children of
Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities
twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside
the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven
hundred chosen men. 16 Among all this people [there
were] seven hundred chosen men lefthanded; every one
could sling stones at an hair [breadth], and not miss. 17
And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered
four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these
[were] men of war. 18 And the children of Israel arose,
and went up to the house of God, and asked counsel of
God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle
against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said,
Judah [shall go up] first. 19 And the children of Israel
rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.
20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against
Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array
to fight against them at Gibeah. 21 And the children of
Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down
to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two
thousand men. 22 And the people the men of Israel
encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in
array in the place where they put themselves in array the
first day. 23 (And the children of Israel went up and wept
before the LORD until even, and asked counsel of the
LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the
children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said,
Go up against him.) 24 And the children of Israel came
near against the children of Benjamin the second day.
25 And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah
the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of
the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all
these drew the sword. 26 Then all the children of Israel,
and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of
God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and
fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and
peace offerings before the LORD. 27 And the children of

Israel enquired of the LORD, (for the ark of the covenant
of God [was] there in those days, 28 And Phinehas,
the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, stood before it in
those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle
against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I
cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to morrow I will
deliver them into thine hand. 29 And Israel set liers in
wait round about Gibeah. 30 And the children of Israel
went up against the children of Benjamin on the third
day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as
at other times. 31 And the children of Benjamin went
out against the people, [and] were drawn away from the
city; and they began to smite of the people, [and] kill,
as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth
up to the house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the
field, about thirty men of Israel. 32 And the children of
Benjamin said, They [are] smitten down before us, as
at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee,
and draw them from the city unto the highways. 33 And
all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put
themselves in array at Baal-tamar: and the liers in wait
of Israel came forth out of their places, [even] out of the
meadows of Gibeah. 34 And there came against Gibeah
ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle
was sore: but they knew not that evil [was] near them.
35 And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: and the
children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day
twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these
drew the sword. 36 So the children of Benjamin saw that
they were smitten: for the men of Israel gave place to
the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in
wait which they had set beside Gibeah. 37 And the liers
in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in
wait drew [themselves] along, and smote all the city with
the edge of the sword. 38 Now there was an appointed
sign between the men of Israel and the liers in wait, that
they should make a great flame with smoke rise up out
of the city. 39 And when the men of Israel retired in the
battle, Benjamin began to smite [and] kill of the men of
Israel about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are
smitten down before us, as [in] the first battle. 40 But
when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a
pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and,
behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven. 41
And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of
Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was come
upon them. 42 Therefore they turned [their backs] before
the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but the
battle overtook them; and them which [came] out of the
cities they destroyed in the midst of them. 43 [Thus] they
inclosed the Benjamites round about, [and] chased them,
[and] trode them down with ease over against Gibeah
toward the sunrising. 44 And there fell of Benjamin
eighteen thousand men; all these [were] men of valour.
45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto
the rock of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the
highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after
them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them.
46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty
and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these
[were] men of valour. 47 But six hundred men turned
and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and
abode in the rock Rimmon four months. 48 And the men
of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and
smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men
of [every] city, as the beast, and all that came to hand:
also they set on fire all the cities that they came to.

21 Now the men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh,
saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter
unto Benjamin to wife. 2 And the people came to the
house of God, and abode there till even before God,
and lifted up their voices, and wept sore; 3 And said, O
LORD God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel,
that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel? 4
And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose
early, and built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings
and peace offerings. 5 And the children of Israel said,
Who [is there] among all the tribes of Israel that came
not up with the congregation unto the LORD? For they
had made a great oath concerning him that came not up
to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to
death. 6 And the children of Israel repented them for
Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut
off from Israel this day. 7 How shall we do for wives for
them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD
that we will not give them of our daughters to wives? 8
And they said, What one [is there] of the tribes of Israel
that came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold,
there came none to the camp from Jabesh-gilead to
the assembly. 9 For the people were numbered, and,
behold, [there were] none of the inhabitants of Jabesh-
gilead there. 10 And the congregation sent thither twelve
thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them,
saying, Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead
with the edge of the sword, with the women and the
children. 11 And this [is] the thing that ye shall do,
Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman
that hath lain by man. 12 And they found among the
inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred young virgins,
that had known no man by lying with any male: and they
brought them unto the camp to Shiloh, which [is] in the
land of Canaan. 13 And the whole congregation sent
[some] to speak to the children of Benjamin that [were]
in the rock Rimmon, and to call peaceably unto them. 14
And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave
them wives which they had saved alive of the women of
Jabesh-gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not. 15
And the people repented them for Benjamin, because

that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.
16 Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall
we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women
are destroyed out of Benjamin? **17** And they said, [There
must be] an inheritance for them that be escaped of
Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel. **18**
Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters:
for the children of Israel have sworn, saying, Cursed [be]
he that giveth a wife to Benjamin. **19** Then they said,
Behold, [there is] a feast of the LORD in Shiloh yearly [in
a place] which [is] on the north side of Beth-el, on the
east side of the highway that goeth up from Beth-el to
Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah. **20** Therefore
they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go
and lie in wait in the vineyards; **21** And see, and, behold,
if the daughters of Shiloh come out to dance in dances,
then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every
man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the
land of Benjamin. **22** And it shall be, when their fathers
or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will
say unto them, Be favourable unto them for our sakes:
because we reserved not to each man his wife in the
war: for ye did not give unto them at this time, [that] ye
should be guilty. **23** And the children of Benjamin did
so, and took [them] wives, according to their number, of
them that danced, whom they caught: and they went
and returned unto their inheritance, and repaired the
cities, and dwelt in them. **24** And the children of Israel
departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and
to his family, and they went out from thence every man
to his inheritance. **25** In those days [there was] no king
in Israel: every man did [that which was] right in his own
eyes.

Ruth

1 Now it came to pass in the days when the judges
ruled, that there was a famine in the land. And a
certain man of Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the
country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons. **2**
And the name of the man [was] Elimelech, and the name
of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon
and Chilion, Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they
came into the country of Moab, and continued there.
3 And Elimelech Naomi's husband died; and she was
left, and her two sons. **4** And they took them wives of
the women of Moab; the name of the one [was] Orpah,
and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there
about ten years. **5** And Mahlon and Chilion died also
both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons
and her husband. **6** Then she arose with her daughters
in law, that she might return from the country of Moab:
for she had heard in the country of Moab how that the
LORD had visited his people in giving them bread. **7**
Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she
was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they
went on the way to return unto the land of Judah. **8** And
Naomi said unto her two daughters in law, Go, return
each to her mother's house: the LORD deal kindly with
you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and with me. **9** The
LORD grant you that ye may find rest, each [of you] in
the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and
they lifted up their voice, and wept. **10** And they said
unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.
11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will
ye go with me? [are] there yet [any more] sons in my
womb, that they may be your husbands? **12** Turn again,
my daughters, go [your way;] for I am too old to have an
husband. If I should say, I have hope, [if] I should have
an husband also to night, and should also bear sons; **13**
Would ye tarry for them till they were grown? would ye
stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters;
for it grieveth me much for your sakes that the hand of
the LORD is gone out against me. **14** And they lifted
up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her
mother in law; but Ruth clave unto her. **15** And she said,
Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people,
and unto her gods: return thou after thy sister in law.
16 And Ruth said, Intreat me not to leave thee, [or] to
return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I
will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people
[shall be] my people, and thy God my God: **17** Where
thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the LORD
do so to me, and more also, [if ought] but death part
thee and me. **18** When she saw that she was stedfastly
minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.
19 So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And
it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem,
that all the city was moved about them, and they said,
[Is] this Naomi? **20** And she said unto them, Call me not
Naomi, call me Mara: for the Almighty hath dealt very
bitterly with me. **21** I went out full, and the LORD hath
brought me home again empty: why [then] call ye me
Naomi, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and
the Almighty hath afflicted me? **22** So Naomi returned,
and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter in law, with her,
which returned out of the country of Moab: and they
came to Beth-lehem in the beginning of barley harvest.

2 And Naomi had a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty
man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his
name [was] Boaz. **2** And Ruth the Moabitess said unto
Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and glean ears of
corn after [him] in whose sight I shall find grace. And she
said unto her, Go, my daughter. **3** And she went, and
came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and
her hap was to light on a part of the field [belonging]
unto Boaz, who [was] of the kindred of Elimelech. **4**
And, behold, Boaz came from Beth-lehem, and said
unto the reapers, The LORD [be] with you. And they
answered him, The LORD bless thee. **5** Then said Boaz
unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose
damsel [is] this? **6** And the servant that was set over the
reapers answered and said, It [is] the Moabitish damsel
that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab:
7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather
after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and
hath continued even from the morning until now, that
she tarried a little in the house. **8** Then said Boaz unto
Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean
in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here
fast by my maidens: **9** [Let] thine eyes [be] on the field
that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not
charged the young men that they shall not touch thee?
and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink
of [that] which the young men have drawn. **10** Then she
fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and
said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes,
that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing I [am]
a stranger? **11** And Boaz answered and said unto her, It
hath fully been shewed me, all that thou hast done unto
thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and
[how] thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the
land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which
thou knewest not heretofore. **12** The LORD recompense
thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD
God of Israel, under whose wings thou art come to trust.
13 Then she said, Let me find favour in thy sight, my
lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou
hast spoken friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be
not like unto one of thine handmaidens. **14** And Boaz
said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of
the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat

beside the reapers: and he reached her parched [corn],
and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left. 15 And when
she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young
men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves,
and reproach her not: 16 And let fall also [some] of
the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave [them], that
she may glean [them], and rebuke her not. 17 So she
gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had
gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley. 18 And
she took [it] up, and went into the city: and her mother in
law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth,
and gave to her that she had reserved after she was
sufficed. 19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where
hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou?
blessed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And she
shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought,
and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to day
[is] Boaz. 20 And Naomi said unto her daughter in law,
Blessed [be] he of the LORD, who hath not left off his
kindness to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said
unto her, The man [is] near of kin unto us, one of our
next kinsmen. 21 And Ruth the Moabitess said, He said
unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men,
until they have ended all my harvest. 22 And Naomi said
unto Ruth her daughter in law, [It is] good, my daughter,
that thou go out with his maidens, that they meet thee
not in any other field. 23 So she kept fast by the maidens
of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of
wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

3 Then Naomi her mother in law said unto her, My
daughter, shall I not seek rest for thee, that it may be
well with thee? 2 And now [is] not Boaz of our kindred,
with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth
barley to night in the threshingfloor. 3 Wash thyself
therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon
thee, and get thee down to the floor: [but] make not
thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done
eating and drinking. 4 And it shall be, when he lieth
down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie,
and thou shalt go in, and uncover his feet, and lay thee
down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do. 5 And she
said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do. 6
And she went down unto the floor, and did according to
all that her mother in law bade her. 7 And when Boaz
had eaten and drunk, and his heart was merry, he went
to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came
softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down. 8 And
it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and
turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet. 9
And he said, Who [art] thou? And she answered, I [am]
Ruth thine handmaid: spread therefore thy skirt over
thine handmaid; for thou [art] a near kinsman. 10 And he
said, Blessed [be] thou of the LORD, my daughter: [for]
thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than at
the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young
men, whether poor or rich. 11 And now, my daughter,
fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for
all the city of my people doth know that thou [art] a
virtuous woman. 12 And now it is true that I [am thy]
near kinsman: howbeit there is a kinsman nearer than I.
13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, [that] if
he will perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well;
let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the
part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a
kinsman to thee, [as] the LORD liveth: lie down until the
morning. 14 And she lay at his feet until the morning:
and she rose up before one could know another. And he
said, Let it not be known that a woman came into the
floor. 15 Also he said, Bring the vail that [thou hast] upon
thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six
[measures] of barley, and laid [it] on her: and she went
into the city. 16 And when she came to her mother in
law, she said, Who [art] thou, my daughter? And she told
her all that the man had done to her. 17 And she said,
These six [measures] of barley gave he me; for he said
to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law. 18 Then
said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the
matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he
have finished the thing this day.

4 Then went Boaz up to the gate, and sat him down
there: and, behold, the kinsman of whom Boaz spake
came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside,
sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down. 2
And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said,
Sit ye down here. And they sat down. 3 And he said
unto the kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the
country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land, which [was] our
brother Elimelech's: 4 And I thought to advertise thee,
saying, Buy [it] before the inhabitants, and before the
elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem [it], redeem [it:]
but if thou wilt not redeem [it, then] tell me, that I may
know: for [there is] none to redeem [it] beside thee; and I
[am] after thee. And he said, I will redeem [it]. 5 Then
said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of
Naomi, thou must buy [it] also of Ruth the Moabitess,
the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead
upon his inheritance. 6 And the kinsman said, I cannot
redeem [it] for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance:
redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem
[it]. 7 Now this [was the manner] in former time in Israel
concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to
confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave
[it] to his neighbour: and this [was] a testimony in Israel.
8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy [it] for
thee. So he drew off his shoe. 9 And Boaz said unto
the elders, and [unto] all the people, Ye [are] witnesses
this day, that I have bought all that [was] Elimelech's,
and all that [was] Chilion's and Mahlon's, of the hand of

Naomi. **10** Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of
Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the
name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of
the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and
from the gate of his place: ye [are] witnesses this day.
11 And all the people that [were] in the gate, and the
elders, said, [We are] witnesses. The LORD make the
woman that is come into thine house like Rachel and
like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel: and
do thou worthily in Ephratah, and be famous in Beth-
lehem: **12** And let thy house be like the house of Pharez,
whom Tamar bare unto Judah, of the seed which the
LORD shall give thee of this young woman. **13** So Boaz
took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in
unto her, the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a
son. **14** And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed [be]
the LORD, which hath not left thee this day without a
kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel. **15**
And he shall be unto thee a restorer of [thy] life, and a
nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which
loveth thee, which is better to thee than seven sons,
hath born him. **16** And Naomi took the child, and laid it
in her bosom, and became nurse unto it. **17** And the
women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is
a son born to Naomi; and they called his name Obed:
he [is] the father of Jesse, the father of David. **18** Now
these [are] the generations of Pharez: Pharez begat
Hezron, **19** And Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat
Amminadab, **20** And Amminadab begat Nahshon, and
Nahshon begat Salmon, **21** And Salmon begat Boaz,
and Boaz begat Obed, **22** And Obed begat Jesse, and
Jesse begat David.

1 Samuel

1 Now there was a certain man of Ramathaim-zophim, of mount Ephraim, and his name [was] Elkanah, the
son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the
son of Zuph, an Ephrathite: **2** And he had two wives; the
name of the one [was] Hannah, and the name of the
other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah
had no children. **3** And this man went up out of his city
yearly to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts
in Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas,
the priests of the LORD, [were] there. **4** And when the
time was that Elkanah offered, he gave to Peninnah his
wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions: **5**
But unto Hannah he gave a worthy portion; for he loved
Hannah: but the LORD had shut up her womb. **6** And
her adversary also provoked her sore, for to make her
fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb. **7** And
[as] he did so year by year, when she went up to the
house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she
wept, and did not eat. **8** Then said Elkanah her husband
to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou
not? and why is thy heart grieved? [am] not I better to
thee than ten sons? **9** So Hannah rose up after they had
eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk. Now Eli the
priest sat upon a seat by a post of the temple of the
LORD. **10** And she [was] in bitterness of soul, and prayed
unto the LORD, and wept sore. **11** And she vowed a vow,
and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the
affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not
forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid
a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the
days of his life, and there shall no razor come upon his
head. **12** And it came to pass, as she continued praying
before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth. **13** Now
Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved,
but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she
had been drunken. **14** And Eli said unto her, How long
wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee. **15**
And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I [am] a
woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine
nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the
LORD. **16** Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of
Belial: for out of the abundance of my complaint and
grief have I spoken hitherto. **17** Then Eli answered and
said, Go in peace: and the God of Israel grant [thee]
thy petition that thou hast asked of him. **18** And she
said, Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the
woman went her way, and did eat, and her countenance
was no more [sad]. **19** And they rose up in the morning
early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned,
and came to their house to Ramah: and Elkanah knew
Hannah his wife; and the LORD remembered her. **20**
Wherefore it came to pass, when the time was come
about after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son,
and called his name Samuel, [saying], Because I have
asked him of the LORD. **21** And the man Elkanah, and
all his house, went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly
sacrifice, and his vow. **22** But Hannah went not up; for
she said unto her husband, [I will not go up] until the
child be weaned, and [then] I will bring him, that he
may appear before the LORD, and there abide for ever.
23 And Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do what
seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him;
only the LORD establish his word. So the woman abode,
and gave her son suck until she weaned him. **24** And
when she had weaned him, she took him up with her,
with three bullocks, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle
of wine, and brought him unto the house of the LORD in
Shiloh: and the child [was] young. **25** And they slew a
bullock, and brought the child to Eli. **26** And she said, Oh
my lord, [as] thy soul liveth, my lord, I [am] the woman
that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD. **27** For
this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my
petition which I asked of him: **28** Therefore also I have
lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be
lent to the LORD. And he worshipped the LORD there.

2 And Hannah prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth
in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD: my
mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I rejoice
in thy salvation. **2** [There is] none holy as the LORD: for
[there is] none beside thee: neither [is there] any rock like
our God. **3** Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let [not]
arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD [is]
a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.
4 The bows of the mighty men [are] broken, and they
that stumbled are girded with strength. **5** [They that
were] full have hired out themselves for bread; and [they
that were] hungry ceased: so that the barren hath born
seven; and she that hath many children is waxed feeble.
6 The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down
to the grave, and bringeth up. **(Sheol h7585)** **7** The LORD
maketh poor, and maketh rich: he bringeth low, and
lifteth up. **8** He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, [and]
lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set [them]
among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of
glory: for the pillars of the earth [are] the LORD's, and he
hath set the world upon them. **9** He will keep the feet of
his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for
by strength shall no man prevail. **10** The adversaries of
the LORD shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall
he thunder upon them: the LORD shall judge the ends
of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king,
and exalt the horn of his anointed. **11** And Elkanah went
to Ramah to his house. And the child did minister unto
the LORD before Eli the priest. **12** Now the sons of Eli
[were] sons of Belial; they knew not the LORD. **13** And
the priests' custom with the people [was, that], when any

man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while
the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth
in his hand; 14 And he struck [it] into the pan, or kettle,
or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the
priest took for himself. So they did in Shiloh unto all the
Israelites that came thither. 15 Also before they burnt the
fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that
sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not
have sodden flesh of thee, but raw. 16 And [if] any man
said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat presently,
and [then] take [as much] as thy soul desireth; then he
would answer him, [Nay;] but thou shalt give [it me] now:
and if not, I will take [it] by force. 17 Wherefore the sin of
the young men was very great before the LORD: for
men abhorred the offering of the LORD. 18 But Samuel
ministered before the LORD, [being] a child, girded with
a linen ephod. 19 Moreover his mother made him a little
coat, and brought [it] to him from year to year, when she
came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.
20 And Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The
LORD give thee seed of this woman for the loan which is
lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.
21 And the LORD visited Hannah, so that she conceived,
and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child
Samuel grew before the LORD. 22 Now Eli was very old,
and heard all that his sons did unto all Israel; and how
they lay with the women that assembled [at] the door
of the tabernacle of the congregation. 23 And he said
unto them, Why do ye such things? for I hear of your
evil dealings by all this people. 24 Nay, my sons; for
[it is] no good report that I hear: ye make the LORD's
people to transgress. 25 If one man sin against another,
the judge shall judge him: but if a man sin against the
LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they
hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the
LORD would slay them. 26 And the child Samuel grew
on, and was in favour both with the LORD, and also with
men. 27 And there came a man of God unto Eli, and
said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Did I plainly appear
unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in
Pharaoh's house? 28 And did I choose him out of all
the tribes of Israel [to be] my priest, to offer upon mine
altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and
did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings
made by fire of the children of Israel? 29 Wherefore kick
ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have
commanded [in my] habitation; and honourest thy sons
above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of
all the offerings of Israel my people? 30 Wherefore the
LORD God of Israel saith, I said indeed [that] thy house,
and the house of thy father, should walk before me for
ever: but now the LORD saith, Be it far from me; for
them that honour me I will honour, and they that despise
me shall be lightly esteemed. 31 Behold, the days come,
that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's
house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.
32 And thou shalt see an enemy [in my] habitation, in all
[the wealth] which [God] shall give Israel: and there shall
not be an old man in thine house for ever. 33 And the
man of thine, [whom] I shall not cut off from mine altar,
[shall be] to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine
heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die in the
flower of their age. 34 And this [shall be] a sign unto
thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and
Phinehas; in one day they shall die both of them. 35 And
I will raise me up a faithful priest, [that] shall do according
to [that] which [is] in mine heart and in my mind: and I
will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before
mine anointed for ever. 36 And it shall come to pass,
[that] every one that is left in thine house shall come
[and] crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of
bread, and shall say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of the
priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

3 And the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD
before Eli. And the word of the LORD was precious in
those days; [there was] no open vision. 2 And it came to
pass at that time, when Eli [was] laid down in his place,
and his eyes began to wax dim, [that] he could not see;
3 And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the
LORD, where the ark of God [was], and Samuel was laid
down [to sleep;] 4 That the LORD called Samuel: and
he answered, Here [am] I. 5 And he ran unto Eli, and
said, Here [am] I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I
called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down. 6
And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel
arose and went to Eli, and said, Here [am] I; for thou
didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie
down again. 7 Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD,
neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto
him. 8 And the LORD called Samuel again the third time.
And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here [am] I; for
thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had
called the child. 9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie
down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say,
Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went
and lay down in his place. 10 And the LORD came, and
stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel.
Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth.
11 And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a
thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that
heareth it shall tingle. 12 In that day I will perform against
Eli all [things] which I have spoken concerning his house:
when I begin, I will also make an end. 13 For I have told
him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity
which he knoweth; because his sons made themselves
vile, and he restrained them not. 14 And therefore I have
sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's

house shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for
ever. 15 And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened
the doors of the house of the LORD. And Samuel feared
to shew Eli the vision. 16 Then Eli called Samuel, and
said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, Here [am] I. 17
And he said, What [is] the thing that [the Lord] hath said
unto thee? I pray thee hide [it] not from me: God do so to
thee, and more also, if thou hide [any] thing from me of
all the things that he said unto thee. 18 And Samuel told
him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, It
[is] the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good. 19
And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him, and did
let none of his words fall to the ground. 20 And all Israel
from Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel [was]
established [to be] a prophet of the LORD. 21 And the
LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed
himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the LORD.

4 And the word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel
went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched
beside Eben-ezer: and the Philistines pitched in Aphek.
2 And the Philistines put themselves in array against
Israel: and when they joined battle, Israel was smitten
before the Philistines: and they slew of the army in the
field about four thousand men. 3 And when the people
were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said,
Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to day before the
Philistines? Let us fetch the ark of the covenant of the
LORD out of Shiloh unto us, that, when it cometh among
us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies. 4
So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from
thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts,
which dwelleth [between] the cherubims: and the two
sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, [were] there with the
ark of the covenant of God. 5 And when the ark of the
covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel
shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.
6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout,
they said, What [meaneth] the noise of this great shout
in the camp of the Hebrews? And they understood that
the ark of the LORD was come into the camp. 7 And
the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come
into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there
hath not been such a thing heretofore. 8 Woe unto us!
who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty
Gods? these [are] the Gods that smote the Egyptians
with all the plagues in the wilderness. 9 Be strong, and
quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not
servants unto the Hebrews, as they have been to you:
quit yourselves like men, and fight. 10 And the Philistines
fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled every man
into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for
there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen. 11 And the
ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni
and Phinehas, were slain. 12 And there ran a man of
Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same
day with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his head.
13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat by the
wayside watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of
God. And when the man came into the city, and told [it],
all the city cried out. 14 And when Eli heard the noise of
the crying, he said, What [meaneth] the noise of this
tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli. 15
Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes
were dim, that he could not see. 16 And the man said
unto Eli, I [am] he that came out of the army, and I fled
to day out of the army. And he said, What is there done,
my son? 17 And the messenger answered and said,
Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been
also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two
sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark
of God is taken. 18 And it came to pass, when he made
mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat
backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake,
and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he
had judged Israel forty years. 19 And his daughter in law,
Phinehas' wife, was with child, [near] to be delivered:
and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was
taken, and that her father in law and her husband were
dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains
came upon her. 20 And about the time of her death the
women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou
hast born a son. But she answered not, neither did she
regard [it]. 21 And she named the child I-chabod, saying,
The glory is departed from Israel: because the ark of
God was taken, and because of her father in law and her
husband. 22 And she said, The glory is departed from
Israel: for the ark of God is taken.

5 And the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it
from Eben-ezer unto Ashdod. 2 When the Philistines
took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of
Dagon, and set it by Dagon. 3 And when they of Ashdod
arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon [was] fallen
upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD.
And they took Dagon, and set him in his place again.
4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning,
behold, Dagon [was] fallen upon his face to the ground
before the ark of the LORD; and the head of Dagon
and both the palms of his hands [were] cut off upon
the threshold; only [the stump of] Dagon was left to
him. 5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any
that come into Dagon's house, tread on the threshold
of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day. 6 But the hand of
the LORD was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he
destroyed them, and smote them with emerods, [even]
Ashdod and the coasts thereof. 7 And when the men
of Ashdod saw that [it was] so, they said, The ark of
the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is
sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god. 8 They sent

therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines
unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of
the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of
the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they
carried the ark of the God of Israel about [thither]. 9
And it was [so], that, after they had carried it about, the
hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great
destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both small
and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts.
10 Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it
came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the
Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the
ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and our people.
11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the
Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of
Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay us
not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction
throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy
there. 12 And the men that died not were smitten with
the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

6 And the ark of the LORD was in the country of the
Philistines seven months. 2 And the Philistines called
for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we
do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall
send it to his place. 3 And they said, If ye send away
the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in
any wise return him a trespass offering: then ye shall be
healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not
removed from you. 4 Then said they, What [shall be] the
trespass offering which we shall return to him? They
answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice,
[according to] the number of the lords of the Philistines:
for one plague [was] on you all, and on your lords. 5
Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and
images of your mice that mar the land; and ye shall
give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will
lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods,
and from off your land. 6 Wherefore then do ye harden
your hearts, as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened
their hearts? when he had wrought wonderfully among
them, did they not let the people go, and they departed?
7 Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch
kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine
to the cart, and bring their calves home from them: 8
And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart;
and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him [for] a
trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and
send it away, that it may go. 9 And see, if it goeth up
by the way of his own coast to Beth-shemesh, [then]
he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall
know that [it is] not his hand [that] smote us; it [was] a
chance [that] happened to us. 10 And the men did so;
and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and
shut up their calves at home: 11 And they laid the ark of
the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of
gold and the images of their emerods. 12 And the kine
took the straight way to the way of Beth-shemesh, [and]
went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned
not aside [to] the right hand or [to] the left; and the lords
of the Philistines went after them unto the border of
Beth-shemesh. 13 And [they of] Beth-shemesh [were]
reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted
up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see [it].
14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-
shemite, and stood there, where [there was] a great
stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered
the kine a burnt offering unto the LORD. 15 And the
Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer
that [was] with it, wherein the jewels of gold [were], and
put [them] on the great stone: and the men of Beth-
shemesh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices
the same day unto the LORD. 16 And when the five
lords of the Philistines had seen [it], they returned to
Ekron the same day. 17 And these [are] the golden
emerods which the Philistines returned [for] a trespass
offering unto the LORD; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one,
for Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one; 18 And the
golden mice, [according to] the number of all the cities
of the Philistines [belonging] to the five lords, [both] of
fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the great
[stone of] Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the
LORD: [which stone remaineth] unto this day in the field
of Joshua, the Beth-shemite. 19 And he smote the men
of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark
of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand
and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented,
because the LORD had smitten [many] of the people
with a great slaughter. 20 And the men of Beth-shemesh
said, Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God?
and to whom shall he go up from us? 21 And they sent
messengers to the inhabitants of Kirjath-jearim, saying,
The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD;
come ye down, [and] fetch it up to you.

7 And the men of Kirjath-jearim came, and fetched up
the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house
of Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son
to keep the ark of the LORD. 2 And it came to pass,
while the ark abode in Kirjath-jearim, that the time was
long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel
lamented after the LORD. 3 And Samuel spake unto
all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the
LORD with all your hearts, [then] put away the strange
gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your
hearts unto the LORD, and serve him only: and he will
deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines. 4 Then the
children of Israel did put away Baalim and Ashtaroth, and
served the LORD only. 5 And Samuel said, Gather all
Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water,
and poured [it] out before the LORD, and fasted on that
day, and said there, We have sinned against the LORD.
And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.
7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of
Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the
Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children
of Israel heard [it], they were afraid of the Philistines. 8
And the children of Israel said to Samuel, Cease not to
cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us
out of the hand of the Philistines. 9 And Samuel took a
sucking lamb, and offered [it for] a burnt offering wholly
unto the LORD: and Samuel cried unto the LORD for
Israel; and the LORD heard him. 10 And as Samuel
was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew
near to battle against Israel: but the LORD thundered
with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines,
and discomfited them; and they were smitten before
Israel. 11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh,
and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until [they
came] under Beth-car. 12 Then Samuel took a stone,
and set [it] between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the
name of it Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD
helped us. 13 So the Philistines were subdued, and they
came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand
of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days
of Samuel. 14 And the cities which the Philistines had
taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron
even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver
out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace
between Israel and the Amorites. 15 And Samuel judged
Israel all the days of his life. 16 And he went from year
to year in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and
judged Israel in all those places. 17 And his return [was]
to Ramah; for there [was] his house; and there he judged
Israel; and there he built an altar unto the LORD.

8 And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he
made his sons judges over Israel. 2 Now the name
of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second,
Abiah: [they were] judges in Beer-sheba. 3 And his sons
walked not in his ways, but turned aside after lucre, and
took bribes, and perverted judgment. 4 Then all the
elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came
to Samuel unto Ramah, 5 And said unto him, Behold,
thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now
make us a king to judge us like all the nations. 6 But
the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a
king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD.
7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the
voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they
have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I
should not reign over them. 8 According to all the works
which they have done since the day that I brought them
up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have
forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also
unto thee. 9 Now therefore hearken unto their voice:
howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them
the manner of the king that shall reign over them. 10
And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the
people that asked of him a king. 11 And he said, This
will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you:
He will take your sons, and appoint [them] for himself,
for his chariots, and [to be] his horsemen; and [some]
shall run before his chariots. 12 And he will appoint him
captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and
[will set them] to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest,
and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of
his chariots. 13 And he will take your daughters [to be]
confectionaries, and [to be] cooks, and [to be] bakers. 14
And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your
oliveyards, [even] the best [of them], and give [them] to
his servants. 15 And he will take the tenth of your seed,
and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his
servants. 16 And he will take your menservants, and
your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and
your asses, and put [them] to his work. 17 He will take
the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants. 18
And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king
which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD will not
hear you in that day. 19 Nevertheless the people refused
to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we
will have a king over us; 20 That we also may be like all
the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out
before us, and fight our battles. 21 And Samuel heard all
the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the
ears of the LORD. 22 And the LORD said to Samuel,
Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And
Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man
unto his city.

9 Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name
[was] Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son
of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a mighty
man of power. 2 And he had a son, whose name [was]
Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and [there was]
not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than
he: from his shoulders and upward [he was] higher than
any of the people. 3 And the asses of Kish Saul's father
were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one
of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.
4 And he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed
through the land of Shalisha, but they found [them] not:
then they passed through the land of Shalim, and [there
they were] not: and he passed through the land of the
Benjamites, but they found [them] not. 5 [And] when
they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his
servant that [was] with him, Come, and let us return; lest
my father leave [caring] for the asses, and take thought

for us. 6 And he said unto him, Behold now, [there is] in
this city a man of God, and [he is] an honourable man;
all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go
thither; peradventure he can shew us our way that we
should go. 7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold,
[if] we go, what shall we bring the man? for the bread is
spent in our vessels, and [there is] not a present to bring
to the man of God: what have we? 8 And the servant
answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at
hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: [that] will I give
to the man of God, to tell us our way. 9 (Beforetime in
Israel, when a man went to enquire of God, thus he
spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for [he that is]
now [called] a Prophet was beforetime called a Seer.) 10
Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; come, let us
go. So they went unto the city where the man of God
[was]. 11 [And] as they went up the hill to the city, they
found young maidens going out to draw water, and said
unto them, Is the seer here? 12 And they answered
them, and said, He is; behold, [he is] before you: make
haste now, for he came to day to the city; for [there is] a
sacrifice of the people to day in the high place: 13 As
soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway
find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the
people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless
the sacrifice; [and] afterwards they eat that be bidden.
Now therefore get you up; for about this time ye shall
find him. 14 And they went up into the city: [and] when
they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out
against them, for to go up to the high place. 15 Now
the LORD had told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul
came, saying, 16 To morrow about this time I will send
thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt
anoint him [to be] captain over my people Israel, that he
may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines:
for I have looked upon my people, because their cry
is come unto me. 17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the
LORD said unto him, Behold the man whom I spake to
thee of! this same shall reign over my people. 18 Then
Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me,
I pray thee, where the seer's house [is]. 19 And Samuel
answered Saul, and said, I [am] the seer: go up before
me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day,
and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that
[is] in thine heart. 20 And as for thine asses that were
lost three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they
are found. And on whom [is] all the desire of Israel? [Is
it] not on thee, and on all thy father's house? 21 And
Saul answered and said, [Am] not I a Benjamite, of the
smallest of the tribes of Israel? and my family the least
of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? wherefore
then speakest thou so to me? 22 And Samuel took Saul
and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and
made them sit in the chiefest place among them that
were bidden, which [were] about thirty persons. 23 And
Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I
gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee. 24
And the cook took up the shoulder, and [that] which
[was] upon it, and set [it] before Saul. And [Samuel] said,
Behold that which is left! set [it] before thee, [and] eat:
for unto this time hath it been kept for thee since I said, I
have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel
that day. 25 And when they were come down from the
high place into the city, [Samuel] communed with Saul
upon the top of the house. 26 And they arose early: and
it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel
called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I
may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out
both of them, he and Samuel, abroad. 27 [And] as they
were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to
Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed
on,) but stand thou still a while, that I may shew thee
the word of God.

10 Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured [it]
upon his head, and kissed him, and said, [Is it] not
because the LORD hath anointed thee [to be] captain
over his inheritance? 2 When thou art departed from
me to day, then thou shalt find two men by Rachel's
sepulchre in the border of Benjamin at Zelzah; and they
will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek
are found: and, lo, thy father hath left the care of the
asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for
my son? 3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence,
and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there
shall meet thee three men going up to God to Beth-
el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three
loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine: 4
And they will salute thee, and give thee two [loaves] of
bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands. 5 After
that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where [is] the
garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass,
when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt
meet a company of prophets coming down from the high
place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a
harp, before them; and they shall prophesy: 6 And the
Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and thou shalt
prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another
man. 7 And let it be, when these signs are come unto
thee, [that] thou do as occasion serve thee; for God [is]
with thee. 8 And thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal;
and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt
offerings, [and] to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings:
seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew
thee what thou shalt do. 9 And it was [so], that when he
had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him
another heart: and all those signs came to pass that
day. 10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold,

a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God
came upon him, and he prophesied among them. 11
And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime
saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets,
then the people said one to another, What [is] this [that]
is come unto the son of Kish? [Is] Saul also among the
prophets? 12 And one of the same place answered and
said, But who [is] their father? Therefore it became a
proverb, [Is] Saul also among the prophets? 13 And
when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to
the high place. 14 And Saul's uncle said unto him and to
his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the
asses: and when we saw that [they were] no where, we
came to Samuel. 15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I
pray thee, what Samuel said unto you. 16 And Saul said
unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were
found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel
spake, he told him not. 17 And Samuel called the people
together unto the LORD to Mizpeh; 18 And said unto the
children of Israel, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I
brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of
the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all
kingdoms, [and] of them that oppressed you: 19 And ye
have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you
out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye
have said unto him, [Nay], but set a king over us. Now
therefore present yourselves before the LORD by your
tribes, and by your thousands. 20 And when Samuel had
caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe
of Benjamin was taken. 21 When he had caused the
tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the
family of Matri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was
taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.
22 Therefore they enquired of the LORD further, if the
man should yet come thither. And the LORD answered,
Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff. 23 And they
ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among
the people, he was higher than any of the people from
his shoulders and upward. 24 And Samuel said to all the
people, See ye him whom the LORD hath chosen, that
[there is] none like him among all the people? And all the
people shouted, and said, God save the king. 25 Then
Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and
wrote [it] in a book, and laid [it] up before the LORD.
And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his
house. 26 And Saul also went home to Gibeah; and
there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God
had touched. 27 But the children of Belial said, How
shall this man save us? And they despised him, and
brought him no presents. But he held his peace.

11 Then Nahash the Ammonite came up, and
encamped against Jabesh-gilead: and all the
men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, Make a covenant
with us, and we will serve thee. 2 And Nahash the
Ammonite answered them, On this [condition] will I make
[a covenant] with you, that I may thrust out all your
right eyes, and lay it [for] a reproach upon all Israel. 3
And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, Give us seven
days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all
the coasts of Israel: and then, if [there be] no man to
save us, we will come out to thee. 4 Then came the
messengers to Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in
the ears of the people: and all the people lifted up their
voices, and wept. 5 And, behold, Saul came after the
herd out of the field; and Saul said, What [aileth] the
people that they weep? And they told him the tidings
of the men of Jabesh. 6 And the Spirit of God came
upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger
was kindled greatly. 7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and
hewed them in pieces, and sent [them] throughout all the
coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying,
Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel,
so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the
LORD fell on the people, and they came out with one
consent. 8 And when he numbered them in Bezek, the
children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the
men of Judah thirty thousand. 9 And they said unto
the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the
men of Jabesh-gilead, To morrow, by [that time] the sun
be hot, ye shall have help. And the messengers came
and shewed [it] to the men of Jabesh; and they were
glad. 10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, To morrow
we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all
that seemeth good unto you. 11 And it was [so] on the
morrow, that Saul put the people in three companies;
and they came into the midst of the host in the morning
watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day:
and it came to pass, that they which remained were
scattered, so that two of them were not left together. 12
And the people said unto Samuel, Who [is] he that said,
Shall Saul reign over us? bring the men, that we may
put them to death. 13 And Saul said, There shall not a
man be put to death this day: for to day the LORD hath
wrought salvation in Israel. 14 Then said Samuel to the
people, Come, and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the
kingdom there. 15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and
there they made Saul king before the LORD in Gilgal;
and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings
before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of
Israel rejoiced greatly.

12 And Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have
hearkened unto your voice in all that ye said
unto me, and have made a king over you. 2 And now,
behold, the king walketh before you: and I am old and
grayheaded; and, behold, my sons [are] with you: and I
have walked before you from my childhood unto this
day. 3 Behold, here I [am:] witness against me before

the LORD, and before his anointed: whose ox have I
taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I
defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand
have I received [any] bribe to blind mine eyes therewith?
and I will restore it you. **4** And they said, Thou hast not
defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken
ought of any man's hand. **5** And he said unto them, The
LORD [is] witness against you, and his anointed [is]
witness this day, that ye have not found ought in my
hand. And they answered, [He is] witness. **6** And Samuel
said unto the people, [It is] the LORD that advanced
Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up
out of the land of Egypt. **7** Now therefore stand still,
that I may reason with you before the LORD of all the
righteous acts of the LORD, which he did to you and to
your fathers. **8** When Jacob was come into Egypt, and
your fathers cried unto the LORD, then the LORD sent
Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of
Egypt, and made them dwell in this place. **9** And when
they forgat the LORD their God, he sold them into the
hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the
hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of
Moab, and they fought against them. **10** And they cried
unto the LORD, and said, We have sinned, because
we have forsaken the LORD, and have served Baalim
and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our
enemies, and we will serve thee. **11** And the LORD sent
Jerubbaal, and Bedan, and Jephthah, and Samuel, and
delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every
side, and ye dwelled safe. **12** And when ye saw that
Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against
you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over
us: when the LORD your God [was] your king. **13** Now
therefore behold the king whom ye have chosen, [and]
whom ye have desired! and, behold, the LORD hath
set a king over you. **14** If ye will fear the LORD, and
serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the
commandment of the LORD, then shall both ye and also
the king that reigneth over you continue following the
LORD your God: **15** But if ye will not obey the voice of
the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the
LORD, then shall the hand of the LORD be against you,
as [it was] against your fathers. **16** Now therefore stand
and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before
your eyes. **17** [Is it] not wheat harvest to day? I will call
unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain; that
ye may perceive and see that your wickedness [is] great,
which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking
you a king. **18** So Samuel called unto the LORD; and the
LORD sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people
greatly feared the LORD and Samuel. **19** And all the
people said unto Samuel, Pray for thy servants unto the
LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto
all our sins [this] evil, to ask us a king. **20** And Samuel
said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this
wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD,
but serve the LORD with all your heart; **21** And turn ye
not aside: for [then should ye go] after vain [things],
which cannot profit nor deliver; for they [are] vain. **22** For
the LORD will not forsake his people for his great name's
sake: because it hath pleased the LORD to make you
his people. **23** Moreover as for me, God forbid that I
should sin against the LORD in ceasing to pray for you:
but I will teach you the good and the right way: **24** Only
fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart:
for consider how great [things] he hath done for you. **25**
But if ye shall still do wickedly, ye shall be consumed,
both ye and your king.

13 Saul reigned one year; and when he had reigned
two years over Israel, **2** Saul chose him three
thousand [men] of Israel; [whereof] two thousand were
with Saul in Michmash and in mount Beth-el, and a
thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin:
and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.
3 And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that
[was] in Geba, and the Philistines heard [of it]. And Saul
blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the
Hebrews hear. **4** And all Israel heard say [that] Saul
had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, and [that] Israel
also was had in abomination with the Philistines. And
the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal. **5**
And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight
with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand
horsemen, and people as the sand which [is] on the sea
shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in
Michmash, eastward from Beth-aven. **6** When the men
of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people
were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in
caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places,
and in pits. **7** And [some of] the Hebrews went over
Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead. As for Saul,
he [was] yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him
trembling. **8** And he tarried seven days, according to
the set time that Samuel [had appointed:] but Samuel
came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from
him. **9** And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me,
and peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.
10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made
an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel
came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might
salute him. **11** And Samuel said, What hast thou done?
And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were
scattered from me, and [that] thou camest not within
the days appointed, and [that] the Philistines gathered
themselves together at Michmash; **12** Therefore said I,
The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal,
and I have not made supplication unto the LORD: I

forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering.
13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly:
thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy
God, which he commanded thee: for now would the
LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for
ever. 14 But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the
LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and
the LORD hath commanded him [to be] captain over
his people, because thou hast not kept [that] which the
LORD commanded thee. 15 And Samuel arose, and gat
him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul
numbered the people [that were] present with him, about
six hundred men. 16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son,
and the people [that were] present with them, abode in
Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in
Michmash. 17 And the spoilers came out of the camp of
the Philistines in three companies: one company turned
unto the way [that leadeth to] Ophrah, unto the land of
Shual: 18 And another company turned the way [to]
Beth-horon: and another company turned [to] the way of
the border that looketh to the valley of Zeboim toward the
wilderness. 19 Now there was no smith found throughout
all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the
Hebrews make [them] swords or spears: 20 But all the
Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every
man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his
mattock. 21 Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for
the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to
sharpen the goads. 22 So it came to pass in the day of
battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in
the hand of any of the people that [were] with Saul and
Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was
there found. 23 And the garrison of the Philistines went
out to the passage of Michmash.

14 Now it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan
the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare
his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines'
garrison, that [is] on the other side. But he told not his
father. 2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gibeah
under a pomegranate tree which [is] in Migron: and the
people that [were] with him [were] about six hundred
men; 3 And Ahiah, the son of Ahitub, I-chabod's brother,
the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the LORD's priest in
Shiloh, wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that
Jonathan was gone. 4 And between the passages, by
which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philistines'
garrison, [there was] a sharp rock on the one side, and
a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the
one [was] Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh. 5
The forefront of the one [was] situate northward over
against Michmash, and the other southward over against
Gibeah. 6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare
his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of
these uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work
for us: for [there is] no restraint to the LORD to save by
many or by few. 7 And his armourbearer said unto him,
Do all that [is] in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I [am]
with thee according to thy heart. 8 Then said Jonathan,
Behold, we will pass over unto [these] men, and we will
discover ourselves unto them. 9 If they say thus unto us,
Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our
place, and will not go up unto them. 10 But if they say
thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD
hath delivered them into our hand: and this [shall be] a
sign unto us. 11 And both of them discovered themselves
unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines
said, Behold, the Hebrews come forth out of the holes
where they had hid themselves. 12 And the men of the
garrison answered Jonathan and his armourbearer, and
said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And
Jonathan said unto his armourbearer, Come up after
me: for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of
Israel. 13 And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and
upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and they
fell before Jonathan; and his armourbearer slew after
him. 14 And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his
armourbearer made, was about twenty men, within as it
were an half acre of land, [which] a yoke [of oxen might
plow]. 15 And there was trembling in the host, in the
field, and among all the people: the garrison, and the
spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it
was a very great trembling. 16 And the watchmen of
Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the
multitude melted away, and they went on beating down
[one another]. 17 Then said Saul unto the people that
[were] with him, Number now, and see who is gone from
us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan
and his armourbearer [were] not [there]. 18 And Saul
said unto Ahiah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark
of God was at that time with the children of Israel. 19
And it came to pass, while Saul talked unto the priest,
that the noise that [was] in the host of the Philistines
went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest,
Withdraw thine hand. 20 And Saul and all the people
that [were] with him assembled themselves, and they
came to the battle: and, behold, every man's sword
was against his fellow, [and there was] a very great
discomfiture. 21 Moreover the Hebrews [that] were with
the Philistines before that time, which went up with them
into the camp [from the country] round about, even they
also [turned] to be with the Israelites that [were] with
Saul and Jonathan. 22 Likewise all the men of Israel
which had hid themselves in mount Ephraim, [when] they
heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed
hard after them in the battle. 23 So the LORD saved
Israel that day: and the battle passed over unto Beth-
aven. 24 And the men of Israel were distressed that day:
for Saul had adjured the people, saying, Cursed [be]

the man that eateth [any] food until evening, that I may
be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people
tasted [any] food. 25 And all [they of] the land came to a
wood; and there was honey upon the ground. 26 And
when the people were come into the wood, behold, the
honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth:
for the people feared the oath. 27 But Jonathan heard
not when his father charged the people with the oath:
wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that [was] in his
hand, and dipped it in an honeycomb, and put his hand
to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened. 28 Then
answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly
charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed [be] the
man that eateth [any] food this day. And the people were
faint. 29 Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled
the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been
enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey. 30
How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely
to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found?
for had there not been now a much greater slaughter
among the Philistines? 31 And they smote the Philistines
that day from Michmash to Aijalon: and the people were
very faint. 32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and
took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew [them] on
the ground: and the people did eat [them] with the blood.
33 Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin
against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And
he said, Ye have transgressed: roll a great stone unto
me this day. 34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves
among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither
every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay
[them] here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in
eating with the blood. And all the people brought every
man his ox with him that night, and slew [them] there. 35
And Saul built an altar unto the LORD: the same was
the first altar that he built unto the LORD. 36 And Saul
said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and
spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a
man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth
good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us draw near
hither unto God. 37 And Saul asked counsel of God,
Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver
them into the hand of Israel? But he answered him not
that day. 38 And Saul said, Draw ye near hither, all
the chief of the people: and know and see wherein this
sin hath been this day. 39 For, [as] the LORD liveth,
which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he
shall surely die. But [there was] not a man among all
the people [that] answered him. 40 Then said he unto
all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my
son will be on the other side. And the people said unto
Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee. 41 Therefore
Saul said unto the LORD God of Israel, Give a perfect
[lot]. And Saul and Jonathan were taken: but the people
escaped. 42 And Saul said, Cast [lots] between me and
Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken. 43 Then
Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me what thou hast done. And
Jonathan told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey
with the end of the rod that [was] in mine hand, [and],
lo, I must die. 44 And Saul answered, God do so and
more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan. 45 And
the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath
wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: [as]
the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall
to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day.
So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not. 46
Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the
Philistines went to their own place. 47 So Saul took the
kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies
on every side, against Moab, and against the children of
Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of
Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he
turned himself, he vexed [them]. 48 And he gathered an
host, and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out
of the hands of them that spoiled them. 49 Now the sons
of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchi-shua: and
the names of his two daughters [were these;] the name
of the firstborn Merab, and the name of the younger
Michal: 50 And the name of Saul's wife [was] Ahinoam,
the daughter of Ahimaaz: and the name of the captain of
his host [was] Abner, the son of Ner, Saul's uncle. 51
And Kish [was] the father of Saul; and Ner the father of
Abner [was] the son of Abiel. 52 And there was sore war
against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when
Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took
him unto him.

15 Samuel also said unto Saul, The LORD sent me
to anoint thee [to be] king over his people, over
Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the
words of the LORD. 2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts,
I remember [that] which Amalek did to Israel, how he
laid [wait] for him in the way, when he came up from
Egypt. 3 Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy
all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both
man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep,
camel and ass. 4 And Saul gathered the people together,
and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand
footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah. 5 And Saul
came to a city of Amalek, and laid wait in the valley.
6 And Saul said unto the Kenites, Go, depart, get you
down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you
with them: for ye shewed kindness to all the children of
Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites
departed from among the Amalekites. 7 And Saul smote
the Amalekites from Havilah [until] thou comest to Shur,
that [is] over against Egypt. 8 And he took Agag the
king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly destroyed all
the people with the edge of the sword. 9 But Saul and

the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep,
and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs,
and all [that was] good, and would not utterly destroy
them: but every thing [that was] vile and refuse, that they
destroyed utterly. **10** Then came the word of the LORD
unto Samuel, saying, **11** It repenteth me that I have set
up Saul [to be] king: for he is turned back from following
me, and hath not performed my commandments. And
it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD all
night. **12** And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul
in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came
to Carmel, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is
gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.
13 And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him,
Blessed [be] thou of the LORD: I have performed the
commandment of the LORD. **14** And Samuel said, What
[meaneth] then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears,
and the lowing of the oxen which I hear? **15** And Saul
said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: for
the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen,
to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we
have utterly destroyed. **16** Then Samuel said unto Saul,
Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me
this night. And he said unto him, Say on. **17** And Samuel
said, When thou [wast] little in thine own sight, [wast]
thou not [made] the head of the tribes of Israel, and
the LORD anointed thee king over Israel? **18** And the
LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly
destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against
them until they be consumed. **19** Wherefore then didst
thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon
the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD? **20** And
Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice
of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD
sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek,
and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites. **21** But the
people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of
the things which should have been utterly destroyed,
to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal. **22** And
Samuel said, Hath the LORD [as great] delight in burnt
offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the
LORD? Behold, to obey [is] better than sacrifice, [and] to
hearken than the fat of rams. **23** For rebellion [is as]
the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness [is as] iniquity
and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the
LORD, he hath also rejected thee from [being] king. **24**
And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned: for I have
transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy
words: because I feared the people, and obeyed their
voice. **25** Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and
turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD. **26**
And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for
thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD
hath rejected thee from being king over Israel. **27** And as
Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the
skirt of his mantle, and it rent. **28** And Samuel said unto
him, The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from
thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine,
[that is] better than thou. **29** And also the Strength of
Israel will not lie nor repent: for he [is] not a man, that
he should repent. **30** Then he said, I have sinned: [yet]
honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my
people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I
may worship the LORD thy God. **31** So Samuel turned
again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the LORD. **32**
Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king
of the Amalekites. And Agag came unto him delicately.
And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.
33 And Samuel said, As thy sword hath made women
childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women.
And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD
in Gilgal. **34** Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul
went up to his house to Gibeah of Saul. **35** And Samuel
came no more to see Saul until the day of his death:
nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: and the LORD
repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

16 And the LORD said unto Samuel, How long wilt
thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him
from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn with oil, and go,
I will send thee to Jesse the Beth-lehemite: for I have
provided me a king among his sons. **2** And Samuel
said, How can I go? if Saul hear [it], he will kill me. And
the LORD said, Take an heifer with thee, and say, I am
come to sacrifice to the LORD. **3** And call Jesse to the
sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and
thou shalt anoint unto me [him] whom I name unto thee.
4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came
to Beth-lehem. And the elders of the town trembled at
his coming, and said, Comest thou peaceably? **5** And he
said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD:
sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice.
And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them
to the sacrifice. **6** And it came to pass, when they were
come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, Surely the
LORD's anointed [is] before him. **7** But the LORD said
unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the
height of his stature; because I have refused him: for
[the Lord seeth] not as man seeth; for man looketh
on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on
the heart. **8** Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made
him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the
LORD chosen this. **9** Then Jesse made Shammah to
pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen
this. **10** Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass
before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD
hath not chosen these. **11** And Samuel said unto Jesse,
Are here all [thy] children? And he said, There remaineth

yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep.
And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for
we will not sit down till he come hither. 12 And he sent,
and brought him in. Now he [was] ruddy, [and] withal
of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And
the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this [is] he. 13
Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in
the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD
came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel
rose up, and went to Ramah. 14 But the Spirit of the
LORD departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the
LORD troubled him. 15 And Saul's servants said unto
him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.
16 Let our lord now command thy servants, [which are]
before thee, to seek out a man, [who is] a cunning player
on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil
spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with his
hand, and thou shalt be well. 17 And Saul said unto his
servants, Provide me now a man that can play well,
and bring [him] to me. 18 Then answered one of the
servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse
the Beth-lehemite, [that is] cunning in playing, and a
mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in
matters, and a comely person, and the LORD [is] with
him. 19 Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse,
and said, Send me David thy son, which [is] with the
sheep. 20 And Jesse took an ass [laden] with bread, and
a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent [them] by David his
son unto Saul. 21 And David came to Saul, and stood
before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became
his armourbearer. 22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let
David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found
favour in my sight. 23 And it came to pass, when the
[evil] spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an
harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed,
and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

17 Now the Philistines gathered together their armies
to battle, and were gathered together at Shochoh,
which [belongeth] to Judah, and pitched between
Shochoh and Azekah, in Ephes-dammim. 2 And Saul
and the men of Israel were gathered together, and
pitched by the valley of Elah, and set the battle in array
against the Philistines. 3 And the Philistines stood on
a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a
mountain on the other side: and [there was] a valley
between them. 4 And there went out a champion out
of the camp of the Philistines, named Goliath, of Gath,
whose height [was] six cubits and a span. 5 And [he
had] an helmet of brass upon his head, and he [was]
armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat
[was] five thousand shekels of brass. 6 And [he had]
greaves of brass upon his legs, and a target of brass
between his shoulders. 7 And the staff of his spear [was]
like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head [weighed]
six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield
went before him. 8 And he stood and cried unto the
armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come
out to set [your] battle in array? [am] not I a Philistine,
and ye servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and
let him come down to me. 9 If he be able to fight with
me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I
prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our
servants, and serve us. 10 And the Philistine said, I defy
the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may
fight together. 11 When Saul and all Israel heard those
words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly
afraid. 12 Now David [was] the son of that Ephrathite of
Beth-lehem-judah, whose name [was] Jesse; and he had
eight sons: and the man went among men [for] an old
man in the days of Saul. 13 And the three eldest sons of
Jesse went [and] followed Saul to the battle: and the
names of his three sons that went to the battle [were]
Eliab the firstborn, and next unto him Abinadab, and the
third Shammah. 14 And David [was] the youngest: and
the three eldest followed Saul. 15 But David went and
returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at Beth-
lehem. 16 And the Philistine drew near morning and
evening, and presented himself forty days. 17 And Jesse
said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an
ephah of this parched [corn], and these ten loaves, and
run to the camp to thy brethren; 18 And carry these ten
cheeses unto the captain of [their] thousand, and look
how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge. 19 Now
Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, [were] in the
valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines. 20 And David
rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a
keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded
him; and he came to the trench, as the host was going
forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle. 21 For Israel
and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army
against army. 22 And David left his carriage in the hand
of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and
came and saluted his brethren. 23 And as he talked
with them, behold, there came up the champion, the
Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the armies of
the Philistines, and spake according to the same words:
and David heard [them]. 24 And all the men of Israel,
when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore
afraid. 25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this
man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up:
and it shall be, [that] the man who killeth him, the king
will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his
daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel. 26
And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying,
What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine,
and taketh away the reproach from Israel? for who [is]
this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the
armies of the living God? 27 And the people answered

him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the
man that killeth him. 28 And Eliab his eldest brother
heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's anger
was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest
thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those
few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the
naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that
thou mightest see the battle. 29 And David said, What
have I now done? [Is there] not a cause? 30 And he
turned from him toward another, and spake after the
same manner: and the people answered him again after
the former manner. 31 And when the words were heard
which David spake, they rehearsed [them] before Saul:
and he sent for him. 32 And David said to Saul, Let no
man's heart fail because of him; thy servant will go and
fight with this Philistine. 33 And Saul said to David, Thou
art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him:
for thou [art but] a youth, and he a man of war from his
youth. 34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept
his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear,
and took a lamb out of the flock: 35 And I went out after
him, and smote him, and delivered [it] out of his mouth:
and when he arose against me, I caught [him] by his
beard, and smote him, and slew him. 36 Thy servant
slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised
Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied
the armies of the living God. 37 David said moreover,
The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion,
and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of
the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David,
Go, and the LORD be with thee. 38 And Saul armed
David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass
upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail. 39
And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he
assayed to go; for he had not proved [it]. And David said
unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved
[them]. And David put them off him. 40 And he took his
staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out
of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he
had, even in a scrip; and his sling [was] in his hand: and
he drew near to the Philistine. 41 And the Philistine came
on and drew near unto David; and the man that bare
the shield [went] before him. 42 And when the Philistine
looked about, and saw David, he disdained him: for he
was [but] a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.
43 And the Philistine said unto David, [Am] I a dog, that
thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine cursed
David by his gods. 44 And the Philistine said to David,
Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of
the air, and to the beasts of the field. 45 Then said David
to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and
with a spear, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the
name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of
Israel, whom thou hast defied. 46 This day will the LORD
deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and
take thine head from thee; and I will give the carcases
of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of
the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that all the
earth may know that there is a God in Israel. 47 And all
this assembly shall know that the LORD saveth not with
sword and spear: for the battle [is] the LORD's, and he
will give you into our hands. 48 And it came to pass,
when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to
meet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army
to meet the Philistine. 49 And David put his hand in his
bag, and took thence a stone, and slang [it], and smote
the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his
forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth. 50 So
David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a
stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but [there
was] no sword in the hand of David. 51 Therefore David
ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword,
and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and
cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw
their champion was dead, they fled. 52 And the men of
Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued
the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the
gates of Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell
down by the way to Shaaraim, even unto Gath, and
unto Ekron. 53 And the children of Israel returned from
chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.
54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought
it to Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent. 55 And
when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he
said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, whose
son [is] this youth? And Abner said, [As] thy soul liveth,
O king, I cannot tell. 56 And the king said, Enquire thou
whose son the stripling [is]. 57 And as David returned
from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and
brought him before Saul with the head of the Philistine in
his hand. 58 And Saul said to him, Whose son [art] thou,
[thou] young man? And David answered, I [am] the son
of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

18 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of
speaking unto Saul, that the soul of Jonathan was
knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan loved him as
his own soul. 2 And Saul took him that day, and would
let him go no more home to his father's house. 3 Then
Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved
him as his own soul. 4 And Jonathan stripped himself of
the robe that [was] upon him, and gave it to David, and
his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and
to his girdle. 5 And David went out whithersoever Saul
sent him, [and] behaved himself wisely: and Saul set
him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the
sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's
servants. 6 And it came to pass as they came, when
David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine,

that the women came out of all cities of Israel, singing
and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and
with instruments of musick. 7 And the women answered
[one another] as they played, and said, Saul hath slain
his thousands, and David his ten thousands. 8 And Saul
was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he
said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and
to me they have ascribed [but] thousands: and [what]
can he have more but the kingdom? 9 And Saul eyed
David from that day and forward. 10 And it came to
pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came
upon Saul, and he prophesied in the midst of the house:
and David played with his hand, as at other times: and
[there was] a javelin in Saul's hand. 11 And Saul cast
the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the
wall [with it]. And David avoided out of his presence
twice. 12 And Saul was afraid of David, because the
LORD was with him, and was departed from Saul. 13
Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him
his captain over a thousand; and he went out and came
in before the people. 14 And David behaved himself
wisely in all his ways; and the LORD [was] with him.
15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself
very wisely, he was afraid of him. 16 But all Israel and
Judah loved David, because he went out and came in
before them. 17 And Saul said to David, Behold my elder
daughter Merab, her will I give thee to wife: only be thou
valiant for me, and fight the LORD's battles. For Saul
said, Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand
of the Philistines be upon him. 18 And David said unto
Saul, Who [am] I? and what [is] my life, [or] my father's
family in Israel, that I should be son in law to the king?
19 But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's
daughter should have been given to David, that she was
given unto Adriel the Meholathite to wife. 20 And Michal
Saul's daughter loved David: and they told Saul, and the
thing pleased him. 21 And Saul said, I will give him her,
that she may be a snare to him, and that the hand of the
Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to
David, Thou shalt this day be my son in law in [the one
of] the twain. 22 And Saul commanded his servants,
[saying], Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold,
the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love
thee: now therefore be the king's son in law. 23 And
Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David.
And David said, Seemeth it to you [a] light [thing] to be a
king's son in law, seeing that I [am] a poor man, and
lightly esteemed? 24 And the servants of Saul told him,
saying, On this manner spake David. 25 And Saul said,
Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any
dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to
be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to
make David fall by the hand of the Philistines. 26 And
when his servants told David these words, it pleased
David well to be the king's son in law: and the days were
not expired. 27 Wherefore David arose and went, he and
his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men;
and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in
full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law.
And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife. 28 And
Saul saw and knew that the LORD [was] with David, and
[that] Michal Saul's daughter loved him. 29 And Saul was
yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became David's
enemy continually. 30 Then the princes of the Philistines
went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth,
[that] David behaved himself more wisely than all the
servants of Saul; so that his name was much set by.

19 And Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all
his servants, that they should kill David. 2 But
Jonathan Saul's son delighted much in David: and
Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to
kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself
until the morning, and abide in a secret [place], and hide
thyself: 3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in
the field where thou [art], and I will commune with my
father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee. 4 And
Jonathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, and
said unto him, Let not the king sin against his servant,
against David; because he hath not sinned against thee,
and because his works [have been] to thee-ward very
good: 5 For he did put his life in his hand, and slew the
Philistine, and the LORD wrought a great salvation for
all Israel: thou sawest [it], and didst rejoice: wherefore
then wilt thou sin against innocent blood, to slay David
without a cause? 6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice
of Jonathan: and Saul sware, [As] the LORD liveth, he
shall not be slain. 7 And Jonathan called David, and
Jonathan shewed him all those things. And Jonathan
brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, as in
times past. 8 And there was war again: and David went
out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with
a great slaughter; and they fled from him. 9 And the
evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in
his house with his javelin in his hand: and David played
with [his] hand. 10 And Saul sought to smite David even
to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of
Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall:
and David fled, and escaped that night. 11 Saul also
sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and
to slay him in the morning: and Michal David's wife told
him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow
thou shalt be slain. 12 So Michal let David down through
a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped. 13 And
Michal took an image, and laid [it] in the bed, and put
a pillow of goats' [hair] for his bolster, and covered [it]
with a cloth. 14 And when Saul sent messengers to
take David, she said, He [is] sick. 15 And Saul sent the
messengers [again] to see David, saying, Bring him up

to me in the bed, that I may slay him. 16 And when
the messengers were come in, behold, [there was] an
image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' [hair] for his
bolster. 17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou
deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is
escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me,
Let me go; why should I kill thee? 18 So David fled, and
escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him
all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went
and dwelt in Naioth. 19 And it was told Saul, saying,
Behold, David [is] at Naioth in Ramah. 20 And Saul
sent messengers to take David: and when they saw
the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel
standing [as] appointed over them, the Spirit of God was
upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied.
21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers,
and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers
again the third time, and they prophesied also. 22 Then
went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that [is]
in Sechu: and he asked and said, Where [are] Samuel
and David? And [one] said, Behold, [they be] at Naioth in
Ramah. 23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah:
and the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went
on, and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah.
24 And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied
before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all
that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, [Is] Saul
also among the prophets?

20 And David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came
and said before Jonathan, What have I done?
what [is] mine iniquity? and what [is] my sin before thy
father, that he seeketh my life? 2 And he said unto him,
God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do
nothing either great or small, but that he will shew it me:
and why should my father hide this thing from me? it [is]
not [so]. 3 And David sware moreover, and said, Thy
father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine
eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he
be grieved: but truly [as] the LORD liveth, and [as] thy
soul liveth, [there is] but a step between me and death.
4 Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul
desireth, I will even do [it] for thee. 5 And David said
unto Jonathan, Behold, to morrow [is] the new moon,
and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let
me go, that I may hide myself in the field unto the third
[day] at even. 6 If thy father at all miss me, then say,
David earnestly asked [leave] of me that he might run
to Beth-lehem his city: for [there is] a yearly sacrifice
there for all the family. 7 If he say thus, [It is] well; thy
servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, [then]
be sure that evil is determined by him. 8 Therefore
thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast
brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with
thee: notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity, slay me
thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?
9 And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew
certainly that evil were determined by my father to come
upon thee, then would not I tell it thee? 10 Then said
David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what [if] thy
father answer thee roughly? 11 And Jonathan said unto
David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they
went out both of them into the field. 12 And Jonathan
said unto David, O LORD God of Israel, when I have
sounded my father about to morrow any time, [or] the
third [day], and, behold, [if there be] good toward David,
and I then send not unto thee, and shew it thee; 13 The
LORD do so and much more to Jonathan: but if it please
my father [to do] thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and
send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and the
LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.
14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the
kindness of the LORD, that I die not: 15 But [also] thou
shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no,
not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David
every one from the face of the earth. 16 So Jonathan
made [a covenant] with the house of David, [saying],
Let the LORD even require [it] at the hand of David's
enemies. 17 And Jonathan caused David to swear again,
because he loved him: for he loved him as he loved his
own soul. 18 Then Jonathan said to David, To morrow [is]
the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy
seat will be empty. 19 And [when] thou hast stayed three
days, [then] thou shalt go down quickly, and come to the
place where thou didst hide thyself when the business
was [in hand], and shalt remain by the stone Ezel. 20
And I will shoot three arrows on the side [thereof], as
though I shot at a mark. 21 And, behold, I will send a
lad, [saying], Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say
unto the lad, Behold, the arrows [are] on this side of
thee, take them; then come thou: for [there is] peace
to thee, and no hurt; [as] the LORD liveth. 22 But if I
say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows [are]
beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee
away. 23 And [as touching] the matter which thou and I
have spoken of, behold, the LORD [be] between thee
and me for ever. 24 So David hid himself in the field: and
when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to
eat meat. 25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other
times, [even] upon a seat by the wall: and Jonathan
arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place
was empty. 26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing
that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him,
he [is] not clean; surely he [is] not clean. 27 And it came
to pass on the morrow, [which was] the second [day] of
the month, that David's place was empty: and Saul said
unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of
Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day? 28 And
Jonathan answered Saul, David earnestly asked [leave]

of me [to go] to Beth-lehem: 29 And he said, Let me go,
I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city;
and my brother, he hath commanded me [to be there:]
and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get
away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he
cometh not unto the king's table. 30 Then Saul's anger
was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him,
Thou son of the perverse rebellious [woman], do not I
know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine
own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's
nakedness? 31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth
upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy
kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me,
for he shall surely die. 32 And Jonathan answered Saul
his father, and said unto him, Wherefore shall he be
slain? what hath he done? 33 And Saul cast a javelin at
him to smite him: whereby Jonathan knew that it was
determined of his father to slay David. 34 So Jonathan
arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat
the second day of the month: for he was grieved for
David, because his father had done him shame. 35 And
it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out
into the field at the time appointed with David, and a little
lad with him. 36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out
now the arrows which I shoot. [And] as the lad ran, he
shot an arrow beyond him. 37 And when the lad was
come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot,
Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, [Is] not the arrow
beyond thee? 38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make
speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up
the arrows, and came to his master. 39 But the lad knew
not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter.
40 And Jonathan gave his artillery unto his lad, and said
unto him, Go, carry [them] to the city. 41 [And] as soon
as the lad was gone, David arose out of [a place] toward
the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed
himself three times: and they kissed one another, and
wept one with another, until David exceeded. 42 And
Jonathan said to David, Go in peace, forasmuch as we
have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying,
The LORD be between me and thee, and between my
seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed:
and Jonathan went into the city.

21 Then came David to Nob to Ahimelech the priest:
and Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of David,
and said unto him, Why [art] thou alone, and no man
with thee? 2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest,
The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said
unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business
whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded
thee: and I have appointed [my] servants to such and
such a place. 3 Now therefore what is under thine hand?
give [me] five [loaves of] bread in mine hand, or what
there is present. 4 And the priest answered David, and
said, [There is] no common bread under mine hand, but
there is hallowed bread; if the young men have kept
themselves at least from women. 5 And David answered
the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women [have
been] kept from us about these three days, since I came
out, and the vessels of the young men are holy, and
[the bread is] in a manner common, yea, though it were
sanctified this day in the vessel. 6 So the priest gave him
hallowed [bread:] for there was no bread there but the
shewbread, that was taken from before the LORD, to put
hot bread in the day when it was taken away. 7 Now a
certain man of the servants of Saul [was] there that day,
detained before the LORD; and his name [was] Doeg, an
Edomite, the chiefest of the herdmen that [belonged] to
Saul. 8 And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not
here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither
brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because
the king's business required haste. 9 And the priest said,
The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest
in the valley of Elah, behold, it [is here] wrapped in a
cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take [it:] for
[there is] no other save that here. And David said, [There
is] none like that; give it me. 10 And David arose, and
fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to Achish the king
of Gath. 11 And the servants of Achish said unto him,
[Is] not this David the king of the land? did they not sing
one to another of him in dances, saying, Saul hath slain
his thousands, and David his ten thousands? 12 And
David laid up these words in his heart, and was sore
afraid of Achish the king of Gath. 13 And he changed his
behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their
hands, and scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let
his spittle fall down upon his beard. 14 Then said Achish
unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man is mad: wherefore
[then] have ye brought him to me? 15 Have I need of
mad men, that ye have brought this [fellow] to play the
mad man in my presence? shall this [fellow] come into
my house?

22 David therefore departed thence, and escaped
to the cave Adullam: and when his brethren and
all his father's house heard [it], they went down thither
to him. 2 And every one [that was] in distress, and
every one that [was] in debt, and every one [that was]
discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he
became a captain over them: and there were with him
about four hundred men. 3 And David went thence to
Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab,
Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth,
[and be] with you, till I know what God will do for me.
4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and
they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the
hold. 5 And the prophet Gad said unto David, Abide
not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of

Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of
Hareth. 6 When Saul heard that David was discovered,
and the men that [were] with him, (now Saul abode in
Gibeah under a tree in Ramah, having his spear in his
hand, and all his servants [were] standing about him;
) 7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about
him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the son of Jesse give
every one of you fields and vineyards, [and] make you
all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds; 8
That all of you have conspired against me, and [there is]
none that sheweth me that my son hath made a league
with the son of Jesse, and [there is] none of you that
is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath
stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at
this day? 9 Then answered Doeg the Edomite, which
was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the
son of Jesse coming to Nob, to Ahimelech the son of
Ahitub. 10 And he enquired of the LORD for him, and
gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the
Philistine. 11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the
priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the
priests that [were] in Nob: and they came all of them
to the king. 12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of
Ahitub. And he answered, Here I [am], my lord. 13 And
Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me,
thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him
bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him,
that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this
day? 14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said,
And who [is so] faithful among all thy servants as David,
which is the king's son in law, and goeth at thy bidding,
and is honourable in thine house? 15 Did I then begin
to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not
the king impute [any] thing unto his servant, [nor] to all
the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing
of all this, less or more. 16 And the king said, Thou
shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's
house. 17 And the king said unto the footmen that stood
about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD;
because their hand also [is] with David, and because
they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But
the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to
fall upon the priests of the LORD. 18 And the king said to
Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the
Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and slew
on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a
linen ephod. 19 And Nob, the city of the priests, smote
he with the edge of the sword, both men and women,
children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep,
with the edge of the sword. 20 And one of the sons of
Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped,
and fled after David. 21 And Abiathar shewed David
that Saul had slain the LORD's priests. 22 And David
said unto Abiathar, I knew [it] that day, when Doeg the
Edomite [was] there, that he would surely tell Saul: I
have occasioned [the death] of all the persons of thy
father's house. 23 Abide thou with me, fear not: for he
that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou
[shalt be] in safeguard.

23 Then they told David, saying, Behold, the
Philistines fight against Keilah, and they rob the
threshingfloors. 2 Therefore David enquired of the LORD,
saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the
LORD said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines,
and save Keilah. 3 And David's men said unto him,
Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more
then if we come to Keilah against the armies of the
Philistines? 4 Then David enquired of the LORD yet
again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise,
go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philistines into
thine hand. 5 So David and his men went to Keilah, and
fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle,
and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved
the inhabitants of Keilah. 6 And it came to pass, when
Abiathar the son of Ahimelech fled to David to Keilah,
[that] he came down [with] an ephod in his hand. 7 And
it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And
Saul said, God hath delivered him into mine hand; for
he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates
and bars. 8 And Saul called all the people together to
war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his
men. 9 And David knew that Saul secretly practised
mischief against him; and he said to Abiathar the priest,
Bring hither the ephod. 10 Then said David, O LORD
God of Israel, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul
seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the city for my
sake. 11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his
hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard?
O LORD God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant.
And the LORD said, He will come down. 12 Then said
David, Will the men of Keilah deliver me and my men
into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will
deliver [thee] up. 13 Then David and his men, [which
were] about six hundred, arose and departed out of
Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it
was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah;
and he forbare to go forth. 14 And David abode in the
wilderness in strong holds, and remained in a mountain
in the wilderness of Ziph. And Saul sought him every
day, but God delivered him not into his hand. 15 And
David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and
David [was] in the wilderness of Ziph in a wood. 16 And
Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into the
wood, and strengthened his hand in God. 17 And he said
unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall
not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I
shall be next unto thee; and that also Saul my father
knoweth. 18 And they two made a covenant before the

LORD: and David abode in the wood, and Jonathan
went to his house. 19 Then came up the Ziphites to
Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with
us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah,
which [is] on the south of Jeshimon? 20 Now therefore,
O king, come down according to all the desire of thy
soul to come down; and our part [shall be] to deliver
him into the king's hand. 21 And Saul said, Blessed
[be] ye of the LORD; for ye have compassion on me.
22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his
place where his haunt is, [and] who hath seen him there:
for it is told me [that] he dealeth very subtilly. 23 See
therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places
where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with
the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come
to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out
throughout all the thousands of Judah. 24 And they
arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his
men [were] in the wilderness of Maon, in the plain on
the south of Jeshimon. 25 Saul also and his men went
to seek [him]. And they told David: wherefore he came
down into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon.
And when Saul heard [that], he pursued after David in
the wilderness of Maon. 26 And Saul went on this side of
the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the
mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of
Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his
men round about to take them. 27 But there came a
messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for
the Philistines have invaded the land. 28 Wherefore Saul
returned from pursuing after David, and went against
the Philistines: therefore they called that place Sela-
hammahlekoth. 29 And David went up from thence, and
dwelt in strong holds at En-gedi.

24 And it came to pass, when Saul was returned
from following the Philistines, that it was told him,
saying, Behold, David [is] in the wilderness of En-gedi. 2
Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all
Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the
rocks of the wild goats. 3 And he came to the sheepcotes
by the way, where [was] a cave; and Saul went in to
cover his feet: and David and his men remained in the
sides of the cave. 4 And the men of David said unto
him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee,
Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that
thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee.
Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe
privily. 5 And it came to pass afterward, that David's
heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. 6
And he said unto his men, The LORD forbid that I should
do this thing unto my master, the LORD's anointed, to
stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he [is] the
anointed of the LORD. 7 So David stayed his servants
with these words, and suffered them not to rise against
Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on [his]
way. 8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the
cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And
when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his
face to the earth, and bowed himself. 9 And David said
to Saul, Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying,
Behold, David seeketh thy hurt? 10 Behold, this day
thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered
thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and [some] bade
[me] kill thee: but [mine eye] spared thee; and I said,
I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he
[is] the LORD's anointed. 11 Moreover, my father, see,
yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I
cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know
thou and see that [there is] neither evil nor transgression
in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet
thou huntest my soul to take it. 12 The LORD judge
between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of
thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee. 13 As saith
the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth
from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.
14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom
dost thou pursue? after a dead dog, after a flea. 15 The
LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and
thee, and see, and plead my cause, and deliver me out
of thine hand. 16 And it came to pass, when David had
made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that
Saul said, [Is] this thy voice, my son David? And Saul
lifted up his voice, and wept. 17 And he said to David,
Thou [art] more righteous than I: for thou hast rewarded
me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil. 18 And
thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well
with me: forasmuch as when the LORD had delivered
me into thine hand, thou killedst me not. 19 For if a man
find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore
the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto
me this day. 20 And now, behold, I know well that thou
shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall
be established in thine hand. 21 Swear now therefore
unto me by the LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my seed
after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of
my father's house. 22 And David sware unto Saul. And
Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up
unto the hold.

25 And Samuel died; and all the Israelites were
gathered together, and lamented him, and buried
him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went
down to the wilderness of Paran. 2 And [there was] a
man in Maon, whose possessions [were] in Carmel; and
the man [was] very great, and he had three thousand
sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his
sheep in Carmel. 3 Now the name of the man [was]
Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: and [she was]
a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful

countenance: but the man [was] churlish and evil in his
doings; and he [was] of the house of Caleb. **4** And David
heard in the wilderness that Nabal did shear his sheep.
5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said
unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to
Nabal, and greet him in my name: **6** And thus shall ye
say to him that liveth [in prosperity], Peace [be] both to
thee, and peace [be] to thine house, and peace [be] unto
all that thou hast. **7** And now I have heard that thou
hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us,
we hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto
them, all the while they were in Carmel. **8** Ask thy young
men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young
men find favour in thine eyes: for we come in a good
day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand
unto thy servants, and to thy son David. **9** And when
David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according
to all those words in the name of David, and ceased. **10**
And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, Who
[is] David? and who [is] the son of Jesse? there be many
servants now a days that break away every man from
his master. **11** Shall I then take my bread, and my water,
and my flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give
[it] unto men, whom I know not whence they [be]? **12** So
David's young men turned their way, and went again,
and came and told him all those sayings. **13** And David
said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword.
And they girded on every man his sword; and David
also girded on his sword: and there went up after David
about four hundred men; and two hundred abode by the
stuff. **14** But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's
wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the
wilderness to salute our master; and he railed on them.
15 But the men [were] very good unto us, and we were
not hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we
were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:
16 They were a wall unto us both by night and day, all
the while we were with them keeping the sheep. **17**
Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for
evil is determined against our master, and against all
his household: for he [is such] a son of Belial, that [a
man] cannot speak to him. **18** Then Abigail made haste,
and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine,
and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of
parched [corn], and an hundred clusters of raisins, and
two hundred cakes of figs, and laid [them] on asses.
19 And she said unto her servants, Go on before me;
behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband
Nabal. **20** And it was [so, as] she rode on the ass, that
she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold,
David and his men came down against her; and she met
them. **21** Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept
all that this [fellow] hath in the wilderness, so that nothing
was missed of all that [pertained] unto him: and he hath
requited me evil for good. **22** So and more also do God
unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that [pertain]
to him by the morning light any that pisseth against the
wall. **23** And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, and
lighted off the ass, and fell before David on her face,
and bowed herself to the ground, **24** And fell at his feet,
and said, Upon me, my lord, [upon] me [let this] iniquity
[be:] and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine
audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid. **25** Let
not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Belial, [even]
Nabal: for as his name [is], so [is] he; Nabal [is] his
name, and folly [is] with him: but I thine handmaid saw
not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.
26 Now therefore, my lord, [as] the LORD liveth, and
[as] thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath withholden
thee from coming to [shed] blood, and from avenging
thyself with thine own hand, now let thine enemies, and
they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal. **27** And now
this blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto
my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that
follow my lord. **28** I pray thee, forgive the trespass of
thine handmaid: for the LORD will certainly make my
lord a sure house; because my lord fighteth the battles
of the LORD, and evil hath not been found in thee [all]
thy days. **29** Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to
seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound
in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God; and the
souls of thine enemies, them shall he sling out, [as out]
of the middle of a sling. **30** And it shall come to pass,
when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to
all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and
shall have appointed thee ruler over Israel; **31** That this
shall be no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto
my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or
that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the LORD
shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine
handmaid. **32** And David said to Abigail, Blessed [be] the
LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet
me: **33** And blessed [be] thy advice, and blessed [be]
thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to [shed]
blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.
34 For in very deed, [as] the LORD God of Israel liveth,
which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou
hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not
been left unto Nabal by the morning light any that pisseth
against the wall. **35** So David received of her hand [that]
which she had brought him, and said unto her, Go up
in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy
voice, and have accepted thy person. **36** And Abigail
came to Nabal; and, behold, he held a feast in his house,
like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart [was] merry
within him, for he [was] very drunken: wherefore she told
him nothing, less or more, until the morning light. **37** But
it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone

out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that
his heart died within him, and he became [as] a stone.
38 And it came to pass about ten days [after], that the
LORD smote Nabal, that he died. 39 And when David
heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed [be] the
LORD, that hath pleaded the cause of my reproach from
the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his servant from evil:
for the LORD hath returned the wickedness of Nabal
upon his own head. And David sent and communed with
Abigail, to take her to him to wife. 40 And when the
servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they
spake unto her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take
thee to him to wife. 41 And she arose, and bowed herself
on [her] face to the earth, and said, Behold, [let] thine
handmaid [be] a servant to wash the feet of the servants
of my lord. 42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode
upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that went after
her; and she went after the messengers of David, and
became his wife. 43 David also took Ahinoam of Jezreel;
and they were also both of them his wives. 44 But Saul
had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to Phalti the
son of Laish, which [was] of Gallim.

26 And the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gibeah, saying,
Doth not David hide himself in the hill of Hachilah,
[which is] before Jeshimon? 2 Then Saul arose, and went
down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand
chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the
wilderness of Ziph. 3 And Saul pitched in the hill of
Hachilah, which [is] before Jeshimon, by the way. But
David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul
came after him into the wilderness. 4 David therefore
sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in
very deed. 5 And David arose, and came to the place
where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place
where Saul lay, and Abner the son of Ner, the captain
of his host: and Saul lay in the trench, and the people
pitched round about him. 6 Then answered David and
said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai the son of
Zeruiah, brother to Joab, saying, Who will go down with
me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go
down with thee. 7 So David and Abishai came to the
people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the
trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster:
but Abner and the people lay round about him. 8 Then
said Abishai to David, God hath delivered thine enemy
into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him,
I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and
I will not [smite] him the second time. 9 And David said
to Abishai, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his
hand against the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless? 10
David said furthermore, [As] the LORD liveth, the LORD
shall smite him; or his day shall come to die; or he shall
descend into battle, and perish. 11 The LORD forbid
that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's
anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that
[is] at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.
12 So David took the spear and the cruse of water from
Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man
saw [it], nor knew [it], neither awaked: for they [were]
all asleep; because a deep sleep from the LORD was
fallen upon them. 13 Then David went over to the other
side, and stood on the top of an hill afar off; a great
space [being] between them: 14 And David cried to the
people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest
thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who
[art] thou [that] criest to the king? 15 And David said to
Abner, [Art] not thou a [valiant] man? and who [is] like to
thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy
lord the king? for there came one of the people in to
destroy the king thy lord. 16 This thing [is] not good that
thou hast done. [As] the LORD liveth, ye [are] worthy to
die, because ye have not kept your master, the LORD's
anointed. And now see where the king's spear [is], and
the cruse of water that [was] at his bolster. 17 And Saul
knew David's voice, and said, [Is] this thy voice, my son
David? And David said, [It is] my voice, my lord, O king.
18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue
after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil [is]
in mine hand? 19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord
the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have
stirred thee up against me, let him accept an offering:
but if [they be] the children of men, cursed [be] they
before the LORD; for they have driven me out this day
from abiding in the inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go,
serve other gods. 20 Now therefore, let not my blood
fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the
king of Israel is come out to seek a flea, as when one
doth hunt a partridge in the mountains. 21 Then said
Saul, I have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no
more do thee harm, because my soul was precious in
thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and
have erred exceedingly. 22 And David answered and
said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young
men come over and fetch it. 23 The LORD render to
every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for
the LORD delivered thee into [my] hand to day, but I
would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's
anointed. 24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by
this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in
the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all
tribulation. 25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed [be]
thou, my son David: thou shalt both do great [things],
and also shalt still prevail. So David went on his way,
and Saul returned to his place.

27 And David said in his heart, I shall now perish one
day by the hand of Saul: [there is] nothing better

for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of
the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me
any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of
his hand. 2 And David arose, and he passed over with
the six hundred men that [were] with him unto Achish,
the son of Maoch, king of Gath. 3 And David dwelt with
Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his
household, [even] David with his two wives, Ahinoam the
Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife.
4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and
he sought no more again for him. 5 And David said unto
Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them
give me a place in some town in the country, that I may
dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal
city with thee? 6 Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day:
wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto
this day. 7 And the time that David dwelt in the country
of the Philistines was a full year and four months. 8 And
David and his men went up, and invaded the Geshurites,
and the Gezrites, and the Amalekites: for those [nations
were] of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to
Shur, even unto the land of Egypt. 9 And David smote
the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and
took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and
the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came
to Achish. 10 And Achish said, Whither have ye made
a road to day? And David said, Against the south of
Judah, and against the south of the Jerahmeelites, and
against the south of the Kenites. 11 And David saved
neither man nor woman alive, to bring [tidings] to Gath,
saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David,
and so [will be] his manner all the while he dwelleth in
the country of the Philistines. 12 And Achish believed
David, saying, He hath made his people Israel utterly to
abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

28 And it came to pass in those days, that the
Philistines gathered their armies together for
warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto David,
Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to
battle, thou and thy men. 2 And David said to Achish,
Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And
Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper
of mine head for ever. 3 Now Samuel was dead, and
all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah,
even in his own city. And Saul had put away those that
had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land. 4
And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and
came and pitched in Shunem: and Saul gathered all
Israel together, and they pitched in Gilboa. 5 And when
Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and
his heart greatly trembled. 6 And when Saul enquired
of the LORD, the LORD answered him not, neither by
dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets. 7 Then said Saul
unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar
spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his
servants said to him, Behold, [there is] a woman that
hath a familiar spirit at Endor. 8 And Saul disguised
himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two
men with him, and they came to the woman by night:
and he said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar
spirit, and bring me [him] up, whom I shall name unto
thee. 9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou
knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those
that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land:
wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause
me to die? 10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD,
saying, [As] the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment
happen to thee for this thing. 11 Then said the woman,
Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring
me up Samuel. 12 And when the woman saw Samuel,
she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to
Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou [art]
Saul. 13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for
what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I
saw gods ascending out of the earth. 14 And he said
unto her, What form [is] he of? And she said, An old
man cometh up; and he [is] covered with a mantle. And
Saul perceived that it [was] Samuel, and he stooped
with [his] face to the ground, and bowed himself. 15
And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted
me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore
distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and
God is departed from me, and answereth me no more,
neither by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have
called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what
I shall do. 16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost
thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee,
and is become thine enemy? 17 And the LORD hath
done to him, as he spake by me: for the LORD hath
rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy
neighbour, [even] to David: 18 Because thou obeyedst
not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce
wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the LORD done this
thing unto thee this day. 19 Moreover the LORD will also
deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines:
and to morrow [shalt] thou and thy sons [be] with me:
the LORD also shall deliver the host of Israel into the
hand of the Philistines. 20 Then Saul fell straightway
all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because
of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in
him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the
night. 21 And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that
he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine
handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life
in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which
thou spakest unto me. 22 Now therefore, I pray thee,
hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid,

and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat,
that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy
way. 23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his
servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and
he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the
earth, and sat upon the bed. 24 And the woman had a
fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and
took flour, and kneaded [it], and did bake unleavened
bread thereof: 25 And she brought [it] before Saul, and
before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up,
and went away that night.

29 Now the Philistines gathered together all their
armies to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a
fountain which [is] in Jezreel. 2 And the lords of the
Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands:
but David and his men passed on in the rereward with
Achish. 3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What
[do] these Hebrews [here]? And Achish said unto the
princes of the Philistines, [Is] not this David, the servant
of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me these
days, or these years, and I have found no fault in him
since he fell [unto me] unto this day? 4 And the princes
of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of
the Philistines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that
he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed
him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the
battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he
reconcile himself unto his master? [should it] not [be]
with the heads of these men? 5 [Is] not this David, of
whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, Saul
slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands? 6
Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely,
[as] the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and thy
going out and thy coming in with me in the host [is] good
in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the
day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless
the lords favour thee not. 7 Wherefore now return, and
go in peace, that thou displease not the lords of the
Philistines. 8 And David said unto Achish, But what have
I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long
as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go
fight against the enemies of my lord the king? 9 And
Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou [art]
good in my sight, as an angel of God: notwithstanding
the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go
up with us to the battle. 10 Wherefore now rise up early
in the morning with thy master's servants that are come
with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning,
and have light, depart. 11 So David and his men rose up
early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of
the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

30 And it came to pass, when David and his men were
come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites
had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag,
and burned it with fire; 2 And had taken the women
captives, that [were] therein: they slew not any, either
great or small, but carried [them] away, and went on
their way. 3 So David and his men came to the city, and,
behold, [it was] burned with fire; and their wives, and
their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives. 4
Then David and the people that [were] with him lifted up
their voice and wept, until they had no more power to
weep. 5 And David's two wives were taken captives,
Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the wife of Nabal
the Carmelite. 6 And David was greatly distressed; for
the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of
all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and
for his daughters: but David encouraged himself in the
LORD his God. 7 And David said to Abiathar the priest,
Ahimelech's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod.
And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David. 8 And
David enquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after
this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered
him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake [them], and
without fail recover [all]. 9 So David went, he and the
six hundred men that [were] with him, and came to the
brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.
10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two
hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they
could not go over the brook Besor. 11 And they found an
Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave
him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink
water; 12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs,
and two clusters of raisins: and when he had eaten, his
spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor
drunk [any] water, three days and three nights. 13 And
David said unto him, To whom [belongest] thou? and
whence [art] thou? And he said, I [am] a young man of
Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my master left me,
because three days agone I fell sick. 14 We made an
invasion [upon] the south of the Cherethites, and upon
[the coast] which [belongeth] to Judah, and upon the
south of Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire. 15 And
David said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this
company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that
thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of
my master, and I will bring thee down to this company. 16
And when he had brought him down, behold, [they were]
spread abroad upon all the earth, eating and drinking,
and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they
had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of
the land of Judah. 17 And David smote them from the
twilight even unto the evening of the next day: and there
escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young
men, which rode upon camels, and fled. 18 And David
recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away: and
David rescued his two wives. 19 And there was nothing

lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor
daughters, neither spoil, nor any [thing] that they had
taken to them: David recovered all. **20** And David took
all the flocks and the herds, [which] they drave before
those [other] cattle, and said, This [is] David's spoil. **21**
And David came to the two hundred men, which were so
faint that they could not follow David, whom they had
made also to abide at the brook Besor: and they went
forth to meet David, and to meet the people that [were]
with him: and when David came near to the people, he
saluted them. **22** Then answered all the wicked men
and [men] of Belial, of those that went with David, and
said, Because they went not with us, we will not give
them [ought] of the spoil that we have recovered, save
to every man his wife and his children, that they may
lead [them] away, and depart. **23** Then said David, Ye
shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD
hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered
the company that came against us into our hand. **24**
For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but as his
part [is] that goeth down to the battle, so [shall] his part
[be] that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike. **25**
And it was [so] from that day forward, that he made it a
statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day. **26** And
when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the
elders of Judah, [even] to his friends, saying, Behold a
present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD;
27 To [them] which [were] in Beth-el, and to [them] which
[were] in south Ramoth, and to [them] which [were] in
Jattir, **28** And to [them] which [were] in Aroer, and to
[them] which [were] in Siphmoth, and to [them] which
[were] in Eshtemoa, **29** And to [them] which [were] in
Rachal, and to [them] which [were] in the cities of the
Jerahmeelites, and to [them] which [were] in the cities of
the Kenites, **30** And to [them] which [were] in Hormah,
and to [them] which [were] in Chor-ashan, and to [them]
which [were] in Athach, **31** And to [them] which [were] in
Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and
his men were wont to haunt.

31 Now the Philistines fought against Israel: and the
men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and
fell down slain in mount Gilboa. **2** And the Philistines
followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the
Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchi-
shua, Saul's sons. **3** And the battle went sore against
Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was sore wounded
of the archers. **4** Then said Saul unto his armourbearer,
Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest
these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and
abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was
sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.
5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead,
he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him. **6** So
Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer,
and all his men, that same day together. **7** And when
the men of Israel that [were] on the other side of the
valley, and [they] that [were] on the other side Jordan,
saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his
sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and
the Philistines came and dwelt in them. **8** And it came to
pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip
the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in
mount Gilboa. **9** And they cut off his head, and stripped
off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines
round about, to publish [it in] the house of their idols,
and among the people. **10** And they put his armour in
the house of Ashtaroth: and they fastened his body to
the wall of Beth-shan. **11** And when the inhabitants of
Jabesh-gilead heard of that which the Philistines had
done to Saul; **12** All the valiant men arose, and went all
night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his
sons from the wall of Beth-shan, and came to Jabesh,
and burnt them there. **13** And they took their bones, and
buried [them] under a tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven
days.

2 Samuel

1 Now it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in Ziklag; **2** It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and [so] it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance. **3** And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped. **4** And David said unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also. **5** And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead? **6** And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him. **7** And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, Here [am] I. **8** And he said unto me, Who [art] thou? And I answered him, I [am] an Amalekite. **9** He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for anguish is come upon me, because my life [is] yet whole in me. **10** So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that [was] upon his head, and the bracelet that [was] on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord. **11** Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them; and likewise all the men that [were] with him: **12** And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen by the sword. **13** And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence [art] thou? And he answered, I [am] the son of a stranger, an Amalekite. **14** And David said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy the LORD's anointed? **15** And David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, [and] fall upon him. And he smote him that he died. **16** And David said unto him, Thy blood [be] upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed. **17** And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son: **18** (Also he bade them teach the children of Judah [the use of] the bow: behold, [it is] written in the book of Jasher.) **19** The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen! **20** Tell [it] not in Gath, publish [it] not in the streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph. **21** Ye mountains of Gilboa, [let there be] no dew, neither [let there be] rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, [as though he had] not [been] anointed with oil. **22** From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty. **23** Saul and Jonathan [were] lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions. **24** Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with [other] delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel. **25** How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, [thou wast] slain in thine high places. **26** I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women. **27** How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

2 And it came to pass after this, that David enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto Hebron. **2** So David went up thither, and his two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail Nabal's wife the Carmelite. **3** And his men that [were] with him did David bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron. **4** And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, [That] the men of Jabesh-gilead [were they] that buried Saul. **5** And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, Blessed [be] ye of the LORD, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, [even] unto Saul, and have buried him. **6** And now the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing. **7** Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them. **8** But Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, took Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim; **9** And made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel. **10** Ish-bosheth Saul's son [was] forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of Judah followed David. **11** And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months. **12** And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim to Gibeon. **13** And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out, and met together by the pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool. **14** And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men

now arise, and play before us. And Joab said, Let them
arise. 15 Then there arose and went over by number
twelve of Benjamin, which [pertained] to Ish-bosheth
the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.
16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head,
and [thrust] his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell
down together: wherefore that place was called Helkath-
hazzurim, which [is] in Gibeon. 17 And there was a very
sore battle that day; and Abner was beaten, and the
men of Israel, before the servants of David. 18 And there
were three sons of Zeruiah there, Joab, and Abishai,
and Asahel: and Asahel [was as] light of foot as a wild
roe. 19 And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in going he
turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following
Abner. 20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said, [Art]
thou Asahel? And he answered, I [am]. 21 And Abner
said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy
left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take
thee his armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from
following of him. 22 And Abner said again to Asahel,
Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I
smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my
face to Joab thy brother? 23 Howbeit he refused to turn
aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear
smote him under the fifth [rib], that the spear came out
behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same
place: and it came to pass, [that] as many as came to
the place where Asahel fell down and died stood still. 24
Joab also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun
went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah,
that [lieth] before Giah by the way of the wilderness
of Gibeon. 25 And the children of Benjamin gathered
themselves together after Abner, and became one troop,
and stood on the top of an hill. 26 Then Abner called
to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever?
knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter
end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people
return from following their brethren? 27 And Joab said,
[As] God liveth, unless thou hadst spoken, surely then in
the morning the people had gone up every one from
following his brother. 28 So Joab blew a trumpet, and all
the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more,
neither fought they any more. 29 And Abner and his men
walked all that night through the plain, and passed over
Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and they came to
Mahanaim. 30 And Joab returned from following Abner:
and when he had gathered all the people together, there
lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Asahel. 31
But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and
of Abner's men, [so that] three hundred and threescore
men died. 32 And they took up Asahel, and buried him in
the sepulchre of his father, which [was in] Beth-lehem.
And Joab and his men went all night, and they came to
Hebron at break of day.

3 Now there was long war between the house of Saul
and the house of David: but David waxed stronger
and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and
weaker. 2 And unto David were sons born in Hebron: and
his firstborn was Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; 3
And his second, Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the
Carmelite; and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah the
daughter of Talmai king of Geshur; 4 And the fourth,
Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah
the son of Abital; 5 And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah
David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron. 6
And it came to pass, while there was war between the
house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner made
himself strong for the house of Saul. 7 And Saul had
a concubine, whose name [was] Rizpah, the daughter
of Aiah: and [Ish-bosheth] said to Abner, Wherefore
hast thou gone in unto my father's concubine? 8 Then
was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and
said, [Am] I a dog's head, which against Judah do shew
kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to
his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered
thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest me to
day with a fault concerning this woman? 9 So do God
to Abner, and more also, except, as the LORD hath
sworn to David, even so I do to him; 10 To translate
the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up
the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, from
Dan even to Beer-sheba. 11 And he could not answer
Abner a word again, because he feared him. 12 And
Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying,
Whose [is] the land? saying [also], Make thy league
with me, and, behold, my hand [shall be] with thee, to
bring about all Israel unto thee. 13 And he said, Well; I
will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of
thee, that is, Thou shalt not see my face, except thou
first bring Michal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to
see my face. 14 And David sent messengers to Ish-
bosheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver [me] my wife Michal,
which I espoused to me for an hundred foreskins of the
Philistines. 15 And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from
[her] husband, [even] from Phaltiel the son of Laish. 16
And her husband went with her along weeping behind
her to Bahurim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return.
And he returned. 17 And Abner had communication with
the elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for David in times
past [to be] king over you: 18 Now then do [it:] for the
LORD hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of
my servant David I will save my people Israel out of
the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all
their enemies. 19 And Abner also spake in the ears of
Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of
David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that
seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin. 20 So
Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with

him. And David made Abner and the men that [were]
with him a feast. 21 And Abner said unto David, I will
arise and go, and will gather all Israel unto my lord
the king, that they may make a league with thee, and
that thou mayest reign over all that thine heart desireth.
And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.
22 And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came
from [pursuing] a troop, and brought in a great spoil with
them: but Abner [was] not with David in Hebron; for he
had sent him away, and he was gone in peace. 23 When
Joab and all the host that [was] with him were come,
they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to
the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in
peace. 24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, What
hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee; why [is]
it [that] thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?
25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to
deceive thee, and to know thy going out and thy coming
in, and to know all that thou doest. 26 And when Joab
was come out from David, he sent messengers after
Abner, which brought him again from the well of Sirah:
but David knew [it] not. 27 And when Abner was returned
to Hebron, Joab took him aside in the gate to speak
with him quietly, and smote him there under the fifth
[rib], that he died, for the blood of Asahel his brother.
28 And afterward when David heard [it], he said, I and
my kingdom [are] guiltless before the LORD for ever
from the blood of Abner the son of Ner: 29 Let it rest on
the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and let
there not fail from the house of Joab one that hath an
issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that
falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread. 30 So Joab
and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had
slain their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle. 31 And
David said to Joab, and to all the people that [were] with
him, Rend your clothes, and gird you with sackcloth, and
mourn before Abner. And king David [himself] followed
the bier. 32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the
king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner;
and all the people wept. 33 And the king lamented over
Abner, and said, Died Abner as a fool dieth? 34 Thy
hands [were] not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a
man falleth before wicked men, [so] fellest thou. And all
the people wept again over him. 35 And when all the
people came to cause David to eat meat while it was
yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and
more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, till the sun be
down. 36 And all the people took notice [of it], and it
pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the
people. 37 For all the people and all Israel understood
that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son
of Ner. 38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye
not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day
in Israel? 39 And I [am] this day weak, though anointed
king; and these men the sons of Zeruiah [be] too hard
for me: the LORD shall reward the doer of evil according
to his wickedness.

4 And when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in
Hebron, his hands were feeble, and all the Israelites
were troubled. 2 And Saul's son had two men [that were]
captains of bands: the name of the one [was] Baanah,
and the name of the other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon
a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (for Beeroth
also was reckoned to Benjamin: 3 And the Beerothites
fled to Gittaim, and were sojourners there until this day.)
4 And Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son [that was] lame of
[his] feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of
Saul and Jonathan out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him
up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste
to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name
[was] Mephibosheth. 5 And the sons of Rimmon the
Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about
the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth, who lay
on a bed at noon. 6 And they came thither into the midst
of the house, [as though] they would have fetched wheat;
and they smote him under the fifth [rib:] and Rechab
and Baanah his brother escaped. 7 For when they came
into the house, he lay on his bed in his bedchamber,
and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him,
and took his head, and gat them away through the plain
all night. 8 And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth
unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the
head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, which
sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord
the king this day of Saul, and of his seed. 9 And David
answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of
Rimmon the Beerothite, and said unto them, [As] the
LORD liveth, who hath redeemed my soul out of all
adversity, 10 When one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is
dead, thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold
of him, and slew him in Ziklag, who [thought] that I would
have given him a reward for his tidings: 11 How much
more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person
in his own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now
require his blood of your hand, and take you away from
the earth? 12 And David commanded his young men,
and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their
feet, and hanged [them] up over the pool in Hebron. But
they took the head of Ish-bosheth, and buried [it] in the
sepulchre of Abner in Hebron.

5 Then came all the tribes of Israel to David unto
Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, we [are] thy bone
and thy flesh. 2 Also in time past, when Saul was king
over us, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in
Israel: and the LORD said to thee, Thou shalt feed my
people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel. 3
So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron;

and king David made a league with them in Hebron
before the LORD: and they anointed David king over
Israel. 4 David [was] thirty years old when he began
to reign, [and] he reigned forty years. 5 In Hebron he
reigned over Judah seven years and six months: and
in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all
Israel and Judah. 6 And the king and his men went to
Jerusalem unto the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land:
which spake unto David, saying, Except thou take away
the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither:
thinking, David cannot come in hither. 7 Nevertheless
David took the strong hold of Zion: the same [is] the
city of David. 8 And David said on that day, Whosoever
getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jebusites, and
the lame and the blind, [that are] hated of David's soul,
[he shall be chief and captain]. Wherefore they said, The
blind and the lame shall not come into the house. 9 So
David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David.
And David built round about from Millo and inward. 10
And David went on, and grew great, and the LORD God
of hosts [was] with him. 11 And Hiram king of Tyre sent
messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters,
and masons: and they built David an house. 12 And
David perceived that the LORD had established him
king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom
for his people Israel's sake. 13 And David took [him]
more concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he
was come from Hebron: and there were yet sons and
daughters born to David. 14 And these [be] the names of
those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shammua,
and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, 15 Ibhar also,
and Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia, 16 And Elishama,
and Eliada, and Eliphalet. 17 But when the Philistines
heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all
the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard
[of it], and went down to the hold. 18 The Philistines also
came and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.
19 And David enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go
up to the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into mine
hand? And the LORD said unto David, Go up: for I will
doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand. 20 And
David came to Baal-perazim, and David smote them
there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine
enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore
he called the name of that place Baal-perazim. 21 And
there they left their images, and David and his men
burned them. 22 And the Philistines came up yet again,
and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim. 23 And
when David enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt
not go up; [but] fetch a compass behind them, and come
upon them over against the mulberry trees. 24 And let it
be, when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops
of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself:
for then shall the LORD go out before thee, to smite
the host of the Philistines. 25 And David did so, as the
LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines
from Geba until thou come to Gazer.

6 Again, David gathered together all [the] chosen [men]
of Israel, thirty thousand. 2 And David arose, and
went with all the people that [were] with him from Baale
of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose
name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts that
dwelleth [between] the cherubims. 3 And they set the
ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the
house of Abinadab that [was] in Gibeah: and Uzzah and
Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drave the new cart. 4 And
they brought it out of the house of Abinadab which [was]
at Gibeah, accompanying the ark of God: and Ahio went
before the ark. 5 And David and all the house of Israel
played before the LORD on all manner of [instruments
made of] fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and
on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals. 6 And
when they came to Nachon's threshingfloor, Uzzah put
forth [his hand] to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for
the oxen shook [it]. 7 And the anger of the LORD was
kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for
[his] error; and there he died by the ark of God. 8 And
David was displeased, because the LORD had made a
breach upon Uzzah: and he called the name of the place
Perez-uzzah to this day. 9 And David was afraid of the
LORD that day, and said, How shall the ark of the LORD
come to me? 10 So David would not remove the ark
of the LORD unto him into the city of David: but David
carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.
11 And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of
Obed-edom the Gittite three months: and the LORD
blessed Obed-edom, and all his household. 12 And it
was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the
house of Obed-edom, and all that [pertaineth] unto him,
because of the ark of God. So David went and brought
up the ark of God from the house of Obed-edom into
the city of David with gladness. 13 And it was [so], that
when they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six
paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings. 14 And David
danced before the LORD with all [his] might; and David
[was] girded with a linen ephod. 15 So David and all the
house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with
shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet. 16 And as
the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, Michal
Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king
David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she
despised him in her heart. 17 And they brought in the
ark of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of
the tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David
offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the
LORD. 18 And as soon as David had made an end of
offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed

the people in the name of the LORD of hosts. **19** And
he dealt among all the people, [even] among the whole
multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to
every one a cake of bread, and a good piece [of flesh],
and a flagon [of wine]. So all the people departed every
one to his house. **20** Then David returned to bless his
household. And Michal the daughter of Saul came out
to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king
of Israel to day, who uncovered himself to day in the
eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the
vain fellows shamelessly uncovereth himself! **21** And
David said unto Michal, [It was] before the LORD, which
chose me before thy father, and before all his house,
to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD, over
Israel: therefore will I play before the LORD. **22** And I will
yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own
sight: and of the maidservants which thou hast spoken
of, of them shall I be had in honour. **23** Therefore Michal
the daughter of Saul had no child unto the day of her
death.

7 And it came to pass, when the king sat in his house,
and the LORD had given him rest round about from
all his enemies; **2** That the king said unto Nathan the
prophet, See now, I dwell in an house of cedar, but the
ark of God dwelleth within curtains. **3** And Nathan said to
the king, Go, do all that [is] in thine heart; for the LORD
[is] with thee. **4** And it came to pass that night, that the
word of the LORD came unto Nathan, saying, **5** Go and
tell my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, Shalt thou
build me an house for me to dwell in? **6** Whereas I have
not dwelt in [any] house since the time that I brought up
the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but
have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle. **7** In all [the
places] wherein I have walked with all the children of
Israel spake I a word with any of the tribes of Israel,
whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, saying,
Why build ye not me an house of cedar? **8** Now therefore
so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the
LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, from
following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over
Israel: **9** And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest,
and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and
have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the
great [men] that [are] in the earth. **10** Moreover I will
appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them,
that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move
no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict
them any more, as beforetime, **11** And as since the time
that I commanded judges [to be] over my people Israel,
and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies.
Also the LORD telleth thee that he will make thee an
house. **12** And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt
sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee,
which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish
his kingdom. **13** He shall build an house for my name,
and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. **14** I
will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit
iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with
the stripes of the children of men: **15** But my mercy
shall not depart away from him, as I took [it] from Saul,
whom I put away before thee. **16** And thine house and
thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee:
thy throne shall be established for ever. **17** According
to all these words, and according to all this vision, so
did Nathan speak unto David. **18** Then went king David
in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, Who [am] I,
O Lord GOD? and what [is] my house, that thou hast
brought me hitherto? **19** And this was yet a small thing in
thy sight, O Lord GOD; but thou hast spoken also of thy
servant's house for a great while to come. And [is] this
the manner of man, O Lord GOD? **20** And what can
David say more unto thee? for thou, Lord GOD, knowest
thy servant. **21** For thy word's sake, and according to
thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to
make thy servant know [them]. **22** Wherefore thou art
great, O LORD God: for [there is] none like thee, neither
[is there any] God beside thee, according to all that we
have heard with our ears. **23** And what one nation in the
earth [is] like thy people, [even] like Israel, whom God
went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make
him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible,
for thy land, before thy people, which thou redeemedst
to thee from Egypt, [from] the nations and their gods?
24 For thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel
[to be] a people unto thee for ever: and thou, LORD,
art become their God. **25** And now, O LORD God, the
word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and
concerning his house, establish [it] for ever, and do as
thou hast said. **26** And let thy name be magnified for
ever, saying, The LORD of hosts [is] the God over Israel:
and let the house of thy servant David be established
before thee. **27** For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of
Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build
thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his
heart to pray this prayer unto thee. **28** And now, O Lord
GOD, thou [art] that God, and thy words be true, and
thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant: **29**
Therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of
thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee:
for thou, O Lord GOD, hast spoken [it:] and with thy
blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

8 And after this it came to pass, that David smote
the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took
Metheg-ammah out of the hand of the Philistines. **2** And
he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting
them down to the ground; even with two lines measured
he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive.
And [so] the Moabites became David's servants, [and]

brought gifts. 3 David smote also Hadadezer, the son of
Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover his border
at the river Euphrates. 4 And David took from him a
thousand [chariots], and seven hundred horsemen, and
twenty thousand footmen: and David houghed all the
chariot [horses], but reserved of them [for] an hundred
chariots. 5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to
succour Hadadezer king of Zobah, David slew of the
Syrians two and twenty thousand men. 6 Then David
put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians
became servants to David, [and] brought gifts. And the
LORD preserved David whithersoever he went. 7 And
David took the shields of gold that were on the servants
of Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusalem. 8 And
from Betah, and from Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, king
David took exceeding much brass. 9 When Toi king
of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host
of Hadadezer, 10 Then Toi sent Joram his son unto
king David, to salute him, and to bless him, because
he had fought against Hadadezer, and smitten him: for
Hadadezer had wars with Toi. And [Joram] brought with
him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of
brass: 11 Which also king David did dedicate unto the
LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of
all nations which he subdued; 12 Of Syria, and of Moab,
and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistines, and
of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadadezer, son of Rehob,
king of Zobah. 13 And David gat [him] a name when
he returned from smiting of the Syrians in the valley of
salt, [being] eighteen thousand [men]. 14 And he put
garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons,
and all they of Edom became David's servants. And
the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went. 15
And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed
judgment and justice unto all his people. 16 And Joab
the son of Zeruiah [was] over the host; and Jehoshaphat
the son of Ahilud [was] recorder; 17 And Zadok the son
of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, [were] the
priests; and Seraiah [was] the scribe; 18 And Benaiah
the son of Jehoiada [was over] both the Cherethites and
the Pelethites; and David's sons were chief rulers.

9 And David said, Is there yet any that is left of the
house of Saul, that I may shew him kindness for
Jonathan's sake? 2 And [there was] of the house of Saul
a servant whose name [was] Ziba. And when they had
called him unto David, the king said unto him, [Art] thou
Ziba? And he said, Thy servant [is he]. 3 And the king
said, [Is] there not yet any of the house of Saul, that
I may shew the kindness of God unto him? And Ziba
said unto the king, Jonathan hath yet a son, [which is]
lame on [his] feet. 4 And the king said unto him, Where
[is] he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he [is] in
the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lo-debar. 5
Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house
of Machir, the son of Ammiel, from Lo-debar. 6 Now
when Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of
Saul, was come unto David, he fell on his face, and
did reverence. And David said, Mephibosheth. And he
answered, Behold thy servant! 7 And David said unto
him, Fear not: for I will surely shew thee kindness for
Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the
land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat bread at my
table continually. 8 And he bowed himself, and said,
What [is] thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon
such a dead dog as I [am]? 9 Then the king called to
Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, I have given
unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to
all his house. 10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy
servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring
in [the fruits], that thy master's son may have food to
eat: but Mephibosheth thy master's son shall eat bread
alway at my table. Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty
servants. 11 Then said Ziba unto the king, According to
all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so
shall thy servant do. As for Mephibosheth, [said the king],
he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons. 12
And Mephibosheth had a young son, whose name [was]
Micha. And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba [were]
servants unto Mephibosheth. 13 So Mephibosheth dwelt
in Jerusalem: for he did eat continually at the king's
table; and was lame on both his feet.

10 And it came to pass after this, that the king of
the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son
reigned in his stead. 2 Then said David, I will shew
kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father
shewed kindness unto me. And David sent to comfort
him by the hand of his servants for his father. And
David's servants came into the land of the children of
Ammon. 3 And the princes of the children of Ammon
said unto Hanun their lord, Thinkest thou that David
doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto
thee? hath not David [rather] sent his servants unto thee,
to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it? 4
Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off
the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in
the middle, [even] to their buttocks, and sent them away.
5 When they told [it] unto David, he sent to meet them,
because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king
said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and
[then] return. 6 And when the children of Ammon saw
that they stank before David, the children of Ammon sent
and hired the Syrians of Beth-rehob, and the Syrians of
Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Maacah a
thousand men, and of Ish-tob twelve thousand men. 7
And when David heard of [it], he sent Joab, and all the
host of the mighty men. 8 And the children of Ammon
came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of

the gate: and the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and
Ish-tob, and Maacah, [were] by themselves in the field.
9 When Joab saw that the front of the battle was against
him before and behind, he chose of all the choice [men]
of Israel, and put [them] in array against the Syrians: 10
And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand
of Abishai his brother, that he might put [them] in array
against the children of Ammon. 11 And he said, If the
Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me:
but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then
I will come and help thee. 12 Be of good courage, and let
us play the men for our people, and for the cities of our
God: and the LORD do that which seemeth him good.
13 And Joab drew nigh, and the people that [were] with
him, unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fled
before him. 14 And when the children of Ammon saw
that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before
Abishai, and entered into the city. So Joab returned
from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.
15 And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten
before Israel, they gathered themselves together. 16
And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that
[were] beyond the river: and they came to Helam; and
Shobach the captain of the host of Hadarezer [went]
before them. 17 And when it was told David, he gathered
all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to
Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in array against
David, and fought with him. 18 And the Syrians fled
before Israel; and David slew [the men of] seven hundred
chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand horsemen,
and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died
there. 19 And when all the kings [that were] servants
to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israel,
they made peace with Israel, and served them. So the
Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

11 And it came to pass, after the year was expired, at
the time when kings go forth [to battle], that David
sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and
they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged
Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem. 2 And it
came to pass in an eveningtide, that David arose from off
his bed, and walked upon the roof of the king's house:
and from the roof he saw a woman washing herself; and
the woman [was] very beautiful to look upon. 3 And
David sent and enquired after the woman. And [one]
said, [Is] not this Bath-sheba, the daughter of Eliam, the
wife of Uriah the Hittite? 4 And David sent messengers,
and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay
with her; for she was purified from her uncleanness:
and she returned unto her house. 5 And the woman
conceived, and sent and told David, and said, I [am]
with child. 6 And David sent to Joab, [saying], Send me
Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David. 7 And
when Uriah was come unto him, David demanded [of
him] how Joab did, and how the people did, and how the
war prospered. 8 And David said to Uriah, Go down to
thy house, and wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out
of the king's house, and there followed him a mess [of
meat] from the king. 9 But Uriah slept at the door of the
king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went
not down to his house. 10 And when they had told David,
saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said
unto Uriah, Camest thou not from [thy] journey? why
[then] didst thou not go down unto thine house? 11 And
Uriah said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah,
abide in tents; and my lord Joab, and the servants of my
lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into
mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife?
[as] thou livest, and [as] thy soul liveth, I will not do this
thing. 12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry here to day also,
and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in
Jerusalem that day, and the morrow. 13 And when David
had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and
he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on
his bed with the servants of his lord, but went not down
to his house. 14 And it came to pass in the morning,
that David wrote a letter to Joab, and sent [it] by the
hand of Uriah. 15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set
ye Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle, and retire
ye from him, that he may be smitten, and die. 16 And
it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that he
assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew that valiant
men [were]. 17 And the men of the city went out, and
fought with Joab: and there fell [some] of the people of
the servants of David; and Uriah the Hittite died also. 18
Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning
the war; 19 And charged the messenger, saying, When
thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war
unto the king, 20 And if so be that the king's wrath
arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye
so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not
that they would shoot from the wall? 21 Who smote
Abimelech the son of Jerubbesheth? did not a woman
cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that
he died in Thebez? why went ye nigh the wall? then
say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also. 22
So the messenger went, and came and shewed David
all that Joab had sent him for. 23 And the messenger
said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us,
and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon
them even unto the entering of the gate. 24 And the
shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and
[some] of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant
Uriah the Hittite is dead also. 25 Then David said unto
the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not
this thing displease thee, for the sword devoureth one as
well as another: make thy battle more strong against the

city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him. 26 And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband. 27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

12 And the LORD sent Nathan unto David. And he came unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor. 2 The rich [man] had exceeding many flocks and herds: 3 But the poor [man] had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter. 4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him. 5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, [As] the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this [thing] shall surely die: 6 And he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity. 7 And Nathan said to David, Thou [art] the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul; 8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if [that had been] too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things. 9 Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife [to be] thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon. 10 Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife. 11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give [them] unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun. 12 For thou didst [it] secretly: but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun. 13 And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, The LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die. 14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme, the child also [that is] born unto thee shall surely die. 15 And Nathan departed unto his house. And the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick. 16 David therefore besought God for the child; and David fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the earth. 17 And the elders of his house arose, [and went] to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them. 18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead? 19 But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead. 20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed [himself], and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat. 21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing [is] this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, [while it was] alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread. 22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can tell [whether] GOD will be gracious to me, that the child may live? 23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me. 24 And David comforted Bath-sheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon: and the LORD loved him. 25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; and he called his name Jedidiah, because of the LORD. 26 And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city. 27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters. 28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and it be called after my name. 29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it. 30 And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof [was] a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was [set] on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance. 31 And he brought forth the people that [were] therein, and put [them] under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

13 And it came to pass after this, that Absalom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name [was] Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her. 2 And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she [was] a virgin; and Amnon thought it hard

for him to do any thing to her. **3** But Amnon had a friend,
whose name [was] Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's
brother: and Jonadab [was] a very subtil man. **4** And he
said unto him, Why [art] thou, [being] the king's son, lean
from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said
unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister. **5**
And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed,
and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to
see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar
come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight,
that I may see [it], and eat [it] at her hand. **6** So Amnon
lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was
come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee,
let Tamar my sister come, and make me a couple of
cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand. **7** Then
David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother
Amnon's house, and dress him meat. **8** So Tamar went
to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down.
And she took flour, and kneaded [it], and made cakes in
his sight, and did bake the cakes. **9** And she took a pan,
and poured [them] out before him; but he refused to eat.
And Amnon said, Have out all men from me. And they
went out every man from him. **10** And Amnon said unto
Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat
of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had
made, and brought [them] into the chamber to Amnon
her brother. **11** And when she had brought [them] unto
him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, Come
lie with me, my sister. **12** And she answered him, Nay,
my brother, do not force me; for no such thing ought to
be done in Israel: do not thou this folly. **13** And I, whither
shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou
shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I
pray thee, speak unto the king; for he will not withhold
me from thee. **14** Howbeit he would not hearken unto
her voice: but, being stronger than she, forced her, and
lay with her. **15** Then Amnon hated her exceedingly; so
that the hatred wherewith he hated her [was] greater
than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon
said unto her, Arise, be gone. **16** And she said unto
him, [There is] no cause: this evil in sending me away
[is] greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But
he would not hearken unto her. **17** Then he called his
servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this
[woman] out from me, and bolt the door after her. **18**
And [she had] a garment of divers colours upon her: for
with such robes were the king's daughters [that were]
virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and
bolted the door after her. **19** And Tamar put ashes on her
head, and rent her garment of divers colours that [was]
on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went on
crying. **20** And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath
Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy
peace, my sister: he [is] thy brother; regard not this thing.
So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absalom's
house. **21** But when king David heard of all these things,
he was very wroth. **22** And Absalom spake unto his
brother Amnon neither good nor bad: for Absalom hated
Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar. **23** And
it came to pass after two full years, that Absalom had
sheepshearers in Baal-hazor, which [is] beside Ephraim:
and Absalom invited all the king's sons. **24** And Absalom
came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath
sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his
servants go with thy servant. **25** And the king said to
Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be
chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he
would not go, but blessed him. **26** Then said Absalom, If
not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And
the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?
27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and
all the king's sons go with him. **28** Now Absalom had
commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when
Amnon's heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto
you, Smite Amnon; then kill him, fear not: have not I
commanded you? be courageous, and be valiant. **29** And
the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom
had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and
every man gat him up upon his mule, and fled. **30** And it
came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings
came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's
sons, and there is not one of them left. **31** Then the king
arose, and tare his garments, and lay on the earth; and
all his servants stood by with their clothes rent. **32** And
Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother, answered
and said, Let not my lord suppose [that] they have slain
all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is
dead: for by the appointment of Absalom this hath been
determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.
33 Now therefore let not my lord the king take the thing
to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for
Amnon only is dead. **34** But Absalom fled. And the young
man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked,
and, behold, there came much people by the way of the
hill side behind him. **35** And Jonadab said unto the king,
Behold, the king's sons come: as thy servant said, so it
is. **36** And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an
end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came,
and lifted up their voice and wept: and the king also
and all his servants wept very sore. **37** But Absalom
fled, and went to Talmai, the son of Ammihud, king of
Geshur. And [David] mourned for his son every day. **38**
So Absalom fled, and went to Geshur, and was there
three years. **39** And [the soul of] king David longed to go
forth unto Absalom: for he was comforted concerning
Amnon, seeing he was dead.

14 Now Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the
king's heart [was] toward Absalom. **2** And Joab

sent to Tekoah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and
said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner,
and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself
with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned
for the dead: 3 And come to the king, and speak on this
manner unto him. So Joab put the words in her mouth. 4
And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, she
fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and
said, Help, O king. 5 And the king said unto her, What
aileth thee? And she answered, I [am] indeed a widow
woman, and mine husband is dead. 6 And thy handmaid
had two sons, and they two strove together in the field,
and [there was] none to part them, but the one smote
the other, and slew him. 7 And, behold, the whole family
is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver
him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the
life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the
heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is
left, and shall not leave to my husband [neither] name
nor remainder upon the earth. 8 And the king said unto
the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge
concerning thee. 9 And the woman of Tekoah said unto
the king, My lord, O king, the iniquity [be] on me, and
on my father's house: and the king and his throne [be]
guiltless. 10 And the king said, Whosoever saith [ought]
unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee
any more. 11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king
remember the LORD thy God, that thou wouldest not
suffer the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest
they destroy my son. And he said, [As] the LORD liveth,
there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth. 12
Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee,
speak [one] word unto my lord the king. And he said,
Say on. 13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast
thou thought such a thing against the people of God? for
the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in
that the king doth not fetch home again his banished. 14
For we must needs die, and [are] as water spilt on the
ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth
God respect [any] person: yet doth he devise means,
that his banished be not expelled from him. 15 Now
therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my
lord the king, [it is] because the people have made me
afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the
king; it may be that the king will perform the request
of his handmaid. 16 For the king will hear, to deliver
his handmaid out of the hand of the man [that would]
destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of
God. 17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord
the king shall now be comfortable: for as an angel of
God, so [is] my lord the king to discern good and bad:
therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee. 18 Then
the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not
from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And
the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak. 19
And the king said, [Is not] the hand of Joab with thee in
all this? And the woman answered and said, [As] thy
soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right
hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath
spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, and he put all
these words in the mouth of thine handmaid: 20 To fetch
about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done
this thing: and my lord [is] wise, according to the wisdom
of an angel of God, to know all [things] that [are] in the
earth. 21 And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, I
have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man
Absalom again. 22 And Joab fell to the ground on his
face, and bowed himself, and thanked the king: and
Joab said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have found
grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath
fulfilled the request of his servant. 23 So Joab arose and
went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem. 24
And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let
him not see my face. So Absalom returned to his own
house, and saw not the king's face. 25 But in all Israel
there was none to be so much praised as Absalom for
his beauty: from the sole of his foot even to the crown of
his head there was no blemish in him. 26 And when
he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that
he polled [it:] because [the hair] was heavy on him,
therefore he polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at
two hundred shekels after the king's weight. 27 And unto
Absalom there were born three sons, and one daughter,
whose name [was] Tamar: she was a woman of a fair
countenance. 28 So Absalom dwelt two full years in
Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face. 29 Therefore
Absalom sent for Joab, to have sent him to the king; but
he would not come to him: and when he sent again the
second time, he would not come. 30 Therefore he said
unto his servants, See, Joab's field is near mine, and he
hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Absalom's
servants set the field on fire. 31 Then Joab arose, and
came to Absalom unto [his] house, and said unto him,
Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire? 32
And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee,
saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to
say, Wherefore am I come from Geshur? [it had been]
good for me [to have been] there still: now therefore let
me see the king's face; and if there be [any] iniquity in
me, let him kill me. 33 So Joab came to the king, and
told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came
to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground
before the king: and the king kissed Absalom.

15 And it came to pass after this, that Absalom
prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to
run before him. 2 And Absalom rose up early, and stood
beside the way of the gate: and it was [so], that when
any man that had a controversy came to the king for

judgment, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of
what city [art] thou? And he said, Thy servant [is] of one
of the tribes of Israel. 3 And Absalom said unto him,
See, thy matters [are] good and right; but [there is] no
man [deputed] of the king to hear thee. 4 Absalom said
moreover, Oh that I were made judge in the land, that
every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto
me, and I would do him justice! 5 And it was [so], that
when any man came nigh [to him] to do him obeisance,
he put forth his hand, and took him, and kissed him. 6
And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came
to the king for judgment: so Absalom stole the hearts
of the men of Israel. 7 And it came to pass after forty
years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, let
me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the
LORD, in Hebron. 8 For thy servant vowed a vow while
I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, If the LORD shall
bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will serve the
LORD. 9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So
he arose, and went to Hebron. 10 But Absalom sent
spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon
as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say,
Absalom reigneth in Hebron. 11 And with Absalom went
two hundred men out of Jerusalem, [that were] called;
and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any
thing. 12 And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite,
David's counsellor, from his city, [even] from Giloh, while
he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for
the people increased continually with Absalom. 13 And
there came a messenger to David, saying, The hearts of
the men of Israel are after Absalom. 14 And David said
unto all his servants that [were] with him at Jerusalem,
Arise, and let us flee; for we shall not [else] escape from
Absalom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us
suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with
the edge of the sword. 15 And the king's servants said
unto the king, Behold, thy servants [are ready to do]
whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint. 16 And the
king went forth, and all his household after him. And
the king left ten women, [which were] concubines, to
keep the house. 17 And the king went forth, and all
the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far
off. 18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and
all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites, and all the
Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from
Gath, passed on before the king. 19 Then said the king
to Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us?
return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou [art]
a stranger, and also an exile. 20 Whereas thou camest
[but] yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and
down with us? seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and
take back thy brethren: mercy and truth [be] with thee.
21 And Ittai answered the king, and said, [As] the LORD
liveth, and [as] my lord the king liveth, surely in what
place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life,
even there also will thy servant be. 22 And David said to
Ittai, Go and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over,
and all his men, and all the little ones that [were] with
him. 23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and
all the people passed over: the king also himself passed
over the brook Kidron, and all the people passed over,
toward the way of the wilderness. 24 And lo Zadok also,
and all the Levites [were] with him, bearing the ark of the
covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and
Abiathar went up, until all the people had done passing
out of the city. 25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry
back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in
the eyes of the LORD, he will bring me again, and shew
me [both] it, and his habitation: 26 But if he thus say, I
have no delight in thee; behold, [here am] I, let him do to
me as seemeth good unto him. 27 The king said also
unto Zadok the priest, [Art not] thou a seer? return into
the city in peace, and your two sons with you, Ahimaaz
thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar. 28 See, I
will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come
word from you to certify me. 29 Zadok therefore and
Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and
they tarried there. 30 And David went up by the ascent
of [mount] Olivet, and wept as he went up, and had his
head covered, and he went barefoot: and all the people
that [was] with him covered every man his head, and
they went up, weeping as they went up. 31 And [one] told
David, saying, Ahithophel [is] among the conspirators
with Absalom. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee,
turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness. 32 And
it came to pass, that [when] David was come to the
top [of the mount], where he worshipped God, behold,
Hushai the Archite came to meet him with his coat rent,
and earth upon his head: 33 Unto whom David said, If
thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be a burden
unto me: 34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto
Absalom, I will be thy servant, O king; [as] I [have been]
thy father's servant hitherto, so [will] I now also [be] thy
servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of
Ahithophel. 35 And [hast thou] not there with thee Zadok
and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, [that] what
thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house,
thou shalt tell [it] to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.
36 Behold, [they have] there with them their two sons,
Ahimaaz Zadok's [son], and Jonathan Abiathar's [son;]
and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye
can hear. 37 So Hushai David's friend came into the city,
and Absalom came into Jerusalem.

16 And when David was a little past the top [of the
hill], behold, Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met
him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two
hundred [loaves] of bread, and an hundred bunches of
raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of

wine. 2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou
by these? And Ziba said, The asses [be] for the king's
household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for
the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be
faint in the wilderness may drink. 3 And the king said,
And where [is] thy master's son? And Ziba said unto the
king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, To
day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of
my father. 4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine
[are] all that [pertained] unto Mephibosheth. And Ziba
said, I humbly beseech thee [that] I may find grace in thy
sight, my lord, O king. 5 And when king David came to
Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of
the house of Saul, whose name [was] Shimei, the son of
Gera: he came forth, and cursed still as he came. 6 And
he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king
David: and all the people and all the mighty men [were]
on his right hand and on his left. 7 And thus said Shimei
when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man,
and thou man of Belial: 8 The LORD hath returned upon
thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead
thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the
kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy son: and, behold,
thou [art taken] in thy mischief, because thou [art] a
bloody man. 9 Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah
unto the king, Why should this dead dog curse my lord
the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his
head. 10 And the king said, What have I to do with you,
ye sons of Zeruiah? so let him curse, because the LORD
hath said unto him, Curse David. Who shall then say,
Wherefore hast thou done so? 11 And David said to
Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which
came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much
more now [may this] Benjamite [do it]? let him alone,
and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him. 12
It may be that the LORD will look on mine affliction,
and that the LORD will requite me good for his cursing
this day. 13 And as David and his men went by the
way, Shimei went along on the hill's side over against
him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him,
and cast dust. 14 And the king, and all the people that
[were] with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves
there. 15 And Absalom, and all the people the men of
Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him. 16
And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, David's
friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto
Absalom, God save the king, God save the king. 17 And
Absalom said to Hushai, [Is] this thy kindness to thy
friend? why wentest thou not with thy friend? 18 And
Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay; but whom the LORD,
and this people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his
will I be, and with him will I abide. 19 And again, whom
should I serve? [should I] not [serve] in the presence
of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence,
so will I be in thy presence. 20 Then said Absalom
to Ahithophel, Give counsel among you what we shall
do. 21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto
thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the
house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of
thy father: then shall the hands of all that [are] with thee
be strong. 22 So they spread Absalom a tent upon the
top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's
concubines in the sight of all Israel. 23 And the counsel
of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days, [was]
as if a man had enquired at the oracle of God: so [was]
all the counsel of Ahithophel both with David and with
Absalom.

17 Moreover Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me
now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will
arise and pursue after David this night: 2 And I will
come upon him while he [is] weary and weak handed,
and will make him afraid: and all the people that [are]
with him shall flee; and I will smite the king only: 3
And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man
whom thou seekest [is] as if all returned: [so] all the
people shall be in peace. 4 And the saying pleased
Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel. 5 Then said
Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us
hear likewise what he saith. 6 And when Hushai was
come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying,
Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do
[after] his saying? if not; speak thou. 7 And Hushai
said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath
given [is] not good at this time. 8 For, said Hushai, thou
knowest thy father and his men, that they [be] mighty
men, and they [be] chafed in their minds, as a bear
robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father [is] a
man of war, and will not lodge with the people. 9 Behold,
he is hid now in some pit, or in some [other] place: and it
will come to pass, when some of them be overthrown at
the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a
slaughter among the people that follow Absalom. 10 And
he also [that is] valiant, whose heart [is] as the heart of
a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy
father [is] a mighty man, and [they] which [be] with him
[are] valiant men. 11 Therefore I counsel that all Israel
be generally gathered unto thee, from Dan even to Beer-
sheba, as the sand that [is] by the sea for multitude; and
that thou go to battle in thine own person. 12 So shall
we come upon him in some place where he shall be
found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on
the ground: and of him and of all the men that [are] with
him there shall not be left so much as one. 13 Moreover,
if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes
to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there
be not one small stone found there. 14 And Absalom
and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the
Archite [is] better than the counsel of Ahithophel. For

the LORD had appointed to defeat the good counsel of
Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil
upon Absalom. 15 Then said Hushai unto Zadok and
to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel
counsel Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus and
thus have I counselled. 16 Now therefore send quickly,
and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night in the plains
of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be
swallowed up, and all the people that [are] with him. 17
Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed by En-rogel; for they
might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench
went and told them; and they went and told king David.
18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Absalom: but
they went both of them away quickly, and came to a
man's house in Bahurim, which had a well in his court;
whither they went down. 19 And the woman took and
spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread
ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known. 20
And when Absalom's servants came to the woman to
the house, they said, Where [is] Ahimaaz and Jonathan?
And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the
brook of water. And when they had sought and could not
find [them], they returned to Jerusalem. 21 And it came
to pass, after they were departed, that they came up
out of the well, and went and told king David, and said
unto David, Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for
thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you. 22 Then
David arose, and all the people that [were] with him,
and they passed over Jordan: by the morning light there
lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.
23 And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not
followed, he saddled [his] ass, and arose, and gat him
home to his house, to his city, and put his household in
order, and hanged himself, and died, and was buried
in the sepulchre of his father. 24 Then David came to
Mahanaim. And Absalom passed over Jordan, he and
all the men of Israel with him. 25 And Absalom made
Amasa captain of the host instead of Joab: which Amasa
[was] a man's son, whose name [was] Ithra an Israelite,
that went in to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to
Zeruiah Joab's mother. 26 So Israel and Absalom pitched
in the land of Gilead. 27 And it came to pass, when
David was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of
Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir
the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite
of Rogelim, 28 Brought beds, and basons, and earthen
vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched
[corn], and beans, and lentiles, and parched [pulse], 29
And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine,
for David, and for the people that [were] with him, to eat:
for they said, The people [is] hungry, and weary, and
thirsty, in the wilderness.

18 And David numbered the people that [were] with
him, and set captains of thousands and captains of
hundreds over them. 2 And David sent forth a third part
of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part
under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah, Joab's
brother, and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittite.
And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth
with you myself also. 3 But the people answered, Thou
shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not care
for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but
now [thou art] worth ten thousand of us: therefore now [it
is] better that thou succour us out of the city. 4 And the
king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do.
And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people
came out by hundreds and by thousands. 5 And the
king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying,
[Deal] gently for my sake with the young man, [even]
with Absalom. And all the people heard when the king
gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom. 6 So
the people went out into the field against Israel: and the
battle was in the wood of Ephraim; 7 Where the people
of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and
there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty
thousand [men]. 8 For the battle was there scattered
over the face of all the country: and the wood devoured
more people that day than the sword devoured. 9 And
Absalom met the servants of David. And Absalom rode
upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs
of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and
he was taken up between the heaven and the earth;
and the mule that [was] under him went away. 10 And a
certain man saw [it], and told Joab, and said, Behold,
I saw Absalom hanged in an oak. 11 And Joab said
unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest
[him], and why didst thou not smite him there to the
ground? and I would have given thee ten [shekels] of
silver, and a girdle. 12 And the man said unto Joab,
Though I should receive a thousand [shekels] of silver in
mine hand, [yet] would I not put forth mine hand against
the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee
and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Beware that none [touch]
the young man Absalom. 13 Otherwise I should have
wrought falsehood against mine own life: for there is
no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldest
have set thyself against [me]. 14 Then said Joab, I may
not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his
hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom,
while he [was] yet alive in the midst of the oak. 15 And
ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed
about and smote Absalom, and slew him. 16 And Joab
blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing
after Israel: for Joab held back the people. 17 And they
took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood,
and laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and
all Israel fled every one to his tent. 18 Now Absalom
in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a

pillar, which [is] in the king's dale: for he said, I have no
son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called
the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this
day, Absalom's place. 19 Then said Ahimaaz the son
of Zadok, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings,
how that the LORD hath avenged him of his enemies.
20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not bear tidings
this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this
day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son
is dead. 21 Then said Joab to Cushi, Go tell the king
what thou hast seen. And Cushi bowed himself unto
Joab, and ran. 22 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok
yet again to Joab, But howsoever, let me, I pray thee,
also run after Cushi. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou
run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready?
23 But howsoever, [said he], let me run. And he said
unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the
plain, and overran Cushi. 24 And David sat between
the two gates: and the watchman went up to the roof
over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and
looked, and behold a man running alone. 25 And the
watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said,
If he [be] alone, [there is] tidings in his mouth. And he
came apace, and drew near. 26 And the watchman saw
another man running: and the watchman called unto the
porter, and said, Behold [another] man running alone.
And the king said, He also bringeth tidings. 27 And the
watchman said, Me thinketh the running of the foremost
is like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And the
king said, He [is] a good man, and cometh with good
tidings. 28 And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king,
All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face
before the king, and said, Blessed [be] the LORD thy
God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their
hand against my lord the king. 29 And the king said, Is
the young man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz answered,
When Joab sent the king's servant, and [me] thy servant,
I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what [it was]. 30 And
the king said [unto him], Turn aside, [and] stand here.
And he turned aside, and stood still. 31 And, behold,
Cushi came; and Cushi said, Tidings, my lord the king:
for the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that
rose up against thee. 32 And the king said unto Cushi, Is
the young man Absalom safe? And Cushi answered,
The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against
thee to do [thee] hurt, be as [that] young man [is]. 33 And
the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber
over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, O
my son Absalom, my son, my son Absalom! would God I
had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

19 And it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth
and mourneth for Absalom. 2 And the victory that
day was [turned] into mourning unto all the people: for
the people heard say that day how the king was grieved
for his son. 3 And the people gat them by stealth that
day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away
when they flee in battle. 4 But the king covered his
face, and the king cried with a loud voice, O my son
Absalom, O Absalom, my son, my son! 5 And Joab
came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast
shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this
day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of
thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of
thy concubines; 6 In that thou lovest thine enemies, and
hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, that
thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I
perceive, that if Absalom had lived, and all we had died
this day, then it had pleased thee well. 7 Now therefore
arise, go forth, and speak comfortably unto thy servants:
for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will
not tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse
unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth
until now. 8 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate.
And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the
king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before
the king: for Israel had fled every man to his tent. 9 And
all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of
Israel, saying, The king saved us out of the hand of
our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of
the Philistines; and now he is fled out of the land for
Absalom. 10 And Absalom, whom we anointed over us,
is dead in battle. Now therefore why speak ye not a word
of bringing the king back? 11 And king David sent to
Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto
the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring
the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all
Israel is come to the king, [even] to his house. 12 Ye [are]
my brethren, ye [are] my bones and my flesh: wherefore
then are ye the last to bring back the king? 13 And say
ye to Amasa, [Art] thou not of my bone, and of my flesh?
God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain
of the host before me continually in the room of Joab. 14
And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as
[the heart of] one man; so that they sent [this word] unto
the king, Return thou, and all thy servants. 15 So the
king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to
Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over
Jordan. 16 And Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite,
which [was] of Bahurim, hasted and came down with
the men of Judah to meet king David. 17 And [there
were] a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba
the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons
and his twenty servants with him; and they went over
Jordan before the king. 18 And there went over a ferry
boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what
he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down
before the king, as he was come over Jordan; 19 And
said unto the king, Let not my lord impute iniquity unto

me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant
did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of
Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his heart. 20
For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore,
behold, I am come the first this day of all the house of
Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king. 21 But
Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not
Shimei be put to death for this, because he cursed the
LORD's anointed? 22 And David said, What have I to do
with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day
be adversaries unto me? shall there any man be put to
death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I [am]
this day king over Israel? 23 Therefore the king said
unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die. And the king sware unto
him. 24 And Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down
to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor
trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day
the king departed until the day he came [again] in peace.
25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem
to meet the king, that the king said unto him, Wherefore
wentest not thou with me, Mephibosheth? 26 And he
answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me:
for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may
ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant
[is] lame. 27 And he hath slandered thy servant unto
my lord the king; but my lord the king [is] as an angel
of God: do therefore [what is] good in thine eyes. 28
For all [of] my father's house were but dead men before
my lord the king: yet didst thou set thy servant among
them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore
have I yet to cry any more unto the king? 29 And the
king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy
matters? I have said, Thou and Ziba divide the land.
30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him
take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in
peace unto his own house. 31 And Barzillai the Gileadite
came down from Rogelim, and went over Jordan with
the king, to conduct him over Jordan. 32 Now Barzillai
was a very aged man, [even] fourscore years old: and
he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at
Mahanaim; for he [was] a very great man. 33 And the
king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I
will feed thee with me in Jerusalem. 34 And Barzillai
said unto the king, How long have I to live, that I should
go up with the king unto Jerusalem? 35 I [am] this day
fourscore years old: [and] can I discern between good
and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I
drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and
singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be
yet a burden unto my lord the king? 36 Thy servant will
go a little way over Jordan with the king: and why should
the king recompense it me with such a reward? 37 Let
thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in
mine own city, [and be buried] by the grave of my father
and of my mother. But behold thy servant Chimham; let
him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what
shall seem good unto thee. 38 And the king answered,
Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that
which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou
shalt require of me, [that] will I do for thee. 39 And all the
people went over Jordan. And when the king was come
over, the king kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he
returned unto his own place. 40 Then the king went on
to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the
people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the
people of Israel. 41 And, behold, all the men of Israel
came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our
brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and have
brought the king, and his household, and all David's men
with him, over Jordan? 42 And all the men of Judah
answered the men of Israel, Because the king [is] near
of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter?
have we eaten at all of the king's [cost]? or hath he given
us any gift? 43 And the men of Israel answered the men
of Judah, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and
we have also more [right] in David than ye: why then did
ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in
bringing back our king? And the words of the men of
Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

20 And there happened to be there a man of Belial,
whose name [was] Sheba, the son of Bichri, a
Benjamite: and he blew a trumpet, and said, We have no
part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of
Jesse: every man to his tents, O Israel. 2 So every man
of Israel went up from after David, [and] followed Sheba
the son of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave unto their
king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem. 3 And David came
to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten
women [his] concubines, whom he had left to keep the
house, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went
not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the day of
their death, living in widowhood. 4 Then said the king to
Amasa, Assemble me the men of Judah within three
days, and be thou here present. 5 So Amasa went to
assemble [the men of] Judah: but he tarried longer than
the set time which he had appointed him. 6 And David
said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do
us more harm than [did] Absalom: take thou thy lord's
servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced
cities, and escape us. 7 And there went out after him
Joab's men, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and
all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to
pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri. 8 When they [were]
at the great stone which [is] in Gibeon, Amasa went
before them. And Joab's garment that he had put on
was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle [with] a sword
fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he
went forth it fell out. 9 And Joab said to Amasa, [Art]

thou in health, my brother? And Joab took Amasa by the
beard with the right hand to kiss him. 10 But Amasa
took no heed to the sword that [was] in Joab's hand:
so he smote him therewith in the fifth [rib], and shed
out his bowels to the ground, and struck him not again;
and he died. So Joab and Abishai his brother pursued
after Sheba the son of Bichri. 11 And one of Joab's men
stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he
that [is] for David, [let him go] after Joab. 12 And Amasa
wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when
the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed
Amasa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth
upon him, when he saw that every one that came by
him stood still. 13 When he was removed out of the
highway, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue
after Sheba the son of Bichri. 14 And he went through all
the tribes of Israel unto Abel, and to Beth-maachah, and
all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and
went also after him. 15 And they came and besieged
him in Abel of Beth-maachah, and they cast up a bank
against the city, and it stood in the trench: and all the
people that [were] with Joab battered the wall, to throw
it down. 16 Then cried a wise woman out of the city,
Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither,
that I may speak with thee. 17 And when he was come
near unto her, the woman said, [Art] thou Joab? And he
answered, I [am he]. Then she said unto him, Hear the
words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.
18 Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak
in old time, saying, They shall surely ask [counsel] at
Abel: and so they ended [the matter]. 19 I [am one of
them that are] peaceable [and] faithful in Israel: thou
seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt
thou swallow up the inheritance of the LORD? 20 And
Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me,
that I should swallow up or destroy. 21 The matter [is]
not so: but a man of mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of
Bichri by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king,
[even] against David: deliver him only, and I will depart
from the city. And the woman said unto Joab, Behold,
his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall. 22 Then
the woman went unto all the people in her wisdom. And
they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and cast
[it] out to Joab. And he blew a trumpet, and they retired
from the city, every man to his tent. And Joab returned to
Jerusalem unto the king. 23 Now Joab [was] over all the
host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada [was]
over the Cherethites and over the Pelethites: 24 And
Adoram [was] over the tribute: and Jehoshaphat the son
of Ahilud [was] recorder: 25 And Sheva [was] scribe: and
Zadok and Abiathar [were] the priests: 26 And Ira also
the Jairite was a chief ruler about David.

21 Then there was a famine in the days of David
three years, year after year; and David enquired of
the LORD. And the LORD answered, [It is] for Saul, and
for [his] bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites.
2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them;
(now the Gibeonites [were] not of the children of Israel,
but of the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of
Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay
them in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah.) 3
Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I
do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement,
that ye may bless the inheritance of the LORD? 4 And
the Gibeonites said unto him, We will have no silver nor
gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill
any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, [that]
will I do for you. 5 And they answered the king, The man
that consumed us, and that devised against us [that] we
should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts
of Israel, 6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto
us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD in Gibeah
of Saul, [whom] the LORD did choose. And the king said,
I will give [them]. 7 But the king spared Mephibosheth,
the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of the
LORD's oath that [was] between them, between David
and Jonathan the son of Saul. 8 But the king took the
two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare
unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons
of Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up
for Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite: 9 And he
delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and
they hanged them in the hill before the LORD: and they
fell [all] seven together, and were put to death in the
days of harvest, in the first [days], in the beginning of
barley harvest. 10 And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took
sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, from the
beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out
of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest
on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night. 11
And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah,
the concubine of Saul, had done. 12 And David went
and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan
his son from the men of Jabesh-gilead, which had stolen
them from the street of Beth-shan, where the Philistines
had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in
Gilboa: 13 And he brought up from thence the bones
of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they
gathered the bones of them that were hanged. 14 And
the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they
in the country of Benjamin in Zelah, in the sepulchre
of Kish his father: and they performed all that the king
commanded. And after that God was intreated for the
land. 15 Moreover the Philistines had yet war again with
Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him,
and fought against the Philistines: and David waxed
faint. 16 And Ishbi-benob, which [was] of the sons of
the giant, the weight of whose spear [weighed] three

hundred [shekels] of brass in weight, he being girded
with a new [sword], thought to have slain David. 17 But
Abishai the son of Zeruiah succoured him, and smote
the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David
sware unto him, saying, Thou shalt go no more out with
us to battle, that thou quench not the light of Israel. 18
And it came to pass after this, that there was again a
battle with the Philistines at Gob: then Sibbechai the
Hushathite slew Saph, which [was] of the sons of the
giant. 19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the
Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Jaare-oregim, a
Beth-lehemite, slew [the brother of] Goliath the Gittite,
the staff of whose spear [was] like a weaver's beam. 20
And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of
[great] stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and
on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and
he also was born to the giant. 21 And when he defied
Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea the brother of David
slew him. 22 These four were born to the giant in Gath,
and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his
servants.

22 And David spake unto the LORD the words of this
song in the day [that] the LORD had delivered him
out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand
of Saul: 2 And he said, The LORD [is] my rock, and
my fortress, and my deliverer; 3 The God of my rock;
in him will I trust: [he is] my shield, and the horn of my
salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour;
thou savest me from violence. 4 I will call on the LORD,
[who is] worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from
mine enemies. 5 When the waves of death compassed
me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid; 6 The
sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of
death prevented me; **(Sheol h7585)** 7 In my distress I
called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did
hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry [did enter]
into his ears. 8 Then the earth shook and trembled; the
foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he
was wroth. 9 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils,
and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled
by it. 10 He bowed the heavens also, and came down;
and darkness [was] under his feet. 11 And he rode upon
a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the wings
of the wind. 12 And he made darkness pavilions round
about him, dark waters, [and] thick clouds of the skies.
13 Through the brightness before him were coals of fire
kindled. 14 The LORD thundered from heaven, and the
most High uttered his voice. 15 And he sent out arrows,
and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them. 16
And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations
of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the
LORD, at the blast of the breath of his nostrils. 17 He
sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of many
waters; 18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, [and]
from them that hated me: for they were too strong for
me. 19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity:
but the LORD was my stay. 20 He brought me forth
also into a large place: he delivered me, because he
delighted in me. 21 The LORD rewarded me according
to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my
hands hath he recompensed me. 22 For I have kept
the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed
from my God. 23 For all his judgments [were] before me:
and [as for] his statutes, I did not depart from them. 24 I
was also upright before him, and have kept myself from
mine iniquity. 25 Therefore the LORD hath recompensed
me according to my righteousness; according to my
cleanness in his eye sight. 26 With the merciful thou wilt
shew thyself merciful, [and] with the upright man thou
wilt shew thyself upright. 27 With the pure thou wilt shew
thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself
unsavoury. 28 And the afflicted people thou wilt save:
but thine eyes [are] upon the haughty, [that] thou mayest
bring [them] down. 29 For thou [art] my lamp, O LORD:
and the LORD will lighten my darkness. 30 For by thee I
have run through a troop: by my God have I leaped over
a wall. 31 [As for] God, his way [is] perfect; the word of
the LORD [is] tried: he [is] a buckler to all them that trust
in him. 32 For who [is] God, save the LORD? and who
[is] a rock, save our God? 33 God [is] my strength [and]
power: and he maketh my way perfect. 34 He maketh
my feet like hinds' [feet:] and setteth me upon my high
places. 35 He teacheth my hands to war; so that a bow
of steel is broken by mine arms. 36 Thou hast also given
me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath
made me great. 37 Thou hast enlarged my steps under
me; so that my feet did not slip. 38 I have pursued mine
enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until
I had consumed them. 39 And I have consumed them,
and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they
are fallen under my feet. 40 For thou hast girded me with
strength to battle: them that rose up against me hast
thou subdued under me. 41 Thou hast also given me the
necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that
hate me. 42 They looked, but [there was] none to save;
[even] unto the LORD, but he answered them not. 43
Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth,
I did stamp them as the mire of the street, [and] did
spread them abroad. 44 Thou also hast delivered me
from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me [to
be] head of the heathen: a people [which] I knew not
shall serve me. 45 Strangers shall submit themselves
unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient
unto me. 46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be
afraid out of their close places. 47 The LORD liveth; and
blessed [be] my rock; and exalted be the God of the rock
of my salvation. 48 It [is] God that avengeth me, and that
bringeth down the people under me, 49 And that bringeth

me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up
on high above them that rose up against me: thou hast
delivered me from the violent man. 50 Therefore I will
give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen,
and I will sing praises unto thy name. 51 [He is] the
tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his
anointed, unto David, and to his seed for evermore.

23 Now these [be] the last words of David. David
the son of Jesse said, and the man [who was]
raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jacob, and
the sweet psalmist of Israel, said, 2 The Spirit of the
LORD spake by me, and his word [was] in my tongue.
3 The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to
me, He that ruleth over men [must be] just, ruling in
the fear of God. 4 And [he shall be] as the light of the
morning, [when] the sun riseth, [even] a morning without
clouds; [as] the tender grass [springing] out of the earth
by clear shining after rain. 5 Although my house [be] not
so with God; yet he hath made with me an everlasting
covenant, ordered in all [things], and sure: for [this is]
all my salvation, and all [my] desire, although he make
[it] not to grow. 6 But [the sons] of Belial [shall be] all
of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot
be taken with hands: 7 But the man [that] shall touch
them must be fenced with iron and the staff of a spear;
and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the [same]
place. 8 These [be] the names of the mighty men whom
David had: The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief
among the captains; the same [was] Adino the Eznite:
[he lift up his spear] against eight hundred, whom he
slew at one time. 9 And after him [was] Eleazar the son
of Dodo the Ahohite, [one] of the three mighty men with
David, when they defied the Philistines [that] were there
gathered together to battle, and the men of Israel were
gone away: 10 He arose, and smote the Philistines until
his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword:
and the LORD wrought a great victory that day; and the
people returned after him only to spoil. 11 And after him
[was] Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite. And the
Philistines were gathered together into a troop, where
was a piece of ground full of lentiles: and the people
fled from the Philistines. 12 But he stood in the midst of
the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines:
and the LORD wrought a great victory. 13 And three of
the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the
harvest time unto the cave of Adullam: and the troop
of the Philistines pitched in the valley of Rephaim. 14
And David [was] then in an hold, and the garrison of
the Philistines [was] then [in] Beth-lehem. 15 And David
longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the
water of the well of Beth-lehem, which [is] by the gate!
16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of
the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-
lehem, that [was] by the gate, and took [it], and brought
[it] to David: nevertheless he would not drink thereof,
but poured it out unto the LORD. 17 And he said, Be
it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: [is not
this] the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their
lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did
these three mighty men. 18 And Abishai, the brother
of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among three.
And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, [and]
slew [them], and had the name among three. 19 Was he
not most honourable of three? therefore he was their
captain: howbeit he attained not unto the [first] three. 20
And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant
man, of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two
lionlike men of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion
in the midst of a pit in time of snow: 21 And he slew an
Egyptian, a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear
in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and
plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew
him with his own spear. 22 These [things] did Benaiah
the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among three
mighty men. 23 He was more honourable than the thirty,
but he attained not to the [first] three. And David set him
over his guard. 24 Asahel the brother of Joab [was] one
of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem, 25
Shammah the Harodite, Elika the Harodite, 26 Helez
the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, 27 Abiezer
the Anethothite, Mebunnai the Hushathite, 28 Zalmon
the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite, 29 Heleb the
son of Baanah, a Netophathite, Ittai the son of Ribai
out of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin, 30 Benaiah
the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the brooks of Gaash, 31 Abi-
albon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barhumite, 32 Eliahba
the Shaalbonite, of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan, 33
Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the son of Sharar the
Hararite, 34 Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of the
Maachathite, Eliam the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,
35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite, 36 Igal the
son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite, 37 Zelek the
Ammonite, Naharai the Beerothite, armourbearer to Joab
the son of Zeruiah, 38 Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite, 39
Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

24 And again the anger of the LORD was kindled
against Israel, and he moved David against them
to say, Go, number Israel and Judah. 2 For the king said
to Joab the captain of the host, which [was] with him,
Go now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan even
to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that I may
know the number of the people. 3 And Joab said unto
the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people,
how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and that the
eyes of my lord the king may see [it:] but why doth my
lord the king delight in this thing? 4 Notwithstanding
the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the
captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the

host went out from the presence of the king, to number
the people of Israel. **5** And they passed over Jordan,
and pitched in Aroer, on the right side of the city that
[lieth] in the midst of the river of Gad, and toward Jazer:
6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the land of Tahtim-
hodshi; and they came to Dan-jaan, and about to Zidon,
7 And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the
cities of the Hivites, and of the Canaanites: and they
went out to the south of Judah, [even] to Beer-sheba. **8**
So when they had gone through all the land, they came
to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.
9 And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people
unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred
thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men
of Judah [were] five hundred thousand men. **10** And
David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the
people. And David said unto the LORD, I have sinned
greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O
LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have
done very foolishly. **11** For when David was up in the
morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet
Gad, David's seer, saying, **12** Go and say unto David,
Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three [things;] choose
thee one of them, that I may [do it] unto thee. **13** So Gad
came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall
seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or
wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while
they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence
in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall
return to him that sent me. **14** And David said unto Gad,
I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the
LORD; for his mercies [are] great: and let me not fall into
the hand of man. **15** So the LORD sent a pestilence
upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed:
and there died of the people from Dan even to Beer-
sheba seventy thousand men. **16** And when the angel
stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the
LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that
destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand.
And the angel of the LORD was by the threshingplace
of Araunah the Jebusite. **17** And David spake unto the
LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people,
and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly:
but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I
pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.
18 And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him,
Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor
of Araunah the Jebusite. **19** And David, according to the
saying of Gad, went up as the LORD commanded. **20**
And Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants
coming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and
bowed himself before the king on his face upon the
ground. **21** And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the
king come to his servant? And David said, To buy the
threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD,
that the plague may be stayed from the people. **22** And
Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and
offer up what [seemeth] good unto him: behold, [here be]
oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and
[other] instruments of the oxen for wood. **23** All these
[things] did Araunah, [as] a king, give unto the king. And
Araunah said unto the king, The LORD thy God accept
thee. **24** And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will
surely buy [it] of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt
offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost
me nothing. So David bought the threshingfloor and the
oxen for fifty shekels of silver. **25** And David built there
an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and
peace offerings. So the LORD was intreated for the land,
and the plague was stayed from Israel.

1 Kings

1 Now king David was old [and] stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat. 2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, Let there be sought for my lord the king a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat. 3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag a Shunammite, and brought her to the king. 4 And the damsel [was] very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king knew her not. 5 Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him. 6 And his father had not displeased him at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also [was a] very goodly [man;] and [his mother] bare him after Absalom. 7 And he conferred with Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the priest: and they following Adonijah helped [him]. 8 But Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and Nathan the prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the mighty men which [belonged] to David, were not with Adonijah. 9 And Adonijah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zoheleth, which [is] by En-rogel, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants: 10 But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother, he called not. 11 Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Adonijah the son of Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth [it] not? 12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon. 13 Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Adonijah reign? 14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and confirm thy words. 15 And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Abishag the Shunammite ministered unto the king. 16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, What wouldest thou? 17 And she said unto him, My lord, thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, [saying], Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne. 18 And now, behold, Adonijah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou knowest [it] not: 19 And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the host: but Solomon thy servant hath he not called. 20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel [are] upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him. 21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted offenders. 22 And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in. 23 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground. 24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? 25 For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, God save king Adonijah. 26 But me, [even] me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called. 27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed [it] unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him? 28 Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba. And she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king. 29 And the king sware, and said, [As] the LORD liveth, that hath redeemed my soul out of all distress, 30 Even as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day. 31 Then Bath-sheba bowed with [her] face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, Let my lord king David live for ever. 32 And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. And they came before the king. 33 The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him down to Gihon: 34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint him there king over Israel: and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Solomon. 35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah. 36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD God of my lord the king say so [too]. 37 As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David. 38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon. 39 And Zadok the priest took an horn of oil out of the tabernacle, and anointed Solomon. And they

blew the trumpet; and all the people said, God save king
Solomon. 40 And all the people came up after him, and
the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy,
so that the earth rent with the sound of them. 41 And
Adonijah and all the guests that [were] with him heard [it]
as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab
heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore [is
this] noise of the city being in an uproar? 42 And while
he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the
priest came: and Adonijah said unto him, Come in; for
thou [art] a valiant man, and bringest good tidings. 43
And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah, Verily our
lord king David hath made Solomon king. 44 And the
king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan
the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the
Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have caused
him to ride upon the king's mule: 45 And Zadok the
priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king
in Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing,
so that the city rang again. This [is] the noise that ye
have heard. 46 And also Solomon sitteth on the throne
of the kingdom. 47 And moreover the king's servants
came to bless our lord king David, saying, God make
the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make
his throne greater than thy throne. And the king bowed
himself upon the bed. 48 And also thus said the king,
Blessed [be] the LORD God of Israel, which hath given
[one] to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing
[it]. 49 And all the guests that [were] with Adonijah were
afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way. 50 And
Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and
went, and caught hold on the horns of the altar. 51 And
it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth
king Solomon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns
of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me
to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.
52 And Solomon said, If he will shew himself a worthy
man, there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if
wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die. 53 So
king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the
altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon:
and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.

2 Now the days of David drew nigh that he should
die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying, 2 I
go the way of all the earth: be thou strong therefore,
and shew thyself a man; 3 And keep the charge of the
LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes,
and his commandments, and his judgments, and his
testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou
mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever
thou turnest thyself: 4 That the LORD may continue
his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy
children take heed to their way, to walk before me in
truth with all their heart and with all their soul, there shall
not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.
5 Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of
Zeruiah did to me, [and] what he did to the two captains
of the hosts of Israel, unto Abner the son of Ner, and
unto Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and shed
the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon
his girdle that [was] about his loins, and in his shoes
that [were] on his feet. 6 Do therefore according to thy
wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave
in peace. (Sheol h7585) 7 But shew kindness unto the
sons of Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those
that eat at thy table: for so they came to me when I fled
because of Absalom thy brother. 8 And, behold, [thou
hast] with thee Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite of
Bahurim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the
day when I went to Mahanaim: but he came down to
meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him by the LORD,
saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword. 9
Now therefore hold him not guiltless: for thou [art] a wise
man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him;
but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with
blood. (Sheol h7585) 10 So David slept with his fathers,
and was buried in the city of David. 11 And the days
that David reigned over Israel [were] forty years: seven
years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years
reigned he in Jerusalem. 12 Then sat Solomon upon
the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was
established greatly. 13 And Adonijah the son of Haggith
came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she
said, Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.
14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee.
And she said, Say on. 15 And he said, Thou knowest
that the kingdom was mine, and [that] all Israel set their
faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is
turned about, and is become my brother's: for it was his
from the LORD. 16 And now I ask one petition of thee,
deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on. 17 And he
said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for
he will not say thee nay,) that he give me Abishag the
Shunammite to wife. 18 And Bath-sheba said, Well; I will
speak for thee unto the king. 19 Bath-sheba therefore
went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah.
And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself
unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat
to be set for the king's mother; and she sat on his right
hand. 20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of
thee; [I pray thee], say me not nay. And the king said
unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay.
21 And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be given
to Adonijah thy brother to wife. 22 And king Solomon
answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou
ask Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask for him
the kingdom also; for he [is] mine elder brother; even for
him, and for Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of

Zeruiah. 23 Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life. 24 Now therefore, [as] the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me an house, as he promised, Adonijah shall be put to death this day. 25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon him that he died. 26 And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to Anathoth, unto thine own fields; for thou [art] worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because thou barest the ark of the Lord GOD before David my father, and because thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted. 27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might fulfil the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh. 28 Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the horns of the altar. 29 And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD; and, behold, [he is] by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go, fall upon him. 30 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me. 31 And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Joab shed, from me, and from the house of my father. 32 And the LORD shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing [thereof, to wit], Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Amasa the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah. 33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever: but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD. 34 So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness. 35 And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host: and Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Abiathar. 36 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither. 37 For it shall be, [that] on the day thou goest out, and passest over the brook Kidron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: thy blood shall be upon thine own head. 38 And Shimei said unto the king, The saying [is] good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days. 39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto Achish son of Maachah king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants [be] in Gath. 40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath. 41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again. 42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word [that] I have heard [is] good. 43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with? 44 The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father: therefore the LORD shall return thy wickedness upon thine own head; 45 And king Solomon [shall be] blessed, and the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever. 46 So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

3 And Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the city of David, until he had made an end of building his own house, and the house of the LORD, and the wall of Jerusalem round about. 2 Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those days. 3 And Solomon loved the LORD, walking in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places. 4 And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that [was] the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar. 5 In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon in a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee. 6 And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great mercy, according as he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as [it is] this day. 7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: and I [am but] a little child: I know not [how] to go out or come in. 8 And thy servant [is] in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude. 9 Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people? 10

And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had
asked this thing. 11 And God said unto him, Because
thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself
long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast
asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself
understanding to discern judgment; 12 Behold, I have
done according to thy words: lo, I have given thee a wise
and an understanding heart; so that there was none like
thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like
unto thee. 13 And I have also given thee that which thou
hast not asked, both riches, and honour: so that there
shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy
days. 14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my
statutes and my commandments, as thy father David
did walk, then I will lengthen thy days. 15 And Solomon
awoke; and, behold, [it was] a dream. And he came to
Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of
the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered
peace offerings, and made a feast to all his servants. 16
Then came there two women, [that were] harlots, unto
the king, and stood before him. 17 And the one woman
said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house;
and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.
18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was
delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we
[were] together; [there was] no stranger with us in the
house, save we two in the house. 19 And this woman's
child died in the night; because she overlaid it. 20 And
she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me,
while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and
laid her dead child in my bosom. 21 And when I rose in
the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead:
but when I had considered it in the morning, behold,
it was not my son, which I did bear. 22 And the other
woman said, Nay; but the living [is] my son, and the
dead [is] thy son. And this said, No; but the dead [is] thy
son, and the living [is] my son. Thus they spake before
the king. 23 Then said the king, The one saith, This [is]
my son that liveth, and thy son [is] the dead: and the
other saith, Nay; but thy son [is] the dead, and my son
[is] the living. 24 And the king said, Bring me a sword.
And they brought a sword before the king. 25 And the
king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to
the one, and half to the other. 26 Then spake the woman
whose the living child [was] unto the king, for her bowels
yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her
the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said,
Let it be neither mine nor thine, [but] divide [it]. 27 Then
the king answered and said, Give her the living child,
and in no wise slay it: she [is] the mother thereof. 28
And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had
judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the
wisdom of God [was] in him, to do judgment.

4 So king Solomon was king over all Israel. 2 And
these [were] the princes which he had; Azariah the
son of Zadok the priest, 3 Elihoreph and Ahiah, the sons
of Shisha, scribes; Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, the
recorder. 4 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada [was] over
the host: and Zadok and Abiathar [were] the priests: 5
And Azariah the son of Nathan [was] over the officers:
and Zabud the son of Nathan [was] principal officer, [and]
the king's friend: 6 And Ahishar [was] over the household:
and Adoniram the son of Abda [was] over the tribute. 7
And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which
provided victuals for the king and his household: each
man his month in a year made provision. 8 And these
[are] their names: The son of Hur, in mount Ephraim: 9
The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-
shemesh, and Elon-beth-hanan: 10 The son of Hesed, in
Aruboth; to him [pertained] Sochoh, and all the land of
Hepher: 11 The son of Abinadab, in all the region of Dor;
which had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife:
12 Baana the son of Ahilud; [to him pertained] Taanach
and Megiddo, and all Beth-shean, which [is] by Zartanah
beneath Jezreel, from Beth-shean to Abel-meholah,
[even] unto [the place that is] beyond Jokneam: 13 The
son of Geber, in Ramoth-gilead; to him [pertained] the
towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which [are] in Gilead;
to him [also pertained] the region of Argob, which [is] in
Bashan, threescore great cities with walls and brasen
bars: 14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo [had] Mahanaim:
15 Ahimaaz [was] in Naphtali; he also took Basmath
the daughter of Solomon to wife: 16 Baanah the son of
Hushai [was] in Asher and in Aloth: 17 Jehoshaphat the
son of Paruah, in Issachar: 18 Shimei the son of Elah, in
Benjamin: 19 Geber the son of Uri [was] in the country of
Gilead, [in] the country of Sihon king of the Amorites,
and of Og king of Bashan; and [he was] the only officer
which [was] in the land. 20 Judah and Israel [were]
many, as the sand which [is] by the sea in multitude,
eating and drinking, and making merry. 21 And Solomon
reigned over all kingdoms from the river unto the land
of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they
brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his
life. 22 And Solomon's provision for one day was thirty
measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal,
23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures,
and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and
fallowdeer, and fatted fowl. 24 For he had dominion over
all [the region] on this side the river, from Tiphsah even
to Azzah, over all the kings on this side the river: and he
had peace on all sides round about him. 25 And Judah
and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and
under his fig tree, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the
days of Solomon. 26 And Solomon had forty thousand
stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand
horsemen. 27 And those officers provided victual for

king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's
table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing. 28
Barley also and straw for the horses and dromedaries
brought they unto the place where [the officers] were,
every man according to his charge. 29 And God gave
Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much,
and largeness of heart, even as the sand that [is] on
the sea shore. 30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled the
wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the
wisdom of Egypt. 31 For he was wiser than all men; than
Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda,
the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round
about. 32 And he spake three thousand proverbs: and
his songs were a thousand and five. 33 And he spake
of trees, from the cedar tree that [is] in Lebanon even
unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake
also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and
of fishes. 34 And there came of all people to hear the
wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which
had heard of his wisdom.

5 And Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto
Solomon; for he had heard that they had anointed
him king in the room of his father: for Hiram was ever a
lover of David. 2 And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,
3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not
build an house unto the name of the LORD his God for
the wars which were about him on every side, until the
LORD put them under the soles of his feet. 4 But now
the LORD my God hath given me rest on every side,
[so that there is] neither adversary nor evil occurrent. 5
And, behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name
of the LORD my God, as the LORD spake unto David
my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy
throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my
name. 6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me
cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be
with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy
servants according to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou
knowest that [there is] not among us any that can skill to
hew timber like unto the Sidonians. 7 And it came to
pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he
rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed [be] the LORD this
day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this
great people. 8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I
have considered the things which thou sentest to me
for: [and] I will do all thy desire concerning timber of
cedar, and concerning timber of fir. 9 My servants shall
bring [them] down from Lebanon unto the sea: and I will
convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou
shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged
there, and thou shalt receive [them:] and thou shalt
accomplish my desire, in giving food for my household.
10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and fir trees
[according to] all his desire. 11 And Solomon gave Hiram
twenty thousand measures of wheat [for] food to his
household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave
Solomon to Hiram year by year. 12 And the LORD gave
Solomon wisdom, as he promised him: and there was
peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made
a league together. 13 And king Solomon raised a levy
out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men.
14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month
by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, [and] two
months at home: and Adoniram [was] over the levy. 15
And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that
bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the
mountains; 16 Beside the chief of Solomon's officers
which [were] over the work, three thousand and three
hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the
work. 17 And the king commanded, and they brought
great stones, costly stones, [and] hewed stones, to
lay the foundation of the house. 18 And Solomon's
builders and Hiram's builders did hew [them], and the
stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to
build the house.

6 And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth
year after the children of Israel were come out of the
land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over
Israel, in the month Zif, which [is] the second month, that
he began to build the house of the LORD. 2 And the
house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length
thereof [was] threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof
twenty [cubits], and the height thereof thirty cubits. 3
And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty
cubits [was] the length thereof, according to the breadth
of the house; [and] ten cubits [was] the breadth thereof
before the house. 4 And for the house he made windows
of narrow lights. 5 And against the wall of the house
he built chambers round about, [against] the walls of
the house round about, [both] of the temple and of the
oracle: and he made chambers round about: 6 The
nethermost chamber [was] five cubits broad, and the
middle [was] six cubits broad, and the third [was] seven
cubits broad: for without [in the wall] of the house he
made narrowed rests round about, that [the beams]
should not be fastened in the walls of the house. 7 And
the house, when it was in building, was built of stone
made ready before it was brought thither: so that there
was neither hammer nor axe [nor] any tool of iron heard
in the house, while it was in building. 8 The door for
the middle chamber [was] in the right side of the house:
and they went up with winding stairs into the middle
[chamber], and out of the middle into the third. 9 So he
built the house, and finished it; and covered the house
with beams and boards of cedar. 10 And [then] he built
chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and
they rested on the house [with] timber of cedar. 11 And
the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying, 12

[Concerning] this house which thou art in building, if thou
wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and
keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I
perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy
father: **13** And I will dwell among the children of Israel,
and will not forsake my people Israel. **14** So Solomon
built the house, and finished it. **15** And he built the walls
of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of
the house, and the walls of the cieling: [and] he covered
[them] on the inside with wood, and covered the floor
of the house with planks of fir. **16** And he built twenty
cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the
walls with boards of cedar: he even built [them] for it
within, [even] for the oracle, [even] for the most holy
[place]. **17** And the house, that [is], the temple before it,
was forty cubits [long]. **18** And the cedar of the house
within [was] carved with knops and open flowers: all
[was] cedar; there was no stone seen. **19** And the oracle
he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark
of the covenant of the LORD. **20** And the oracle in the
forepart [was] twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits
in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and
he overlaid it with pure gold; and [so] covered the altar
[which was of] cedar. **21** So Solomon overlaid the house
within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the
chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with
gold. **22** And the whole house he overlaid with gold,
until he had finished all the house: also the whole altar
that [was] by the oracle he overlaid with gold. **23** And
within the oracle he made two cherubims [of] olive tree,
[each] ten cubits high. **24** And five cubits [was] the one
wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the
cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto
the uttermost part of the other [were] ten cubits. **25** And
the other cherub [was] ten cubits: both the cherubims
[were] of one measure and one size. **26** The height of
the one cherub [was] ten cubits, and so [was it] of the
other cherub. **27** And he set the cherubims within the
inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the
cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the [one]
wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other
wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of
the house. **28** And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.
29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about
with carved figures of cherubims and palm trees and
open flowers, within and without. **30** And the floor of the
house he overlaid with gold, within and without. **31** And
for the entering of the oracle he made doors [of] olive
tree: the lintel [and] side posts [were] a fifth part [of the
wall]. **32** The two doors also [were of] olive tree; and he
carved upon them carvings of cherubims and palm trees
and open flowers, and overlaid [them] with gold, and
spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm
trees. **33** So also made he for the door of the temple
posts [of] olive tree, a fourth part [of the wall]. **34** And the
two doors [were of] fir tree: the two leaves of the one
door [were] folding, and the two leaves of the other door
[were] folding. **35** And he carved [thereon] cherubims
and palm trees and open flowers: and covered [them]
with gold fitted upon the carved work. **36** And he built the
inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of
cedar beams. **37** In the fourth year was the foundation of
the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif: **38** And in
the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which [is] the eighth
month, was the house finished throughout all the parts
thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he
seven years in building it.

7 But Solomon was building his own house thirteen
years, and he finished all his house. **2** He built also
the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof
[was] an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty
cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four
rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.
3 And [it was] covered with cedar above upon the beams,
that [lay] on forty five pillars, fifteen [in] a row. **4** And
[there were] windows [in] three rows, and light [was]
against light [in] three ranks. **5** And all the doors and
posts [were] square, with the windows: and light [was]
against light [in] three ranks. **6** And he made a porch
of pillars; the length thereof [was] fifty cubits, and the
breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch [was] before
them: and the [other] pillars and the thick beam [were]
before them. **7** Then he made a porch for the throne
where he might judge, [even] the porch of judgment:
and [it was] covered with cedar from one side of the
floor to the other. **8** And his house where he dwelt
[had] another court within the porch, [which] was of the
like work. Solomon made also an house for Pharaoh's
daughter, whom he had taken [to wife], like unto this
porch. **9** All these [were of] costly stones, according
to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws,
within and without, even from the foundation unto the
coping, and [so] on the outside toward the great court.
10 And the foundation [was of] costly stones, even great
stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.
11 And above [were] costly stones, after the measures of
hewed stones, and cedars. **12** And the great court round
about [was] with three rows of hewed stones, and a row
of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house
of the LORD, and for the porch of the house. **13** And
king Solomon sent and fetched Hiram out of Tyre. **14**
He [was] a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his
father [was] a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and he
was filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning
to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon,
and wrought all his work. **15** For he cast two pillars
of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of
twelve cubits did compass either of them about. **16** And

he made two chapiters [of] molten brass, to set upon the
tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter [was]
five cubits, and the height of the other chapiter [was] five
cubits: **17** [And] nets of checker work, and wreaths of
chain work, for the chapiters which [were] upon the top
of the pillars; seven for the one chapiter, and seven for
the other chapiter. **18** And he made the pillars, and two
rows round about upon the one network, to cover the
chapiters that [were] upon the top, with pomegranates:
and so did he for the other chapiter. **19** And the chapiters
that [were] upon the top of the pillars [were] of lily work in
the porch, four cubits. **20** And the chapiters upon the two
pillars [had pomegranates] also above, over against the
belly which [was] by the network: and the pomegranates
[were] two hundred in rows round about upon the other
chapiter. **21** And he set up the pillars in the porch of
the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the
name thereof Jachin: and he set up the left pillar, and
called the name thereof Boaz. **22** And upon the top of
the pillars [was] lily work: so was the work of the pillars
finished. **23** And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from
the one brim to the other: [it was] round all about, and
his height [was] five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits
did compass it round about. **24** And under the brim of it
round about [there were] knops compassing it, ten in a
cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops [were]
cast in two rows, when it was cast. **25** It stood upon
twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three
looking toward the west, and three looking toward the
south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea
[was set] above upon them, and all their hinder parts
[were] inward. **26** And it [was] an hand breadth thick,
and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup,
with flowers of lilies: it contained two thousand baths. **27**
And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits [was] the
length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof,
and three cubits the height of it. **28** And the work of the
bases [was] on this [manner:] they had borders, and
the borders [were] between the ledges: **29** And on the
borders that [were] between the ledges [were] lions,
oxen, and cherubims: and upon the ledges [there was]
a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen [were]
certain additions made of thin work. **30** And every base
had four brasen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four
corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver [were]
undersetters molten, at the side of every addition. **31**
And the mouth of it within the chapiter and above [was] a
cubit: but the mouth thereof [was] round [after] the work
of the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth
of it [were] gravings with their borders, foursquare, not
round. **32** And under the borders [were] four wheels; and
the axletrees of the wheels [were joined] to the base:
and the height of a wheel [was] a cubit and half a cubit.
33 And the work of the wheels [was] like the work of
a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their naves, and
their felloes, and their spokes, [were] all molten. **34** And
[there were] four undersetters to the four corners of one
base: [and] the undersetters [were] of the very base
itself. **35** And in the top of the base [was there] a round
compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base
the ledges thereof and the borders thereof [were] of the
same. **36** For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on
the borders thereof, he graved cherubims, lions, and
palm trees, according to the proportion of every one,
and additions round about. **37** After this [manner] he
made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one
measure, [and] one size. **38** Then made he ten lavers of
brass: one laver contained forty baths: [and] every laver
was four cubits: [and] upon every one of the ten bases
one laver. **39** And he put five bases on the right side of
the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he
set the sea on the right side of the house eastward over
against the south. **40** And Hiram made the lavers, and
the shovels, and the basons. So Hiram made an end of
doing all the work that he made king Solomon for the
house of the LORD: **41** The two pillars, and the [two]
bowls of the chapiters that [were] on the top of the two
pillars; and the two networks, to cover the two bowls of
the chapiters which [were] upon the top of the pillars; **42**
And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks,
[even] two rows of pomegranates for one network, to
cover the two bowls of the chapiters that [were] upon
the pillars; **43** And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the
bases; **44** And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;
45 And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and
all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for
the house of the LORD, [were of] bright brass. **46** In the
plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground
between Succoth and Zarthan. **47** And Solomon left all
the vessels [unweighed], because they were exceeding
many: neither was the weight of the brass found out. **48**
And Solomon made all the vessels that [pertained] unto
the house of the LORD: the altar of gold, and the table
of gold, whereupon the shewbread [was], **49** And the
candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right [side], and five
on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the
lamps, and the tongs [of] gold, **50** And the bowls, and
the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the
censers [of] pure gold; and the hinges [of] gold, [both] for
the doors of the inner house, the most holy [place, and]
for the doors of the house, [to wit], of the temple. **51** So
was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the
house of the LORD. And Solomon brought in the things
which David his father had dedicated; [even] the silver,
and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the
treasures of the house of the LORD.

8 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all
the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the

children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that
they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD
out of the city of David, which [is] Zion. **2** And all the
men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon
at the feast in the month Ethanim, which [is] the seventh
month. **3** And all the elders of Israel came, and the
priests took up the ark. **4** And they brought up the ark of
the LORD, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and
all the holy vessels that [were] in the tabernacle, even
those did the priests and the Levites bring up. **5** And king
Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were
assembled unto him, [were] with him before the ark,
sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor
numbered for multitude. **6** And the priests brought in the
ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, into the
oracle of the house, to the most holy [place, even] under
the wings of the cherubims. **7** For the cherubims spread
forth [their] two wings over the place of the ark, and
the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof
above. **8** And they drew out the staves, that the ends of
the staves were seen out in the holy [place] before the
oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they
are unto this day. **9** [There was] nothing in the ark save
the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb,
when the LORD made [a covenant] with the children of
Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt. **10** And
it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the
holy [place], that the cloud filled the house of the LORD,
11 So that the priests could not stand to minister because
of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the
house of the LORD. **12** Then spake Solomon, The LORD
said that he would dwell in the thick darkness. **13** I have
surely built thee an house to dwell in, a settled place
for thee to abide in for ever. **14** And the king turned his
face about, and blessed all the congregation of Israel:
(and all the congregation of Israel stood;) **15** And he
said, Blessed [be] the LORD God of Israel, which spake
with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his
hand fulfilled [it], saying, **16** Since the day that I brought
forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of
all the tribes of Israel to build an house, that my name
might be therein; but I chose David to be over my people
Israel. **17** And it was in the heart of David my father to
build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.
18 And the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas
it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name,
thou didst well that it was in thine heart. **19** Nevertheless
thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall
come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto
my name. **20** And the LORD hath performed his word
that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of David
my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD
promised, and have built an house for the name of the
LORD God of Israel. **21** And I have set there a place for
the ark, wherein [is] the covenant of the LORD, which
he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of
the land of Egypt. **22** And Solomon stood before the
altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation
of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven:
23 And he said, LORD God of Israel, [there is] no God
like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who
keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that walk
before thee with all their heart: **24** Who hast kept with thy
servant David my father that thou promisedst him: thou
spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled [it] with
thine hand, as [it is] this day. **25** Therefore now, LORD
God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that
thou promisedst him, saying, There shall not fail thee a
man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy
children take heed to their way, that they walk before me
as thou hast walked before me. **26** And now, O God of
Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou
spakest unto thy servant David my father. **27** But will
God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and
heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less
this house that I have builded? **28** Yet have thou respect
unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication,
O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the
prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee to day: **29**
That thine eyes may be open toward this house night
and day, [even] toward the place of which thou hast
said, My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken
unto the prayer which thy servant shall make toward
this place. **30** And hearken thou to the supplication of
thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall
pray toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy
dwelling place: and when thou hearest, forgive. **31** If any
man trespass against his neighbour, and an oath be laid
upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come
before thine altar in this house: **32** Then hear thou in
heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, condemning the
wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the
righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.
33 When thy people Israel be smitten down before the
enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and
shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray,
and make supplication unto thee in this house: **34** Then
hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people
Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou
gavest unto their fathers. **35** When heaven is shut up,
and there is no rain, because they have sinned against
thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy
name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them:
36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy
servants, and of thy people Israel, that thou teach them
the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain
upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an
inheritance. **37** If there be in the land famine, if there

be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, [or] if there be
caterpiller; if their enemy besiege them in the land of
their cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness
[there be;] 38 What prayer and supplication soever be
[made] by any man, [or] by all thy people Israel, which
shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and
spread forth his hands toward this house: 39 Then hear
thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do,
and give to every man according to his ways, whose
heart thou knowest; (for thou, [even] thou only, knowest
the hearts of all the children of men;) 40 That they may
fear thee all the days that they live in the land which
thou gavest unto our fathers. 41 Moreover concerning a
stranger, that [is] not of thy people Israel, but cometh out
of a far country for thy name's sake; 42 (For they shall
hear of thy great name, and of thy strong hand, and of
thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray
toward this house; 43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling
place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to
thee for: that all people of the earth may know thy name,
to fear thee, as [do] thy people Israel; and that they may
know that this house, which I have builded, is called
by thy name. 44 If thy people go out to battle against
their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and
shall pray unto the LORD toward the city which thou
hast chosen, and [toward] the house that I have built
for thy name: 45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer
and their supplication, and maintain their cause. 46 If
they sin against thee, (for [there is] no man that sinneth
not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them
to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives
unto the land of the enemy, far or near; 47 [Yet] if they
shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were
carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto
thee in the land of them that carried them captives,
saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we
have committed wickedness; 48 And [so] return unto
thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the
land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and
pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto
their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the
house which I have built for thy name: 49 Then hear
thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy
dwelling place, and maintain their cause, 50 And forgive
thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their
transgressions wherein they have transgressed against
thee, and give them compassion before them who carried
them captive, that they may have compassion on them:
51 For they [be] thy people, and thine inheritance, which
thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the
furnace of iron: 52 That thine eyes may be open unto the
supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication
of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that
they call for unto thee. 53 For thou didst separate them
from among all the people of the earth, [to be] thine
inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy
servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt,
O Lord GOD. 54 And it was [so], that when Solomon had
made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication
unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the
LORD, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread
up to heaven. 55 And he stood, and blessed all the
congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying, 56
Blessed [be] the LORD, that hath given rest unto his
people Israel, according to all that he promised: there
hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which
he promised by the hand of Moses his servant. 57 The
LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let
him not leave us, nor forsake us: 58 That he may incline
our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep
his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments,
which he commanded our fathers. 59 And let these
my words, wherewith I have made supplication before
the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and
night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the
cause of his people Israel at all times, as the matter shall
require: 60 That all the people of the earth may know that
the LORD [is] God, [and that there is] none else. 61 Let
your heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God,
to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments,
as at this day. 62 And the king, and all Israel with him,
offered sacrifice before the LORD. 63 And Solomon
offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered
unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an
hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all
the children of Israel dedicated the house of the LORD.
64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the
court that [was] before the house of the LORD: for there
he offered burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the
fat of the peace offerings: because the brasen altar that
[was] before the LORD [was] too little to receive the
burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the
peace offerings. 65 And at that time Solomon held a
feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from
the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt, before
the LORD our God, seven days and seven days, [even]
fourteen days. 66 On the eighth day he sent the people
away: and they blessed the king, and went unto their
tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that
the LORD had done for David his servant, and for Israel
his people.

9 And it came to pass, when Solomon had finished
the building of the house of the LORD, and the king's
house, and all Solomon's desire which he was pleased to
do, 2 That the LORD appeared to Solomon the second
time, as he had appeared unto him at Gibeon. 3 And
the LORD said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and
thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have

hallowed this house, which thou hast built, to put my
name there for ever; and mine eyes and mine heart
shall be there perpetually. 4 And if thou wilt walk before
me, as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart,
and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have
commanded thee, [and] wilt keep my statutes and my
judgments: 5 Then I will establish the throne of thy
kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David
thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon
the throne of Israel. 6 [But] if ye shall at all turn from
following me, ye or your children, and will not keep
my commandments [and] my statutes which I have set
before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship
them: 7 Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I
have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed
for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall
be a proverb and a byword among all people: 8 And at
this house, [which] is high, every one that passeth by it
shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say,
Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this
house? 9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook
the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out
of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other
gods, and have worshipped them, and served them:
therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this
evil. 10 And it came to pass at the end of twenty years,
when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of
the LORD, and the king's house, 11 ([Now] Hiram the
king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees
and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,)
that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the
land of Galilee. 12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to
see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they
pleased him not. 13 And he said, What cities [are] these
which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called
them the land of Cabul unto this day. 14 And Hiram
sent to the king sixscore talents of gold. 15 And this [is]
the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for
to build the house of the LORD, and his own house,
and Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and
Megiddo, and Gezer. 16 [For] Pharaoh king of Egypt had
gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and
slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it
[for] a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife. 17 And
Solomon built Gezer, and Beth-horon the nether, 18 And
Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land, 19
And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities
for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that
which Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in
Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion. 20 [And]
all the people [that were] left of the Amorites, Hittites,
Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which [were] not of
the children of Israel, 21 Their children that were left
after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also
were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Solomon
levy a tribute of bondservice unto this day. 22 But of
the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondmen:
but they [were] men of war, and his servants, and his
princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and
his horsemen. 23 These [were] the chief of the officers
that [were] over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty,
which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.
24 But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of
David unto her house which [Solomon] had built for her:
then did he build Millo. 25 And three times in a year did
Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon
the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt
incense upon the altar that [was] before the LORD. So
he finished the house. 26 And king Solomon made a
navy of ships in Ezion-geber, which [is] beside Eloth, on
the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom. 27 And
Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had
knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon. 28
And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold,
four hundred and twenty talents, and brought [it] to king
Solomon.

10 And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame
of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she
came to prove him with hard questions. 2 And she came
to Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels that
bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones:
and when she was come to Solomon, she communed
with him of all that was in her heart. 3 And Solomon
told her all her questions: there was not [any] thing hid
from the king, which he told her not. 4 And when the
queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom, and
the house that he had built, 5 And the meat of his table,
and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of
his ministers, and their apparel, and his cupbearers,
and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of
the LORD; there was no more spirit in her. 6 And she
said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine
own land of thy acts and of thy wisdom. 7 Howbeit I
believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes
had seen [it:] and, behold, the half was not told me:
thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I
heard. 8 Happy [are] thy men, happy [are] these thy
servants, which stand continually before thee, [and] that
hear thy wisdom. 9 Blessed be the LORD thy God,
which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of
Israel: because the LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore
made he thee king, to do judgment and justice. 10 And
she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold,
and of spices very great store, and precious stones:
there came no more such abundance of spices as these
which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon. 11 And
the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Ophir,

brought in from Ophir great plenty of almug trees, and
precious stones. 12 And the king made of the almug
trees pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's
house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there came
no such almug trees, nor were seen unto this day. 13
And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all
her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside [that] which
Solomon gave her of his royal bounty. So she turned
and went to her own country, she and her servants. 14
Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one
year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,
15 Beside [that he had] of the merchantmen, and of the
traffick of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of
Arabia, and of the governors of the country. 16 And king
Solomon made two hundred targets [of] beaten gold: six
hundred [shekels] of gold went to one target. 17 And
[he made] three hundred shields [of] beaten gold; three
pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them
in the house of the forest of Lebanon. 18 Moreover the
king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the
best gold. 19 The throne had six steps, and the top of
the throne [was] round behind: and [there were] stays on
either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood
beside the stays. 20 And twelve lions stood there on
the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there
was not the like made in any kingdom. 21 And all king
Solomon's drinking vessels [were of] gold, and all the
vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon [were of]
pure gold; none [were of] silver: it was nothing accounted
of in the days of Solomon. 22 For the king had at sea
a navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: once in
three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold,
and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks. 23 So king
Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches
and for wisdom. 24 And all the earth sought to Solomon,
to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.
25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of
silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour,
and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year. 26
And Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen:
and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and
twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the
cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem. 27
And the king made silver [to be] in Jerusalem as stones,
and cedars made he [to be] as the sycomore trees that
[are] in the vale, for abundance. 28 And Solomon had
horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's
merchants received the linen yarn at a price. 29 And a
chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred
[shekels] of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty:
and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings
of Syria, did they bring [them] out by their means.

11 But king Solomon loved many strange women,
together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of
the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, [and]
Hittites; 2 Of the nations [concerning] which the LORD
said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall not go in to
them, neither shall they come in unto you: [for] surely
they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon
clave unto these in love. 3 And he had seven hundred
wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and
his wives turned away his heart. 4 For it came to pass,
when Solomon was old, [that] his wives turned away his
heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect
with the LORD his God, as [was] the heart of David his
father. 5 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess
of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the
Ammonites. 6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the
LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as [did] David
his father. 7 Then did Solomon build an high place for
Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that [is]
before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of
the children of Ammon. 8 And likewise did he for all his
strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto
their gods. 9 And the LORD was angry with Solomon,
because his heart was turned from the LORD God of
Israel, which had appeared unto him twice, 10 And had
commanded him concerning this thing, that he should
not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the
LORD commanded. 11 Wherefore the LORD said unto
Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou
hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have
commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from
thee, and will give it to thy servant. 12 Notwithstanding in
thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake: [but]
I will rend it out of the hand of thy son. 13 Howbeit I
will not rend away all the kingdom; [but] will give one
tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for
Jerusalem's sake which I have chosen. 14 And the
LORD stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the
Edomite: he [was] of the king's seed in Edom. 15 For it
came to pass, when David was in Edom, and Joab the
captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, after
he had smitten every male in Edom; 16 (For six months
did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut
off every male in Edom:) 17 That Hadad fled, he and
certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go
into Egypt; Hadad [being] yet a little child. 18 And they
arose out of Midian, and came to Paran: and they took
men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt,
unto Pharaoh king of Egypt; which gave him an house,
and appointed him victuals, and gave him land. 19 And
Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that
he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister
of Tahpenes the queen. 20 And the sister of Tahpenes
bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned
in Pharaoh's house: and Genubath was in Pharaoh's
household among the sons of Pharaoh. 21 And when

Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers,
and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad
said to Pharaoh, Let me depart, that I may go to mine
own country. **22** Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what
hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to
go to thine own country? And he answered, Nothing:
howbeit let me go in any wise. **23** And God stirred him
up [another] adversary, Rezon the son of Eliadah, which
fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah: **24** And
he gathered men unto him, and became captain over
a band, when David slew them [of Zobah:] and they
went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in
Damascus. **25** And he was an adversary to Israel all
the days of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad
[did:] and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.
26 And Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of
Zereda, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name [was]
Zeruah, a widow woman, even he lifted up [his] hand
against the king. **27** And this [was] the cause that he
lifted up [his] hand against the king: Solomon built Millo,
[and] repaired the breaches of the city of David his
father. **28** And the man Jeroboam [was] a mighty man of
valour: and Solomon seeing the young man that he was
industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of
the house of Joseph. **29** And it came to pass at that
time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the
prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way; and
he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two
[were] alone in the field: **30** And Ahijah caught the new
garment that [was] on him, and rent it [in] twelve pieces:
31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for
thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I will
rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will
give ten tribes to thee: **32** (But he shall have one tribe
for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake,
the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:
) **33** Because that they have forsaken me, and have
worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians,
Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god
of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my
ways, to do [that which is] right in mine eyes, and [to
keep] my statutes and my judgments, as [did] David his
father. **34** Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out
of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his
life for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, because
he kept my commandments and my statutes: **35** But
I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will
give it unto thee, [even] ten tribes. **36** And unto his son
will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have a
light alway before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have
chosen me to put my name there. **37** And I will take
thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul
desireth, and shalt be king over Israel. **38** And it shall be,
if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and
wilt walk in my ways, and do [that is] right in my sight, to
keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my
servant did; that I will be with thee, and build thee a sure
house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee.
39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for
ever. **40** Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam. And
Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto Shishak king
of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.
41 And the rest of the acts of Solomon, and all that he
did, and his wisdom, [are] they not written in the book
of the acts of Solomon? **42** And the time that Solomon
reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel [was] forty years.
43 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried
in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son
reigned in his stead.

12 And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel
were come to Shechem to make him king. **2** And it
came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who
was yet in Egypt, heard [of it], (for he was fled from
the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in
Egypt;) **3** That they sent and called him. And Jeroboam
and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake
unto Rehoboam, saying, **4** Thy father made our yoke
grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service
of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us,
lighter, and we will serve thee. **5** And he said unto them,
Depart yet [for] three days, then come again to me. And
the people departed. **6** And king Rehoboam consulted
with the old men, that stood before Solomon his father
while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may
answer this people? **7** And they spake unto him, saying,
If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt
serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to
them, then they will be thy servants for ever. **8** But he
forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given
him, and consulted with the young men that were grown
up with him, [and] which stood before him: **9** And he said
unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer
this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the
yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter? **10** And
the young men that were grown up with him spake unto
him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people
that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke
heavy, but make thou [it] lighter unto us; thus shalt thou
say unto them, My little [finger] shall be thicker than my
father's loins. **11** And now whereas my father did lade
you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father
hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you
with scorpions. **12** So Jeroboam and all the people came
to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appointed,
saying, Come to me again the third day. **13** And the king
answered the people roughly, and forsook the old men's
counsel that they gave him; **14** And spake to them after
the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made

your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father
[also] chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you
with scorpions. 15 Wherefore the king hearkened not
unto the people; for the cause was from the LORD, that
he might perform his saying, which the LORD spake by
Ahijah the Shilonite unto Jeroboam the son of Nebat.
16 So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not
unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What
portion have we in David? neither [have we] inheritance
in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to
thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their
tents. 17 But [as for] the children of Israel which dwelt
in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.
18 Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who [was] over
the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that
he died. Therefore king Rehoboam made speed to get
him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. 19 So Israel
rebelled against the house of David unto this day. 20
And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam
was come again, that they sent and called him unto
the congregation, and made him king over all Israel:
there was none that followed the house of David, but the
tribe of Judah only. 21 And when Rehoboam was come
to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah,
with the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore
thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight
against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to
Rehoboam the son of Solomon. 22 But the word of God
came unto Shemaiah the man of God, saying, 23 Speak
unto Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and
unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the
remnant of the people, saying, 24 Thus saith the LORD,
Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the
children of Israel: return every man to his house; for this
thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word
of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the
word of the LORD. 25 Then Jeroboam built Shechem in
mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and went out from
thence, and built Penuel. 26 And Jeroboam said in his
heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of
David: 27 If this people go up to do sacrifice in the house
of the LORD at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this
people turn again unto their lord, [even] unto Rehoboam
king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go again to
Rehoboam king of Judah. 28 Whereupon the king took
counsel, and made two calves [of] gold, and said unto
them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem:
behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of
the land of Egypt. 29 And he set the one in Beth-el, and
the other put he in Dan. 30 And this thing became a sin:
for the people went [to worship] before the one, [even]
unto Dan. 31 And he made an house of high places, and
made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not
of the sons of Levi. 32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in
the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like
unto the feast that [is] in Judah, and he offered upon the
altar. So did he in Beth-el, sacrificing unto the calves that
he had made: and he placed in Beth-el the priests of
the high places which he had made. 33 So he offered
upon the altar which he had made in Beth-el the fifteenth
day of the eighth month, [even] in the month which he
had devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto
the children of Israel: and he offered upon the altar, and
burnt incense.

13 And, behold, there came a man of God out of
Judah by the word of the LORD unto Beth-el: and
Jeroboam stood by the altar to burn incense. 2 And he
cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said,
O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD; Behold, a child shall
be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name; and
upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places
that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be
burnt upon thee. 3 And he gave a sign the same day,
saying, This [is] the sign which the LORD hath spoken;
Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that [are]
upon it shall be poured out. 4 And it came to pass, when
king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God,
which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he put
forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him.
And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up,
so that he could not pull it in again to him. 5 The altar
also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar,
according to the sign which the man of God had given
by the word of the LORD. 6 And the king answered and
said unto the man of God, Intreat now the face of the
LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be
restored me again. And the man of God besought the
LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and
became as [it was] before. 7 And the king said unto the
man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself,
and I will give thee a reward. 8 And the man of God
said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house, I
will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink
water in this place: 9 For so was it charged me by the
word of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water,
nor turn again by the same way that thou camest. 10 So
he went another way, and returned not by the way that
he came to Beth-el. 11 Now there dwelt an old prophet
in Beth-el; and his sons came and told him all the works
that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el: the
words which he had spoken unto the king, them they
told also to their father. 12 And their father said unto
them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what
way the man of God went, which came from Judah.
13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So
they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon, 14 And
went after the man of God, and found him sitting under
an oak: and he said unto him, [Art] thou the man of

God that camest from Judah? And he said, I [am]. **15** Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread. **16** And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place: **17** For it was said to me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest. **18** He said unto him, I [am] a prophet also as thou [art;] and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. [But] he lied unto him. **19** So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water. **20** And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back: **21** And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee, **22** But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which [the Lord] did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers. **23** And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, [to wit], for the prophet whom he had brought back. **24** And when he was gone, a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase. **25** And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told [it] in the city where the old prophet dwelt. **26** And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard [thereof], he said, It [is] the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him. **27** And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled [him]. **28** And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor torn the ass. **29** And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him. **30** And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, [saying], Alas, my brother! **31** And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God [is] buried; lay my bones beside his bones: **32** For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the houses of the high places which [are] in the cities of Samaria, shall surely come to pass. **33** After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: whosoever would, he consecrated him, and he became [one] of the priests of the high places. **34** And this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, even to cut [it] off, and to destroy [it] from off the face of the earth.

14 At that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick. **2** And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to Shiloh: behold, there [is] Ahijah the prophet, which told me that [I should be] king over this people. **3** And take with thee ten loaves, and cracknels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child. **4** And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah. But Ahijah could not see; for his eyes were set by reason of his age. **5** And the LORD said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he [is] sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself [to be] another [woman]. **6** And it was [so], when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; why feignest thou thyself [to be] another? for I [am] sent to thee [with] heavy [tidings]. **7** Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel, **8** And rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and [yet] thou hast not been as my servant David, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do [that] only [which was] right in mine eyes; **9** But hast done evil above all that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and hast cast me behind thy back: **10** Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, [and] him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone. **11** Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken [it]. **12** Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: [and] when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die. **13** And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave, because in him there is found [some] good thing toward the LORD God of Israel in the house of Jeroboam. **14** Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: but what? even now. **15** For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the

water, and he shall root up Israel out of this good land,
which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them
beyond the river, because they have made their groves,
provoking the LORD to anger. 16 And he shall give Israel
up because of the sins of Jeroboam, who did sin, and
who made Israel to sin. 17 And Jeroboam's wife arose,
and departed, and came to Tirzah: [and] when she came
to the threshold of the door, the child died; 18 And they
buried him; and all Israel mourned for him, according to
the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of
his servant Ahijah the prophet. 19 And the rest of the
acts of Jeroboam, how he warred, and how he reigned,
behold, they [are] written in the book of the chronicles of
the kings of Israel. 20 And the days which Jeroboam
reigned [were] two and twenty years: and he slept with
his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead. 21
And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah.
Rehoboam [was] forty and one years old when he began
to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem,
the city which the LORD did choose out of all the tribes
of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name
[was] Naamah an Ammonitess. 22 And Judah did evil
in the sight of the LORD, and they provoked him to
jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above
all that their fathers had done. 23 For they also built
them high places, and images, and groves, on every
high hill, and under every green tree. 24 And there were
also sodomites in the land: [and] they did according to all
the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast
out before the children of Israel. 25 And it came to pass
in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, [that] Shishak king
of Egypt came up against Jerusalem: 26 And he took
away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the
treasures of the king's house; he even took away all:
and he took away all the shields of gold which Solomon
had made. 27 And king Rehoboam made in their stead
brasen shields, and committed [them] unto the hands
of the chief of the guard, which kept the door of the
king's house. 28 And it was [so], when the king went into
the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and
brought them back into the guard chamber. 29 Now the
rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, [are]
they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings
of Judah? 30 And there was war between Rehoboam
and Jeroboam all [their] days. 31 And Rehoboam slept
with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the
city of David. And his mother's name [was] Naamah an
Ammonitess. And Abijam his son reigned in his stead.

15 Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the
son of Nebat reigned Abijam over Judah. 2 Three
years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name
[was] Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom. 3 And he
walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done
before him: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD
his God, as the heart of David his father. 4 Nevertheless
for David's sake did the LORD his God give him a lamp
in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish
Jerusalem: 5 Because David did [that which was] right in
the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any
[thing] that he commanded him all the days of his life,
save only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite. 6 And there
was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days
of his life. 7 Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and
all that he did, [are] they not written in the book of the
chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there was war
between Abijam and Jeroboam. 8 And Abijam slept with
his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and
Asa his son reigned in his stead. 9 And in the twentieth
year of Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa over Judah.
10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem.
And his mother's name [was] Maachah, the daughter
of Abishalom. 11 And Asa did [that which was] right
in the eyes of the LORD, as [did] David his father. 12
And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and
removed all the idols that his fathers had made. 13
And also Maachah his mother, even her he removed
from [being] queen, because she had made an idol in a
grove; and Asa destroyed her idol, and burnt [it] by the
brook Kidron. 14 But the high places were not removed:
nevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the LORD
all his days. 15 And he brought in the things which his
father had dedicated, and the things which himself had
dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold,
and vessels. 16 And there was war between Asa and
Baasha king of Israel all their days. 17 And Baasha king
of Israel went up against Judah, and built Ramah, that
he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa
king of Judah. 18 Then Asa took all the silver and the
gold [that were] left in the treasures of the house of
the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and
delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king
Asa sent them to Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimon, the
son of Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus,
saying, 19 [There is] a league between me and thee,
[and] between my father and thy father: behold, I have
sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and
break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may
depart from me. 20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king
Asa, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had
against the cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and Dan,
and Abel-beth-maachah, and all Cinneroth, with all the
land of Naphtali. 21 And it came to pass, when Baasha
heard [thereof], that he left off building of Ramah, and
dwelt in Tirzah. 22 Then king Asa made a proclamation
throughout all Judah; none [was] exempted: and they
took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof,
wherewith Baasha had builded; and king Asa built with

them Geba of Benjamin, and Mizpah. 23 The rest of
all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he
did, and the cities which he built, [are] they not written
in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was diseased
in his feet. 24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was
buried with his fathers in the city of David his father:
and Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead. 25 And
Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in
the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over
Israel two years. 26 And he did evil in the sight of the
LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in his
sin wherewith he made Israel to sin. 27 And Baasha
the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired
against him; and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which
[belonged] to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid
siege to Gibbethon. 28 Even in the third year of Asa king
of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.
29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, [that] he smote
all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any
that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according
unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his
servant Ahijah the Shilonite: 30 Because of the sins of
Jeroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel
sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD
God of Israel to anger. 31 Now the rest of the acts of
Nadab, and all that he did, [are] they not written in the
book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 32 And
there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel
all their days. 33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah
began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in
Tirzah, twenty and four years. 34 And he did evil in the
sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Jeroboam,
and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

16 Then the word of the LORD came to Jehu the son
of Hanani against Baasha, saying, 2 Forasmuch
as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince
over my people Israel; and thou hast walked in the way
of Jeroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin,
to provoke me to anger with their sins; 3 Behold, I will
take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of
his house; and will make thy house like the house of
Jeroboam the son of Nebat. 4 Him that dieth of Baasha
in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in
the fields shall the fowls of the air eat. 5 Now the rest
of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might,
[are] they not written in the book of the chronicles of
the kings of Israel? 6 So Baasha slept with his fathers,
and was buried in Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned in
his stead. 7 And also by the hand of the prophet Jehu
the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against
Baasha, and against his house, even for all the evil that
he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to
anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house
of Jeroboam; and because he killed him. 8 In the twenty
and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son
of Baasha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, two years. 9 And
his servant Zimri, captain of half [his] chariots, conspired
against him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk
in the house of Arza steward of [his] house in Tirzah.
10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in
the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and
reigned in his stead. 11 And it came to pass, when he
began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, [that]
he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him not one
that pisseth against a wall, neither of his kinsfolks, nor
of his friends. 12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house
of Baasha, according to the word of the LORD, which
he spake against Baasha by Jehu the prophet, 13 For
all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by
which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to
sin, in provoking the LORD God of Israel to anger with
their vanities. 14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and
all that he did, [are] they not written in the book of the
chronicles of the kings of Israel? 15 In the twenty and
seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven
days in Tirzah. And the people [were] encamped against
Gibbethon, which [belonged] to the Philistines. 16 And
the people [that were] encamped heard say, Zimri hath
conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all
Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over
Israel that day in the camp. 17 And Omri went up from
Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged
Tirzah. 18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that
the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the
king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with
fire, and died, 19 For his sins which he sinned in doing
evil in the sight of the LORD, in walking in the way of
Jeroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel to
sin. 20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason
that he wrought, [are] they not written in the book of
the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 21 Then were the
people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people
followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and
half followed Omri. 22 But the people that followed Omri
prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son
of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned. 23 In the
thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to
reign over Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he in
Tirzah. 24 And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer
for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called
the name of the city which he built, after the name of
Shemer, owner of the hill, Samaria. 25 But Omri wrought
evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that
[were] before him. 26 For he walked in all the way of
Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sin wherewith he
made Israel to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Israel to
anger with their vanities. 27 Now the rest of the acts

of Omri which he did, and his might that he shewed,
[are] they not written in the book of the chronicles of the
kings of Israel? 28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and
was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his
stead. 29 And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of
Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel:
and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria
twenty and two years. 30 And Ahab the son of Omri did
evil in the sight of the LORD above all that [were] before
him. 31 And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing
for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat,
that he took to wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal
king of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and
worshipped him. 32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in
the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria. 33
And Ahab made a grove; and Ahab did more to provoke
the LORD God of Israel to anger than all the kings of
Israel that were before him. 34 In his days did Hiel the
Beth-elite build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof
in Abiram his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in
his youngest [son] Segub, according to the word of the
LORD, which he spake by Joshua the son of Nun.

17 And Elijah the Tishbite, [who was] of the inhabitants
of Gilead, said unto Ahab, [As] the LORD God of
Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew
nor rain these years, but according to my word. 2 And
the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, 3 Get
thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself
by the brook Cherith, that [is] before Jordan. 4 And it
shall be, [that] thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have
commanded the ravens to feed thee there. 5 So he went
and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he
went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that [is] before
Jordan. 6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in
the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he
drank of the brook. 7 And it came to pass after a while,
that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain
in the land. 8 And the word of the LORD came unto him,
saying, 9 Arise, get thee to Zarephath, which [belongeth]
to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a
widow woman there to sustain thee. 10 So he arose and
went to Zarephath. And when he came to the gate of the
city, behold, the widow woman [was] there gathering of
sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray
thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink. 11 And
as she was going to fetch [it], he called to her, and said,
Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.
12 And she said, [As] the LORD thy God liveth, I have
not a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little
oil in a cruse: and, behold, I [am] gathering two sticks,
that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we
may eat it, and die. 13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not;
go [and] do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a
little cake first, and bring [it] unto me, and after make for
thee and for thy son. 14 For thus saith the LORD God of
Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall
the cruse of oil fail, until the day [that] the LORD sendeth
rain upon the earth. 15 And she went and did according
to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house,
did eat [many] days. 16 [And] the barrel of meal wasted
not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word
of the LORD, which he spake by Elijah. 17 And it came
to pass after these things, [that] the son of the woman,
the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was
so sore, that there was no breath left in him. 18 And she
said unto Elijah, What have I to do with thee, O thou
man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to
remembrance, and to slay my son? 19 And he said unto
her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom,
and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid
him upon his own bed. 20 And he cried unto the LORD,
and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil
upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?
21 And he stretched himself upon the child three times,
and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I
pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again. 22
And the LORD heard the voice of Elijah; and the soul
of the child came into him again, and he revived. 23
And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of
the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his
mother: and Elijah said, See, thy son liveth. 24 And the
woman said to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou [art]
a man of God, [and] that the word of the LORD in thy
mouth [is] truth.

18 And it came to pass [after] many days, that the
word of the LORD came to Elijah in the third year,
saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and I will send rain
upon the earth. 2 And Elijah went to shew himself unto
Ahab. And [there was] a sore famine in Samaria. 3 And
Ahab called Obadiah, which [was] the governor of [his]
house. (Now Obadiah feared the LORD greatly: 4 For it
was [so], when Jezebel cut off the prophets of the LORD,
that Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by
fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.) 5
And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all
fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we
may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, that
we lose not all the beasts. 6 So they divided the land
between them to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way
by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.
7 And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met
him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said,
[Art] thou that my lord Elijah? 8 And he answered him, I
[am:] go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah [is here]. 9 And
he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver
thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me? 10 [As]
the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom,

whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when
they said, [He is] not [there;] he took an oath of the
kingdom and nation, that they found thee not. 11 And
now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah [is here].
12 And it shall come to pass, [as soon as] I am gone from
thee, that the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither
I know not; and [so] when I come and tell Ahab, and he
cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear
the LORD from my youth. 13 Was it not told my lord
what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD,
how I hid an hundred men of the LORD's prophets by
fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water? 14
And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah [is
here:] and he shall slay me. 15 And Elijah said, [As] the
LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely
shew myself unto him to day. 16 So Obadiah went to
meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.
17 And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab
said unto him, [Art] thou he that troubleth Israel? 18
And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou,
and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the
commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed
Baalim. 19 Now therefore send, [and] gather to me all
Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four
hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four
hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table. 20 So Ahab sent
unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets
together unto mount Carmel. 21 And Elijah came unto
all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two
opinions? if the LORD [be] God, follow him: but if Baal,
[then] follow him. And the people answered him not a
word. 22 Then said Elijah unto the people, I, [even] I
only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but Baal's prophets
[are] four hundred and fifty men. 23 Let them therefore
give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock
for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay [it] on wood,
and put no fire [under:] and I will dress the other bullock,
and lay [it] on wood, and put no fire [under:] 24 And
call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the
name of the LORD: and the God that answereth by fire,
let him be God. And all the people answered and said,
It is well spoken. 25 And Elijah said unto the prophets
of Baal, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and
dress [it] first; for ye [are] many; and call on the name
of your gods, but put no fire [under]. 26 And they took
the bullock which was given them, and they dressed
[it], and called on the name of Baal from morning even
until noon, saying, O Baal, hear us. But [there was] no
voice, nor any that answered. And they leaped upon
the altar which was made. 27 And it came to pass at
noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry aloud:
for he [is] a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing,
or he is in a journey, [or] peradventure he sleepeth,
and must be awaked. 28 And they cried aloud, and cut
themselves after their manner with knives and lancets,
till the blood gushed out upon them. 29 And it came to
pass, when midday was past, and they prophesied until
the [time] of the offering of the [evening] sacrifice, that
[there was] neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that
regarded. 30 And Elijah said unto all the people, Come
near unto me. And all the people came near unto him.
And he repaired the altar of the LORD [that was] broken
down. 31 And Elijah took twelve stones, according to the
number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom
the word of the LORD came, saying, Israel shall be thy
name: 32 And with the stones he built an altar in the
name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the
altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.
33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in
pieces, and laid [him] on the wood, and said, Fill four
barrels with water, and pour [it] on the burnt sacrifice,
and on the wood. 34 And he said, Do [it] the second
time. And they did [it] the second time. And he said,
Do [it] the third time. And they did [it] the third time. 35
And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled
the trench also with water. 36 And it came to pass at
[the time of] the offering of the [evening] sacrifice, that
Elijah the prophet came near, and said, LORD God of
Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day
that thou [art] God in Israel, and [that] I [am] thy servant,
and [that] I have done all these things at thy word. 37
Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know
that thou [art] the LORD God, and [that] thou hast turned
their heart back again. 38 Then the fire of the LORD fell,
and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and
the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that
[was] in the trench. 39 And when all the people saw [it],
they fell on their faces: and they said, The LORD, he
[is] the God; the LORD, he [is] the God. 40 And Elijah
said unto them, Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of
them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought
them down to the brook Kishon, and slew them there. 41
And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink;
for [there is] a sound of abundance of rain. 42 So Ahab
went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top
of Carmel; and he cast himself down upon the earth,
and put his face between his knees, 43 And said to his
servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went
up, and looked, and said, [There is] nothing. And he
said, Go again seven times. 44 And it came to pass at
the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a
little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said,
Go up, say unto Ahab, Prepare [thy chariot], and get
thee down, that the rain stop thee not. 45 And it came to
pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with
clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab
rode, and went to Jezreel. 46 And the hand of the LORD

was on Elijah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before
Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel.

19 And Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done,
and withal how he had slain all the prophets with
the sword. **2** Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah,
saying, So let the gods do [to me], and more also, if I
make not thy life as the life of one of them by to morrow
about this time. **3** And when he saw [that], he arose,
and went for his life, and came to Beer-sheba, which
[belongeth] to Judah, and left his servant there. **4** But
he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness,
and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he
requested for himself that he might die; and said, It is
enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I [am]
not better than my fathers. **5** And as he lay and slept
under a juniper tree, behold, then an angel touched him,
and said unto him, Arise [and] eat. **6** And he looked,
and, behold, [there was] a cake baken on the coals,
and a cruse of water at his head. And he did eat and
drink, and laid him down again. **7** And the angel of the
LORD came again the second time, and touched him,
and said, Arise [and] eat; because the journey [is] too
great for thee. **8** And he arose, and did eat and drink,
and went in the strength of that meat forty days and
forty nights unto Horeb the mount of God. **9** And he
came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold,
the word of the LORD [came] to him, and he said unto
him, What doest thou here, Elijah? **10** And he said, I
have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts:
for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant,
thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with
the sword; and I, [even] I only, am left; and they seek
my life, to take it away. **11** And he said, Go forth, and
stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold,
the LORD passed by, and a great and strong wind rent
the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the
LORD; [but] the LORD [was] not in the wind: and after
the wind an earthquake; [but] the LORD [was] not in the
earthquake: **12** And after the earthquake a fire; [but] the
LORD [was] not in the fire: and after the fire a still small
voice. **13** And it was [so], when Elijah heard [it], that
he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and
stood in the entering in of the cave. And, behold, [there
came] a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here,
Elijah? **14** And he said, I have been very jealous for the
LORD God of hosts: because the children of Israel have
forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and
slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, [even] I only,
am left; and they seek my life, to take it away. **15** And
the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the
wilderness of Damascus: and when thou comest, anoint
Hazael [to be] king over Syria: **16** And Jehu the son of
Nimshi shalt thou anoint [to be] king over Israel: and
Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah shalt thou
anoint [to be] prophet in thy room. **17** And it shall come
to pass, [that] him that escapeth the sword of Hazael
shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword
of Jehu shall Elisha slay. **18** Yet I have left [me] seven
thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed
unto Baal, and every mouth which hath not kissed him.
19 So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of
Shaphat, who [was] plowing [with] twelve yoke [of oxen]
before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed by
him, and cast his mantle upon him. **20** And he left the
oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, Let me, I pray thee,
kiss my father and my mother, and [then] I will follow
thee. And he said unto him, Go back again: for what
have I done to thee? **21** And he returned back from him,
and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their
flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the
people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after
Elijah, and ministered unto him.

20 And Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his
host together: and [there were] thirty and two kings
with him, and horses, and chariots: and he went up and
besieged Samaria, and warred against it. **2** And he sent
messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said
unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad, **3** Thy silver and thy
gold [is] mine; thy wives also and thy children, [even] the
goodliest, [are] mine. **4** And the king of Israel answered
and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I [am]
thine, and all that I have. **5** And the messengers came
again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying,
Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt
deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and
thy children; **6** Yet I will send my servants unto thee
to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine
house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be,
[that] whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put
[it] in their hand, and take [it] away. **7** Then the king of
Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark,
I pray you, and see how this [man] seeketh mischief:
for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children,
and for my silver, and for my gold; and I denied him not.
8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him,
Hearken not [unto him], nor consent. **9** Wherefore he
said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the
king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first
I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers
departed, and brought him word again. **10** And Ben-
hadad sent unto him, and said, The gods do so unto me,
and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for
handfuls for all the people that follow me. **11** And the
king of Israel answered and said, Tell [him], Let not him
that girdeth on [his harness] boast himself as he that
putteth it off. **12** And it came to pass, when [Ben-hadad]
heard this message, as he [was] drinking, he and the
kings in the pavilions, that he said unto his servants, Set

[yourselves in array]. And they set [themselves in array]
against the city. 13 And, behold, there came a prophet
unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD,
Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, I will
deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt know
that I [am] the LORD. 14 And Ahab said, By whom? And
he said, Thus saith the LORD, [Even] by the young men
of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall
order the battle? And he answered, Thou. 15 Then he
numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces,
and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after
them he numbered all the people, [even] all the children
of Israel, [being] seven thousand. 16 And they went out
at noon. But Ben-hadad [was] drinking himself drunk in
the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings
that helped him. 17 And the young men of the princes of
the provinces went out first; and Ben-hadad sent out,
and they told him, saying, There are men come out of
Samaria. 18 And he said, Whether they be come out for
peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out
for war, take them alive. 19 So these young men of the
princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the
army which followed them. 20 And they slew every one
his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them:
and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse
with the horsemen. 21 And the king of Israel went out,
and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians
with a great slaughter. 22 And the prophet came to the
king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself,
and mark, and see what thou doest: for at the return of
the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.
23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him,
Their gods [are] gods of the hills; therefore they were
stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the
plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. 24 And
do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his
place, and put captains in their rooms: 25 And number
thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for
horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against
them in the plain, [and] surely we shall be stronger than
they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so. 26
And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-
hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to Aphek, to
fight against Israel. 27 And the children of Israel were
numbered, and were all present, and went against them:
and the children of Israel pitched before them like two
little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country. 28
And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king
of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the
Syrians have said, The LORD [is] God of the hills, but he
[is] not God of the valleys, therefore will I deliver all this
great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I
[am] the LORD. 29 And they pitched one over against
the other seven days. And [so] it was, that in the seventh
day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew
of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.
30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and [there] a
wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men
[that were] left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the
city, into an inner chamber. 31 And his servants said
unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of
the house of Israel [are] merciful kings: let us, I pray
thee, put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our
heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure
he will save thy life. 32 So they girded sackcloth on
their loins, and [put] ropes on their heads, and came
to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad
saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, [Is] he yet
alive? he [is] my brother. 33 Now the men did diligently
observe whether [any thing would come] from him, and
did hastily catch [it:] and they said, Thy brother Ben-
hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad
came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into
the chariot. 34 And [Ben-hadad] said unto him, The
cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore;
and thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as
my father made in Samaria. Then [said Ahab], I will send
thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant
with him, and sent him away. 35 And a certain man
of the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour in
the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the
man refused to smite him. 36 Then said he unto him,
Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD,
behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion
shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from
him, a lion found him, and slew him. 37 Then he found
another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the
man smote him, so that in smiting he wounded [him]. 38
So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the
way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face.
39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king:
and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the
battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a
man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means
he be missing, then shall thy life be for his life, or else
thou shalt pay a talent of silver. 40 And as thy servant
was busy here and there, he was gone. And the king of
Israel said unto him, So [shall] thy judgment [be;] thyself
hast decided [it]. 41 And he hasted, and took the ashes
away from his face; and the king of Israel discerned him
that he [was] of the prophets. 42 And he said unto him,
Thus saith the LORD, Because thou hast let go out of
[thy] hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction,
therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for
his people. 43 And the king of Israel went to his house
heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.

21 And it came to pass after these things, [that]
Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which [was]

in Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.
2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy
vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs,
because it [is] near unto my house: and I will give thee
for it a better vineyard than it; [or], if it seem good to thee,
I will give thee the worth of it in money. 3 And Naboth
said to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, that I should give
the inheritance of my fathers unto thee. 4 And Ahab
came into his house heavy and displeased because of
the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him:
for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my
fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned
away his face, and would eat no bread. 5 But Jezebel
his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit
so sad, that thou eatest no bread? 6 And he said unto
her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and
said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else,
if it please thee, I will give thee [another] vineyard for
it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.
7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now
govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, [and] eat bread, and
let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of
Naboth the Jezreelite. 8 So she wrote letters in Ahab's
name, and sealed [them] with his seal, and sent the
letters unto the elders and to the nobles that [were] in
his city, dwelling with Naboth. 9 And she wrote in the
letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth on high
among the people: 10 And set two men, sons of Belial,
before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou
didst blaspheme God and the king. And [then] carry him
out, and stone him, that he may die. 11 And the men
of his city, [even] the elders and the nobles who were
the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto
them, [and] as it [was] written in the letters which she
had sent unto them. 12 They proclaimed a fast, and set
Naboth on high among the people. 13 And there came
in two men, children of Belial, and sat before him: and
the men of Belial witnessed against him, [even] against
Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth
did blaspheme God and the king. Then they carried him
forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that
he died. 14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Naboth
is stoned, and is dead. 15 And it came to pass, when
Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead,
that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the
vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to
give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead.
16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth
was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard
of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it. 17
And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite,
saying, 18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel,
which [is] in Samaria: behold, [he is] in the vineyard of
Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it. 19 And
thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD,
Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou
shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, In
the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall
dogs lick thy blood, even thine. 20 And Ahab said to
Elijah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he
answered, I have found [thee:] because thou hast sold
thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD. 21 Behold, I
will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity,
and will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the
wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, 22 And will
make thine house like the house of Jeroboam the son of
Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah,
for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked [me]
to anger, and made Israel to sin. 23 And of Jezebel also
spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jezebel by
the wall of Jezreel. 24 Him that dieth of Ahab in the city
the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall
the fowls of the air eat. 25 But there was none like unto
Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the
sight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife stirred up. 26
And he did very abominably in following idols, according
to all [things] as did the Amorites, whom the LORD cast
out before the children of Israel. 27 And it came to pass,
when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes,
and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay
in sackcloth, and went softly. 28 And the word of the
LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, 29 Seest thou
how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he
humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his
days: [but] in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his
house.

22 And they continued three years without war
between Syria and Israel. 2 And it came to pass
in the third year, that Jehoshaphat the king of Judah
came down to the king of Israel. 3 And the king of
Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that Ramoth in
Gilead [is] ours, and we [be] still, [and] take it not out
of the hand of the king of Syria? 4 And he said unto
Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramoth-
gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, I
[am] as thou [art], my people as thy people, my horses
as thy horses. 5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of
Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to
day. 6 Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets
together, about four hundred men, and said unto them,
Shall I go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I
forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver
[it] into the hand of the king. 7 And Jehoshaphat said, [Is
there] not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we
might enquire of him? 8 And the king of Israel said unto
Jehoshaphat, [There is] yet one man, Micaiah the son
of Imlah, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but
I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning

me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king
say so. 9 Then the king of Israel called an officer, and
said, Hasten [hither] Micaiah the son of Imlah. 10 And
the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah
sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in
a void place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria;
and all the prophets prophesied before them. 11 And
Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him horns of
iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these
shalt thou push the Syrians, until thou have consumed
them. 12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go
up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall
deliver [it] into the king's hand. 13 And the messenger
that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying,
Behold now, the words of the prophets [declare] good
unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee,
be like the word of one of them, and speak [that which
is] good. 14 And Micaiah said, [As] the LORD liveth,
what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak. 15 So he
came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah,
shall we go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall we
forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the
LORD shall deliver [it] into the hand of the king. 16 And
the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure
thee that thou tell me nothing but [that which is] true
in the name of the LORD? 17 And he said, I saw all
Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a
shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master:
let them return every man to his house in peace. 18
And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not
tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning
me, but evil? 19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the
word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throne,
and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right
hand and on his left. 20 And the LORD said, Who shall
persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-
gilead? And one said on this manner, and another said
on that manner. 21 And there came forth a spirit, and
stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him. 22
And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said,
I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth
of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade
[him], and prevail also: go forth, and do so. 23 Now
therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in
the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath
spoken evil concerning thee. 24 But Zedekiah the son of
Chenaanah went near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek,
and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from
me to speak unto thee? 25 And Micaiah said, Behold,
thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into an
inner chamber to hide thyself. 26 And the king of Israel
said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the
governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son; 27 And
say, Thus saith the king, Put this [fellow] in the prison,
and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of
affliction, until I come in peace. 28 And Micaiah said, If
thou return at all in peace, the LORD hath not spoken
by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of
you. 29 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king
of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead. 30 And the king of
Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and
enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the
king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle.
31 But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two
captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight
neither with small nor great, save only with the king of
Israel. 32 And it came to pass, when the captains of
the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely
it [is] the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight
against him: and Jehoshaphat cried out. 33 And it came
to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that
it [was] not the king of Israel, that they turned back from
pursuing him. 34 And a [certain] man drew a bow at a
venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints
of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his
chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host;
for I am wounded. 35 And the battle increased that day:
and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the
Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the
wound into the midst of the chariot. 36 And there went a
proclamation throughout the host about the going down
of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man
to his own country. 37 So the king died, and was brought
to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria. 38
And [one] washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria;
and the dogs licked up his blood; and they washed his
armour; according unto the word of the LORD which
he spake. 39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all
that he did, and the ivory house which he made, and
all the cities that he built, [are] they not written in the
book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 40 So Ahab
slept with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his
stead. 41 And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to
reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.
42 Jehoshaphat [was] thirty and five years old when he
began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in
Jerusalem. And his mother's name [was] Azubah the
daughter of Shilhi. 43 And he walked in all the ways of
Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing [that
which was] right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless
the high places were not taken away; [for] the people
offered and burnt incense yet in the high places. 44 And
Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel. 45 Now
the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that
he shewed, and how he warred, [are] they not written in
the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 46
And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in
the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land. 47

[There was] then no king in Edom: a deputy [was] king.
48 Jehoshaphat made ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir
for gold: but they went not; for the ships were broken at
Ezion-geber. **49** Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto
Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the
ships. But Jehoshaphat would not. **50** And Jehoshaphat
slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers
in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his son
reigned in his stead. **51** Ahaziah the son of Ahab began
to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of
Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned two years over
Israel. **52** And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and
walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his
mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat,
who made Israel to sin: **53** For he served Baal, and
worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God
of Israel, according to all that his father had done.

2 Kings

1 Then Moab rebelled against Israel after the death of Ahab. **2** And Ahaziah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that [was] in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron whether I shall recover of this disease. **3** But the angel of the LORD said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, [Is it] not because [there is] not a God in Israel, [that] ye go to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? **4** Now therefore thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed. **5** And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back? **6** And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [Is it] not because [there is] not a God in Israel, [that] thou sendest to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. **7** And he said unto them, What manner of man [was he] which came up to meet you, and told you these words? **8** And they answered him, [He was] an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It [is] Elijah the Tishbite. **9** Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down. **10** And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I [be] a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. **11** Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly. **12** And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I [be] a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. **13** And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight. **14** Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight. **15** And the angel of the LORD said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king. **16** And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron, [is it] not because [there is] no God in Israel to enquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. **17** So he died according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken. And Jehoram reigned in his stead in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son. **18** Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, [are] they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

2 And it came to pass, when the LORD would take up Elijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal. **2** And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Beth-el. And Elisha said [unto him, As] the LORD liveth, and [as] thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-el. **3** And the sons of the prophets that [were] at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know [it;] hold ye your peace. **4** And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Jericho. And he said, [As] the LORD liveth, and [as] thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho. **5** And the sons of the prophets that [were] at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know [it;] hold ye your peace. **6** And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, [As] the LORD liveth, and [as] thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on. **7** And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they two stood by Jordan. **8** And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapped [it] together, and smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground. **9** And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me. **10** And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: [nevertheless], if thou see me [when I am] taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be [so]. **11** And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, [there appeared] a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven. **12** And Elisha saw [it], and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces. **13** He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jordan; **14** And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and

said, Where [is] the LORD God of Elijah? and when
he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and
thither: and Elisha went over. 15 And when the sons of
the prophets which [were] to view at Jericho saw him,
they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And
they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the
ground before him. 16 And they said unto him, Behold
now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them
go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure
the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him
upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said,
Ye shall not send. 17 And when they urged him till he
was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty
men; and they sought three days, but found him not.
18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at
Jericho,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go
not? 19 And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold,
I pray thee, the situation of this city [is] pleasant, as my
lord seeth: but the water [is] naught, and the ground
barren. 20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put
salt therein. And they brought [it] to him. 21 And he went
forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in
there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed
these waters; there shall not be from thence any more
death or barren [land]. 22 So the waters were healed
unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he
spake. 23 And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and
as he was going up by the way, there came forth little
children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto
him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head. 24
And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed
them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth
two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two
children of them. 25 And he went from thence to mount
Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

3 Now Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over
Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat
king of Judah, and reigned twelve years. 2 And he
wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his
father, and like his mother: for he put away the image of
Baal that his father had made. 3 Nevertheless he cleaved
unto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made
Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom. 4 And Mesha
king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto
the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an
hundred thousand rams, with the wool. 5 But it came
to pass, when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab
rebelled against the king of Israel. 6 And king Jehoram
went out of Samaria the same time, and numbered all
Israel. 7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king
of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against
me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle? And he
said, I will go up: I [am] as thou [art], my people as thy
people, [and] my horses as thy horses. 8 And he said,
Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way
through the wilderness of Edom. 9 So the king of Israel
went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom: and
they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and
there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that
followed them. 10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that
the LORD hath called these three kings together, to
deliver them into the hand of Moab! 11 But Jehoshaphat
said, [Is there] not here a prophet of the LORD, that we
may enquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king
of Israel's servants answered and said, Here [is] Elisha
the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands
of Elijah. 12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the
LORD is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat
and the king of Edom went down to him. 13 And Elisha
said unto the king of Israel, What have I to do with
thee? get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the
prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto
him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings
together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab. 14 And
Elisha said, [As] the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I
stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of
Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward
thee, nor see thee. 15 But now bring me a minstrel. And
it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand
of the LORD came upon him. 16 And he said, Thus saith
the LORD, Make this valley full of ditches. 17 For thus
saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye
see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye
may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts. 18
And this is [but] a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he
will deliver the Moabites also into your hand. 19 And ye
shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and
shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water,
and mar every good piece of land with stones. 20 And it
came to pass in the morning, when the meat offering
was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way
of Edom, and the country was filled with water. 21 And
when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come
up to fight against them, they gathered all that were
able to put on armour, and upward, and stood in the
border. 22 And they rose up early in the morning, and
the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw
the water on the other side [as] red as blood: 23 And
they said, This [is] blood: the kings are surely slain, and
they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab,
to the spoil. 24 And when they came to the camp of
Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so
that they fled before them: but they went forward smiting
the Moabites, even in [their] country. 25 And they beat
down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast
every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all
the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in

Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the
slingers went about [it], and smote it. 26 And when the
king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he
took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to
break through [even] unto the king of Edom: but they
could not. 27 Then he took his eldest son that should
have reigned in his stead, and offered him [for] a burnt
offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation
against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned
to [their own] land.

4 Now there cried a certain woman of the wives of the
sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant
my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant
did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come to take unto
him my two sons to be bondmen. 2 And Elisha said unto
her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in
the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any
thing in the house, save a pot of oil. 3 Then he said, Go,
borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, [even]
empty vessels; borrow not a few. 4 And when thou art
come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon
thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and
thou shalt set aside that which is full. 5 So she went from
him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons,
who brought [the vessels] to her; and she poured out. 6
And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that
she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he
said unto her, [There is] not a vessel more. And the oil
stayed. 7 Then she came and told the man of God. And
he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy debt, and live thou
and thy children of the rest. 8 And it fell on a day, that
Elisha passed to Shunem, where [was] a great woman;
and she constrained him to eat bread. And [so] it was,
[that] as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat
bread. 9 And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I
perceive that this [is] an holy man of God, which passeth
by us continually. 10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray
thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed,
and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall
be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.
11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he
turned into the chamber, and lay there. 12 And he said
to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunammite. And when
he had called her, she stood before him. 13 And he said
unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been
careful for us with all this care; what [is] to be done for
thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the
captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among
mine own people. 14 And he said, What then [is] to be
done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no
child, and her husband is old. 15 And he said, Call her.
And when he had called her, she stood in the door. 16
And he said, About this season, according to the time of
life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my
lord, [thou] man of God, do not lie unto thine handmaid.
17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that
season that Elisha had said unto her, according to the
time of life. 18 And when the child was grown, it fell on a
day, that he went out to his father to the reapers. 19 And
he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said
to a lad, Carry him to his mother. 20 And when he had
taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her
knees till noon, and [then] died. 21 And she went up,
and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut [the
door] upon him, and went out. 22 And she called unto
her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the
young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the
man of God, and come again. 23 And he said, Wherefore
wilt thou go to him to day? [it is] neither new moon, nor
sabbath. And she said, [It shall be] well. 24 Then she
saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go
forward; slack not [thy] riding for me, except I bid thee.
25 So she went and came unto the man of God to mount
Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw
her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold,
[yonder is] that Shunammite: 26 Run now, I pray thee, to
meet her, and say unto her, [Is it] well with thee? [is it]
well with thy husband? [is it] well with the child? And she
answered, [It is] well. 27 And when she came to the man
of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: but Gehazi
came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said,
Let her alone; for her soul [is] vexed within her: and the
LORD hath hid [it] from me, and hath not told me. 28
Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not
say, Do not deceive me? 29 Then he said to Gehazi,
Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go
thy way: if thou meet any man, salute him not; and if
any salute thee, answer him not again: and lay my staff
upon the face of the child. 30 And the mother of the
child said, [As] the LORD liveth, and [as] thy soul liveth, I
will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her. 31
And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff
upon the face of the child; but [there was] neither voice,
nor hearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him, and
told him, saying, The child is not awaked. 32 And when
Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was
dead, [and] laid upon his bed. 33 He went in therefore,
and shut the door upon them twain, and prayed unto the
LORD. 34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and
put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his
eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and he stretched
himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed
warm. 35 Then he returned, and walked in the house to
and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him:
and the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened
his eyes. 36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this
Shunammite. So he called her. And when she was come
in unto him, he said, Take up thy son. 37 Then she went

in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground,
and took up her son, and went out. 38 And Elisha came
again to Gilgal: and [there was] a dearth in the land; and
the sons of the prophets [were] sitting before him: and he
said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe
pottage for the sons of the prophets. 39 And one went
out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine,
and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came
and shred [them] into the pot of pottage: for they knew
[them] not. 40 So they poured out for the men to eat.
And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage,
that they cried out, and said, O [thou] man of God, [there
is] death in the pot. And they could not eat [thereof]. 41
But he said, Then bring meal. And he cast [it] into the
pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may
eat. And there was no harm in the pot. 42 And there
came a man from Baal-shalisha, and brought the man of
God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and
full ears of corn in the husk thereof. And he said, Give
unto the people, that they may eat. 43 And his servitor
said, What, should I set this before an hundred men? He
said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus
saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave [thereof].
44 So he set [it] before them, and they did eat, and left
[thereof], according to the word of the LORD.

5 Now Naaman, captain of the host of the king of Syria,
was a great man with his master, and honourable,
because by him the LORD had given deliverance unto
Syria: he was also a mighty man in valour, [but he was]
a leper. 2 And the Syrians had gone out by companies,
and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a
little maid; and she waited on Naaman's wife. 3 And she
said unto her mistress, Would God my lord [were] with
the prophet that [is] in Samaria! for he would recover
him of his leprosy. 4 And [one] went in, and told his
lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that [is] of the
land of Israel. 5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go,
and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he
departed, and took with him ten talents of silver, and six
thousand [pieces] of gold, and ten changes of raiment. 6
And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying,
Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have
[therewith] sent Naaman my servant to thee, that thou
mayest recover him of his leprosy. 7 And it came to
pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that
he rent his clothes, and said, [Am] I God, to kill and to
make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover
a man of his leprosy? wherefore consider, I pray you,
and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me. 8 And it
was [so], when Elisha the man of God had heard that
the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the
king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let
him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a
prophet in Israel. 9 So Naaman came with his horses
and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house
of Elisha. 10 And Elisha sent a messenger unto him,
saying, Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy
flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.
11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said,
Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and
stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and
strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper. 12
[Are] not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better
than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them,
and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.
13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and
said, My father, [if] the prophet had bid thee [do some]
great thing, wouldest thou not have done [it]? how much
rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?
14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times
in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God:
and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little
child, and he was clean. 15 And he returned to the man
of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood
before him: and he said, Behold, now I know that [there
is] no God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I
pray thee, take a blessing of thy servant. 16 But he said,
[As] the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, I will receive
none. And he urged him to take [it;] but he refused.
17 And Naaman said, Shall there not then, I pray thee,
be given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth? for
thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering
nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD. 18 In
this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, [that] when my
master goeth into the house of Rimmon to worship there,
and he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the
house of Rimmon: when I bow down myself in the house
of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.
19 And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed
from him a little way. 20 But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha
the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared
Naaman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that
which he brought: but, [as] the LORD liveth, I will run
after him, and take somewhat of him. 21 So Gehazi
followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw [him]
running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to
meet him, and said, [Is] all well? 22 And he said, All [is]
well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now
there be come to me from mount Ephraim two young
men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee,
a talent of silver, and two changes of garments. 23 And
Naaman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged
him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two
changes of garments, and laid [them] upon two of his
servants; and they bare [them] before him. 24 And when
he came to the tower, he took [them] from their hand,
and bestowed [them] in the house: and he let the men
go, and they departed. 25 But he went in, and stood

before his master. And Elisha said unto him, Whence
[comest thou], Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went
no whither. 26 And he said unto him, Went not mine
heart [with thee], when the man turned again from his
chariot to meet thee? [Is it] a time to receive money, and
to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and
sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maidservants?
27 The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto
thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from
his presence a leper [as white] as snow.

6 And the sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold
now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait
for us. 2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and
take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a
place there, where we may dwell. And he answered,
Go ye. 3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go
with thy servants. And he answered, I will go. 4 So he
went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they
cut down wood. 5 But as one was felling a beam, the
axe head fell into the water: and he cried, and said,
Alas, master! for it was borrowed. 6 And the man of
God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place.
And he cut down a stick, and cast [it] in thither; and the
iron did swim. 7 Therefore said he, Take [it] up to thee.
And he put out his hand, and took it. 8 Then the king of
Syria warred against Israel, and took counsel with his
servants, saying, In such and such a place [shall be]
my camp. 9 And the man of God sent unto the king of
Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place;
for thither the Syrians are come down. 10 And the king
of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him
and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once
nor twice. 11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was
sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants,
and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us [is]
for the king of Israel? 12 And one of his servants said,
None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that [is]
in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou
speakest in thy bedchamber. 13 And he said, Go and spy
where he [is], that I may send and fetch him. And it was
told him, saying, Behold, [he is] in Dothan. 14 Therefore
sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host:
and they came by night, and compassed the city about.
15 And when the servant of the man of God was risen
early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the
city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said
unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do? 16 And he
answered, Fear not: for they that [be] with us [are] more
than they that [be] with them. 17 And Elisha prayed, and
said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see.
And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and
he saw: and, behold, the mountain [was] full of horses
and chariots of fire round about Elisha. 18 And when
they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD,
and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness.
And he smote them with blindness according to the word
of Elisha. 19 And Elisha said unto them, This [is] not
the way, neither [is] this the city: follow me, and I will
bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to
Samaria. 20 And it came to pass, when they were come
into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, open the eyes of
these [men], that they may see. And the LORD opened
their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, [they were] in
the midst of Samaria. 21 And the king of Israel said
unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite
[them]? shall I smite [them]? 22 And he answered, Thou
shalt not smite [them:] wouldest thou smite those whom
thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow?
set bread and water before them, that they may eat and
drink, and go to their master. 23 And he prepared great
provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk,
he sent them away, and they went to their master. So
the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.
24 And it came to pass after this, that Ben-hadad king of
Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged
Samaria. 25 And there was a great famine in Samaria:
and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was
[sold] for fourscore [pieces] of silver, and the fourth part
of a cab of dove's dung for five [pieces] of silver. 26
And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall,
there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord,
O king. 27 And he said, If the LORD do not help thee,
whence shall I help thee? out of the barnfloor, or out
of the winepress? 28 And the king said unto her, What
aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto
me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we
will eat my son to morrow. 29 So we boiled my son, and
did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy
son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son. 30
And it came to pass, when the king heard the words
of the woman, that he rent his clothes; and he passed
by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold,
[he had] sackcloth within upon his flesh. 31 Then he
said, God do so and more also to me, if the head of
Elisha the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day.
32 But Elisha sat in his house, and the elders sat with
him; and [the king] sent a man from before him: but ere
the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, See
ye how this son of a murderer hath sent to take away
mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the
door, and hold him fast at the door: [is] not the sound
of his master's feet behind him? 33 And while he yet
talked with them, behold, the messenger came down
unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil [is] of the LORD;
what should I wait for the LORD any longer?

7 Then Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD;
Thus saith the LORD, To morrow about this time

[shall] a measure of fine flour [be sold] for a shekel,
and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of
Samaria. 2 Then a lord on whose hand the king leaned
answered the man of God, and said, Behold, [if] the
LORD would make windows in heaven, might this thing
be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see [it] with thine
eyes, but shalt not eat thereof. 3 And there were four
leprous men at the entering in of the gate: and they
said one to another, Why sit we here until we die? 4
If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine
[is] in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still
here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall
unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we
shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die. 5 And
they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the
Syrians: and when they were come to the uttermost
part of the camp of Syria, behold, [there was] no man
there. 6 For the Lord had made the host of the Syrians
to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, [even]
the noise of a great host: and they said one to another,
Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us the kings
of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come
upon us. 7 Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight,
and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses,
even the camp as it [was], and fled for their life. 8 And
when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the
camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and
carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went
and hid [it;] and came again, and entered into another
tent, and carried thence [also], and went and hid [it].
9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this
day [is] a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if
we tarry till the morning light, some mischief will come
upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell
the king's household. 10 So they came and called unto
the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We
came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, [there
was] no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied,
and asses tied, and the tents as they [were]. 11 And he
called the porters; and they told [it] to the king's house
within. 12 And the king arose in the night, and said unto
his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have
done to us. They know that we [be] hungry; therefore are
they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the
field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall
catch them alive, and get into the city. 13 And one of
his servants answered and said, Let [some] take, I pray
thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the
city, (behold, they [are] as all the multitude of Israel that
are left in it: behold, [I say], they [are] even as all the
multitude of the Israelites that are consumed:) and let
us send and see. 14 They took therefore two chariot
horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syrians,
saying, Go and see. 15 And they went after them unto
Jordan: and, lo, all the way [was] full of garments and
vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste.
And the messengers returned, and told the king. 16 And
the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syrians.
So a measure of fine flour was [sold] for a shekel, and
two measures of barley for a shekel, according to the
word of the LORD. 17 And the king appointed the lord
on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the
gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and
he died, as the man of God had said, who spake when
the king came down to him. 18 And it came to pass as
the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two
measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine
flour for a shekel, shall be to morrow about this time in
the gate of Samaria: 19 And that lord answered the man
of God, and said, Now, behold, [if] the LORD should
make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And
he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but
shalt not eat thereof. 20 And so it fell out unto him: for
the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

8 Then spake Elisha unto the woman, whose son he
had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and
thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst
sojourn: for the LORD hath called for a famine; and it
shall also come upon the land seven years. 2 And the
woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of
God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in
the land of the Philistines seven years. 3 And it came to
pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned
out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to
cry unto the king for her house and for her land. 4 And
the king talked with Gehazi the servant of the man of
God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that
Elisha hath done. 5 And it came to pass, as he was
telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life,
that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to
life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And
Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this [is] the woman, and
this [is] her son, whom Elisha restored to life. 6 And
when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the
king appointed unto her a certain officer, saying, Restore
all that [was] hers, and all the fruits of the field since
the day that she left the land, even until now. 7 And
Elisha came to Damascus; and Ben-hadad the king of
Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of
God is come hither. 8 And the king said unto Hazael,
Take a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of
God, and enquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall
I recover of this disease? 9 So Hazael went to meet
him, and took a present with him, even of every good
thing of Damascus, forty camels' burden, and came and
stood before him, and said, Thy son Ben-hadad king
of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover
of this disease? 10 And Elisha said unto him, Go, say

unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the
LORD hath shewed me that he shall surely die. **11**
And he settled his countenance stedfastly, until he was
ashamed: and the man of God wept. **12** And Hazael
said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because
I know the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of
Israel: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their
young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt dash
their children, and rip up their women with child. **13** And
Hazael said, But what, [is] thy servant a dog, that he
should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, The
LORD hath shewed me that thou [shalt be] king over
Syria. **14** So he departed from Elisha, and came to his
master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And
he answered, He told me [that] thou shouldest surely
recover. **15** And it came to pass on the morrow, that he
took a thick cloth, and dipped [it] in water, and spread [it]
on his face, so that he died: and Hazael reigned in his
stead. **16** And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab
king of Israel, Jehoshaphat [being] then king of Judah,
Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah began
to reign. **17** Thirty and two years old was he when he
began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.
18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as
did the house of Ahab: for the daughter of Ahab was
his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the LORD. **19**
Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah for David his
servant's sake, as he promised him to give him alway a
light, [and] to his children. **20** In his days Edom revolted
from under the hand of Judah, and made a king over
themselves. **21** So Joram went over to Zair, and all the
chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the
Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains
of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents. **22**
Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto
this day. Then Libnah revolted at the same time. **23** And
the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, [are]
they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings
of Judah? **24** And Joram slept with his fathers, and was
buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Ahaziah
his son reigned in his stead. **25** In the twelfth year of
Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahaziah the
son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign. **26** Two
and twenty years old [was] Ahaziah when he began to
reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his
mother's name [was] Athaliah, the daughter of Omri king
of Israel. **27** And he walked in the way of the house of
Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as [did] the
house of Ahab: for he [was] the son in law of the house
of Ahab. **28** And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to
the war against Hazael king of Syria in Ramoth-gilead;
and the Syrians wounded Joram. **29** And king Joram
went back to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which
the Syrians had given him at Ramah, when he fought
against Hazael king of Syria. And Ahaziah the son of
Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son
of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was sick.

9 And Elisha the prophet called one of the children of
the prophets, and said unto him, Gird up thy loins,
and take this box of oil in thine hand, and go to Ramoth-
gilead: **2** And when thou comest thither, look out there
Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, and go
in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and
carry him to an inner chamber; **3** Then take the box of
oil, and pour [it] on his head, and say, Thus saith the
LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open
the door, and flee, and tarry not. **4** So the young man,
[even] the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-
gilead. **5** And when he came, behold, the captains of the
host [were] sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee,
O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he
said, To thee, O captain. **6** And he arose, and went into
the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said
unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I have
anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, [even]
over Israel. **7** And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab
thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants
the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the
LORD, at the hand of Jezebel. **8** For the whole house of
Ahab shall perish: and I will cut off from Ahab him that
pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left
in Israel: **9** And I will make the house of Ahab like the
house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house
of Baasha the son of Ahijah: **10** And the dogs shall eat
Jezebel in the portion of Jezreel, and [there shall be]
none to bury [her]. And he opened the door, and fled. **11**
Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and
[one] said unto him, [Is] all well? wherefore came this
mad [fellow] to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know
the man, and his communication. **12** And they said, [It is]
false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he
to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed
thee king over Israel. **13** Then they hasted, and took
every man his garment, and put [it] under him on the
top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jehu
is king. **14** So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of
Nimshi conspired against Joram. (Now Joram had kept
Ramoth-gilead, he and all Israel, because of Hazael king
of Syria. **15** But king Joram was returned to be healed in
Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him,
when he fought with Hazael king of Syria.) And Jehu
said, If it be your minds, [then] let none go forth [nor]
escape out of the city to go to tell [it] in Jezreel. **16** So
Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram
lay there. And Ahaziah king of Judah was come down to
see Joram. **17** And there stood a watchman on the tower
in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he

came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take
an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say,
[Is it] peace? 18 So there went one on horseback to
meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, [Is it] peace?
And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn
thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The
messenger came to them, but he cometh not again. 19
Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to
them, and said, Thus saith the king, [Is it] peace? And
Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn
thee behind me. 20 And the watchman told, saying, He
came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the
driving [is] like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for
he driveth furiously. 21 And Joram said, Make ready. And
his chariot was made ready. And Joram king of Israel and
Ahaziah king of Judah went out, each in his chariot, and
they went out against Jehu, and met him in the portion
of Naboth the Jezreelite. 22 And it came to pass, when
Joram saw Jehu, that he said, [Is it] peace, Jehu? And
he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of
thy mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts [are so] many?
23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to
Ahaziah, [There is] treachery, O Ahaziah. 24 And Jehu
drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jehoram
between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart,
and he sunk down in his chariot. 25 Then said [Jehu] to
Bidkar his captain, Take up, [and] cast him in the portion
of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how
that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father,
the LORD laid this burden upon him; 26 Surely I have
seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his
sons, saith the LORD; and I will requite thee in this plat,
saith the LORD. Now therefore take [and] cast him into
the plat [of ground], according to the word of the LORD.
27 But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw [this], he fled
by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after
him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. [And they
did so] at the going up to Gur, which [is] by Ibleam. And
he fled to Megiddo, and died there. 28 And his servants
carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him
in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.
29 And in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab
began Ahaziah to reign over Judah. 30 And when Jehu
was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard [of it;] and she
painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at
a window. 31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she
said, [Had] Zimri peace, who slew his master? 32 And
he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who [is]
on my side? who? And there looked out to him two [or]
three eunuchs. 33 And he said, Throw her down. So they
threw her down: and [some] of her blood was sprinkled
on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under
foot. 34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink,
and said, Go, see now this cursed [woman], and bury
her: for she [is] a king's daughter. 35 And they went to
bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull,
and the feet, and the palms of [her] hands. 36 Wherefore
they came again, and told him. And he said, This [is] the
word of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Elijah
the Tishbite, saying, In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs
eat the flesh of Jezebel: 37 And the carcase of Jezebel
shall be as dung upon the face of the field in the portion
of Jezreel; [so] that they shall not say, This [is] Jezebel.

10 And Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And Jehu
wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers
of Jezreel, to the elders, and to them that brought up
Ahab's [children], saying, 2 Now as soon as this letter
cometh to you, seeing your master's sons [are] with
you, and [there are] with you chariots and horses, a
fenced city also, and armour; 3 Look even out the best
and meetest of your master's sons, and set [him] on
his father's throne, and fight for your master's house. 4
But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two
kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?
5 And he that [was] over the house, and he that [was]
over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up [of the
children], sent to Jehu, saying, We [are] thy servants,
and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make
any king: do thou [that which is] good in thine eyes. 6
Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying,
If ye [be] mine, and [if] ye will hearken unto my voice,
take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and
come to me to Jezreel by to morrow this time. Now the
king's sons, [being] seventy persons, [were] with the
great men of the city, which brought them up. 7 And it
came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they
took the king's sons, and slew seventy persons, and put
their heads in baskets, and sent him [them] to Jezreel.
8 And there came a messenger, and told him, saying,
They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And
he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of
the gate until the morning. 9 And it came to pass in the
morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the
people, Ye [be] righteous: behold, I conspired against my
master, and slew him: but who slew all these? 10 Know
now that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the
word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning
the house of Ahab: for the LORD hath done [that] which
he spake by his servant Elijah. 11 So Jehu slew all that
remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his
great men, and his kinsfolks, and his priests, until he left
him none remaining. 12 And he arose and departed,
and came to Samaria. [And] as he [was] at the shearing
house in the way, 13 Jehu met with the brethren of
Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who [are] ye? And
they answered, We [are] the brethren of Ahaziah; and
we go down to salute the children of the king and the

children of the queen. 14 And he said, Take them alive.
And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the
shearing house, [even] two and forty men; neither left
he any of them. 15 And when he was departed thence,
he lighted on Jehonadab the son of Rechab [coming]
to meet him: and he saluted him, and said to him, Is
thine heart right, as my heart [is] with thy heart? And
Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, give [me] thine hand.
And he gave [him] his hand; and he took him up to
him into the chariot. 16 And he said, Come with me,
and see my zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride
in his chariot. 17 And when he came to Samaria, he
slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had
destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD,
which he spake to Elijah. 18 And Jehu gathered all the
people together, and said unto them, Ahab served Baal a
little; [but] Jehu shall serve him much. 19 Now therefore
call unto me all the prophets of Baal, all his servants,
and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great
sacrifice [to do] to Baal; whosoever shall be wanting, he
shall not live. But Jehu did [it] in subtilty, to the intent
that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal. 20 And
Jehu said, Proclaim a solemn assembly for Baal. And
they proclaimed [it]. 21 And Jehu sent through all Israel:
and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was
not a man left that came not. And they came into the
house of Baal; and the house of Baal was full from one
end to another. 22 And he said unto him that [was] over
the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers
of Baal. And he brought them forth vestments. 23 And
Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the
house of Baal, and said unto the worshippers of Baal,
Search, and look that there be here with you none of the
servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal only.
24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt
offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and
said, [If] any of the men whom I have brought into your
hands escape, [he that letteth him go], his life [shall be]
for the life of him. 25 And it came to pass, as soon as he
had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu
said to the guard and to the captains, Go in, [and] slay
them; let none come forth. And they smote them with the
edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast
[them] out, and went to the city of the house of Baal. 26
And they brought forth the images out of the house of
Baal, and burned them. 27 And they brake down the
image of Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, and
made it a draught house unto this day. 28 Thus Jehu
destroyed Baal out of Israel. 29 Howbeit [from] the sins
of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin,
Jehu departed not from after them, [to wit], the golden
calves that [were] in Beth-el, and that [were] in Dan.
30 And the LORD said unto Jehu, Because thou hast
done well in executing [that which is] right in mine eyes,
[and] hast done unto the house of Ahab according to
all that [was] in mine heart, thy children of the fourth
[generation] shall sit on the throne of Israel. 31 But Jehu
took no heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of
Israel with all his heart: for he departed not from the
sins of Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin. 32 In those
days the LORD began to cut Israel short: and Hazael
smote them in all the coasts of Israel; 33 From Jordan
eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the
Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which [is]
by the river Arnon, even Gilead and Bashan. 34 Now the
rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his
might, [are] they not written in the book of the chronicles
of the kings of Israel? 35 And Jehu slept with his fathers:
and they buried him in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son
reigned in his stead. 36 And the time that Jehu reigned
over Israel in Samaria [was] twenty and eight years.

11 And when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that
her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all
the seed royal. 2 But Jehosheba, the daughter of king
Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took Joash the son of Ahaziah,
and stole him from among the king's sons [which were]
slain; and they hid him, [even] him and his nurse, in the
bedchamber from Athaliah, so that he was not slain. 3
And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six
years. And Athaliah did reign over the land. 4 And the
seventh year Jehoiada sent and fetched the rulers over
hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought
them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a
covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the
house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son. 5
And he commanded them, saying, This [is] the thing
that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in on the
sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's
house; 6 And a third part [shall be] at the gate of Sur;
and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye
keep the watch of the house, that it be not broken down.
7 And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath,
even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD
about the king. 8 And ye shall compass the king round
about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he
that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be
ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in. 9
And the captains over the hundreds did according to all
[things] that Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they
took every man his men that were to come in on the
sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath,
and came to Jehoiada the priest. 10 And to the captains
over hundreds did the priest give king David's spears
and shields, that [were] in the temple of the LORD. 11
And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his
hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the
temple to the left corner of the temple, [along] by the
altar and the temple. 12 And he brought forth the king's

son, and put the crown upon him, and [gave him] the
testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him;
and they clapped their hands, and said, God save the
king. 13 And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard
[and] of the people, she came to the people into the
temple of the LORD. 14 And when she looked, behold,
the king stood by a pillar, as the manner [was], and
the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the
people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets: and
Athaliah rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, Treason.
15 But Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of
the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto
them, Have her forth without the ranges: and him that
followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said,
Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD. 16 And
they laid hands on her; and she went by the way by
the which the horses came into the king's house: and
there was she slain. 17 And Jehoiada made a covenant
between the LORD and the king and the people, that
they should be the LORD's people; between the king
also and the people. 18 And all the people of the land
went into the house of Baal, and brake it down; his altars
and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and
slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. And the
priest appointed officers over the house of the LORD. 19
And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains,
and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they
brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and
came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's
house. And he sat on the throne of the kings. 20 And
all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in
quiet: and they slew Athaliah with the sword [beside] the
king's house. 21 Seven years old [was] Jehoash when
he began to reign.

12 In the seventh year of Jehu Jehoash began to
reign; and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem.
And his mother's name [was] Zibiah of Beer-sheba.
2 And Jehoash did [that which was] right in the sight
of the LORD all his days wherein Jehoiada the priest
instructed him. 3 But the high places were not taken
away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the
high places. 4 And Jehoash said to the priests, All the
money of the dedicated things that is brought into the
house of the LORD, [even] the money of every one that
passeth [the account], the money that every man is set
at, [and] all the money that cometh into any man's heart
to bring into the house of the LORD, 5 Let the priests
take [it] to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let
them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever
any breach shall be found. 6 But it was [so, that] in the
three and twentieth year of king Jehoash the priests
had not repaired the breaches of the house. 7 Then
king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and the
[other] priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not
the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no
[more] money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for
the breaches of the house. 8 And the priests consented
to receive no [more] money of the people, neither to
repair the breaches of the house. 9 But Jehoiada the
priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and
set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh
into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept
the door put therein all the money [that was] brought
into the house of the LORD. 10 And it was [so], when
they saw that [there was] much money in the chest, that
the king's scribe and the high priest came up, and they
put up in bags, and told the money that was found in
the house of the LORD. 11 And they gave the money,
being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that
had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they
laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought
upon the house of the LORD, 12 And to masons, and
hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone
to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and
for all that was laid out for the house to repair [it]. 13
Howbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD
bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels
of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money [that was]
brought into the house of the LORD: 14 But they gave
that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house
of the LORD. 15 Moreover they reckoned not with the
men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be
bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully. 16 The
trespass money and sin money was not brought into the
house of the LORD: it was the priests'. 17 Then Hazael
king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and
took it: and Hazael set his face to go up to Jerusalem.
18 And Jehoash king of Judah took all the hallowed
things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah,
his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own
hallowed things, and all the gold [that was] found in the
treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's
house, and sent [it] to Hazael king of Syria: and he went
away from Jerusalem. 19 And the rest of the acts of
Joash, and all that he did, [are] they not written in the
book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 20 And his
servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Joash
in the house of Millo, which goeth down to Silla. 21 For
Jozachar the son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the son
of Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and
they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and
Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

13 In the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of
Ahaziah king of Judah Jehoahaz the son of Jehu
began to reign over Israel in Samaria, [and reigned]
seventeen years. 2 And he did [that which was] evil in
the sight of the LORD, and followed the sins of Jeroboam

the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed
not therefrom. 3 And the anger of the LORD was kindled
against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of
Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of Ben-hadad
the son of Hazael, all [their] days. 4 And Jehoahaz
besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him:
for he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of
Syria oppressed them. 5 (And the LORD gave Israel a
saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the
Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents,
as beforetime. 6 Nevertheless they departed not from
the sins of the house of Jeroboam, who made Israel
sin, [but] walked therein: and there remained the grove
also in Samaria.) 7 Neither did he leave of the people to
Jehoahaz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten
thousand footmen; for the king of Syria had destroyed
them, and had made them like the dust by threshing. 8
Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did,
and his might, [are] they not written in the book of the
chronicles of the kings of Israel? 9 And Jehoahaz slept
with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: and
Joash his son reigned in his stead. 10 In the thirty and
seventh year of Joash king of Judah began Jehoash
the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria,
[and reigned] sixteen years. 11 And he did [that which
was] evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from
all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made
Israel sin: [but] he walked therein. 12 And the rest of
the acts of Joash, and all that he did, and his might
wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah,
[are] they not written in the book of the chronicles of the
kings of Israel? 13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and
Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in
Samaria with the kings of Israel. 14 Now Elisha was
fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Joash
the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over
his face, and said, O my father, my father, the chariot of
Israel, and the horsemen thereof. 15 And Elisha said
unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him
bow and arrows. 16 And he said to the king of Israel, Put
thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand [upon it:]
and Elisha put his hands upon the king's hands. 17 And
he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened
[it]. Then Elisha said, Shoot. And he shot. And he said,
The arrow of the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of
deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians
in Aphek, till thou have consumed [them]. 18 And he
said, Take the arrows. And he took [them]. And he said
unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground. And he
smote thrice, and stayed. 19 And the man of God was
wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten
five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou
hadst consumed [it:] whereas now thou shalt smite Syria
[but] thrice. 20 And Elisha died, and they buried him.
And the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the
coming in of the year. 21 And it came to pass, as they
were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band
[of men;] and they cast the man into the sepulchre of
Elisha: and when the man was let down, and touched
the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up on his feet.
22 But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days
of Jehoahaz. 23 And the LORD was gracious unto them,
and had compassion on them, and had respect unto
them, because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and
Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them
from his presence as yet. 24 So Hazael king of Syria
died; and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead. 25
And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz took again out of the
hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael the cities, which
he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by
war. Three times did Joash beat him, and recovered the
cities of Israel.

14 In the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz king
of Israel reigned Amaziah the son of Joash king of
Judah. 2 He was twenty and five years old when he
began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in
Jerusalem. And his mother's name [was] Jehoaddan
of Jerusalem. 3 And he did [that which was] right in
the sight of the LORD, yet not like David his father: he
did according to all things as Joash his father did. 4
Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet
the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high
places. 5 And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom
was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants
which had slain the king his father. 6 But the children of
the murderers he slew not: according unto that which
is written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the
LORD commanded, saying, The fathers shall not be
put to death for the children, nor the children be put
to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to
death for his own sin. 7 He slew of Edom in the valley of
salt ten thousand, and took Selah by war, and called
the name of it Joktheel unto this day. 8 Then Amaziah
sent messengers to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz son
of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us look one
another in the face. 9 And Jehoash the king of Israel
sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The thistle that
[was] in Lebanon sent to the cedar that [was] in Lebanon,
saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there
passed by a wild beast that [was] in Lebanon, and trode
down the thistle. 10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom,
and thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory [of this], and
tarry at home: for why shouldest thou meddle to [thy]
hurt, that thou shouldest fall, [even] thou, and Judah
with thee? 11 But Amaziah would not hear. Therefore
Jehoash king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah
king of Judah looked one another in the face at Beth-
shemesh, which [belongeth] to Judah. 12 And Judah was

put to the worse before Israel; and they fled every man to
their tents. 13 And Jehoash king of Israel took Amaziah
king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at
Beth-shemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down
the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim unto the
corner gate, four hundred cubits. 14 And he took all
the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found
in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the
king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.
15 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoash which he did,
and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of
Judah, [are] they not written in the book of the chronicles
of the kings of Israel? 16 And Jehoash slept with his
fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of
Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his stead. 17
And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after
the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel
fifteen years. 18 And the rest of the acts of Amaziah,
[are] they not written in the book of the chronicles of the
kings of Judah? 19 Now they made a conspiracy against
him in Jerusalem: and he fled to Lachish; but they sent
after him to Lachish, and slew him there. 20 And they
brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem
with his fathers in the city of David. 21 And all the people
of Judah took Azariah, which [was] sixteen years old,
and made him king instead of his father Amaziah. 22 He
built Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king
slept with his fathers. 23 In the fifteenth year of Amaziah
the son of Joash king of Judah Jeroboam the son of
Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, [and
reigned] forty and one years. 24 And he did [that which
was] evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from
all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made
Israel to sin. 25 He restored the coast of Israel from the
entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain, according
to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which he spake
by the hand of his servant Jonah, the son of Amittai, the
prophet, which [was] of Gath-hepher. 26 For the LORD
saw the affliction of Israel, [that it was] very bitter: for
[there was] not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper
for Israel. 27 And the LORD said not that he would blot
out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved
them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash. 28 Now
the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, and all that he did,
and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered
Damascus, and Hamath, [which belonged] to Judah, for
Israel, are they not written in the book of the chronicles
of the kings of Israel? 29 And Jeroboam slept with his
fathers, [even] with the kings of Israel; and Zachariah his
son reigned in his stead.

15 In the twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king
of Israel began Azariah son of Amaziah king of
Judah to reign. 2 Sixteen years old was he when he
began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in
Jerusalem. And his mother's name [was] Jecholiah
of Jerusalem. 3 And he did [that which was] right in
the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father
Amaziah had done; 4 Save that the high places were
not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense
still on the high places. 5 And the LORD smote the king,
so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and
dwelt in a several house. And Jotham the king's son
[was] over the house, judging the people of the land. 6
And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did,
[are] they not written in the book of the chronicles of
the kings of Judah? 7 So Azariah slept with his fathers;
and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David:
and Jotham his son reigned in his stead. 8 In the thirty
and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zachariah
the son of Jeroboam reign over Israel in Samaria six
months. 9 And he did [that which was] evil in the sight of
the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from
the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel
to sin. 10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired
against him, and smote him before the people, and slew
him, and reigned in his stead. 11 And the rest of the acts
of Zachariah, behold, they [are] written in the book of
the chronicles of the kings of Israel. 12 This [was] the
word of the LORD which he spake unto Jehu, saying,
Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Israel unto the fourth
[generation]. And so it came to pass. 13 Shallum the son
of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of
Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in
Samaria. 14 For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from
Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the
son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned
in his stead. 15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum,
and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they [are]
written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.
16 Then Menahem smote Tiphsah, and all that [were]
therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah: because
they opened not [to him], therefore he smote [it; and] all
the women therein that were with child he ripped up. 17
In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah
began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel,
[and reigned] ten years in Samaria. 18 And he did [that
which was] evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed
not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of
Nebat, who made Israel to sin. 19 [And] Pul the king
of Assyria came against the land: and Menahem gave
Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be
with him to confirm the kingdom in his hand. 20 And
Menahem exacted the money of Israel, [even] of all the
mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver,
to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria
turned back, and stayed not there in the land. 21 And
the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did,
[are] they not written in the book of the chronicles of the

kings of Israel? 22 And Menahem slept with his fathers;
and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead. 23 In the
fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekahiah the son of
Menahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, [and
reigned] two years. 24 And he did [that which was] evil in
the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins
of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.
25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his,
conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in
the palace of the king's house, with Argob and Arieh,
and with him fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed
him, and reigned in his room. 26 And the rest of the
acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold, they [are]
written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.
27 In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah
Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in
Samaria, [and reigned] twenty years. 28 And he did [that
which was] evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not
from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made
Israel to sin. 29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel came
Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and took Ijon, and Abel-
beth-maachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor,
and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and
carried them captive to Assyria. 30 And Hoshea the son
of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of
Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in
his stead, in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of
Uzziah. 31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all
that he did, behold, they [are] written in the book of the
chronicles of the kings of Israel. 32 In the second year of
Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel began Jotham
the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign. 33 Five and
twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he
reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's
name [was] Jerusha, the daughter of Zadok. 34 And he
did [that which was] right in the sight of the LORD: he
did according to all that his father Uzziah had done. 35
Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people
sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. He
built the higher gate of the house of the LORD. 36 Now
the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, [are]
they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings
of Judah? 37 In those days the LORD began to send
against Judah Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the
son of Remaliah. 38 And Jotham slept with his fathers,
and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his
father: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

16 In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of
Remaliah Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah
began to reign. 2 Twenty years old [was] Ahaz when he
began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem,
and did not [that which was] right in the sight of the
LORD his God, like David his father. 3 But he walked in
the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his son to
pass through the fire, according to the abominations of
the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the
children of Israel. 4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense
in the high places, and on the hills, and under every
green tree. 5 Then Rezin king of Syria and Pekah son of
Remaliah king of Israel came up to Jerusalem to war:
and they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome [him]. 6
At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered Elath to Syria,
and drave the Jews from Elath: and the Syrians came to
Elath, and dwelt there unto this day. 7 So Ahaz sent
messengers to Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, I
[am] thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out
of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of
the king of Israel, which rise up against me. 8 And Ahaz
took the silver and gold that was found in the house of
the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house,
and sent [it for] a present to the king of Assyria. 9 And
the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of
Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and
carried [the people of] it captive to Kir, and slew Rezin.
10 And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglath-
pileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that [was] at
Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to Urijah the priest the
fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all
the workmanship thereof. 11 And Urijah the priest built
an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from
Damascus: so Urijah the priest made [it] against king
Ahaz came from Damascus. 12 And when the king was
come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: and the
king approached to the altar, and offered thereon. 13
And he burnt his burnt offering and his meat offering,
and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of
his peace offerings, upon the altar. 14 And he brought
also the brasen altar, which [was] before the LORD, from
the forefront of the house, from between the altar and
the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side
of the altar. 15 And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the
priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the morning
burnt offering, and the evening meat offering, and the
king's burnt sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the
burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat
offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it
all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of
the sacrifice: and the brasen altar shall be for me to
enquire [by]. 16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according to
all that king Ahaz commanded. 17 And king Ahaz cut off
the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from
off them; and took down the sea from off the brasen
oxen that [were] under it, and put it upon a pavement of
stones. 18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had
built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he
from the house of the LORD for the king of Assyria. 19
Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, [are] they
not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of

Judah? 20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and was
buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Hezekiah
his son reigned in his stead.

17 In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah began
Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over
Israel nine years. 2 And he did [that which was] evil in
the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that
were before him. 3 Against him came up Shalmaneser
king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant, and
gave him presents. 4 And the king of Assyria found
conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to
So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of
Assyria, as [he had done] year by year: therefore the
king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.
5 Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the
land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three
years. 6 In the ninth year of Hoshea the king of Assyria
took Samaria, and carried Israel away into Assyria, and
placed them in Halah and in Habor [by] the river of
Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes. 7 For [so] it was,
that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD
their God, which had brought them up out of the land of
Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt,
and had feared other gods, 8 And walked in the statutes
of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before
the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which
they had made. 9 And the children of Israel did secretly
[those] things that [were] not right against the LORD
their God, and they built them high places in all their
cities, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.
10 And they set them up images and groves in every
high hill, and under every green tree: 11 And there they
burnt incense in all the high places, as [did] the heathen
whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought
wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger: 12 For they
served idols, whereof the LORD had said unto them,
Ye shall not do this thing. 13 Yet the LORD testified
against Israel, and against Judah, by all the prophets,
[and by] all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil
ways, and keep my commandments [and] my statutes,
according to all the law which I commanded your fathers,
and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets. 14
Notwithstanding they would not hear, but hardened their
necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe
in the LORD their God. 15 And they rejected his statutes,
and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and
his testimonies which he testified against them; and
they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after
the heathen that [were] round about them, [concerning]
whom the LORD had charged them, that they should not
do like them. 16 And they left all the commandments of
the LORD their God, and made them molten images,
[even] two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped
all the host of heaven, and served Baal. 17 And they
caused their sons and their daughters to pass through
the fire, and used divination and enchantments, and
sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD,
to provoke him to anger. 18 Therefore the LORD was
very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his
sight: there was none left but the tribe of Judah only. 19
Also Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD
their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they
made. 20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel,
and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand
of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight. 21
For he rent Israel from the house of David; and they
made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam
drave Israel from following the LORD, and made them
sin a great sin. 22 For the children of Israel walked in all
the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they departed not
from them; 23 Until the LORD removed Israel out of his
sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So
was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria
unto this day. 24 And the king of Assyria brought [men]
from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from
Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed [them] in the
cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and
they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.
25 And [so] it was at the beginning of their dwelling there,
[that] they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD
sent lions among them, which slew [some] of them. 26
Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying,
The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in
the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God
of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them,
and, behold, they slay them, because they know not
the manner of the God of the land. 27 Then the king of
Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the
priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go
and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of
the God of the land. 28 Then one of the priests whom
they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt
in Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear the
LORD. 29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own,
and put [them] in the houses of the high places which
the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities
wherein they dwelt. 30 And the men of Babylon made
Succoth-benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and
the men of Hamath made Ashima, 31 And the Avites
made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites burnt their
children in fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech, the
gods of Sepharvaim. 32 So they feared the LORD, and
made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of
the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses
of the high places. 33 They feared the LORD, and
served their own gods, after the manner of the nations
whom they carried away from thence. 34 Unto this day

they do after the former manners: they fear not the
LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their
ordinances, or after the law and commandment which
the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, whom he
named Israel; **35** With whom the LORD had made a
covenant, and charged them, saying, Ye shall not fear
other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them,
nor sacrifice to them: **36** But the LORD, who brought
you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and
a stretched out arm, him shall ye fear, and him shall
ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice. **37** And
the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the
commandment, which he wrote for you, ye shall observe
to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods. **38**
And the covenant that I have made with you ye shall not
forget; neither shall ye fear other gods. **39** But the LORD
your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of
the hand of all your enemies. **40** Howbeit they did not
hearken, but they did after their former manner. **41** So
these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven
images, both their children, and their children's children:
as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

18 Now it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea
son of Elah king of Israel, [that] Hezekiah the son
of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign. **2** Twenty and five
years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned
twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name
also [was] Abi, the daughter of Zachariah. **3** And he did
[that which was] right in the sight of the LORD, according
to all that David his father did. **4** He removed the high
places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves,
and brake in pieces the brasen serpent that Moses had
made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn
incense to it: and he called it Nehushtan. **5** He trusted in
the LORD God of Israel; so that after him was none like
him among all the kings of Judah, nor [any] that were
before him. **6** For he clave to the LORD, [and] departed
not from following him, but kept his commandments,
which the LORD commanded Moses. **7** And the LORD
was with him; [and] he prospered whithersoever he went
forth: and he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and
served him not. **8** He smote the Philistines, [even] unto
Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the
watchmen to the fenced city. **9** And it came to pass
in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which [was] the
seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, [that]
Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria,
and besieged it. **10** And at the end of three years they
took it: [even] in the sixth year of Hezekiah, that [is]
the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was
taken. **11** And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel
unto Assyria, and put them in Halah and in Habor [by]
the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes: **12**
Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their
God, but transgressed his covenant, [and] all that Moses
the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not
hear [them], nor do [them]. **13** Now in the fourteenth year
of king Hezekiah did Sennacherib king of Assyria come
up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.
14 And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria
to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that
which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of
Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three
hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold. **15** And
Hezekiah gave [him] all the silver that was found in the
house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's
house. **16** At that time did Hezekiah cut off [the gold
from] the doors of the temple of the LORD, and [from] the
pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and
gave it to the king of Assyria. **17** And the king of Assyria
sent Tartan and Rabsaris and Rab-shakeh from Lachish
to king Hezekiah with a great host against Jerusalem.
And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when
they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit
of the upper pool, which [is] in the highway of the fuller's
field. **18** And when they had called to the king, there
came out to them Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which [was]
over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah
the son of Asaph the recorder. **19** And Rab-shakeh said
unto them, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the
great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence [is] this
wherein thou trustest? **20** Thou sayest, (but [they are
but] vain words,) [I have] counsel and strength for the
war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest
against me? **21** Now, behold, thou trustest upon the staff
of this bruised reed, [even] upon Egypt, on which if a
man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so [is]
Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him. **22** But if
ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: [is] not
that he, whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah
hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and Jerusalem,
Ye shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem? **23** Now
therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of
Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if
thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them. **24** How
then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the
least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt
for chariots and for horsemen? **25** Am I now come up
without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The
LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy
it. **26** Then said Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and Shebna,
and Joah, unto Rab-shakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy
servants in the Syrian language; for we understand [it:]
and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of
the people that [are] on the wall. **27** But Rab-shakeh said
unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and
to thee, to speak these words? [hath he] not [sent me] to

the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own
dung, and drink their own piss with you? 28 Then Rab-
shakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews'
language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great
king, the king of Assyria: 29 Thus saith the king, Let not
Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver
you out of his hand: 30 Neither let Hezekiah make you
trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver
us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of
the king of Assyria. 31 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus
saith the king of Assyria, Make [an agreement] with me
by a present, and come out to me, and [then] eat ye
every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig
tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern:
32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your
own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and
vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may
live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when
he persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. 33
Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his
land out of the hand of the king of Assyria? 34 Where
[are] the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where [are]
the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? have they
delivered Samaria out of mine hand? 35 Who [are] they
among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered
their country out of mine hand, that the LORD should
deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand? 36 But the people
held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the
king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. 37
Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which [was] over
the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son
of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah with [their] clothes
rent, and told him the words of Rab-shakeh.

19 And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard [it],
that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with
sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD. 2 And
he sent Eliakim, which [was] over the household, and
Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered
with sackcloth, to Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.
3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This
day [is] a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy:
for the children are come to the birth, and [there is] not
strength to bring forth. 4 It may be the LORD thy God
will hear all the words of Rab-shakeh, whom the king of
Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God;
and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God
hath heard: wherefore lift up [thy] prayer for the remnant
that are left. 5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to
Isaiah. 6 And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to
your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the
words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of
the king of Assyria have blasphemed me. 7 Behold, I
will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour,
and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him
to fall by the sword in his own land. 8 So Rab-shakeh
returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against
Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from
Lachish. 9 And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of
Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he
sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying, 10 Thus
shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let
not thy God in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying,
Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the
king of Assyria. 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the
kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying
them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered? 12 Have the
gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers
have destroyed; [as] Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph,
and the children of Eden which [were] in Thelasar? 13
Where [is] the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad,
and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and
Ivah? 14 And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand
of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up
into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the
LORD. 15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and
said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwellest [between]
the cherubims, thou art the God, [even] thou alone, of
all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven
and earth. 16 LORD, bow down thine ear, and hear:
open, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of
Sennacherib, which hath sent him to reproach the living
God. 17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have
destroyed the nations and their lands, 18 And have cast
their gods into the fire: for they [were] no gods, but the
work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they
have destroyed them. 19 Now therefore, O LORD our
God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, that
all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou [art]
the LORD God, [even] thou only. 20 Then Isaiah the
son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the
LORD God of Israel, [That] which thou hast prayed to
me against Sennacherib king of Assyria I have heard. 21
This [is] the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning
him; The virgin the daughter of Zion hath despised thee,
[and] laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem
hath shaken her head at thee. 22 Whom hast thou
reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast
thou exalted [thy] voice, and lifted up thine eyes on
high? [even] against the Holy [One] of Israel. 23 By thy
messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast
said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to
the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and
will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, [and] the choice
fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his
borders, [and into] the forest of his Carmel. 24 I have
digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of
my feet have I dried up all the rivers of besieged places.
25 Hast thou not heard long ago [how] I have done it,

[and] of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I
brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste
fenced cities [into] ruinous heaps. 26 Therefore their
inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and
confounded; they were [as] the grass of the field, and
[as] the green herb, [as] the grass on the housetops, and
[as corn] blasted before it be grown up. 27 But I know
thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy
rage against me. 28 Because thy rage against me and
thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put
my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will
turn thee back by the way by which thou camest. 29 And
this [shall be] a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year
such things as grow of themselves, and in the second
year that which springeth of the same; and in the third
year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the
fruits thereof. 30 And the remnant that is escaped of the
house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and
bear fruit upward. 31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth
a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the
zeal of the LORD [of hosts] shall do this. 32 Therefore
thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He
shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there,
nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.
33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return,
and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD. 34
For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake,
and for my servant David's sake. 35 And it came to
pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out,
and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred
fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early
in the morning, behold, they [were] all dead corpses.
36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went
and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh. 37 And it came to
pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his
god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote
him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of
Armenia. And Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

20 In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And
the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him,
and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thine house
in order; for thou shalt die, and not live. 2 Then he
turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD,
saying, 3 I beseech thee, O LORD, remember now how
I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect
heart, and have done [that which is] good in thy sight.
And Hezekiah wept sore. 4 And it came to pass, afore
Isaiah was gone out into the middle court, that the word
of the LORD came to him, saying, 5 Turn again, and
tell Hezekiah the captain of my people, Thus saith the
LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy
prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will heal thee:
on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the
LORD. 6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I
will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king
of Assyria; and I will defend this city for mine own sake,
and for my servant David's sake. 7 And Isaiah said, Take
a lump of figs. And they took and laid [it] on the boil,
and he recovered. 8 And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah,
What [shall be] the sign that the LORD will heal me, and
that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third
day? 9 And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of
the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath
spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or
go back ten degrees? 10 And Hezekiah answered, It is
a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees:
nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees. 11
And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD: and he
brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which
it had gone down in the dial of Ahaz. 12 At that time
Berodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon,
sent letters and a present unto Hezekiah: for he had
heard that Hezekiah had been sick. 13 And Hezekiah
hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house
of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the
spices, and the precious ointment, and [all] the house of
his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there
was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that
Hezekiah shewed them not. 14 Then came Isaiah the
prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What
said these men? and from whence came they unto thee?
And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country,
[even] from Babylon. 15 And he said, What have they
seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All [the
things] that [are] in mine house have they seen: there is
nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed
them. 16 And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word
of the LORD. 17 Behold, the days come, that all that [is]
in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in
store unto this day, shall be carried into Babylon: nothing
shall be left, saith the LORD. 18 And of thy sons that
shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they
take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of
the king of Babylon. 19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah,
Good [is] the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken.
And he said, [Is it] not [good], if peace and truth be in my
days? 20 And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all
his might, and how he made a pool, and a conduit, and
brought water into the city, [are] they not written in the
book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 21 And
Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son
reigned in his stead.

21 Manasseh [was] twelve years old when he began to
reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem.
And his mother's name [was] Hephzi-bah. 2 And he did
[that which was] evil in the sight of the LORD, after the
abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out

before the children of Israel. 3 For he built up again the
high places which Hezekiah his father had destroyed;
and he reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove,
as did Ahab king of Israel; and worshipped all the host
of heaven, and served them. 4 And he built altars in
the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In
Jerusalem will I put my name. 5 And he built altars for
all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of
the LORD. 6 And he made his son pass through the
fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and
dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much
wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke [him] to
anger. 7 And he set a graven image of the grove that
he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to
David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in
Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all tribes of Israel,
will I put my name for ever: 8 Neither will I make the feet
of Israel move any more out of the land which I gave
their fathers; only if they will observe to do according to
all that I have commanded them, and according to all
the law that my servant Moses commanded them. 9
But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced them
to do more evil than did the nations whom the LORD
destroyed before the children of Israel. 10 And the LORD
spake by his servants the prophets, saying, 11 Because
Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations,
[and] hath done wickedly above all that the Amorites
did, which [were] before him, and hath made Judah
also to sin with his idols: 12 Therefore thus saith the
LORD God of Israel, Behold, I [am] bringing [such] evil
upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of
it, both his ears shall tingle. 13 And I will stretch over
Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the
house of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem as [a man]
wipeth a dish, wiping [it], and turning [it] upside down. 14
And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and
deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they
shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;
15 Because they have done [that which was] evil in my
sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day
their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.
16 Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much,
till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another;
beside his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing
[that which was] evil in the sight of the LORD. 17 Now
the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and
his sin that he sinned, [are] they not written in the book of
the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 18 And Manasseh
slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of
his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his
son reigned in his stead. 19 Amon [was] twenty and
two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned
two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name [was]
Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah. 20 And
he did [that which was] evil in the sight of the LORD, as
his father Manasseh did. 21 And he walked in all the way
that his father walked in, and served the idols that his
father served, and worshipped them: 22 And he forsook
the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way
of the LORD. 23 And the servants of Amon conspired
against him, and slew the king in his own house. 24 And
the people of the land slew all them that had conspired
against king Amon; and the people of the land made
Josiah his son king in his stead. 25 Now the rest of the
acts of Amon which he did, [are] they not written in the
book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 26 And he
was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and
Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

22 Josiah [was] eight years old when he began to
reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in
Jerusalem. And his mother's name [was] Jedidah, the
daughter of Adaiah of Boscath. 2 And he did [that which
was] right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all
the way of David his father, and turned not aside to
the right hand or to the left. 3 And it came to pass in
the eighteenth year of king Josiah, [that] the king sent
Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the
scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying, 4 Go up
to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may sum the silver
which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the
keepers of the door have gathered of the people: 5 And
let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work,
that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and
let them give it to the doers of the work which [is] in the
house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house,
6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy
timber and hewn stone to repair the house. 7 Howbeit
there was no reckoning made with them of the money
that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt
faithfully. 8 And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan
the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house
of the LORD. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan,
and he read it. 9 And Shaphan the scribe came to the
king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy
servants have gathered the money that was found in the
house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that
do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the
LORD. 10 And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king,
saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And
Shaphan read it before the king. 11 And it came to pass,
when the king had heard the words of the book of the
law, that he rent his clothes. 12 And the king commanded
Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and
Achbor the son of Michaiah, and Shaphan the scribe,
and Asahiah a servant of the king's, saying, 13 Go ye,
enquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and
for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is

found: for great [is] the wrath of the LORD that is kindled
against us, because our fathers have not hearkened
unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that
which is written concerning us. **14** So Hilkiah the priest,
and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah,
went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum
the son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the
wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college;
) and they communed with her. **15** And she said unto
them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man
that sent you to me, **16** Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I
will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants
thereof, [even] all the words of the book which the king
of Judah hath read: **17** Because they have forsaken me,
and have burned incense unto other gods, that they
might provoke me to anger with all the works of their
hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this
place, and shall not be quenched. **18** But to the king of
Judah which sent you to enquire of the LORD, thus shall
ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, [As
touching] the words which thou hast heard; **19** Because
thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thyself
before the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake
against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof,
that they should become a desolation and a curse, and
hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have
heard [thee], saith the LORD. **20** Behold therefore, I will
gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered
into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see
all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they
brought the king word again.

23 And the king sent, and they gathered unto him
all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem. **2** And
the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all
the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem
with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the
people, both small and great: and he read in their ears
all the words of the book of the covenant which was
found in the house of the LORD. **3** And the king stood
by a pillar, and made a covenant before the LORD, to
walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments
and his testimonies and his statutes with all [their] heart
and all [their] soul, to perform the words of this covenant
that were written in this book. And all the people stood
to the covenant. **4** And the king commanded Hilkiah
the high priest, and the priests of the second order,
and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the
temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for
Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven:
and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of
Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Beth-el. **5**
And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings
of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places
in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about
Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Baal, to
the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to
all the host of heaven. **6** And he brought out the grove
from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto
the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron,
and stamped [it] small to powder, and cast the powder
thereof upon the graves of the children of the people. **7**
And he brake down the houses of the sodomites, that
[were] by the house of the LORD, where the women
wove hangings for the grove. **8** And he brought all the
priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high
places where the priests had burned incense, from Geba
to Beer-sheba, and brake down the high places of the
gates that [were] in the entering in of the gate of Joshua
the governor of the city, which [were] on a man's left
hand at the gate of the city. **9** Nevertheless the priests of
the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in
Jerusalem, but they did eat of the unleavened bread
among their brethren. **10** And he defiled Topheth, which
[is] in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man
might make his son or his daughter to pass through the
fire to Molech. **11** And he took away the horses that the
kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in
of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathan-
melech the chamberlain, which [was] in the suburbs, and
burned the chariots of the sun with fire. **12** And the altars
that [were] on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz,
which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which
Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of
the LORD, did the king beat down, and brake [them]
down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the
brook Kidron. **13** And the high places that [were] before
Jerusalem, which [were] on the right hand of the mount
of corruption, which Solomon the king of Israel had
builded for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians,
and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and
for Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did
the king defile. **14** And he brake in pieces the images,
and cut down the groves, and filled their places with
the bones of men. **15** Moreover the altar that [was] at
Beth-el, [and] the high place which Jeroboam the son of
Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar
and the high place he brake down, and burned the high
place, [and] stamped [it] small to powder, and burned the
grove. **16** And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the
sepulchres that [were] there in the mount, and sent, and
took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned [them]
upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word
of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who
proclaimed these words. **17** Then he said, What title [is]
that that I see? And the men of the city told him, [It is] the
sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah,
and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against
the altar of Beth-el. **18** And he said, Let him alone; let no

man move his bones. So they let his bones alone, with
the bones of the prophet that came out of Samaria. 19
And all the houses also of the high places that [were] in
the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made
to provoke [the Lord] to anger, Josiah took away, and did
to them according to all the acts that he had done in
Beth-el. 20 And he slew all the priests of the high places
that [were] there upon the altars, and burned men's
bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem. 21 And
the king commanded all the people, saying, Keep the
passover unto the LORD your God, as [it is] written in the
book of this covenant. 22 Surely there was not holden
such a passover from the days of the judges that judged
Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the
kings of Judah; 23 But in the eighteenth year of king
Josiah, [wherein] this passover was holden to the LORD
in Jerusalem. 24 Moreover the [workers with] familiar
spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols,
and all the abominations that were spied in the land of
Judah and in Jerusalem, did Josiah put away, that he
might perform the words of the law which were written in
the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the
LORD. 25 And like unto him was there no king before
him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with
all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the
law of Moses; neither after him arose there [any] like
him. 26 Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the
fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was
kindled against Judah, because of all the provocations
that Manasseh had provoked him withal. 27 And the
LORD said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as I
have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem
which I have chosen, and the house of which I said,
My name shall be there. 28 Now the rest of the acts of
Josiah, and all that he did, [are] they not written in the
book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 29 In his
days Pharaoh-nechoh king of Egypt went up against
the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king
Josiah went against him; and he slew him at Megiddo,
when he had seen him. 30 And his servants carried him
in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to
Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And
the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah,
and anointed him, and made him king in his father's
stead. 31 Jehoahaz [was] twenty and three years old
when he began to reign; and he reigned three months
in Jerusalem. And his mother's name [was] Hamutal,
the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 32 And he did [that
which was] evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all
that his fathers had done. 33 And Pharaoh-nechoh put
him in bands at Riblah in the land of Hamath, that he
might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a tribute
of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold. 34
And Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah
king in the room of Josiah his father, and turned his name
to Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: and he came to
Egypt, and died there. 35 And Jehoiakim gave the silver
and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give
the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh:
he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the
land, of every one according to his taxation, to give [it]
unto Pharaoh-nechoh. 36 Jehoiakim [was] twenty and
five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned
eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name [was]
Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah. 37 And
he did [that which was] evil in the sight of the LORD,
according to all that his fathers had done.

24 In his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came
up, and Jehoiakim became his servant three years:
then he turned and rebelled against him. 2 And the
LORD sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and
bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and
bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against
Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the LORD,
which he spake by his servants the prophets. 3 Surely
at the commandment of the LORD came [this] upon
Judah, to remove [them] out of his sight, for the sins of
Manasseh, according to all that he did; 4 And also for
the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem
with innocent blood; which the LORD would not pardon.
5 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he
did, [are] they not written in the book of the chronicles
of the kings of Judah? 6 So Jehoiakim slept with his
fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead. 7
And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of
his land: for the king of Babylon had taken from the river
of Egypt unto the river Euphrates all that pertained to the
king of Egypt. 8 Jehoiachin [was] eighteen years old
when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem
three months. And his mother's name [was] Nehushta,
the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem. 9 And he did
[that which was] evil in the sight of the LORD, according
to all that his father had done. 10 At that time the
servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up
against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged. 11 And
Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city,
and his servants did besiege it. 12 And Jehoiachin the
king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and
his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his
officers: and the king of Babylon took him in the eighth
year of his reign. 13 And he carried out thence all the
treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of
the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold
which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of
the LORD, as the LORD had said. 14 And he carried
away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the
mighty men of valour, [even] ten thousand captives, and
all the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save the

poorest sort of the people of the land. **15** And he carried
away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and
the king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the
land, [those] carried he into captivity from Jerusalem
to Babylon. **16** And all the men of might, [even] seven
thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all [that
were] strong [and] apt for war, even them the king of
Babylon brought captive to Babylon. **17** And the king
of Babylon made Mattaniah his father's brother king
in his stead, and changed his name to Zedekiah. **18**
Zedekiah [was] twenty and one years old when he began
to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.
And his mother's name [was] Hamutal, the daughter of
Jeremiah of Libnah. **19** And he did [that which was] evil
in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jehoiakim
had done. **20** For through the anger of the LORD it came
to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them
out from his presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against
the king of Babylon.

25 And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign,
in the tenth month, in the tenth [day] of the month,
[that] Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and
all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against
it; and they built forts against it round about. **2** And
the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king
Zedekiah. **3** And on the ninth [day] of the [fourth] month
the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread
for the people of the land. **4** And the city was broken
up, and all the men of war [fled] by night by the way
of the gate between two walls, which [is] by the king's
garden: (now the Chaldees [were] against the city round
about:) and [the king] went the way toward the plain. **5**
And the army of the Chaldees pursued after the king,
and overtook him in the plains of Jericho: and all his
army were scattered from him. **6** So they took the king,
and brought him up to the king of Babylon to Riblah;
and they gave judgment upon him. **7** And they slew the
sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the eyes
of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and
carried him to Babylon. **8** And in the fifth month, on the
seventh [day] of the month, which [is] the nineteenth
year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, came
Nebuzar-adan, captain of the guard, a servant of the
king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem: **9** And he burnt the
house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all the
houses of Jerusalem, and every great [man's] house
burnt he with fire. **10** And all the army of the Chaldees,
that [were with] the captain of the guard, brake down the
walls of Jerusalem round about. **11** Now the rest of the
people [that were] left in the city, and the fugitives that
fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the
multitude, did Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard
carry away. **12** But the captain of the guard left of the
poor of the land [to be] vinedressers and husbandmen.
13 And the pillars of brass that [were] in the house of the
LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that [was]
in the house of the LORD, did the Chaldees break in
pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon. **14**
And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and
the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they
ministered, took they away. **15** And the firepans, and
the bowls, [and] such things as [were] of gold, [in] gold,
and of silver, [in] silver, the captain of the guard took
away. **16** The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which
Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; the brass
of all these vessels was without weight. **17** The height of
the one pillar [was] eighteen cubits, and the chapiter
upon it [was] brass: and the height of the chapiter three
cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon
the chapiter round about, all of brass: and like unto these
had the second pillar with wreathen work. **18** And the
captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and
Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of
the door: **19** And out of the city he took an officer that
was set over the men of war, and five men of them that
were in the king's presence, which were found in the
city, and the principal scribe of the host, which mustered
the people of the land, and threescore men of the people
of the land [that were] found in the city: **20** And Nebuzar-
adan captain of the guard took these, and brought them
to the king of Babylon to Riblah: **21** And the king of
Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the
land of Hamath. So Judah was carried away out of their
land. **22** And [as for] the people that remained in the
land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon
had left, even over them he made Gedaliah the son of
Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, ruler. **23** And when all the
captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that
the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, there
came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of
Nethaniah, and Johanan the son of Careah, and Seraiah
the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah
the son of a Maachathite, they and their men. **24** And
Gedaliah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto
them, Fear not to be the servants of the Chaldees: dwell
in the land, and serve the king of Babylon; and it shall
be well with you. **25** But it came to pass in the seventh
month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of
Elishama, of the seed royal, came, and ten men with
him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died, and the Jews
and the Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah. **26** And
all the people, both small and great, and the captains of
the armies, arose, and came to Egypt: for they were
afraid of the Chaldees. **27** And it came to pass in the
seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin
king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and
twentieth [day] of the month, [that] Evil-merodach king of

Babylon in the year that he began to reign did lift up the
head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison; **28** And
he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the
throne of the kings that [were] with him in Babylon; **29**
And changed his prison garments: and he did eat bread
continually before him all the days of his life. **30** And his
allowance [was] a continual allowance given him of the
king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

1 Chronicles

1 Adam, Sheth, Enosh, **2** Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered, **3** Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech, **4** Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth. **5** The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. **6** And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah. **7** And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim. **8** The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan. **9** And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan. **10** And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be mighty upon the earth. **11** And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim, **12** And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (of whom came the Philistines,) and Caphthorim. **13** And Canaan begat Zidon his firstborn, and Heth, **14** The Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite, **15** And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite, **16** And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite. **17** The sons of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Meshech. **18** And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber. **19** And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one [was] Peleg; because in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name [was] Joktan. **20** And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah, **21** Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Diklah, **22** And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba, **23** And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these [were] the sons of Joktan. **24** Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah, **25** Eber, Peleg, Reu, **26** Serug, Nahor, Terah, **27** Abram; the same [is] Abraham. **28** The sons of Abraham; Isaac, and Ishmael. **29** These [are] their generations: The firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaioth; then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, **30** Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, Hadad, and Tema, **31** Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael. **32** Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan. **33** And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these [are] the sons of Keturah. **34** And Abraham begat Isaac. The sons of Isaac; Esau and Israel. **35** The sons of Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah. **36** The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek. **37** The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah. **38** And the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan. **39** And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and Homam: and Timna [was] Lotan's sister. **40** The sons of Shobal; Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shephi, and Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah. **41** The sons of Anah; Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran. **42** The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, [and] Jakan. The sons of Dishan; Uz, and Aran. **43** Now these [are] the kings that reigned in the land of Edom before [any] king reigned over the children of Israel; Bela the son of Beor: and the name of his city [was] Dinhabah. **44** And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead. **45** And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead. **46** And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city [was] Avith. **47** And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead. **48** And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead. **49** And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead. **50** And when Baal-hanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name of his city [was] Pai; and his wife's name [was] Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab. **51** Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah, duke Aliah, duke Jetheth, **52** Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon, **53** Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar, **54** Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These [are] the dukes of Edom.

2 These [are] the sons of Israel; Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Issachar, and Zebulun, **2** Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naphtali, Gad, and Asher. **3** The sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah: [which] three were born unto him of the daughter of Shua the Canaanitess. And Er, the firstborn of Judah, was evil in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him. **4** And Tamar his daughter in law bare him Pharez and Zerah. All the sons of Judah [were] five. **5** The sons of Pharez; Hezron, and Hamul. **6** And the sons of Zerah; Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara: five of them in all. **7** And the sons of Carmi; Achar, the troubler of Israel, who transgressed in the thing accursed. **8** And the sons of Ethan; Azariah. **9** The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and Ram, and Chelubai. **10** And Ram begat Amminadab; and Amminadab begat Nahshon, prince of the children of Judah; **11** And Nahshon begat Salma, and Salma begat Boaz, **12** And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Jesse, **13** And Jesse begat his firstborn Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and Shimma the third, **14** Nethaneel the fourth, Raddai the fifth, **15** Ozem the sixth, David the seventh: **16** Whose sisters [were] Zeruiah, and Abigail. And the sons of Zeruiah; Abishai, and Joab, and Asahel, three. **17** And Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa [was] Jether the Ishmeelite. **18** And Caleb the son of Hezron begat [children] of Azubah [his] wife, and of Jerioth: her sons [are] these; Jesher, and Shobab, and Ardon. **19** And when Azubah was

dead, Caleb took unto him Ephrath, which bare him
Hur. 20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat Bezaleel. 21
And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir
the father of Gilead, whom he married when he [was]
threescore years old; and she bare him Segub. 22 And
Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the
land of Gilead. 23 And he took Geshur, and Aram, with
the towns of Jair, from them, with Kenath, and the towns
thereof, [even] threescore cities. All these [belonged to]
the sons of Machir the father of Gilead. 24 And after
that Hezron was dead in Caleb-ephratah, then Abiah
Hezron's wife bare him Ashur the father of Tekoa. 25
And the sons of Jerahmeel the firstborn of Hezron were,
Ram the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem,
[and] Ahijah. 26 Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose
name [was] Atarah; she [was] the mother of Onam. 27
And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel were,
Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker. 28 And the sons of Onam
were, Shammai, and Jada. And the sons of Shammai;
Nadab, and Abishur. 29 And the name of the wife of
Abishur [was] Abihail, and she bare him Ahban, and
Molid. 30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim:
but Seled died without children. 31 And the sons of
Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the
children of Sheshan; Ahlai. 32 And the sons of Jada the
brother of Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan: and Jether
died without children. 33 And the sons of Jonathan;
Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel. 34
Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan
had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name [was] Jarha. 35
And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to
wife; and she bare him Attai. 36 And Attai begat Nathan,
and Nathan begat Zabad, 37 And Zabad begat Ephlal,
and Ephlal begat Obed, 38 And Obed begat Jehu, and
Jehu begat Azariah, 39 And Azariah begat Helez, and
Helez begat Eleasah, 40 And Eleasah begat Sisamai,
and Sisamai begat Shallum, 41 And Shallum begat
Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat Elishama. 42 Now the
sons of Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel [were], Mesha
his firstborn, which was the father of Ziph; and the sons
of Mareshah the father of Hebron. 43 And the sons of
Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema.
44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkoam: and
Rekem begat Shammai. 45 And the son of Shammai
[was] Maon: and Maon [was] the father of Beth-zur.
46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and
Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez. 47 And the
sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Geshan, and
Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph. 48 Maachah, Caleb's
concubine, bare Sheber, and Tirhanah. 49 She bare also
Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of
Machbenah, and the father of Gibea: and the daughter of
Caleb [was] Achsah. 50 These were the sons of Caleb
the son of Hur, the firstborn of Ephratah; Shobal the
father of Kirjath-jearim, 51 Salma the father of Beth-
lehem, Hareph the father of Beth-gader. 52 And Shobal
the father of Kirjath-jearim had sons; Haroeh, [and] half
of the Manahethites. 53 And the families of Kirjath-jearim;
the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and the Shumathites, and
the Mishraites; of them came the Zareathites, and the
Eshtaulites. 54 The sons of Salma; Beth-lehem, and
the Netophathites, Ataroth, the house of Joab, and half
of the Manahethites, the Zorites. 55 And the families
of the scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the
Shimeathites, [and] Suchathites. These [are] the Kenites
that came of Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab.

3 Now these were the sons of David, which were
born unto him in Hebron; the firstborn Amnon,
of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; the second Daniel, of
Abigail the Carmelitess: 2 The third, Absalom the son
of Maachah the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur:
the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith: 3 The fifth,
Shephatiah of Abital: the sixth, Ithream by Eglah his
wife. 4 [These] six were born unto him in Hebron; and
there he reigned seven years and six months: and in
Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years. 5 And
these were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shimea, and
Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bath-shua
the daughter of Ammiel: 6 Ibhar also, and Elishama, and
Eliphelet, 7 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia, 8 And
Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine. 9 [These were]
all the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines,
and Tamar their sister. 10 And Solomon's son [was]
Rehoboam, Abia his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat
his son, 11 Joram his son, Ahaziah his son, Joash his
son, 12 Amaziah his son, Azariah his son, Jotham his
son, 13 Ahaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manasseh
his son, 14 Amon his son, Josiah his son. 15 And the
sons of Josiah [were], the firstborn Johanan, the second
Jehoiakim, the third Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum. 16
And the sons of Jehoiakim: Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah
his son. 17 And the sons of Jeconiah; Assir, Salathiel his
son, 18 Malchiram also, and Pedaiah, and Shenazar,
Jecamiah, Hoshama, and Nedabiah. 19 And the sons
of Pedaiah [were], Zerubbabel, and Shimei: and the
sons of Zerubbabel; Meshullam, and Hananiah, and
Shelomith their sister: 20 And Hashubah, and Ohel, and
Berechiah, and Hasadiah, Jushab-hesed, five. 21 And
the sons of Hananiah; Pelatiah, and Jesaiah: the sons of
Rephaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the
sons of Shechaniah. 22 And the sons of Shechaniah;
Shemaiah: and the sons of Shemaiah; Hattush, and
Igeal, and Bariah, and Neariah, and Shaphat, six. 23
And the sons of Neariah; Elioenai, and Hezekiah, and
Azrikam, three. 24 And the sons of Elioenai [were],
Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, and
Johanan, and Dalaiah, and Anani, seven.

4 The sons of Judah; Pharez, Hezron, and Carmi, and
Hur, and Shobal. **2** And Reaiah the son of Shobal
begat Jahath; and Jahath begat Ahumai, and Lahad.
These [are] the families of the Zorathites. **3** And these
[were of] the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and
Idbash: and the name of their sister [was] Hazelelponi: **4**
And Penuel the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of
Hushah. These [are] the sons of Hur, the firstborn of
Ephratah, the father of Beth-lehem. **5** And Ashur the
father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah. **6** And
Naarah bare him Ahuzam, and Hepher, and Temeni,
and Haahashtari. These [were] the sons of Naarah.
7 And the sons of Helah [were], Zereth, and Jezoar,
and Ethnan. **8** And Coz begat Anub, and Zobebah,
and the families of Aharhel the son of Harum. **9** And
Jabez was more honourable than his brethren: and his
mother called his name Jabez, saying, Because I bare
him with sorrow. **10** And Jabez called on the God of
Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed,
and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be
with me, and that thou wouldest keep [me] from evil,
that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that
which he requested. **11** And Chelub the brother of Shuah
begat Mehir, which [was] the father of Eshton. **12** And
Eshton begat Beth-rapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah
the father of Ir-nahash. These [are] the men of Rechah.
13 And the sons of Kenaz; Othniel, and Seraiah: and
the sons of Othniel; Hathath. **14** And Meonothai begat
Ophrah: and Seraiah begat Joab, the father of the valley
of Charashim; for they were craftsmen. **15** And the sons
of Caleb the son of Jephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naam:
and the sons of Elah, even Kenaz. **16** And the sons of
Jehaleleel; Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Asareel. **17** And
the sons of Ezra [were], Jether, and Mered, and Epher,
and Jalon: and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, and
Ishbah the father of Eshtemoa. **18** And his wife Jehudijah
bare Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of
Socho, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these
[are] the sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, which
Mered took. **19** And the sons of [his] wife Hodiah the
sister of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and
Eshtemoa the Maachathite. **20** And the sons of Shimon
[were], Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And
the sons of Ishi [were], Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth. **21** The
sons of Shelah the son of Judah [were], Er the father
of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the
families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of
the house of Ashbea, **22** And Jokim, and the men of
Chozeba, and Joash, and Saraph, who had the dominion
in Moab, and Jashubi-lehem. And [these are] ancient
things. **23** These [were] the potters, and those that dwelt
among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king
for his work. **24** The sons of Simeon [were], Nemuel,
and Jamin, Jarib, Zerah, [and] Shaul: **25** Shallum his
son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son. **26** And the sons
of Mishma; Hamuel his son, Zacchur his son, Shimei his
son. **27** And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters;
but his brethren had not many children, neither did all
their family multiply, like to the children of Judah. **28**
And they dwelt at Beer-sheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-
shual, **29** And at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad,
30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag, **31**
And at Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-susim, and at Beth-
birei, and at Shaaraim. These [were] their cities unto the
reign of David. **32** And their villages [were], Etam, and
Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities: **33**
And all their villages that [were] round about the same
cities, unto Baal. These [were] their habitations, and their
genealogy. **34** And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah
the son of Amaziah, **35** And Joel, and Jehu the son of
Josibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son of Asiel, **36** And
Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah,
and Adiel, and Jesimiel, and Benaiah, **37** And Ziza the
son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the
son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah; **38** These mentioned
by [their] names [were] princes in their families: and the
house of their fathers increased greatly. **39** And they
went to the entrance of Gedor, [even] unto the east side
of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks. **40** And they
found fat pasture and good, and the land [was] wide, and
quiet, and peaceable; for [they] of Ham had dwelt there
of old. **41** And these written by name came in the days of
Hezekiah king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the
habitations that were found there, and destroyed them
utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because
[there was] pasture there for their flocks. **42** And [some]
of them, [even] of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men,
went to mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah,
and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi.
43 And they smote the rest of the Amalekites that were
escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

5 Now the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel, (for
he [was] the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he defiled
his father's bed, his birthright was given unto the sons of
Joseph the son of Israel: and the genealogy is not to
be reckoned after the birthright. **2** For Judah prevailed
above his brethren, and of him [came] the chief ruler; but
the birthright [was] Joseph's:) **3** The sons, [I say], of
Reuben the firstborn of Israel [were], Hanoch, and Pallu,
Hezron, and Carmi. **4** The sons of Joel; Shemaiah his
son, Gog his son, Shimei his son, **5** Micah his son, Reaia
his son, Baal his son, **6** Beerah his son, whom Tilgath-
pilneser king of Assyria carried away [captive:] he [was]
prince of the Reubenites. **7** And his brethren by their
families, when the genealogy of their generations was
reckoned, [were] the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah, **8** And
Bela the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel,
who dwelt in Aroer, even unto Nebo and Baal-meon: **9**

And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the
wilderness from the river Euphrates: because their cattle
were multiplied in the land of Gilead. 10 And in the days
of Saul they made war with the Hagarites, who fell by
their hand: and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the
east [land] of Gilead. 11 And the children of Gad dwelt
over against them, in the land of Bashan unto Salchah:
12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the next, and Jaanai,
and Shaphat in Bashan. 13 And their brethren of the
house of their fathers [were], Michael, and Meshullam,
and Sheba, and Jorai, and Jachan, and Zia, and Heber,
seven. 14 These [are] the children of Abihail the son
of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son
of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the
son of Buz; 15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni,
chief of the house of their fathers. 16 And they dwelt
in Gilead in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the
suburbs of Sharon, upon their borders. 17 All these were
reckoned by genealogies in the days of Jotham king
of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam king of Israel.
18 The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the
tribe of Manasseh, of valiant men, men able to bear
buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in
war, [were] four and forty thousand seven hundred and
threescore, that went out to the war. 19 And they made
war with the Hagarites, with Jetur, and Nephish, and
Nodab. 20 And they were helped against them, and the
Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that
[were] with them: for they cried to God in the battle,
and he was intreated of them; because they put their
trust in him. 21 And they took away their cattle; of their
camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and
fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of men
an hundred thousand. 22 For there fell down many slain,
because the war [was] of God. And they dwelt in their
steads until the captivity. 23 And the children of the half
tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from
Bashan unto Baal-hermon and Senir, and unto mount
Hermon. 24 And these [were] the heads of the house of
their fathers, even Epher, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel,
and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men
of valour, famous men, [and] heads of the house of their
fathers. 25 And they transgressed against the God of
their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the
people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.
26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of
Assyria, and the spirit of Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria,
and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the
Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought
them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river
Gozan, unto this day.

6 The sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. 2
And the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, and Hebron,
and Uzziel. 3 And the children of Amram; Aaron, and
Moses, and Miriam. The sons also of Aaron; Nadab, and
Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. 4 Eleazar begat Phinehas,
Phinehas begat Abishua, 5 And Abishua begat Bukki,
and Bukki begat Uzzi, 6 And Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and
Zerahiah begat Meraioth, 7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and
Amariah begat Ahitub, 8 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and
Zadok begat Ahimaaz, 9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah,
and Azariah begat Johanan, 10 And Johanan begat
Azariah, (he [it is] that executed the priest's office in the
temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem:) 11 And Azariah
begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub, 12 And
Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Shallum, 13 And
Shallum begat Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begat Azariah, 14 And
Azariah begat Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Jehozadak,
15 And Jehozadak went [into captivity], when the LORD
carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of
Nebuchadnezzar. 16 The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath,
and Merari. 17 And these [be] the names of the sons of
Gershom; Libni, and Shimei. 18 And the sons of Kohath
[were], Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel. 19
The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. And these [are]
the families of the Levites according to their fathers.
20 Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah
his son, 21 Joah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah his son,
Jeaterai his son. 22 The sons of Kohath; Amminadab
his son, Korah his son, Assir his son, 23 Elkanah his
son, and Ebiasaph his son, and Assir his son, 24 Tahath
his son, Uriel his son, Uzziah his son, and Shaul his
son. 25 And the sons of Elkanah; Amasai, and Ahimoth.
26 [As for] Elkanah: the sons of Elkanah; Zophai his
son, and Nahath his son, 27 Eliab his son, Jeroham
his son, Elkanah his son. 28 And the sons of Samuel;
the firstborn Vashni, and Abiah. 29 The sons of Merari;
Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, Uzza his son, 30
Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asaiah his son. 31
And these [are they] whom David set over the service of
song in the house of the LORD, after that the ark had
rest. 32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of
the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until
Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem:
and [then] they waited on their office according to their
order. 33 And these [are] they that waited with their
children. Of the sons of the Kohathites: Heman a singer,
the son of Joel, the son of Shemuel, 34 The son of
Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Eliel, the son of
Toah, 35 The son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of
Mahath, the son of Amasai, 36 The son of Elkanah, the
son of Joel, the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah, 37
The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebiasaph,
the son of Korah, 38 The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath,
the son of Levi, the son of Israel. 39 And his brother
Asaph, who stood on his right hand, [even] Asaph the
son of Berachiah, the son of Shimea, 40 The son of

Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of Malchiah, **41** The son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah, **42** The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei, **43** The son of Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi. **44** And their brethren the sons of Merari [stood] on the left hand: Ethan the son of Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of Malluch, **45** The son of Hashabiah, the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah, **46** The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shamer, **47** The son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Levi. **48** Their brethren also the Levites [were] appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God. **49** But Aaron and his sons offered upon the altar of the burnt offering, and on the altar of incense, [and were appointed] for all the work of the [place] most holy, and to make an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses the servant of God had commanded. **50** And these [are] the sons of Aaron; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son, **51** Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son, **52** Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his son, **53** Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son. **54** Now these [are] their dwelling places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites: for theirs was the lot. **55** And they gave them Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about it. **56** But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephunneh. **57** And to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of Judah, [namely], Hebron, [the city] of refuge, and Libnah with her suburbs, and Jattir, and Eshtemoa, with their suburbs, **58** And Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with her suburbs, **59** And Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs: **60** And out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and Alemeth with her suburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families [were] thirteen cities. **61** And unto the sons of Kohath, [which were] left of the family of that tribe, [were cities given] out of the half tribe, [namely, out of] the half [tribe] of Manasseh, by lot, ten cities. **62** And to the sons of Gershom throughout their families out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities. **63** Unto the sons of Merari [were given] by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities. **64** And the children of Israel gave to the Levites [these] cities with their suburbs. **65** And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities, which are called by [their] names. **66** And [the residue] of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ephraim. **67** And they gave unto them, [of] the cities of refuge, Shechem in mount Ephraim with her suburbs; [they gave] also Gezer with her suburbs, **68** And Jokmeam with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs, **69** And Aijalon with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: **70** And out of the half tribe of Manasseh; Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kohath. **71** Unto the sons of Gershom [were given] out of the family of the half tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Ashtaroth with her suburbs: **72** And out of the tribe of Issachar; Kedesh with her suburbs, Daberath with her suburbs, **73** And Ramoth with her suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs: **74** And out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs, **75** And Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs: **76** And out of the tribe of Naphtali; Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and Kirjathaim with her suburbs. **77** Unto the rest of the children of Merari [were given] out of the tribe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs: **78** And on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, [were given them] out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jahzah with her suburbs, **79** Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs: **80** And out of the tribe of Gad; Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanaim with her suburbs, **81** And Heshbon with her suburbs, and Jazer with her suburbs.

7 Now the sons of Issachar [were], Tola, and Puah, Jashub, and Shimron, four. **2** And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their father's house, [to wit], of Tola: [they were] valiant men of might in their generations; whose number [was] in the days of David two and twenty thousand and six hundred. **3** And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah: and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Ishiah, five: all of them chief men. **4** And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, [were] bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand [men:] for they had many wives and sons. **5** And their brethren among all the families of Issachar [were] valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand. **6** [The sons] of Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jediael, three. **7** And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of the house of [their] fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four. **8** And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these [are] the sons of Becher. **9** And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, [was] twenty

thousand and two hundred. 10 The sons also of Jediael;
Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan; Jeush, and Benjamin, and
Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and Tharshish, and
Ahishahar. 11 All these the sons of Jediael, by the heads
of their fathers, mighty men of valour, [were] seventeen
thousand and two hundred [soldiers], fit to go out for war
[and] battle. 12 Shuppim also, and Huppim, the children
of Ir, [and] Hushim, the sons of Aher. 13 The sons of
Naphtali; Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shallum, the
sons of Bilhah. 14 The sons of Manasseh; Ashriel, whom
she bare: ([but] his concubine the Aramitess bare Machir
the father of Gilead: 15 And Machir took to wife [the
sister] of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name
[was] Maachah;) and the name of the second [was]
Zelophehad: and Zelophehad had daughters. 16 And
Maachah the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called
his name Peresh; and the name of his brother [was]
Sheresh; and his sons [were] Ulam and Rakem. 17
And the sons of Ulam; Bedan. These [were] the sons
of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh. 18
And his sister Hammoleketh bare Ishod, and Abiezer,
and Mahalah. 19 And the sons of Shemida were, Ahian,
and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam. 20 And the sons
of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath
his son, and Eladah his son, and Tahath his son, 21
And Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer,
and Elead, whom the men of Gath [that were] born
in [that] land slew, because they came down to take
away their cattle. 22 And Ephraim their father mourned
many days, and his brethren came to comfort him. 23
And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and
bare a son, and he called his name Beriah, because it
went evil with his house. 24 (And his daughter [was]
Sherah, who built Beth-horon the nether, and the upper,
and Uzzen-sherah.) 25 And Rephah [was] his son, also
Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son, 26
Laadan his son, Ammihud his son, Elishama his son, 27
Non his son, Jehoshua his son. 28 And their possessions
and habitations [were], Beth-el and the towns thereof,
and eastward Naaran, and westward Gezer, with the
towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof,
unto Gaza and the towns thereof: 29 And by the borders
of the children of Manasseh, Beth-shean and her towns,
Taanach and her towns, Megiddo and her towns, Dor
and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Joseph the
son of Israel. 30 The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Isuah,
and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister. 31 And the
sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who [is] the father
of Birzavith. 32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and Shomer,
and Hotham, and Shua their sister. 33 And the sons of
Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These [are]
the children of Japhlet. 34 And the sons of Shamer; Ahi,
and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram. 35 And the sons of
his brother Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and
Amal. 36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher,
and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah, 37 Bezer, and Hod,
and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera. 38
And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh, and Pispah, and
Ara. 39 And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Haniel, and
Rezia. 40 All these [were] the children of Asher, heads of
[their] father's house, choice [and] mighty men of valour,
chief of the princes. And the number throughout the
genealogy of them that were apt to the war [and] to
battle [was] twenty and six thousand men.

8 Now Benjamin begat Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the
second, and Aharah the third, 2 Nohah the fourth,
and Rapha the fifth. 3 And the sons of Bela were, Addar,
and Gera, and Abihud, 4 And Abishua, and Naaman, and
Ahoah, 5 And Gera, and Shephuphan, and Huram. 6
And these [are] the sons of Ehud: these are the heads of
the fathers of the inhabitants of Geba, and they removed
them to Manahath: 7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and
Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza, and Ahihud. 8
And Shaharaim begat [children] in the country of Moab,
after he had sent them away; Hushim and Baara [were]
his wives. 9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab,
and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham, 10 And Jeuz, and
Shachia, and Mirma. These [were] his sons, heads of
the fathers. 11 And of Hushim he begat Abitub, and
Elpaal. 12 The sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and
Shamed, who built Ono, and Lod, with the towns thereof:
13 Beriah also, and Shema, who [were] heads of the
fathers of the inhabitants of Aijalon, who drove away
the inhabitants of Gath: 14 And Ahio, Shashak, and
Jeremoth, 15 And Zebadiah, and Arad, and Ader, 16
And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah;
17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hezeki, and
Heber, 18 Ishmerai also, and Jezliah, and Jobab, the
sons of Elpaal; 19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi,
20 And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel, 21 And Adaiah,
and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi; 22 And
Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel, 23 And Abdon, and Zichri,
and Hanan, 24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and Antothijah,
25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of Shashak; 26
And Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah, 27 And
Jaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri, the sons of Jeroham. 28
These [were] heads of the fathers, by their generations,
chief [men]. These dwelt in Jerusalem. 29 And at Gibeon
dwelt the father of Gibeon; whose wife's name [was]
Maachah: 30 And his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and
Kish, and Baal, and Nadab, 31 And Gedor, and Ahio,
and Zacher. 32 And Mikloth begat Shimeah. And these
also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against
them. 33 And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and
Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and Abinadab,
and Esh-baal. 34 And the son of Jonathan [was] Merib-
baal; and Merib-baal begat Micah. 35 And the sons
of Micah [were], Pithon, and Melech, and Tarea, and

Ahaz. 36 And Ahaz begat Jehoadah; and Jehoadah
begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri
begat Moza, 37 And Moza begat Binea: Rapha [was] his
son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son: 38 And Azel had
six sons, whose names [are] these, Azrikam, Bocheru,
and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan.
All these [were] the sons of Azel. 39 And the sons of
Eshek his brother [were], Ulam his firstborn, Jehush the
second, and Eliphelet the third. 40 And the sons of Ulam
were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons,
and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these [are] of
the sons of Benjamin.

9 So all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and,
behold, they [were] written in the book of the kings of
Israel and Judah, [who] were carried away to Babylon
for their transgression. 2 Now the first inhabitants that
[dwelt] in their possessions in their cities [were], the
Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the Nethinims. 3 And
in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the
children of Benjamin, and of the children of Ephraim,
and Manasseh; 4 Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of
Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of
Pharez the son of Judah. 5 And of the Shilonites; Asaiah
the firstborn, and his sons. 6 And of the sons of Zerah;
Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety. 7 And
of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the
son of Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah, 8 And Ibneiah
the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son
of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephathiah, the
son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah; 9 And their brethren,
according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty
and six. All these men [were] chief of the fathers in the
house of their fathers. 10 And of the priests; Jedaiah,
and Jehoiarib, and Jachin, 11 And Azariah the son of
Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son
of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the ruler of the house
of God; 12 And Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son
of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Maasiai the son
of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam,
the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer; 13 And their
brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand
and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for
the work of the service of the house of God. 14 And of
the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of
Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari; 15
And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the
son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph; 16 And
Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son
of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of
Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites.
17 And the porters [were], Shallum, and Akkub, and
Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum [was]
the chief; 18 Who hitherto [waited] in the king's gate
eastward: they [were] porters in the companies of the
children of Levi. 19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son
of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of the
house of his father, the Korahites, [were] over the work
of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle:
and their fathers, [being] over the host of the LORD,
[were] keepers of the entry. 20 And Phinehas the son of
Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, [and] the
LORD [was] with him. 21 [And] Zechariah the son of
Meshelemiah [was] porter of the door of the tabernacle
of the congregation. 22 All these [which were] chosen to
be porters in the gates [were] two hundred and twelve.
These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages,
whom David and Samuel the seer did ordain in their set
office. 23 So they and their children [had] the oversight of
the gates of the house of the LORD, [namely], the house
of the tabernacle, by wards. 24 In four quarters were the
porters, toward the east, west, north, and south. 25 And
their brethren, [which were] in their villages, [were] to
come after seven days from time to time with them. 26
For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in [their]
set office, and were over the chambers and treasuries of
the house of God. 27 And they lodged round about the
house of God, because the charge [was] upon them,
and the opening thereof every morning [pertained] to
them. 28 And [certain] of them had the charge of the
ministering vessels, that they should bring them in and
out by tale. 29 [Some] of them also [were] appointed
to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the
sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil,
and the frankincense, and the spices. 30 And [some] of
the sons of the priests made the ointment of the spices.
31 And Mattithiah, [one] of the Levites, who [was] the
firstborn of Shallum the Korahite, had the set office over
the things that were made in the pans. 32 And [other]
of their brethren, of the sons of the Kohathites, [were]
over the shewbread, to prepare [it] every sabbath. 33
And these [are] the singers, chief of the fathers of the
Levites, [who remaining] in the chambers [were] free: for
they were employed in [that] work day and night. 34
These chief fathers of the Levites [were] chief throughout
their generations; these dwelt at Jerusalem. 35 And in
Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose wife's
name [was] Maachah: 36 And his firstborn son Abdon,
then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab, 37
And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth. 38
And Mikloth begat Shimeam. And they also dwelt with
their brethren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren.
39 And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul
begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and Abinadab, and
Esh-baal. 40 And the son of Jonathan [was] Merib-baal:
and Merib-baal begat Micah. 41 And the sons of Micah
[were], Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, [and Ahaz]. 42
And Ahaz begat Jarah; and Jarah begat Alemeth, and
Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza; 43 And

Moza begat Binea; and Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his
son, Azel his son. 44 And Azel had six sons, whose
names [are] these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and
Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan: these [were] the
sons of Azel.

10 Now the Philistines fought against Israel; and the
men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and
fell down slain in mount Gilboa. 2 And the Philistines
followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the
Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchi-
shua, the sons of Saul. 3 And the battle went sore against
Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded
of the archers. 4 Then said Saul to his armourbearer,
Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest
these uncircumcised come and abuse me. But his
armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So
Saul took a sword, and fell upon it. 5 And when his
armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise
on the sword, and died. 6 So Saul died, and his three
sons, and all his house died together. 7 And when all the
men of Israel that [were] in the valley saw that they fled,
and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook
their cities, and fled: and the Philistines came and dwelt
in them. 8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the
Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul
and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa. 9 And when they
had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour,
and sent into the land of the Philistines round about,
to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people. 10
And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and
fastened his head in the temple of Dagon. 11 And when
all Jabesh-gilead heard all that the Philistines had done
to Saul, 12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took
away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and
brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under
the oak in Jabesh, and fasted seven days. 13 So Saul
died for his transgression which he committed against
the LORD, [even] against the word of the LORD, which
he kept not, and also for asking [counsel] of [one that
had] a familiar spirit, to enquire [of it;] 14 And enquired
not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the
kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

11 Then all Israel gathered themselves to David unto
Hebron, saying, Behold, we [are] thy bone and
thy flesh. 2 And moreover in time past, even when
Saul was king, thou [wast] he that leddest out and
broughtest in Israel: and the LORD thy God said unto
thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt
be ruler over my people Israel. 3 Therefore came all
the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David
made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD;
and they anointed David king over Israel, according to
the word of the LORD by Samuel. 4 And David and all
Israel went to Jerusalem, which [is] Jebus; where the
Jebusites [were], the inhabitants of the land. 5 And the
inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come
hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which
[is] the city of David. 6 And David said, Whosoever
smiteth the Jebusites first shall be chief and captain. So
Joab the son of Zeruiah went first up, and was chief. 7
And David dwelt in the castle; therefore they called it
the city of David. 8 And he built the city round about,
even from Millo round about: and Joab repaired the
rest of the city. 9 So David waxed greater and greater:
for the LORD of hosts [was] with him. 10 These also
[are] the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who
strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, [and]
with all Israel, to make him king, according to the word of
the LORD concerning Israel. 11 And this [is] the number
of the mighty men whom David had; Jashobeam, an
Hachmonite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his
spear against three hundred slain [by him] at one time.
12 And after him [was] Eleazar the son of Dodo, the
Ahohite, who [was one] of the three mighties. 13 He was
with David at Pas-dammim, and there the Philistines
were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of
ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the
Philistines. 14 And they set themselves in the midst of
[that] parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines;
and the LORD saved [them] by a great deliverance. 15
Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock
to David, into the cave of Adullam; and the host of the
Philistines encamped in the valley of Rephaim. 16 And
David [was] then in the hold, and the Philistines' garrison
[was] then at Beth-lehem. 17 And David longed, and
said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of
the well of Beth-lehem, that [is] at the gate! 18 And the
three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew
water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that [was] by the
gate, and took [it], and brought [it] to David: but David
would not drink [of] it, but poured it out to the LORD,
19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this
thing: shall I drink the blood of these men that have put
their lives in jeopardy? for with [the jeopardy of] their
lives they brought it. Therefore he would not drink it.
These things did these three mightiest. 20 And Abishai
the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: for lifting
up his spear against three hundred, he slew [them], and
had a name among the three. 21 Of the three, he was
more honourable than the two; for he was their captain:
howbeit he attained not to the [first] three. 22 Benaiah
the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel,
who had done many acts; he slew two lionlike men of
Moab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in
a snowy day. 23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of
[great] stature, five cubits high; and in the Egyptian's
hand [was] a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went

down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of
the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.
24 These [things] did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and
had the name among the three mighties. 25 Behold, he
was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to
the [first] three: and David set him over his guard. 26
Also the valiant men of the armies [were], Asahel the
brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,
27 Shammoth the Harorite, Helez the Pelonite, 28 Ira
the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abi-ezer the Antothite, 29
Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilai the Ahohite, 30 Maharai the
Netophathite, Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite,
31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah, [that pertained] to the
children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite, 32 Hurai
of the brooks of Gaash, Abiel the Arbathite, 33 Azmaveth
the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite, 34 The sons
of Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage
the Hararite, 35 Ahiam the son of Sacar the Hararite,
Eliphal the son of Ur, 36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahijah
the Pelonite, 37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the son of
Ezbai, 38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the son of
Haggeri, 39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite,
the armourbearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah, 40 Ira the
Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite, 41 Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the
son of Ahlai, 42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite,
a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him, 43
Hanan the son of Maachah, and Joshaphat the Mithnite,
44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons
of Hothan the Aroerite, 45 Jediael the son of Shimri,
and Joha his brother, the Tizite, 46 Eliel the Mahavite,
and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and
Ithmah the Moabite, 47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the
Mesobaite.

12 Now these [are] they that came to David to Ziklag,
while he yet kept himself close because of Saul
the son of Kish: and they [were] among the mighty men,
helpers of the war. 2 [They were] armed with bows, and
could use both the right hand and the left in [hurling]
stones and [shooting] arrows out of a bow, [even] of
Saul's brethren of Benjamin. 3 The chief [was] Ahiezer,
then Joash, the sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite; and
Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Berachah,
and Jehu the Antothite, 4 And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a
mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and
Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabad the
Gederathite, 5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and
Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite, 6 Elkanah,
and Jesiah, and Azareel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam,
the Korhites, 7 And Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sons of
Jeroham of Gedor. 8 And of the Gadites there separated
themselves unto David into the hold to the wilderness
men of might, [and] men of war [fit] for the battle, that
could handle shield and buckler, whose faces [were like]
the faces of lions, and [were] as swift as the roes upon
the mountains; 9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second,
Eliab the third, 10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the
fifth, 11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh, 12 Johanan
the eighth, Elzabad the ninth, 13 Jeremiah the tenth,
Machbanai the eleventh. 14 These [were] of the sons of
Gad, captains of the host: one of the least [was] over an
hundred, and the greatest over a thousand. 15 These
[are] they that went over Jordan in the first month, when
it had overflown all his banks; and they put to flight all
[them] of the valleys, [both] toward the east, and toward
the west. 16 And there came of the children of Benjamin
and Judah to the hold unto David. 17 And David went
out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If
ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart
shall be knit unto you: but if [ye be come] to betray me to
mine enemies, seeing [there is] no wrong in mine hands,
the God of our fathers look [thereon], and rebuke [it]. 18
Then the spirit came upon Amasai, [who was] chief of
the captains, [and he said], Thine [are we], David, and on
thy side, thou son of Jesse: peace, peace [be] unto thee,
and peace [be] to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee.
Then David received them, and made them captains of
the band. 19 And there fell [some] of Manasseh to David,
when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle:
but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines
upon advisement sent him away, saying, He will fall to
his master Saul to [the jeopardy of] our heads. 20 As he
went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah,
and Jozabad, and Jediael, and Michael, and Jozabad,
and Elihu, and Zilthai, captains of the thousands that
[were] of Manasseh. 21 And they helped David against
the band [of the rovers:] for they [were] all mighty men
of valour, and were captains in the host. 22 For at [that]
time day by day there came to David to help him, until [it
was] a great host, like the host of God. 23 And these
[are] the numbers of the bands [that were] ready armed
to the war, [and] came to David to Hebron, to turn the
kingdom of Saul to him, according to the word of the
LORD. 24 The children of Judah that bare shield and
spear [were] six thousand and eight hundred, ready
armed to the war. 25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty
men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one
hundred. 26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and
six hundred. 27 And Jehoiada [was] the leader of the
Aaronites, and with him [were] three thousand and seven
hundred; 28 And Zadok, a young man mighty of valour,
and of his father's house twenty and two captains. 29
And of the children of Benjamin, the kindred of Saul,
three thousand: for hitherto the greatest part of them
had kept the ward of the house of Saul. 30 And of the
children of Ephraim twenty thousand and eight hundred,
mighty men of valour, famous throughout the house
of their fathers. 31 And of the half tribe of Manasseh
eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to

come and make David king. 32 And of the children of
Issachar, [which were men] that had understanding of
the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of
them [were] two hundred; and all their brethren [were]
at their commandment. 33 Of Zebulun, such as went
forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war,
fifty thousand, which could keep rank: [they were] not of
double heart. 34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains,
and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven
thousand. 35 And of the Danites expert in war twenty and
eight thousand and six hundred. 36 And of Asher, such
as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty thousand. 37
And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and
the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all
manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred
and twenty thousand. 38 All these men of war, that could
keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make
David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel
[were] of one heart to make David king. 39 And there
they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for
their brethren had prepared for them. 40 Moreover they
that were nigh them, [even] unto Issachar and Zebulun
and Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels,
and on mules, and on oxen, [and] meat, meal, cakes of
figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen,
and sheep abundantly: for [there was] joy in Israel.

13 And David consulted with the captains of thousands
and hundreds, [and] with every leader. 2 And
David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If [it seem]
good unto you, and [that it be] of the LORD our God, let
us send abroad unto our brethren every where, [that
are] left in all the land of Israel, and with them [also] to
the priests and Levites [which are] in their cities [and]
suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us: 3
And let us bring again the ark of our God to us: for
we enquired not at it in the days of Saul. 4 And all
the congregation said that they would do so: for the
thing was right in the eyes of all the people. 5 So David
gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even
unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God
from Kirjath-jearim. 6 And David went up, and all Israel,
to Baalah, [that is], to Kirjath-jearim, which [belonged] to
Judah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD,
that dwelleth [between] the cherubims, whose name is
called [on it]. 7 And they carried the ark of God in a new
cart out of the house of Abinadab: and Uzza and Ahio
drave the cart. 8 And David and all Israel played before
God with all [their] might, and with singing, and with
harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with
cymbals, and with trumpets. 9 And when they came unto
the threshingfloor of Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to
hold the ark; for the oxen stumbled. 10 And the anger of
the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him,
because he put his hand to the ark: and there he died
before God. 11 And David was displeased, because the
LORD had made a breach upon Uzza: wherefore that
place is called Perez-uzza to this day. 12 And David was
afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark
of God [home] to me? 13 So David brought not the ark
[home] to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside
into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite. 14 And the ark
of God remained with the family of Obed-edom in his
house three months. And the LORD blessed the house
of Obed-edom, and all that he had.

14 Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David,
and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters,
to build him an house. 2 And David perceived that
the LORD had confirmed him king over Israel, for his
kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people
Israel. 3 And David took more wives at Jerusalem: and
David begat more sons and daughters. 4 Now these [are]
the names of [his] children which he had in Jerusalem;
Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon, 5 And
Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet, 6 And Nogah, and
Nepheg, and Japhia, 7 And Elishama, and Beeliada,
and Eliphalet. 8 And when the Philistines heard that
David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines
went up to seek David. And David heard [of it], and
went out against them. 9 And the Philistines came and
spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim. 10 And
David enquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the
Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand?
And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver
them into thine hand. 11 So they came up to Baal-
perazim; and David smote them there. Then David said,
God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand
like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called
the name of that place Baal-perazim. 12 And when they
had left their gods there, David gave a commandment,
and they were burned with fire. 13 And the Philistines
yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley. 14
Therefore David enquired again of God; and God said
unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them,
and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.
15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going
in the tops of the mulberry trees, [that] then thou shalt go
out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite
the host of the Philistines. 16 David therefore did as
God commanded him: and they smote the host of the
Philistines from Gibeon even to Gazer. 17 And the fame
of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought
the fear of him upon all nations.

15 And [David] made him houses in the city of David,
and prepared a place for the ark of God, and
pitched for it a tent. 2 Then David said, None ought to
carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the
LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister

unto him for ever. 3 And David gathered all Israel
together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD
unto his place, which he had prepared for it. 4 And David
assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites: 5 Of
the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his brethren an
hundred and twenty: 6 Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the
chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty: 7 Of the
sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren an
hundred and thirty: 8 Of the sons of Elizaphan; Shemaiah
the chief, and his brethren two hundred: 9 Of the sons of
Hebron; Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore: 10
Of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and his
brethren an hundred and twelve. 11 And David called
for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites,
for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and
Amminadab, 12 And said unto them, Ye [are] the chief
of the fathers of the Levites: sanctify yourselves, [both]
ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of
the LORD God of Israel unto [the place that] I have
prepared for it. 13 For because ye [did it] not at the first,
the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that we
sought him not after the due order. 14 So the priests and
the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark
of the LORD God of Israel. 15 And the children of the
Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the
staves thereon, as Moses commanded according to the
word of the LORD. 16 And David spake to the chief of
the Levites to appoint their brethren [to be] the singers
with instruments of musick, psalteries and harps and
cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy. 17 So
the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel; and of his
brethren, Asaph the son of Berechiah; and of the sons of
Merari their brethren, Ethan the son of Kushaiah; 18
And with them their brethren of the second [degree],
Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and
Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah,
and Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-
edom, and Jeiel, the porters. 19 So the singers, Heman,
Asaph, and Ethan, [were appointed] to sound with
cymbals of brass; 20 And Zechariah, and Aziel, and
Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and
Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries on Alamoth;
21 And Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and
Obed-edom, and Jeiel, and Azaziah, with harps on the
Sheminith to excel. 22 And Chenaniah, chief of the
Levites, [was] for song: he instructed about the song,
because he [was] skilful. 23 And Berechiah and Elkanah
[were] doorkeepers for the ark. 24 And Shebaniah,
and Jehoshaphat, and Nethaneel, and Amasai, and
Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, did
blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obed-
edom and Jehiah [were] doorkeepers for the ark. 25 So
David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over
thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of
the LORD out of the house of Obed-edom with joy. 26
And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that
bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they
offered seven bullocks and seven rams. 27 And David
[was] clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites
that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the
master of the song with the singers: David also [had]
upon him an ephod of linen. 28 Thus all Israel brought
up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting,
and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and
with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.
29 And it came to pass, [as] the ark of the covenant of
the LORD came to the city of David, that Michal the
daughter of Saul looking out at a window saw king David
dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

16 So they brought the ark of God, and set it in the
midst of the tent that David had pitched for it: and
they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before
God. 2 And when David had made an end of offering
the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed
the people in the name of the LORD. 3 And he dealt
to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every
one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a
flagon [of wine]. 4 And he appointed [certain] of the
Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to
record, and to thank and praise the LORD God of Israel:
5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and
Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and
Benaiah, and Obed-edom: and Jeiel with psalteries and
with harps; but Asaph made a sound with cymbals; 6
Benaiah also and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets
continually before the ark of the covenant of God. 7
Then on that day David delivered first [this psalm] to
thank the LORD into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.
8 Give thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name, make
known his deeds among the people. 9 Sing unto him,
sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.
10 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice
that seek the LORD. 11 Seek the LORD and his strength,
seek his face continually. 12 Remember his marvellous
works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments
of his mouth; 13 O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye
children of Jacob, his chosen ones. 14 He [is] the LORD
our God; his judgments [are] in all the earth. 15 Be ye
mindful always of his covenant; the word [which] he
commanded to a thousand generations; 16 [Even of the
covenant] which he made with Abraham, and of his oath
unto Isaac; 17 And hath confirmed the same to Jacob for
a law, [and] to Israel [for] an everlasting covenant, 18
Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot
of your inheritance; 19 When ye were but few, even a
few, and strangers in it. 20 And [when] they went from
nation to nation, and from [one] kingdom to another
people; 21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea,

he reproved kings for their sakes, **22** [Saying], Touch not
mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm. **23** Sing
unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth from day to day
his salvation. **24** Declare his glory among the heathen;
his marvellous works among all nations. **25** For great
[is] the LORD, and greatly to be praised: he also [is]
to be feared above all gods. **26** For all the gods of the
people [are] idols: but the LORD made the heavens. **27**
Glory and honour [are] in his presence; strength and
gladness [are] in his place. **28** Give unto the LORD, ye
kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and
strength. **29** Give unto the LORD the glory [due] unto his
name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship
the LORD in the beauty of holiness. **30** Fear before him,
all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not
moved. **31** Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth
rejoice: and let [men] say among the nations, The LORD
reigneth. **32** Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof:
let the fields rejoice, and all that [is] therein. **33** Then
shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of
the LORD, because he cometh to judge the earth. **34**
O give thanks unto the LORD; for [he is] good; for his
mercy [endureth] for ever. **35** And say ye, Save us, O
God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver
us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy
holy name, [and] glory in thy praise. **36** Blessed [be]
the LORD God of Israel for ever and ever. And all the
people said, Amen, and praised the LORD. **37** So he left
there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD Asaph
and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually,
as every day's work required: **38** And Obed-edom with
their brethren, threescore and eight; Obed-edom also
the son of Jeduthun and Hosah [to be] porters: **39** And
Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the
tabernacle of the LORD in the high place that [was] at
Gibeon, **40** To offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon
the altar of the burnt offering continually morning and
evening, and [to do] according to all that is written in the
law of the LORD, which he commanded Israel; **41** And
with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were
chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to
the LORD, because his mercy [endureth] for ever; **42**
And with them Heman and Jeduthun with trumpets and
cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with
musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jeduthun
[were] porters. **43** And all the people departed every man
to his house: and David returned to bless his house.

17 Now it came to pass, as David sat in his house,
that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell
in an house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of
the LORD [remaineth] under curtains. **2** Then Nathan
said unto David, Do all that [is] in thine heart; for God
[is] with thee. **3** And it came to pass the same night,
that the word of God came to Nathan, saying, **4** Go
and tell David my servant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou
shalt not build me an house to dwell in: **5** For I have
not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up
Israel unto this day; but have gone from tent to tent,
and from [one] tabernacle [to another]. **6** Wheresoever I
have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the
judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people,
saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?
7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant
David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from
the sheepcote, [even] from following the sheep, that
thou shouldest be ruler over my people Israel: **8** And I
have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked,
and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and
have made thee a name like the name of the great men
that [are] in the earth. **9** Also I will ordain a place for my
people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in
their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall
the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at
the beginning, **10** And since the time that I commanded
judges [to be] over my people Israel. Moreover I will
subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the
LORD will build thee an house. **11** And it shall come to
pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go [to
be] with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after
thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish
his kingdom. **12** He shall build me an house, and I will
stablish his throne for ever. **13** I will be his father, and he
shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from
him, as I took [it] from [him] that was before thee: **14** But
I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for
ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore.
15 According to all these words, and according to all
this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David. **16** And
David the king came and sat before the LORD, and said,
Who [am] I, O LORD God, and what [is] mine house,
that thou hast brought me hitherto? **17** And [yet] this
was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast
[also] spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to
come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a
man of high degree, O LORD God. **18** What can David
[speak] more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for
thou knowest thy servant. **19** O LORD, for thy servant's
sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done
all this greatness, in making known all [these] great
things. **20** O LORD, [there is] none like thee, neither
[is there any] God beside thee, according to all that we
have heard with our ears. **21** And what one nation in
the earth [is] like thy people Israel, whom God went to
redeem [to be] his own people, to make thee a name of
greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from
before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of
Egypt? **22** For thy people Israel didst thou make thine
own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their

God. 23 Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou
hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his
house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.
24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be
magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts [is] the
God of Israel, [even] a God to Israel: and [let] the house
of David thy servant [be] established before thee. 25 For
thou, O my God, hast told thy servant that thou wilt build
him an house: therefore thy servant hath found [in his
heart] to pray before thee. 26 And now, LORD, thou art
God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:
27 Now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of
thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou
blessest, O LORD, and [it shall be] blessed for ever.

18 Now after this it came to pass, that David smote
the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath
and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines. 2 And he
smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants,
[and] brought gifts. 3 And David smote Hadarezer king of
Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion
by the river Euphrates. 4 And David took from him
a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen,
and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all
the chariot [horses], but reserved of them an hundred
chariots. 5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came
to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew of the
Syrians two and twenty thousand men. 6 Then David put
[garrisons] in Syria-damascus; and the Syrians became
David's servants, [and] brought gifts. Thus the LORD
preserved David whithersoever he went. 7 And David
took the shields of gold that were on the servants of
Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem. 8 Likewise
from Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought
David very much brass, wherewith Solomon made the
brasen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass. 9
Now when Tou king of Hamath heard how David had
smitten all the host of Hadarezer king of Zobah; 10 He
sent Hadoram his son to king David, to enquire of his
welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought
against Hadarezer, and smitten him; (for Hadarezer had
war with Tou;) and [with him] all manner of vessels of
gold and silver and brass. 11 Them also king David
dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold
that he brought from all [these] nations; from Edom, and
from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from
the Philistines, and from Amalek. 12 Moreover Abishai
the son of Zeruiah slew of the Edomites in the valley of
salt eighteen thousand. 13 And he put garrisons in Edom;
and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the
LORD preserved David whithersoever he went. 14 So
David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment
and justice among all his people. 15 And Joab the son of
Zeruiah [was] over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son
of Ahilud, recorder. 16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub,
and Abimelech the son of Abiathar, [were] the priests;
and Shavsha was scribe; 17 And Benaiah the son of
Jehoiada [was] over the Cherethites and the Pelethites;
and the sons of David [were] chief about the king.

19 Now it came to pass after this, that Nahash the king
of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned
in his stead. 2 And David said, I will shew kindness unto
Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father shewed
kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort
him concerning his father. So the servants of David came
into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to
comfort him. 3 But the princes of the children of Ammon
said to Hanun, Thinkest thou that David doth honour
thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are
not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to
overthrow, and to spy out the land? 4 Wherefore Hanun
took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their
garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent
them away. 5 Then there went [certain], and told David
how the men were served. And he sent to meet them:
for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said,
Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and [then]
return. 6 And when the children of Ammon saw that they
had made themselves odious to David, Hanun and the
children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to
hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia,
and out of Syria-maachah, and out of Zobah. 7 So they
hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king
of Maachah and his people; who came and pitched
before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered
themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.
8 And when David heard [of it], he sent Joab, and all the
host of the mighty men. 9 And the children of Ammon
came out, and put the battle in array before the gate
of the city: and the kings that were come [were] by
themselves in the field. 10 Now when Joab saw that the
battle was set against him before and behind, he chose
out of all the choice of Israel, and put [them] in array
against the Syrians. 11 And the rest of the people he
delivered unto the hand of Abishai his brother, and they
set [themselves] in array against the children of Ammon.
12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then
thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be
too strong for thee, then I will help thee. 13 Be of good
courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our
people, and for the cities of our God: and let the LORD
do [that which is] good in his sight. 14 So Joab and the
people that [were] with him drew nigh before the Syrians
unto the battle; and they fled before him. 15 And when
the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled,
they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered
into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem. 16 And
when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse

before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the
Syrians that [were] beyond the river: and Shophach the
captain of the host of Hadarezer [went] before them.
17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel,
and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and
set [the battle] in array against them. So when David
had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they
fought with him. 18 But the Syrians fled before Israel;
and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand [men
which fought in] chariots, and forty thousand footmen,
and killed Shophach the captain of the host. 19 And
when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put
to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David,
and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help
the children of Ammon any more.

20 And it came to pass, that after the year was
expired, at the time that kings go out [to battle],
Joab led forth the power of the army, and wasted
the country of the children of Ammon, and came and
besieged Rabbah. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And
Joab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it. 2 And David took
the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to
weigh a talent of gold, and [there were] precious stones
in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought
also exceeding much spoil out of the city. 3 And he
brought out the people that [were] in it, and cut [them]
with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes.
Even so dealt David with all the cities of the children
of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to
Jerusalem. 4 And it came to pass after this, that there
arose war at Gezer with the Philistines; at which time
Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Sippai, [that was] of the
children of the giant: and they were subdued. 5 And
there was war again with the Philistines; and Elhanan the
son of Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite,
whose spear staff [was] like a weaver's beam. 6 And yet
again there was war at Gath, where was a man of [great]
stature, whose fingers and toes [were] four and twenty,
six [on each hand], and six [on each foot:] and he also
was the son of the giant. 7 But when he defied Israel,
Jonathan the son of Shimea David's brother slew him. 8
These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by
the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

21 And Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked
David to number Israel. 2 And David said to Joab
and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Israel from
Beer-sheba even to Dan; and bring the number of them
to me, that I may know [it]. 3 And Joab answered, The
LORD make his people an hundred times so many more
as they [be:] but, my lord the king, [are] they not all
my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this
thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel? 4
Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Joab.
Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel,
and came to Jerusalem. 5 And Joab gave the sum of the
number of the people unto David. And all [they of] Israel
were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand
men that drew sword: and Judah [was] four hundred
threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword. 6
But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for
the king's word was abominable to Joab. 7 And God was
displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel. 8
And David said unto God, I have sinned greatly, because
I have done this thing: but now, I beseech thee, do away
the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.
9 And the LORD spake unto Gad, David's seer, saying,
10 Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I offer
thee three [things:] choose thee one of them, that I may
do [it] unto thee. 11 So Gad came to David, and said
unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Choose thee 12 Either
three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed
before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies
overtaketh [thee;] or else three days the sword of the
LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of
the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel.
Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring
again to him that sent me. 13 And David said unto Gad,
I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the
LORD; for very great [are] his mercies: but let me not fall
into the hand of man. 14 So the LORD sent pestilence
upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand
men. 15 And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to
destroy it: and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld,
and he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel
that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And
the angel of the LORD stood by the threshingfloor of
Ornan the Jebusite. 16 And David lifted up his eyes, and
saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and
the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched
out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders [of Israel,
who were] clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces. 17
And David said unto God, [Is it] not I [that] commanded
the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned
and done evil indeed; but [as for] these sheep, what
have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my
God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy
people, that they should be plagued. 18 Then the angel
of the LORD commanded Gad to say to David, that
David should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD
in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite. 19 And David
went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the
name of the LORD. 20 And Ornan turned back, and saw
the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves.
Now Ornan was threshing wheat. 21 And as David came
to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of
the threshingfloor, and bowed himself to David with [his]
face to the ground. 22 Then David said to Ornan, Grant

me the place of [this] threshingfloor, that I may build an
altar therein unto the LORD: thou shalt grant it me for
the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the
people. 23 And Ornan said unto David, Take [it] to thee,
and let my lord the king do [that which is] good in his
eyes: lo, I give [thee] the oxen [also] for burnt offerings,
and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat
for the meat offering; I give it all. 24 And king David said
to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I
will not take [that] which [is] thine for the LORD, nor offer
burnt offerings without cost. 25 So David gave to Ornan
for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight.
26 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and
offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called
upon the LORD; and he answered him from heaven by
fire upon the altar of burnt offering. 27 And the LORD
commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again
into the sheath thereof. 28 At that time when David saw
that the LORD had answered him in the threshingfloor
of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed there. 29 For
the tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the
wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, [were] at
that season in the high place at Gibeon. 30 But David
could not go before it to enquire of God: for he was
afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

22 Then David said, This [is] the house of the LORD
God, and this [is] the altar of the burnt offering for
Israel. 2 And David commanded to gather together the
strangers that [were] in the land of Israel; and he set
masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of
God. 3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the
nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings;
and brass in abundance without weight; 4 Also cedar
trees in abundance: for the Zidonians and they of Tyre
brought much cedar wood to David. 5 And David said,
Solomon my son [is] young and tender, and the house
[that is] to be builded for the LORD [must be] exceeding
magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries:
I will [therefore] now make preparation for it. So David
prepared abundantly before his death. 6 Then he called
for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an
house for the LORD God of Israel. 7 And David said
to Solomon, My son, as for me, it was in my mind to
build an house unto the name of the LORD my God: 8
But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, Thou
hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars:
thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because
thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.
9 Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a
man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies
round about: for his name shall be Solomon, and I will
give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days. 10
He shall build an house for my name; and he shall be
my son, and I [will be] his father; and I will establish
the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever. 11 Now,
my son, the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou,
and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath
said of thee. 12 Only the LORD give thee wisdom and
understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel,
that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.
13 Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil
the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged
Moses with concerning Israel: be strong, and of good
courage; dread not, nor be dismayed. 14 Now, behold, in
my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD
an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand
thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without
weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have
I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto. 15 Moreover
[there are] workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and
workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning
men for every manner of work. 16 Of the gold, the silver,
and the brass, and the iron, [there is] no number. Arise
[therefore], and be doing, and the LORD be with thee. 17
David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help
Solomon his son, [saying], 18 [Is] not the LORD your
God with you? and hath he [not] given you rest on every
side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into
mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD,
and before his people. 19 Now set your heart and your
soul to seek the LORD your God; arise therefore, and
build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring the ark
of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of
God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the
LORD.

23 So when David was old and full of days, he
made Solomon his son king over Israel. 2 And he
gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests
and the Levites. 3 Now the Levites were numbered from
the age of thirty years and upward: and their number by
their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand. 4
Of which, twenty and four thousand [were] to set forward
the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand
[were] officers and judges: 5 Moreover four thousand
[were] porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with
the instruments which I made, [said David], to praise
[therewith]. 6 And David divided them into courses
among the sons of Levi, [namely], Gershon, Kohath,
and Merari. 7 Of the Gershonites [were], Laadan, and
Shimei. 8 The sons of Laadan; the chief [was] Jehiel,
and Zetham, and Joel, three. 9 The sons of Shimei;
Shelomith, and Haziel, and Haran, three. These [were]
the chief of the fathers of Laadan. 10 And the sons of
Shimei [were], Jahath, Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah.
These four [were] the sons of Shimei. 11 And Jahath
was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and
Beriah had not many sons; therefore they were in one
reckoning, according to [their] father's house. 12 The

sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four.
13 The sons of Amram; Aaron and Moses: and Aaron
was separated, that he should sanctify the most holy
things, he and his sons for ever, to burn incense before
the LORD, to minister unto him, and to bless in his name
for ever. 14 Now [concerning] Moses the man of God,
his sons were named of the tribe of Levi. 15 The sons of
Moses [were], Gershom, and Eliezer. 16 Of the sons of
Gershom, Shebuel [was] the chief. 17 And the sons of
Eliezer [were], Rehabiah the chief. And Eliezer had none
other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah were very many.
18 Of the sons of Izhar; Shelomith the chief. 19 Of the
sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second,
Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth. 20 Of the
sons of Uzziel; Michah the first, and Jesiah the second.
21 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. The sons of
Mahli; Eleazar, and Kish. 22 And Eleazar died, and had
no sons, but daughters: and their brethren the sons
of Kish took them. 23 The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and
Eder, and Jeremoth, three. 24 These [were] the sons of
Levi after the house of their fathers; [even] the chief of
the fathers, as they were counted by number of names
by their polls, that did the work for the service of the
house of the LORD, from the age of twenty years and
upward. 25 For David said, The LORD God of Israel
hath given rest unto his people, that they may dwell in
Jerusalem for ever: 26 And also unto the Levites; they
shall no [more] carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of
it for the service thereof. 27 For by the last words of
David the Levites [were] numbered from twenty years
old and above: 28 Because their office [was] to wait on
the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the
LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the
purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of
the house of God; 29 Both for the shewbread, and for
the fine flour for meat offering, and for the unleavened
cakes, and for [that which is baked in] the pan, and for
that which is fried, and for all manner of measure and
size; 30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise
the LORD, and likewise at even; 31 And to offer all burnt
sacrifices unto the LORD in the sabbaths, in the new
moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to
the order commanded unto them, continually before the
LORD: 32 And that they should keep the charge of the
tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the
holy [place], and the charge of the sons of Aaron their
brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

24 Now [these are] the divisions of the sons of Aaron.
The sons of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and
Ithamar. 2 But Nadab and Abihu died before their father,
and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar
executed the priest's office. 3 And David distributed
them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech
of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their
service. 4 And there were more chief men found of
the sons of Eleazar than of the sons of Ithamar; and
[thus] were they divided. Among the sons of Eleazar
[there were] sixteen chief men of the house of [their]
fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithamar according
to the house of their fathers. 5 Thus were they divided
by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the
sanctuary, and governors [of the house] of God, were of
the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar. 6 And
Shemaiah the son of Nethaneel the scribe, [one] of the
Levites, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and
Zadok the priest, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar,
and [before] the chief of the fathers of the priests and
Levites: one principal household being taken for Eleazar,
and [one] taken for Ithamar. 7 Now the first lot came
forth to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiah, 8 The third to
Harim, the fourth to Seorim, 9 The fifth to Malchijah,
the sixth to Mijamin, 10 The seventh to Hakkoz, the
eighth to Abijah, 11 The ninth to Jeshua, the tenth to
Shecaniah, 12 The eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to
Jakim, 13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to
Jeshebeab, 14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to
Immer, 15 The seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to
Aphses, 16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth
to Jehezekel, 17 The one and twentieth to Jachin, the
two and twentieth to Gamul, 18 The three and twentieth
to Delaiah, the four and twentieth to Maaziah. 19 These
[were] the orderings of them in their service to come
into the house of the LORD, according to their manner,
under Aaron their father, as the LORD God of Israel had
commanded him. 20 And the rest of the sons of Levi
[were these:] Of the sons of Amram; Shubael: of the
sons of Shubael; Jehdeiah. 21 Concerning Rehabiah: of
the sons of Rehabiah, the first [was] Isshiah. 22 Of the
Izharites; Shelomoth: of the sons of Shelomoth; Jahath.
23 And the sons [of Hebron;] Jeriah [the first], Amariah
the second, Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth. 24
[Of] the sons of Uzziel; Michah: of the sons of Michah;
Shamir. 25 The brother of Michah [was] Isshiah: of the
sons of Isshiah; Zechariah. 26 The sons of Merari [were]
Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah; Beno. 27 The sons
of Merari by Jaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur,
and Ibri. 28 Of Mahli [came] Eleazar, who had no sons.
29 Concerning Kish: the son of Kish [was] Jerahmeel. 30
The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth.
These [were] the sons of the Levites after the house of
their fathers. 31 These likewise cast lots over against
their brethren the sons of Aaron in the presence of David
the king, and Zadok, and Ahimelech, and the chief of
the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principal
fathers over against their younger brethren.

25 Moreover David and the captains of the host
separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and

of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy with
harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number
of the workmen according to their service was: 2 Of the
sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethaniah, and
Asarelah, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph,
which prophesied according to the order of the king. 3
Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and Zeri,
and Jeshaiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, six, under the
hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with
a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD. 4 Of
Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel,
Shebuel, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah,
Giddalti, and Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi,
Hothir, [and] Mahazioth: 5 All these [were] the sons of
Heman the king's seer in the words of God, to lift up the
horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three
daughters. 6 All these [were] under the hands of their
father for song [in] the house of the LORD, with cymbals,
psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of
God, according to the king's order to Asaph, Jeduthun,
and Heman. 7 So the number of them, with their brethren
that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, [even] all
that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore and eight.
8 And they cast lots, ward against [ward], as well the
small as the great, the teacher as the scholar. 9 Now the
first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: the second to
Gedaliah, who with his brethren and sons [were] twelve:
10 The third to Zaccur, [he], his sons, and his brethren,
[were] twelve: 11 The fourth to Izri, [he], his sons, and his
brethren, [were] twelve: 12 The fifth to Nethaniah, [he],
his sons, and his brethren, [were] twelve: 13 The sixth to
Bukkiah, [he], his sons, and his brethren, [were] twelve:
14 The seventh to Jesharelah, [he], his sons, and his
brethren, [were] twelve: 15 The eighth to Jeshaiah, [he],
his sons, and his brethren, [were] twelve: 16 The ninth
to Mattaniah, [he], his sons, and his brethren, [were]
twelve: 17 The tenth to Shimei, [he], his sons, and his
brethren, [were] twelve: 18 The eleventh to Azareel, [he],
his sons, and his brethren, [were] twelve: 19 The twelfth
to Hashabiah, [he], his sons, and his brethren, [were]
twelve: 20 The thirteenth to Shubael, [he], his sons,
and his brethren, [were] twelve: 21 The fourteenth to
Mattithiah, [he], his sons, and his brethren, [were] twelve:
22 The fifteenth to Jeremoth, [he], his sons, and his
brethren, [were] twelve: 23 The sixteenth to Hananiah,
[he], his sons, and his brethren, [were] twelve: 24 The
seventeenth to Joshbekashah, [he], his sons, and his
brethren, [were] twelve: 25 The eighteenth to Hanani,
[he], his sons, and his brethren, [were] twelve: 26 The
nineteenth to Mallothi, [he], his sons, and his brethren,
[were] twelve: 27 The twentieth to Eliathah, [he], his
sons, and his brethren, [were] twelve: 28 The one and
twentieth to Hothir, [he], his sons, and his brethren,
[were] twelve: 29 The two and twentieth to Giddalti,
[he], his sons, and his brethren, [were] twelve: 30 The
three and twentieth to Mahazioth, [he], his sons, and his
brethren, [were] twelve: 31 The four and twentieth to
Romamti-ezer, [he], his sons, and his brethren, [were]
twelve.

26 Concerning the divisions of the porters: Of the
Korhites [was] Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the
sons of Asaph. 2 And the sons of Meshelemiah [were],
Zechariah the firstborn, Jediael the second, Zebadiah
the third, Jathniel the fourth, 3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan
the sixth, Elioenai the seventh. 4 Moreover the sons of
Obed-edom [were], Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehozabad
the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and
Nethaneel the fifth, 5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the
seventh, Peulthai the eighth: for God blessed him. 6
Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled
throughout the house of their father: for they [were]
mighty men of valour. 7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othni,
and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren [were]
strong men, Elihu, and Semachiah. 8 All these of the
sons of Obed-edom: they and their sons and their
brethren, able men for strength for the service, [were]
threescore and two of Obed-edom. 9 And Meshelemiah
had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen. 10 Also
Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons; Simri the
chief, (for [though] he was not the firstborn, yet his father
made him the chief;) 11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the
third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and brethren
of Hosah [were] thirteen. 12 Among these [were] the
divisions of the porters, [even] among the chief men,
[having] wards one against another, to minister in the
house of the LORD. 13 And they cast lots, as well the
small as the great, according to the house of their fathers,
for every gate. 14 And the lot eastward fell to Shelemiah.
Then for Zechariah his son, a wise counsellor, they cast
lots; and his lot came out northward. 15 To Obed-edom
southward; and to his sons the house of Asuppim. 16
To Shuppim and Hosah [the lot came forth] westward,
with the gate Shallecheth, by the causeway of the going
up, ward against ward. 17 Eastward [were] six Levites,
northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward
Asuppim two [and] two. 18 At Parbar westward, four at
the causeway, [and] two at Parbar. 19 These [are] the
divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and
among the sons of Merari. 20 And of the Levites, Ahijah
[was] over the treasures of the house of God, and over
the treasures of the dedicated things. 21 [As concerning]
the sons of Laadan; the sons of the Gershonite Laadan,
chief fathers, [even] of Laadan the Gershonite, [were]
Jehieli. 22 The sons of Jehieli; Zetham, and Joel his
brother, [which were] over the treasures of the house of
the LORD. 23 Of the Amramites, [and] the Izharites, the
Hebronites, [and] the Uzzielites: 24 And Shebuel the
son of Gershom, the son of Moses, [was] ruler of the

treasures. 25 And his brethren by Eliezer; Rehabiah his
son, and Jeshaiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri
his son, and Shelomith his son. 26 Which Shelomith and
his brethren [were] over all the treasures of the dedicated
things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the
captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains
of the host, had dedicated. 27 Out of the spoils won in
battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the
LORD. 28 And all that Samuel the seer, and Saul the son
of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Joab the son of
Zeruiah, had dedicated; [and] whosoever had dedicated
[any thing, it was] under the hand of Shelomith, and of
his brethren. 29 Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons
[were] for the outward business over Israel, for officers
and judges. 30 [And] of the Hebronites, Hashabiah
and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven
hundred, [were] officers among them of Israel on this
side Jordan westward in all the business of the LORD,
and in the service of the king. 31 Among the Hebronites
[was] Jerijah the chief, [even] among the Hebronites,
according to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth
year of the reign of David they were sought for, and
there were found among them mighty men of valour at
Jazer of Gilead. 32 And his brethren, men of valour,
[were] two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers,
whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the
Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, for every matter
pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

27 Now the children of Israel after their number, [to
wit], the chief fathers and captains of thousands
and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in
any matter of the courses, which came in and went out
month by month throughout all the months of the year, of
every course [were] twenty and four thousand. 2 Over
the first course for the first month [was] Jashobeam the
son of Zabdiel: and in his course [were] twenty and four
thousand. 3 Of the children of Perez [was] the chief of
all the captains of the host for the first month. 4 And
over the course of the second month [was] Dodai an
Ahohite, and of his course [was] Mikloth also the ruler: in
his course likewise [were] twenty and four thousand. 5
The third captain of the host for the third month [was]
Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, a chief priest: and in his
course [were] twenty and four thousand. 6 This [is that]
Benaiah, [who was] mighty [among] the thirty, and above
the thirty: and in his course [was] Ammizabad his son. 7
The fourth [captain] for the fourth month [was] Asahel
the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him:
and in his course [were] twenty and four thousand. 8
The fifth captain for the fifth month [was] Shamhuth
the Izrahite: and in his course [were] twenty and four
thousand. 9 The sixth [captain] for the sixth month [was]
Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite: and in his course [were]
twenty and four thousand. 10 The seventh [captain]
for the seventh month [was] Helez the Pelonite, of the
children of Ephraim: and in his course [were] twenty and
four thousand. 11 The eighth [captain] for the eighth
month [was] Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the Zarhites:
and in his course [were] twenty and four thousand. 12
The ninth [captain] for the ninth month [was] Abi-ezer
the Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course
[were] twenty and four thousand. 13 The tenth [captain]
for the tenth month [was] Maharai the Netophathite, of
the Zarhites: and in his course [were] twenty and four
thousand. 14 The eleventh [captain] for the eleventh
month [was] Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children
of Ephraim: and in his course [were] twenty and four
thousand. 15 The twelfth [captain] for the twelfth month
[was] Heldai the Netophathite, of Othniel: and in his
course [were] twenty and four thousand. 16 Furthermore
over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites [was]
Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah
the son of Maachah: 17 Of the Levites, Hashabiah the
son of Kemuel: of the Aaronites, Zadok: 18 Of Judah,
Elihu, [one] of the brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri
the son of Michael: 19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of
Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jerimoth the son of Azriel: 20 Of
the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azaziah:
of the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaiah:
21 Of the half [tribe] of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the
son of Zechariah: of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of Abner:
22 Of Dan, Azareel the son of Jeroham. These [were]
the princes of the tribes of Israel. 23 But David took not
the number of them from twenty years old and under:
because the LORD had said he would increase Israel like
to the stars of the heavens. 24 Joab the son of Zeruiah
began to number, but he finished not, because there fell
wrath for it against Israel; neither was the number put in
the account of the chronicles of king David. 25 And over
the king's treasures [was] Azmaveth the son of Adiel:
and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and
in the villages, and in the castles, [was] Jehonathan the
son of Uzziah: 26 And over them that did the work of
the field for tillage of the ground [was] Ezri the son of
Chelub: 27 And over the vineyards [was] Shimei the
Ramathite: over the increase of the vineyards for the
wine cellars [was] Zabdi the Shiphmite: 28 And over the
olive trees and the sycomore trees that [were] in the
low plains [was] Baal-hanan the Gederite: and over the
cellars of oil [was] Joash: 29 And over the herds that fed
in Sharon [was] Shitrai the Sharonite: and over the herds
[that were] in the valleys [was] Shaphat the son of Adlai:
30 Over the camels also [was] Obil the Ishmaelite: and
over the asses [was] Jehdeiah the Meronothite: 31 And
over the flocks [was] Jaziz the Hagerite. All these [were]
the rulers of the substance which [was] king David's. 32
Also Jonathan David's uncle was a counsellor, a wise
man, and a scribe: and Jehiel the son of Hachmoni

[was] with the king's sons: **33** And Ahithophel [was] the king's counsellor: and Hushai the Archite [was] the king's companion: **34** And after Ahithophel [was] Jehoiada the son of Benaiah, and Abiathar: and the general of the king's army [was] Joab.

28 And David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the stewards over all the substance and possession of the king, and of his sons, with the officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Jerusalem. **2** Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: [As for me], I [had] in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building: **3** But God said unto me, Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou [hast been] a man of war, and hast shed blood. **4** Howbeit the LORD God of Israel chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen Judah [to be] the ruler; and of the house of Judah, the house of my father; and among the sons of my father he liked me to make [me] king over all Israel: **5** And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel. **6** And he said unto me, Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him [to be] my son, and I will be his father. **7** Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day. **8** Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave [it] for an inheritance for your children after you for ever. **9** And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. **10** Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do [it]. **11** Then David gave to Solomon his son the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy seat, **12** And the pattern of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things: **13** Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD. **14** [He gave] of gold by weight for [things] of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; [silver also] for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service: **15** Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, [both] for the candlestick, and [also] for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick. **16** And by weight [he gave] gold for the tables of shewbread, for every table; and [likewise] silver for the tables of silver: **17** Also pure gold for the fleshhooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and for the golden basons [he gave gold] by weight for every bason; and [likewise silver] by weight for every bason of silver: **18** And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the cherubims, that spread out [their wings], and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD. **19** All [this, said David], the LORD made me understand in writing by [his] hand upon me, [even] all the works of this pattern. **20** And David said to Solomon his son, Be strong and of good courage, and do [it:] fear not, nor be dismayed: for the LORD God, [even] my God, [will be] with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD. **21** And, behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, [even they shall be with thee] for all the service of the house of God: and [there shall be] with thee for all manner of workmanship every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people [will be] wholly at thy commandment.

29 Furthermore David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, [is yet] young and tender, and the work [is] great: for the palace [is] not for man, but for the LORD God. **2** Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for [things to be made] of gold, and the silver for [things] of silver, and the brass for [things] of brass, the iron for [things] of iron, and wood for [things] of wood; onyx stones, and [stones] to be set, glistering stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance. **3** Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, [which] I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house, **4** [Even] three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses [withal:] **5** The gold for [things] of gold, and the silver for [things] of silver, and for all manner of work [to be made] by the hands of artificers. And who [then] is willing to consecrate his

service this day unto the LORD? **6** Then the chief of
the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the
captains of thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers
of the king's work, offered willingly, **7** And gave for the
service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents
and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand
talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one
hundred thousand talents of iron. **8** And they with whom
[precious] stones were found gave [them] to the treasure
of the house of the LORD, by the hand of Jehiel the
Gershonite. **9** Then the people rejoiced, for that they
offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered
willingly to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced
with great joy. **10** Wherefore David blessed the LORD
before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed [be]
thou, LORD God of Israel our father, for ever and ever.
11 Thine, O LORD, [is] the greatness, and the power,
and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all
[that is] in the heaven and in the earth [is thine;] thine
[is] the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head
above all. **12** Both riches and honour [come] of thee, and
thou reignest over all; and in thine hand [is] power and
might; and in thine hand [it is] to make great, and to give
strength unto all. **13** Now therefore, our God, we thank
thee, and praise thy glorious name. **14** But who [am]
I, and what [is] my people, that we should be able to
offer so willingly after this sort? for all things [come] of
thee, and of thine own have we given thee. **15** For we
[are] strangers before thee, and sojourners, as [were] all
our fathers: our days on the earth [are] as a shadow,
and [there is] none abiding. **16** O LORD our God, all
this store that we have prepared to build thee an house
for thine holy name [cometh] of thine hand, and [is] all
thine own. **17** I know also, my God, that thou triest the
heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the
uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these
things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which
are present here, to offer willingly unto thee. **18** O LORD
God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep
this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the
heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee: **19**
And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep
thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes,
and to do all [these things], and to build the palace, [for]
the which I have made provision. **20** And David said to
all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God.
And all the congregation blessed the LORD God of their
fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped
the LORD, and the king. **21** And they sacrificed sacrifices
unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the
LORD, on the morrow after that day, [even] a thousand
bullocks, a thousand rams, [and] a thousand lambs, with
their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all
Israel: **22** And did eat and drink before the LORD on
that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon
the son of David king the second time, and anointed
[him] unto the LORD [to be] the chief governor, and
Zadok [to be] priest. **23** Then Solomon sat on the throne
of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and
prospered; and all Israel obeyed him. **24** And all the
princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise
of king David, submitted themselves unto Solomon the
king. **25** And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly
in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed upon him [such]
royal majesty as had not been on any king before him
in Israel. **26** Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over
all Israel. **27** And the time that he reigned over Israel
[was] forty years; seven years reigned he in Hebron,
and thirty and three [years] reigned he in Jerusalem. **28**
And he died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and
honour: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead. **29**
Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold,
they [are] written in the book of Samuel the seer, and in
the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad
the seer, **30** With all his reign and his might, and the
times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all
the kingdoms of the countries.

2 Chronicles

1 And Solomon the son of David was strengthened
in his kingdom, and the LORD his God [was] with
him, and magnified him exceedingly. **2** Then Solomon
spake unto all Israel, to the captains of thousands and
of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor
in all Israel, the chief of the fathers. **3** So Solomon,
and all the congregation with him, went to the high
place that [was] at Gibeon; for there was the tabernacle
of the congregation of God, which Moses the servant
of the LORD had made in the wilderness. **4** But the
ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearim
to [the place which] David had prepared for it: for he
had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem. **5** Moreover the
brasen altar, that Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of
Hur, had made, he put before the tabernacle of the
LORD: and Solomon and the congregation sought unto
it. **6** And Solomon went up thither to the brasen altar
before the LORD, which [was] at the tabernacle of the
congregation, and offered a thousand burnt offerings
upon it. **7** In that night did God appear unto Solomon,
and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee. **8** And
Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy
unto David my father, and hast made me to reign in his
stead. **9** Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto David
my father be established: for thou hast made me king
over a people like the dust of the earth in multitude. **10**
Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go
out and come in before this people: for who can judge
this thy people, [that is so] great? **11** And God said to
Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast
not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine
enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked
wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest
judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:
12 Wisdom and knowledge [is] granted unto thee; and
I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such
as none of the kings have had that [have been] before
thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.
13 Then Solomon came [from his journey] to the high
place that [was] at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the
tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Israel.
14 And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: and
he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve
thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot
cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. **15** And the king
made silver and gold at Jerusalem [as plenteous] as
stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees
that [are] in the vale for abundance. **16** And Solomon
had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the
king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price. **17**
And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a
chariot for six hundred [shekels] of silver, and an horse
for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out [horses]
for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria,
by their means.

2 And Solomon determined to build an house for the
name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.
2 And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand
men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew
in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred
to oversee them. **3** And Solomon sent to Huram the
king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my
father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house
to dwell therein, [even so deal with me]. **4** Behold, I build
an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate
[it] to him, [and] to burn before him sweet incense, and
for the continual shewbread, and for the burnt offerings
morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new
moons, and on the solemn feasts of the LORD our God.
This [is an ordinance] for ever to Israel. **5** And the house
which I build [is] great: for great [is] our God above all
gods. **6** But who is able to build him an house, seeing
the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him?
who [am] I then, that I should build him an house, save
only to burn sacrifice before him? **7** Send me now
therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver,
and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson,
and blue, and that can skill to grave with the cunning
men that [are] with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, whom
David my father did provide. **8** Send me also cedar
trees, fir trees, and algum trees, out of Lebanon: for I
know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon;
and, behold, my servants [shall be] with thy servants, **9**
Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house
which I am about to build [shall be] wonderful great. **10**
And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that
cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat,
and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty
thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of
oil. **11** Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing,
which he sent to Solomon, Because the LORD hath
loved his people, he hath made thee king over them. **12**
Huram said moreover, Blessed [be] the LORD God of
Israel, that made heaven and earth, who hath given to
David the king a wise son, endued with prudence and
understanding, that might build an house for the LORD,
and an house for his kingdom. **13** And now I have sent
a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Huram
my father's, **14** The son of a woman of the daughters
of Dan, and his father [was] a man of Tyre, skilful to
work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone,
and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and
in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and
to find out every device which shall be put to him, with
thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord

David thy father. 15 Now therefore the wheat, and the
barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord hath spoken
of, let him send unto his servants: 16 And we will cut
wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need: and
we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to Joppa; and
thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem. 17 And Solomon
numbered all the strangers that [were] in the land of
Israel, after the numbering wherewith David his father
had numbered them; and they were found an hundred
and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred.
18 And he set threescore and ten thousand of them [to
be] bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand [to be]
hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six
hundred overseers to set the people a work.

3 Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD
at Jerusalem in mount Moriah, where [the Lord]
appeared unto David his father, in the place that David
had prepared in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite.
2 And he began to build in the second [day] of the
second month, in the fourth year of his reign. 3 Now
these [are the things wherein] Solomon was instructed
for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits
after the first measure [was] threescore cubits, and the
breadth twenty cubits. 4 And the porch that [was] in the
front [of the house], the length [of it was] according to
the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height
[was] an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within
with pure gold. 5 And the greater house he cieled with fir
tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon
palm trees and chains. 6 And he garnished the house
with precious stones for beauty: and the gold [was] gold
of Parvaim. 7 He overlaid also the house, the beams,
the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof,
with gold; and graved cherubims on the walls. 8 And he
made the most holy house, the length whereof [was]
according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and
the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with
fine gold, [amounting] to six hundred talents. 9 And the
weight of the nails [was] fifty shekels of gold. And he
overlaid the upper chambers with gold. 10 And in the
most holy house he made two cherubims of image work,
and overlaid them with gold. 11 And the wings of the
cherubims [were] twenty cubits long: one wing [of the one
cherub was] five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house:
and the other wing [was likewise] five cubits, reaching to
the wing of the other cherub. 12 And [one] wing of the
other cherub [was] five cubits, reaching to the wall of the
house: and the other wing [was] five cubits [also], joining
to the wing of the other cherub. 13 The wings of these
cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and
they stood on their feet, and their faces [were] inward. 14
And he made the vail [of] blue, and purple, and crimson,
and fine linen, and wrought cherubims thereon. 15 Also
he made before the house two pillars of thirty and five
cubits high, and the chapiter that [was] on the top of
each of them [was] five cubits. 16 And he made chains,
[as] in the oracle, and put [them] on the heads of the
pillars; and made an hundred pomegranates, and put
[them] on the chains. 17 And he reared up the pillars
before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other
on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand
Jachin, and the name of that on the left Boaz.

4 Moreover he made an altar of brass, twenty cubits
the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth
thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof. 2 Also he
made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round
in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line
of thirty cubits did compass it round about. 3 And under it
[was] the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round
about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about.
Two rows of oxen [were] cast, when it was cast. 4 It
stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north,
and three looking toward the west, and three looking
toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and
the sea [was set] above upon them, and all their hinder
parts [were] inward. 5 And the thickness of it [was] an
handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim
of a cup, with flowers of lilies; [and] it received and held
three thousand baths. 6 He made also ten lavers, and
put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in
them: such things as they offered for the burnt offering
they washed in them; but the sea [was] for the priests
to wash in. 7 And he made ten candlesticks of gold
according to their form, and set [them] in the temple,
five on the right hand, and five on the left. 8 He made
also ten tables, and placed [them] in the temple, five
on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an
hundred basons of gold. 9 Furthermore he made the
court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for
the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass. 10
And he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over
against the south. 11 And Huram made the pots, and the
shovels, and the basons. And Huram finished the work
that he was to make for king Solomon for the house
of God; 12 [To wit], the two pillars, and the pommels,
and the chapiters [which were] on the top of the two
pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of
the chapiters which [were] on the top of the pillars; 13
And four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths;
two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the
two pommels of the chapiters which [were] upon the
pillars. 14 He made also bases, and lavers made he
upon the bases; 15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it.
16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the fleshhooks,
and all their instruments, did Huram his father make to
king Solomon for the house of the LORD of bright brass.

17 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the
clay ground between Succoth and Zeredathah. 18 Thus
Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for
the weight of the brass could not be found out. 19 And
Solomon made all the vessels that [were for] the house
of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon
the shewbread [was set;] 20 Moreover the candlesticks
with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner
before the oracle, of pure gold; 21 And the flowers, and
the lamps, and the tongs, [made he of] gold, [and] that
perfect gold; 22 And the snuffers, and the basons, and
the spoons, and the censers, [of] pure gold: and the
entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most
holy [place], and the doors of the house of the temple,
[were of] gold.

5 Thus all the work that Solomon made for the house
of the LORD was finished: and Solomon brought
in [all] the things that David his father had dedicated;
and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments,
put he among the treasures of the house of God. 2
Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all
the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the
children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of
the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which
[is] Zion. 3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled
themselves unto the king in the feast which [was] in
the seventh month. 4 And all the elders of Israel came;
and the Levites took up the ark. 5 And they brought up
the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and
all the holy vessels that [were] in the tabernacle, these
did the priests [and] the Levites bring up. 6 Also king
Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were
assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep
and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for
multitude. 7 And the priests brought in the ark of the
covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the
house, into the most holy [place, even] under the wings
of the cherubims: 8 For the cherubims spread forth
[their] wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims
covered the ark and the staves thereof above. 9 And
they drew out the staves [of the ark], that the ends of the
staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they
were not seen without. And there it is unto this day. 10
[There was] nothing in the ark save the two tables which
Moses put [therein] at Horeb, when the LORD made [a
covenant] with the children of Israel, when they came out
of Egypt. 11 And it came to pass, when the priests were
come out of the holy [place:] (for all the priests [that
were] present were sanctified, [and] did not [then] wait
by course: 12 Also the Levites [which were] the singers,
all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their
sons and their brethren, [being] arrayed in white linen,
having cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the
east end of the altar, and with them an hundred and
twenty priests sounding with trumpets:) 13 It came even
to pass, as the trumpeters and singers [were] as one, to
make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking
the LORD; and when they lifted up [their] voice with
the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick,
and praised the LORD, [saying], For [he is] good; for
his mercy [endureth] for ever: that [then] the house was
filled with a cloud, [even] the house of the LORD; 14 So
that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of
the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house
of God.

6 Then said Solomon, The LORD hath said that he
would dwell in the thick darkness. 2 But I have built
an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy
dwelling for ever. 3 And the king turned his face, and
blessed the whole congregation of Israel: and all the
congregation of Israel stood. 4 And he said, Blessed [be]
the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled
[that] which he spake with his mouth to my father David,
saying, 5 Since the day that I brought forth my people
out of the land of Egypt I chose no city among all the
tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might
be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my
people Israel: 6 But I have chosen Jerusalem, that my
name might be there; and have chosen David to be over
my people Israel. 7 Now it was in the heart of David
my father to build an house for the name of the LORD
God of Israel. 8 But the LORD said to David my father,
Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for
my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart: 9
Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy
son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build
the house for my name. 10 The LORD therefore hath
performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen
up in the room of David my father, and am set on the
throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built
the house for the name of the LORD God of Israel. 11
And in it have I put the ark, wherein [is] the covenant
of the LORD, that he made with the children of Israel.
12 And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the
presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread
forth his hands: 13 For Solomon had made a brasen
scaffold, of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and
three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court:
and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees
before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth
his hands toward heaven, 14 And said, O LORD God
of Israel, [there is] no God like thee in the heaven, nor
in the earth; which keepest covenant, and [shewest]
mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all
their hearts: 15 Thou which hast kept with thy servant
David my father that which thou hast promised him; and
spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled [it] with thine

hand, as [it is] this day. **16** Now therefore, O LORD God
of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that
which thou hast promised him, saying, There shall not
fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel;
yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in
my law, as thou hast walked before me. **17** Now then,
O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which
thou hast spoken unto thy servant David. **18** But will
God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? behold,
heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee;
how much less this house which I have built! **19** Have
respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his
supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry
and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:
20 That thine eyes may be open upon this house day
and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that
thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the
prayer which thy servant prayeth toward this place. **21**
Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant,
and of thy people Israel, which they shall make toward
this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, [even] from
heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive. **22** If a man
sin against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him
to make him swear, and the oath come before thine
altar in this house; **23** Then hear thou from heaven,
and do, and judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked,
by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by
justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his
righteousness. **24** And if thy people Israel be put to the
worse before the enemy, because they have sinned
against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and
pray and make supplication before thee in this house; **25**
Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of
thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land
which thou gavest to them and to their fathers. **26** When
the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because
they have sinned against thee; [yet] if they pray toward
this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin,
when thou dost afflict them; **27** Then hear thou from
heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy
people Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way,
wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land,
which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.
28 If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if
there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillers; if
their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land;
whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness [there be:] **29**
[Then] what prayer [or] what supplication soever shall be
made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every
one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall
spread forth his hands in this house: **30** Then hear thou
from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render
unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart
thou knowest; (for thou only knowest the hearts of the
children of men:) **31** That they may fear thee, to walk in
thy ways, so long as they live in the land which thou
gavest unto our fathers. **32** Moreover concerning the
stranger, which is not of thy people Israel, but is come
from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy
mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and
pray in this house; **33** Then hear thou from the heavens,
[even] from thy dwelling place, and do according to all
that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of
the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as [doth]
thy people Israel, and may know that this house which
I have built is called by thy name. **34** If thy people go
out to war against their enemies by the way that thou
shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city
which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have
built for thy name; **35** Then hear thou from the heavens
their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their
cause. **36** If they sin against thee, (for [there is] no man
which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and
deliver them over before [their] enemies, and they carry
them away captives unto a land far off or near; **37** Yet [if]
they bethink themselves in the land whither they are
carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land
of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done
amiss, and have dealt wickedly; **38** If they return to thee
with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of
their captivity, whither they have carried them captives,
and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their
fathers, and [toward] the city which thou hast chosen,
and toward the house which I have built for thy name:
39 Then hear thou from the heavens, [even] from thy
dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and
maintain their cause, and forgive thy people which have
sinned against thee. **40** Now, my God, let, I beseech
thee, thine eyes be open, and [let] thine ears [be] attent
unto the prayer [that is made] in this place. **41** Now
therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy resting place,
thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD
God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints rejoice
in goodness. **42** O LORD God, turn not away the face
of thine anointed: remember the mercies of David thy
servant.

7 Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the
fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt
offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the LORD
filled the house. **2** And the priests could not enter into the
house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had
filled the LORD's house. **3** And when all the children of
Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the
LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their
faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped,
and praised the LORD, [saying], For [he is] good; for his
mercy [endureth] for ever. **4** Then the king and all the
people offered sacrifices before the LORD. **5** And king

Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand
oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so
the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.
6 And the priests waited on their offices: the Levites also
with instruments of musick of the LORD, which David
the king had made to praise the LORD, because his
mercy [endureth] for ever, when David praised by their
ministry; and the priests sounded trumpets before them,
and all Israel stood. 7 Moreover Solomon hallowed the
middle of the court that [was] before the house of the
LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat
of the peace offerings, because the brasen altar which
Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt
offerings, and the meat offerings, and the fat. 8 Also at
the same time Solomon kept the feast seven days, and
all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the
entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt. 9 And in
the eighth day they made a solemn assembly: for they
kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast
seven days. 10 And on the three and twentieth day of
the seventh month he sent the people away into their
tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the
LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to
Israel his people. 11 Thus Solomon finished the house
of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came
into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD,
and in his own house, he prosperously effected. 12
And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said
unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen this
place to myself for an house of sacrifice. 13 If I shut up
heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts
to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my
people; 14 If my people, which are called by my name,
shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face,
and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from
heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.
15 Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent
unto the prayer [that is made] in this place. 16 For now
have I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name
may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart
shall be there perpetually. 17 And as for thee, if thou
wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do
according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt
observe my statutes and my judgments; 18 Then will I
stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have
covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not
fail thee a man [to be] ruler in Israel. 19 But if ye turn
away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments,
which I have set before you, and shall go and serve
other gods, and worship them; 20 Then will I pluck them
up by the roots out of my land which I have given them;
and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will
I cast out of my sight, and will make it [to be] a proverb
and a byword among all nations. 21 And this house,
which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that
passeth by it; so that he shall say, Why hath the LORD
done thus unto this land, and unto this house? 22 And it
shall be answered, Because they forsook the LORD God
of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land
of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped
them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all
this evil upon them.

8 And it came to pass at the end of twenty years,
wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD,
and his own house, 2 That the cities which Huram had
restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused
the children of Israel to dwell there. 3 And Solomon went
to Hamath-zobah, and prevailed against it. 4 And he
built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities,
which he built in Hamath. 5 Also he built Beth-horon the
upper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with
walls, gates, and bars; 6 And Baalath, and all the store
cities that Solomon had, and all the chariot cities, and
the cities of the horsemen, and all that Solomon desired
to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout
all the land of his dominion. 7 [As for] all the people
[that were] left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the
Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which
[were] not of Israel, 8 [But] of their children, who were
left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel
consumed not, them did Solomon make to pay tribute
until this day. 9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon
make no servants for his work; but they [were] men
of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his
chariots and horsemen. 10 And these [were] the chief of
king Solomon's officers, [even] two hundred and fifty, that
bare rule over the people. 11 And Solomon brought up
the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the
house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall
not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because
[the places are] holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD
hath come. 12 Then Solomon offered burnt offerings
unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, which he had
built before the porch, 13 Even after a certain rate every
day, offering according to the commandment of Moses,
on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the
solemn feasts, three times in the year, [even] in the feast
of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in
the feast of tabernacles. 14 And he appointed, according
to the order of David his father, the courses of the priests
to their service, and the Levites to their charges, to praise
and minister before the priests, as the duty of every
day required: the porters also by their courses at every
gate: for so had David the man of God commanded.
15 And they departed not from the commandment of
the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any
matter, or concerning the treasures. 16 Now all the work
of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation

of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. [So]
the house of the LORD was perfected. 17 Then went
Solomon to Ezion-geber, and to Eloth, at the sea side in
the land of Edom. 18 And Huram sent him by the hands
of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge
of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon
to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents
of gold, and brought [them] to king Solomon.

9 And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame
of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard
questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and
camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and
precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon,
she communed with him of all that was in her heart.
2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there
was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not. 3
And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of
Solomon, and the house that he had built, 4 And the
meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and
the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his
cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by
which he went up into the house of the LORD; there
was no more spirit in her. 5 And she said to the king, [It
was] a true report which I heard in mine own land of
thine acts, and of thy wisdom: 6 Howbeit I believed not
their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen [it:]
and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom
was not told me: [for] thou exceedest the fame that I
heard. 7 Happy [are] thy men, and happy [are] these thy
servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear
thy wisdom. 8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which
delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, [to be] king
for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved Israel, to
establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king
over them, to do judgment and justice. 9 And she gave
the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of
spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither
was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba gave
king Solomon. 10 And the servants also of Huram, and
the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from Ophir,
brought algum trees and precious stones. 11 And the
king made [of] the algum trees terraces to the house
of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and harps and
psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen
before in the land of Judah. 12 And king Solomon gave
to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she
asked, beside [that] which she had brought unto the
king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she
and her servants. 13 Now the weight of gold that came
to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore
and six talents of gold; 14 Beside [that which] chapmen
and merchants brought. And all the kings of Arabia
and governors of the country brought gold and silver
to Solomon. 15 And king Solomon made two hundred
targets [of] beaten gold: six hundred [shekels] of beaten
gold went to one target. 16 And three hundred shields
[made he of] beaten gold: three hundred [shekels] of
gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the
house of the forest of Lebanon. 17 Moreover the king
made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure
gold. 18 And [there were] six steps to the throne, with a
footstool of gold, [which were] fastened to the throne,
and stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions
standing by the stays: 19 And twelve lions stood there on
the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There
was not the like made in any kingdom. 20 And all the
drinking vessels of king Solomon [were of] gold, and all
the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon [were
of] pure gold: none [were of] silver; it was [not] any thing
accounted of in the days of Solomon. 21 For the king's
ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Huram: every
three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing
gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks. 22 And
king Solomon passed all the kings of the earth in riches
and wisdom. 23 And all the kings of the earth sought
the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God
had put in his heart. 24 And they brought every man
his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and
raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate
year by year. 25 And Solomon had four thousand stalls
for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen;
whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the
king at Jerusalem. 26 And he reigned over all the kings
from the river even unto the land of the Philistines, and
to the border of Egypt. 27 And the king made silver in
Jerusalem as stones, and cedar trees made he as the
sycomore trees that [are] in the low plains in abundance.
28 And they brought unto Solomon horses out of Egypt,
and out of all lands. 29 Now the rest of the acts of
Solomon, first and last, [are] they not written in the book
of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of Ahijah
the Shilonite, and in the visions of Iddo the seer against
Jeroboam the son of Nebat? 30 And Solomon reigned in
Jerusalem over all Israel forty years. 31 And Solomon
slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of
David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his
stead.

10 And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to Shechem
were all Israel come to make him king. 2 And it
came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who
[was] in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence of
Solomon the king, heard [it], that Jeroboam returned out
of Egypt. 3 And they sent and called him. So Jeroboam
and all Israel came and spake to Rehoboam, saying,
4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore
ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father,
and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will

serve thee. 5 And he said unto them, Come again unto
me after three days. And the people departed. 6 And
king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that
had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived,
saying, What counsel give ye [me] to return answer to
this people? 7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou
be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good
words to them, they will be thy servants for ever. 8 But
he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him,
and took counsel with the young men that were brought
up with him, that stood before him. 9 And he said unto
them, What advice give ye that we may return answer
to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease
somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us? 10
And the young men that were brought up with him spake
unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people
that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke
heavy, but make thou [it] somewhat lighter for us; thus
shalt thou say unto them, My little [finger] shall be thicker
than my father's loins. 11 For whereas my father put a
heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my
father chastised you with whips, but I [will chastise you]
with scorpions. 12 So Jeroboam and all the people came
to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying,
Come again to me on the third day. 13 And the king
answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the
counsel of the old men, 14 And answered them after the
advice of the young men, saying, My father made your
yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised
you with whips, but I [will chastise you] with scorpions.
15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: for the
cause was of God, that the LORD might perform his
word, which he spake by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite
to Jeroboam the son of Nebat. 16 And when all Israel
[saw] that the king would not hearken unto them, the
people answered the king, saying, What portion have we
in David? and [we have] none inheritance in the son
of Jesse: every man to your tents, O Israel: [and] now,
David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their
tents. 17 But [as for] the children of Israel that dwelt in
the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them. 18
Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram that [was] over the
tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones,
that he died. But king Rehoboam made speed to get him
up to [his] chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. 19 And Israel
rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

11 And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he
gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin an
hundred and fourscore thousand chosen [men], which
were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring
the kingdom again to Rehoboam. 2 But the word of
the LORD came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,
3 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of
Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying,
4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight
against your brethren: return every man to his house: for
this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of
the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam. 5
And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for
defence in Judah. 6 He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam,
and Tekoa, 7 And Beth-zur, and Shoco, and Adullam, 8
And Gath, and Mareshah, and Ziph, 9 And Adoraim, and
Lachish, and Azekah, 10 And Zorah, and Aijalon, and
Hebron, which [are] in Judah and in Benjamin fenced
cities. 11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put
captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and
wine. 12 And in every several city [he put] shields and
spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah
and Benjamin on his side. 13 And the priests and the
Levites that [were] in all Israel resorted to him out of all
their coasts. 14 For the Levites left their suburbs and
their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for
Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off from executing
the priest's office unto the LORD: 15 And he ordained
him priests for the high places, and for the devils, and for
the calves which he had made. 16 And after them out of
all the tribes of Israel such as set their hearts to seek the
LORD God of Israel came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto
the LORD God of their fathers. 17 So they strengthened
the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of
Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walked
in the way of David and Solomon. 18 And Rehoboam
took him Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son
of David to wife, [and] Abihail the daughter of Eliab
the son of Jesse; 19 Which bare him children; Jeush,
and Shamariah, and Zaham. 20 And after her he took
Maachah the daughter of Absalom; which bare him
Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith. 21 And
Rehoboam loved Maachah the daughter of Absalom
above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took
eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat
twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.) 22
And Rehoboam made Abijah the son of Maachah the
chief, [to be] ruler among his brethren: for [he thought] to
make him king. 23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of
all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and
Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them
victual in abundance. And he desired many wives.

12 And it came to pass, when Rehoboam had
established the kingdom, and had strengthened
himself, he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel
with him. 2 And it came to pass, [that] in the fifth
year of king Rehoboam Shishak king of Egypt came
up against Jerusalem, because they had transgressed
against the LORD, 3 With twelve hundred chariots, and
threescore thousand horsemen: and the people [were]
without number that came with him out of Egypt; the

Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians. 4 And he took the fenced cities which [pertained] to Judah, and came to Jerusalem. 5 Then came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and [to] the princes of Judah, that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak. 6 Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, The LORD [is] righteous. 7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves; [therefore] I will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak. 8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries. 9 So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Solomon had made. 10 Instead of which king Rehoboam made shields of brass, and committed [them] to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house. 11 And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber. 12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy [him] altogether: and also in Judah things went well. 13 So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam [was] one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name [was] Naamah an Ammonitess. 14 And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the LORD. 15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, [are] they not written in the book of Shemaiah the prophet, and of Iddo the seer concerning genealogies? And [there were] wars between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually. 16 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: and Abijah his son reigned in his stead.

13 Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam began Abijah to reign over Judah. 2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also [was] Michaiah the daughter of Uriel of Gibeah. And there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam. 3 And Abijah set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, [even] four hundred thousand chosen men: Jeroboam also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, [being] mighty men of valour. 4 And Abijah stood up upon mount Zemaraim, which [is] in mount Ephraim, and said, Hear me, thou Jeroboam, and all Israel; 5 Ought ye not to know that the LORD God of Israel gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, [even] to him and to his sons by a covenant of salt? 6 Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son of David, is risen up, and hath rebelled against his lord. 7 And there are gathered unto him vain men, the children of Belial, and have strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was young and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them. 8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and ye [be] a great multitude, and [there are] with you golden calves, which Jeroboam made you for gods. 9 Have ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of [other] lands? so that whosoever cometh to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, [the same] may be a priest of [them that are] no gods. 10 But as for us, the LORD [is] our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto the LORD, [are] the sons of Aaron, and the Levites [wait] upon [their] business: 11 And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the shewbread also [set they in order] upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him. 12 And, behold, God himself [is] with us for [our] captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper. 13 But Jeroboam caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment [was] behind them. 14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle [was] before and behind: and they cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets. 15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah. 16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them into their hand. 17 And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men. 18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, because they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers. 19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jeshanah with the towns thereof, and Ephrain with the towns thereof. 20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and the LORD struck him, and he died. 21 But Abijah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and

begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters. **22** And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, [are] written in the story of the prophet Iddo.

14 So Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years. **2** And Asa did [that which was] good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God: **3** For he took away the altars of the strange [gods], and the high places, and brake down the images, and cut down the groves: **4** And commanded Judah to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment. **5** Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah the high places and the images: and the kingdom was quiet before him. **6** And he built fenced cities in Judah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the LORD had given him rest. **7** Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about [them] walls, and towers, gates, and bars, [while] the land [is] yet before us; because we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought [him], and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered. **8** And Asa had an army [of men] that bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these [were] mighty men of valour. **9** And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto Mareshah. **10** Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zephathah at Mareshah. **11** And Asa cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, [it is] nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go against this multitude. O LORD, thou [art] our God; let not man prevail against thee. **12** So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled. **13** And Asa and the people that [were] with him pursued them unto Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they were destroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and they carried away very much spoil. **14** And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them. **15** They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

15 And the Spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded: **2** And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The LORD [is] with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. **3** Now for a long season Israel [hath been] without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without law. **4** But when they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them. **5** And in those times [there was] no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations [were] upon all the inhabitants of the countries. **6** And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity. **7** Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be rewarded. **8** And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the LORD, that [was] before the porch of the LORD. **9** And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God [was] with him. **10** So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa. **11** And they offered unto the LORD the same time, of the spoil [which] they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep. **12** And they entered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul; **13** That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman. **14** And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets. **15** And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about. **16** And also [concerning] Maachah the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from [being] queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped [it], and burnt [it] at the brook Kidron. **17** But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days. **18** And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels. **19** And there was no [more] war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

16 In the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa Baasha king of Israel came up against Judah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Judah. **2** Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying, **3** [There is] a league between me and thee, as [there was] between my father and thy father: behold, I

have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with
Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me. **4**
And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the
captains of his armies against the cities of Israel; and
they smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the
store cities of Naphtali. **5** And it came to pass, when
Baasha heard [it], that he left off building of Ramah, and
let his work cease. **6** Then Asa the king took all Judah;
and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the
timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was building; and he
built therewith Geba and Mizpah. **7** And at that time
Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said
unto him, Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria,
and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host
of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand. **8** Were
not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a huge host, with very
many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst
rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.
9 For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout
the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of
[them] whose heart [is] perfect toward him. Herein thou
hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt
have wars. **10** Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and
put him in a prison house; for [he was] in a rage with him
because of this [thing]. And Asa oppressed [some] of
the people the same time. **11** And, behold, the acts of
Asa, first and last, lo, they [are] written in the book of the
kings of Judah and Israel. **12** And Asa in the thirty and
ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until
his disease [was] exceeding [great:] yet in his disease
he sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians. **13**
And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and
fortieth year of his reign. **14** And they buried him in his
own sepulchres, which he had made for himself in the
city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled
with sweet odours and divers kinds [of spices] prepared
by the apothecaries' art: and they made a very great
burning for him.

17 And Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead,
and strengthened himself against Israel. **2** And
he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and
set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of
Ephraim, which Asa his father had taken. **3** And the
LORD was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in
the first ways of his father David, and sought not unto
Baalim; **4** But sought to the [Lord] God of his father, and
walked in his commandments, and not after the doings
of Israel. **5** Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom
in his hand; and all Judah brought to Jehoshaphat
presents; and he had riches and honour in abundance.
6 And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the LORD:
moreover he took away the high places and groves out
of Judah. **7** Also in the third year of his reign he sent
to his princes, [even] to Ben-hail, and to Obadiah, and
to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Michaiah, to
teach in the cities of Judah. **8** And with them [he sent]
Levites, [even] Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah,
and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, and
Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, Levites; and
with them Elishama and Jehoram, priests. **9** And they
taught in Judah, and [had] the book of the law of the
LORD with them, and went about throughout all the
cities of Judah, and taught the people. **10** And the fear of
the LORD fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that
[were] round about Judah, so that they made no war
against Jehoshaphat. **11** Also [some] of the Philistines
brought Jehoshaphat presents, and tribute silver; and the
Arabians brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven
hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred
he goats. **12** And Jehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly;
and he built in Judah castles, and cities of store. **13** And
he had much business in the cities of Judah: and the
men of war, mighty men of valour, [were] in Jerusalem.
14 And these [are] the numbers of them according to
the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of
thousands; Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of
valour three hundred thousand. **15** And next to him [was]
Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and
fourscore thousand. **16** And next him [was] Amasiah
the son of Zichri, who willingly offered himself unto the
LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men
of valour. **17** And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of
valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two
hundred thousand. **18** And next him [was] Jehozabad,
and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready
prepared for the war. **19** These waited on the king,
beside [those] whom the king put in the fenced cities
throughout all Judah.

18 Now Jehoshaphat had riches and honour in
abundance, and joined affinity with Ahab. **2** And
after [certain] years he went down to Ahab to Samaria.
And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance,
and for the people that [he had] with him, and persuaded
him to go up [with him] to Ramoth-gilead. **3** And Ahab
king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt
thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead? And he answered
him, I [am] as thou [art], and my people as thy people;
and [we will be] with thee in the war. **4** And Jehoshaphat
said unto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the
word of the LORD to day. **5** Therefore the king of Israel
gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and
said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle,
or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will
deliver [it] into the king's hand. **6** But Jehoshaphat said,
[Is there] not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that
we might enquire of him? **7** And the king of Israel said

unto Jehoshaphat, [There is] yet one man, by whom
we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he
never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the
same [is] Micaiah the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat
said, Let not the king say so. 8 And the king of Israel
called for one [of his] officers, and said, Fetch quickly
Micaiah the son of Imla. 9 And the king of Israel and
Jehoshaphat king of Judah sat either of them on his
throne, clothed in [their] robes, and they sat in a void
place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all
the prophets prophesied before them. 10 And Zedekiah
the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and
said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push
Syria until they be consumed. 11 And all the prophets
prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and
prosper: for the LORD shall deliver [it] into the hand
of the king. 12 And the messenger that went to call
Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the
prophets [declare] good to the king with one assent; let
thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and
speak thou good. 13 And Micaiah said, [As] the LORD
liveth, even what my God saith, that will I speak. 14
And when he was come to the king, the king said unto
him, Micaiah, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or
shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and
they shall be delivered into your hand. 15 And the king
said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that
thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the
LORD? 16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered
upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd:
and the LORD said, These have no master; let them
return [therefore] every man to his house in peace. 17
And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell
thee [that] he would not prophesy good unto me, but
evil? 18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the
LORD; I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all
the host of heaven standing on his right hand and [on]
his left. 19 And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ahab
king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-
gilead? And one spake saying after this manner, and
another saying after that manner. 20 Then there came
out a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will
entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? 21
And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the
mouth of all his prophets. And [the Lord] said, Thou shalt
entice [him], and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do
[even] so. 22 Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put
a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the
LORD hath spoken evil against thee. 23 Then Zedekiah
the son of Chenaanah came near, and smote Micaiah
upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of
the LORD from me to speak unto thee? 24 And Micaiah
said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt
go into an inner chamber to hide thyself. 25 Then the
king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back
to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's
son; 26 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this [fellow] in
the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with
water of affliction, until I return in peace. 27 And Micaiah
said, If thou certainly return in peace, [then] hath not
the LORD spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye
people. 28 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the
king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead. 29 And the king
of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself,
and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So
the king of Israel disguised himself; and they went to
the battle. 30 Now the king of Syria had commanded
the captains of the chariots that [were] with him, saying,
Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king
of Israel. 31 And it came to pass, when the captains of
the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It [is] the
king of Israel. Therefore they compassed about him to
fight: but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped
him; and God moved them [to depart] from him. 32 For it
came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots
perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned
back again from pursuing him. 33 And a [certain] man
drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel
between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to
his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry
me out of the host; for I am wounded. 34 And the battle
increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed
[himself] up in [his] chariot against the Syrians until the
even: and about the time of the sun going down he died.

19 And Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to
his house in peace to Jerusalem. 2 And Jehu the
son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said
to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly,
and love them that hate the LORD? therefore [is] wrath
upon thee from before the LORD. 3 Nevertheless there
are good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken
away the groves out of the land, and hast prepared
thine heart to seek God. 4 And Jehoshaphat dwelt at
Jerusalem: and he went out again through the people
from Beer-sheba to mount Ephraim, and brought them
back unto the LORD God of their fathers. 5 And he set
judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of
Judah, city by city, 6 And said to the judges, Take heed
what ye do: for ye judge not for man, but for the LORD,
who [is] with you in the judgment. 7 Wherefore now let
the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do
[it:] for [there is] no iniquity with the LORD our God,
nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts. 8 Moreover
in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat set of the Levites, and
[of] the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Israel,
for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies,
when they returned to Jerusalem. 9 And he charged

them, saying, Thus shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart. 10 And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the LORD, and [so] wrath come upon you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass. 11 And, behold, Amariah the chief priest [is] over you in all matters of the LORD; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters: also the Levites [shall be] officers before you. Deal courageously, and the LORD shall be with the good.

20 It came to pass after this also, [that] the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them [other] beside the Ammonites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle. 2 Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria; and, behold, they [be] in Hazazon-tamar, which [is] En-gedi. 3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himself to seek the LORD, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah. 4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to ask [help] of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD. 5 And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new court, 6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, [art] not thou God in heaven? and rulest [not] thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand [is there not] power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee? 7 [Art] not thou our God, [who] didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham thy friend for ever? 8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying, 9 If, [when] evil cometh upon us, [as] the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy name [is] in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help. 10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and mount Seir, whom thou wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not; 11 Behold, [I say, how] they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit. 12 O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but our eyes [are] upon thee. 13 And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children. 14 Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation; 15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the LORD unto you, Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle [is] not yours, but God's. 16 To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, before the wilderness of Jeruel. 17 Ye shall not [need] to fight in this [battle:] set yourselves, stand ye [still], and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to morrow go out against them: for the LORD [will be] with you. 18 And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with [his] face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD. 19 And the Levites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voice on high. 20 And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. 21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the LORD; for his mercy [endureth] for ever. 22 And when they began to sing and to praise, the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they were smitten. 23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy [them:] and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped to destroy another. 24 And when Judah came toward the watch tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they [were] dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped. 25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much. 26 And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Berachah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of Berachah, unto this day. 27 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; for the LORD had made them to rejoice over their enemies. 28 And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD. 29 And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of [those] countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of

Israel. **30** So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: for his
God gave him rest round about. **31** And Jehoshaphat
reigned over Judah: [he was] thirty and five years old
when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and
five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name [was]
Azubah the daughter of Shilhi. **32** And he walked in
the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it,
doing [that which was] right in the sight of the LORD. **33**
Howbeit the high places were not taken away: for as yet
the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of
their fathers. **34** Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat,
first and last, behold, they [are] written in the book of
Jehu the son of Hanani, who [is] mentioned in the book
of the kings of Israel. **35** And after this did Jehoshaphat
king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of Israel,
who did very wickedly: **36** And he joined himself with
him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made
the ships in Ezion-geber. **37** Then Eliezer the son of
Dodavah of Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat,
saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah,
the LORD hath broken thy works. And the ships were
broken, that they were not able to go to Tarshish.

21 Now Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and
was buried with his fathers in the city of David.
And Jehoram his son reigned in his stead. **2** And he
had brethren the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and
Jehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and
Shephatiah: all these [were] the sons of Jehoshaphat
king of Israel. **3** And their father gave them great gifts of
silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced
cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to Jehoram;
because he [was] the firstborn. **4** Now when Jehoram
was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened
himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and
[divers] also of the princes of Israel. **5** Jehoram [was]
thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he
reigned eight years in Jerusalem. **6** And he walked in
the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of
Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he
wrought [that which was] evil in the eyes of the LORD. **7**
Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David,
because of the covenant that he had made with David,
and as he promised to give a light to him and to his sons
for ever. **8** In his days the Edomites revolted from under
the dominion of Judah, and made themselves a king. **9**
Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, and all his
chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote
the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains
of the chariots. **10** So the Edomites revolted from under
the hand of Judah unto this day. The same time [also]
did Libnah revolt from under his hand; because he had
forsaken the LORD God of his fathers. **11** Moreover he
made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused
the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and
compelled Judah [thereto]. **12** And there came a writing
to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the
LORD God of David thy father, Because thou hast not
walked in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in
the ways of Asa king of Judah, **13** But hast walked in
the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah
and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, like
to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast
slain thy brethren of thy father's house, [which were]
better than thyself: **14** Behold, with a great plague will
the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy
wives, and all thy goods: **15** And thou [shalt have] great
sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall
out by reason of the sickness day by day. **16** Moreover
the LORD stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the
Philistines, and of the Arabians, that [were] near the
Ethiopians: **17** And they came up into Judah, and brake
into it, and carried away all the substance that was found
in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so
that there was never a son left him, save Jehoahaz, the
youngest of his sons. **18** And after all this the LORD
smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease. **19**
And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the
end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his
sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people
made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.
20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to
reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and
departed without being desired. Howbeit they buried
him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the
kings.

22 And the inhabitants of Jerusalem made Ahaziah
his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of
men that came with the Arabians to the camp had slain
all the eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of
Judah reigned. **2** Forty and two years old [was] Ahaziah
when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in
Jerusalem. His mother's name also [was] Athaliah the
daughter of Omri. **3** He also walked in the ways of the
house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do
wickedly. **4** Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD
like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors
after the death of his father to his destruction. **5** He
walked also after their counsel, and went with Jehoram
the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael king
of Syria at Ramoth-gilead: and the Syrians smote Joram.
6 And he returned to be healed in Jezreel because of
the wounds which were given him at Ramah, when he
fought with Hazael king of Syria. And Azariah the son of
Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the
son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was sick. **7** And the
destruction of Ahaziah was of God by coming to Joram:
for when he was come, he went out with Jehoram against

Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom the LORD had anointed
to cut off the house of Ahab. 8 And it came to pass, that,
when Jehu was executing judgment upon the house of
Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of
the brethren of Ahaziah, that ministered to Ahaziah, he
slew them. 9 And he sought Ahaziah: and they caught
him, (for he was hid in Samaria,) and brought him to
Jehu: and when they had slain him, they buried him:
Because, said they, he [is] the son of Jehoshaphat, who
sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of
Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdom. 10 But
when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son
was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of
the house of Judah. 11 But Jehoshabeath, the daughter
of the king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole
him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put
him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jehoshabeath,
the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada the
priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from
Athaliah, so that she slew him not. 12 And he was with
them hid in the house of God six years: and Athaliah
reigned over the land.

23 And in the seventh year Jehoiada strengthened
himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Azariah
the son of Jeroham, and Ishmael the son of Jehohanan,
and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maaseiah the son of
Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant
with him. 2 And they went about in Judah, and gathered
the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of
the fathers of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem. 3 And
all the congregation made a covenant with the king in
the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the
king's son shall reign, as the LORD hath said of the sons
of David. 4 This [is] the thing that ye shall do; A third
part of you entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of
the Levites, [shall be] porters of the doors; 5 And a third
part [shall be] at the king's house; and a third part at the
gate of the foundation: and all the people [shall be] in
the courts of the house of the LORD. 6 But let none
come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and
they that minister of the Levites; they shall go in, for they
[are] holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the
LORD. 7 And the Levites shall compass the king round
about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and
whosoever [else] cometh into the house, he shall be put
to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in,
and when he goeth out. 8 So the Levites and all Judah
did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest had
commanded, and took every man his men that were to
come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go [out]
on the sabbath: for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not
the courses. 9 Moreover Jehoiada the priest delivered
to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and
shields, that [had been] king David's, which [were] in the
house of God. 10 And he set all the people, every man
having his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the
temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar
and the temple, by the king round about. 11 Then they
brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown,
and [gave him] the testimony, and made him king. And
Jehoiada and his sons anointed him, and said, God save
the king. 12 Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the
people running and praising the king, she came to the
people into the house of the LORD: 13 And she looked,
and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering
in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and
all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with
trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick,
and such as taught to sing praise. Then Athaliah rent her
clothes, and said, Treason, Treason. 14 Then Jehoiada
the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that
were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her
forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be
slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in
the house of the LORD. 15 So they laid hands on her;
and when she was come to the entering of the horse
gate by the king's house, they slew her there. 16 And
Jehoiada made a covenant between him, and between
all the people, and between the king, that they should be
the LORD's people. 17 Then all the people went to the
house of Baal, and brake it down, and brake his altars
and his images in pieces, and slew Mattan the priest of
Baal before the altars. 18 Also Jehoiada appointed the
offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the
priests the Levites, whom David had distributed in the
house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the
LORD, as [it is] written in the law of Moses, with rejoicing
and with singing, [as it was ordained] by David. 19 And
he set the porters at the gates of the house of the LORD,
that none [which was] unclean in any thing should enter
in. 20 And he took the captains of hundreds, and the
nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the
people of the land, and brought down the king from the
house of the LORD: and they came through the high
gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the
throne of the kingdom. 21 And all the people of the land
rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain
Athaliah with the sword.

24 Joash [was] seven years old when he began to
reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His
mother's name also [was] Zibiah of Beer-sheba. 2 And
Joash did [that which was] right in the sight of the LORD
all the days of Jehoiada the priest. 3 And Jehoiada took
for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters. 4
And it came to pass after this, [that] Joash was minded
to repair the house of the LORD. 5 And he gathered
together the priests and the Levites, and said to them,

Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel
money to repair the house of your God from year to year,
and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Levites
hastened [it] not. 6 And the king called for Jehoiada the
chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of
the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem
the collection, [according to the commandment] of Moses
the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of
Israel, for the tabernacle of witness? 7 For the sons of
Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of
God; and also all the dedicated things of the house of the
LORD did they bestow upon Baalim. 8 And at the king's
commandment they made a chest, and set it without at
the gate of the house of the LORD. 9 And they made a
proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in
to the LORD the collection [that] Moses the servant of
God [laid] upon Israel in the wilderness. 10 And all the
princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and
cast into the chest, until they had made an end. 11 Now
it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought
unto the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and
when they saw that [there was] much money, the king's
scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the
chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus
they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.
12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did
the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and
hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of
the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass
to mend the house of the LORD. 13 So the workmen
wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they
set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.
14 And when they had finished [it], they brought the rest
of the money before the king and Jehoiada, whereof
were made vessels for the house of the LORD, [even]
vessels to minister, and to offer [withal], and spoons,
and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt
offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the
days of Jehoiada. 15 But Jehoiada waxed old, and was
full of days when he died; an hundred and thirty years
old [was he] when he died. 16 And they buried him in
the city of David among the kings, because he had done
good in Israel, both toward God, and toward his house.
17 Now after the death of Jehoiada came the princes of
Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king
hearkened unto them. 18 And they left the house of the
LORD God of their fathers, and served groves and idols:
and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their
trespass. 19 Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them
again unto the LORD; and they testified against them:
but they would not give ear. 20 And the Spirit of God
came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest,
which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus
saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of
the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? because ye have
forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you. 21 And
they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones
at the commandment of the king in the court of the house
of the LORD. 22 Thus Joash the king remembered not
the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him,
but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD
look upon [it], and require [it]. 23 And it came to pass
at the end of the year, [that] the host of Syria came up
against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem,
and destroyed all the princes of the people from among
the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of
Damascus. 24 For the army of the Syrians came with a
small company of men, and the LORD delivered a very
great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the
LORD God of their fathers. So they executed judgment
against Joash. 25 And when they were departed from
him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own
servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons
of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and
he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but
they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings. 26
And these are they that conspired against him; Zabad
the son of Shimeath an Ammonitess, and Jehozabad
the son of Shimrith a Moabitess. 27 Now [concerning]
his sons, and the greatness of the burdens [laid] upon
him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they
[are] written in the story of the book of the kings. And
Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

25 Amaziah [was] twenty and five years old [when]
he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and
nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name [was]
Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. 2 And he did [that which was]
right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect
heart. 3 Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was
established to him, that he slew his servants that had
killed the king his father. 4 But he slew not their children,
but [did] as [it is] written in the law in the book of Moses,
where the LORD commanded, saying, The fathers shall
not die for the children, neither shall the children die
for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own
sin. 5 Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and
made them captains over thousands, and captains over
hundreds, according to the houses of [their] fathers,
throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered
them from twenty years old and above, and found them
three hundred thousand choice [men, able] to go forth
to war, that could handle spear and shield. 6 He hired
also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of
Israel for an hundred talents of silver. 7 But there came
a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of
Israel go with thee; for the LORD [is] not with Israel, [to
wit, with] all the children of Ephraim. 8 But if thou wilt
go, do [it], be strong for the battle: God shall make thee

fall before the enemy: for God hath power to help, and
to cast down. 9 And Amaziah said to the man of God,
But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I
have given to the army of Israel? And the man of God
answered, The LORD is able to give thee much more
than this. 10 Then Amaziah separated them, [to wit],
the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go
home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled
against Judah, and they returned home in great anger.
11 And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his
people, and went to the valley of salt, and smote of
the children of Seir ten thousand. 12 And [other] ten
thousand [left] alive did the children of Judah carry away
captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and
cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all
were broken in pieces. 13 But the soldiers of the army
which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with
him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria
even unto Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of
them, and took much spoil. 14 Now it came to pass,
after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the
Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of
Seir, and set them up [to be] his gods, and bowed down
himself before them, and burned incense unto them. 15
Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against
Amaziah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said
unto him, Why hast thou sought after the gods of the
people, which could not deliver their own people out of
thine hand? 16 And it came to pass, as he talked with
him, that [the king] said unto him, Art thou made of the
king's counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten?
Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that God hath
determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done
this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel. 17 Then
Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash,
the son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel,
saying, Come, let us see one another in the face. 18
And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah,
saying, The thistle that [was] in Lebanon sent to the
cedar that [was] in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter
to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that
[was] in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle. 19 Thou
sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomites; and thine
heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why
shouldest thou meddle to [thine] hurt, that thou shouldest
fall, [even] thou, and Judah with thee? 20 But Amaziah
would not hear; for it [came] of God, that he might deliver
them into the hand [of their enemies], because they
sought after the gods of Edom. 21 So Joash the king of
Israel went up; and they saw one another in the face,
[both] he and Amaziah king of Judah, at Beth-shemesh,
which [belongeth] to Judah. 22 And Judah was put to
the worse before Israel, and they fled every man to his
tent. 23 And Joash the king of Israel took Amaziah king
of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, at
Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake
down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim
to the corner gate, four hundred cubits. 24 And [he
took] all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that
were found in the house of God with Obed-edom, and
the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also,
and returned to Samaria. 25 And Amaziah the son of
Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash son of
Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years. 26 Now the rest of
the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, [are] they not
written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel?
27 Now after the time that Amaziah did turn away from
following the LORD they made a conspiracy against
him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish: but they sent
to Lachish after him, and slew him there. 28 And they
brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers
in the city of Judah.

26 Then all the people of Judah took Uzziah, who
[was] sixteen years old, and made him king in
the room of his father Amaziah. 2 He built Eloth, and
restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his
fathers. 3 Sixteen years old [was] Uzziah when he began
to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem.
His mother's name also [was] Jecoliah of Jerusalem.
4 And he did [that which was] right in the sight of the
LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah did. 5
And he sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had
understanding in the visions of God: and as long as he
sought the LORD, God made him to prosper. 6 And
he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and
brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and
the wall of Ashdod, and built cities about Ashdod, and
among the Philistines. 7 And God helped him against
the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in
Gur-baal, and the Mehunims. 8 And the Ammonites
gave gifts to Uzziah: and his name spread abroad
[even] to the entering in of Egypt; for he strengthened
[himself] exceedingly. 9 Moreover Uzziah built towers in
Jerusalem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate, and
at the turning [of the wall], and fortified them. 10 Also
he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells:
for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in
the plains: husbandmen [also], and vine dressers in the
mountains, and in Carmel: for he loved husbandry. 11
Moreover Uzziah had an host of fighting men, that went
out to war by bands, according to the number of their
account by the hand of Jeiel the scribe and Maaseiah
the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, [one] of the king's
captains. 12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers
of the mighty men of valour [were] two thousand and
six hundred. 13 And under their hand [was] an army,
three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five
hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the

king against the enemy. 14 And Uzziah prepared for
them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and
helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings [to
cast] stones. 15 And he made in Jerusalem engines,
invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and
upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones
withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was
marvellously helped, till he was strong. 16 But when he
was strong, his heart was lifted up to [his] destruction:
for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and
went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon
the altar of incense. 17 And Azariah the priest went in
after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD,
[that were] valiant men: 18 And they withstood Uzziah
the king, and said unto him, [It appertaineth] not unto
thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to
the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to
burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast
trespassed; neither [shall it be] for thine honour from
the LORD God. 19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and [had] a
censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was
wroth with the priests, the leprosy even rose up in his
forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD,
from beside the incense altar. 20 And Azariah the chief
priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold,
he [was] leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out
from thence; yea, himself hasted also to go out, because
the LORD had smitten him. 21 And Uzziah the king was
a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several
house, [being] a leper; for he was cut off from the house
of the LORD: and Jotham his son [was] over the king's
house, judging the people of the land. 22 Now the rest of
the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did Isaiah the prophet,
the son of Amoz, write. 23 So Uzziah slept with his
fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field
of the burial which [belonged] to the kings; for they said,
He [is] a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

27 Jotham [was] twenty and five years old when he
began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in
Jerusalem. His mother's name also [was] Jerushah, the
daughter of Zadok. 2 And he did [that which was] right in
the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father
Uzziah did: howbeit he entered not into the temple of
the LORD. And the people did yet corruptly. 3 He built
the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the
wall of Ophel he built much. 4 Moreover he built cities
in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built
castles and towers. 5 He fought also with the king of
the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the
children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred
talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat,
and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of
Ammon pay unto him, both the second year, and the
third. 6 So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared
his ways before the LORD his God. 7 Now the rest of the
acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they
[are] written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.
8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to
reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. 9 And
Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the
city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

28 Ahaz [was] twenty years old when he began to
reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem:
but he did not [that which was] right in the sight of the
LORD, like David his father: 2 For he walked in the ways
of the kings of Israel, and made also molten images for
Baalim. 3 Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the
son of Hinnom, and burnt his children in the fire, after the
abominations of the heathen whom the LORD had cast
out before the children of Israel. 4 He sacrificed also and
burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and
under every green tree. 5 Wherefore the LORD his God
delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they
smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them
captives, and brought [them] to Damascus. And he was
also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who
smote him with a great slaughter. 6 For Pekah the son of
Remaliah slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand
in one day, [which were] all valiant men; because they
had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. 7 And
Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the
king's son, and Azrikam the governor of the house, and
Elkanah [that was] next to the king. 8 And the children of
Israel carried away captive of their brethren two hundred
thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also
away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to
Samaria. 9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose
name [was] Oded: and he went out before the host that
came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because
the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he
hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain
them in a rage [that] reacheth up unto heaven. 10 And
now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah
and Jerusalem for bondmen and bondwomen unto you:
[but are there] not with you, even with you, sins against
the LORD your God? 11 Now hear me therefore, and
deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive
of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the LORD [is]
upon you. 12 Then certain of the heads of the children of
Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son
of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and
Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that
came from the war, 13 And said unto them, Ye shall
not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have
offended against the LORD [already], ye intend to add
[more] to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is
great, and [there is] fierce wrath against Israel. 14 So the
armed men left the captives and the spoil before the

princes and all the congregation. 15 And the men which
were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives,
and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among
them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and gave them
to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all
the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to
Jericho, the city of palm trees, to their brethren: then
they returned to Samaria. 16 At that time did king Ahaz
send unto the kings of Assyria to help him. 17 For again
the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried
away captives. 18 The Philistines also had invaded the
cities of the low country, and of the south of Judah, and
had taken Beth-shemesh, and Ajalon, and Gederoth,
and Shocho with the villages thereof, and Timnah with
the villages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages thereof:
and they dwelt there. 19 For the LORD brought Judah
low because of Ahaz king of Israel; for he made Judah
naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD. 20
And Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came unto him, and
distressed him, but strengthened him not. 21 For Ahaz
took away a portion [out] of the house of the LORD, and
[out] of the house of the king, and of the princes, and
gave [it] unto the king of Assyria: but he helped him not.
22 And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet
more against the LORD: this [is that] king Ahaz. 23 For
he sacrificed unto the gods of Damascus, which smote
him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Syria
help them, [therefore] will I sacrifice to them, that they
may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all
Israel. 24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of
the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the
house of God, and shut up the doors of the house of
the LORD, and he made him altars in every corner of
Jerusalem. 25 And in every several city of Judah he
made high places to burn incense unto other gods, and
provoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers. 26 Now
the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last,
behold, they [are] written in the book of the kings of
Judah and Israel. 27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers,
and they buried him in the city, [even] in Jerusalem: but
they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of
Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

29 Hezekiah began to reign [when he was] five and
twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty
years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name [was] Abijah,
the daughter of Zechariah. 2 And he did [that which
was] right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that
David his father had done. 3 He in the first year of his
reign, in the first month, opened the doors of the house
of the LORD, and repaired them. 4 And he brought in
the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together
into the east street, 5 And said unto them, Hear me,
ye Levites, sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the
house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth
the filthiness out of the holy [place]. 6 For our fathers
have trespassed, and done [that which was] evil in the
eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and
have turned away their faces from the habitation of the
LORD, and turned [their] backs. 7 Also they have shut
up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and
have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in
the holy [place] unto the God of Israel. 8 Wherefore the
wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem,
and he hath delivered them to trouble, to astonishment,
and to hissing, as ye see with your eyes. 9 For, lo, our
fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our
daughters and our wives [are] in captivity for this. 10
Now [it is] in mine heart to make a covenant with the
LORD God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away
from us. 11 My sons, be not now negligent: for the LORD
hath chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and
that ye should minister unto him, and burn incense. 12
Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Amasai, and
Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites:
and of the sons of Merari, Kish the son of Abdi, and
Azariah the son of Jehalelel: and of the Gershonites;
Joah the son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of Joah: 13
And of the sons of Elizaphan; Shimri, and Jeiel: and of
the sons of Asaph; Zechariah, and Mattaniah: 14 And
of the sons of Heman; Jehiel, and Shimei: and of the
sons of Jeduthun; Shemaiah, and Uzziel. 15 And they
gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and
came, according to the commandment of the king, by the
words of the LORD, to cleanse the house of the LORD.
16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house
of the LORD, to cleanse [it], and brought out all the
uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD
into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites
took [it], to carry [it] out abroad into the brook Kidron. 17
Now they began on the first [day] of the first month to
sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they
to the porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house
of the LORD in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of
the first month they made an end. 18 Then they went in
to Hezekiah the king, and said, We have cleansed all the
house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offering, with
all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread table, with all
the vessels thereof. 19 Moreover all the vessels, which
king Ahaz in his reign did cast away in his transgression,
have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they
[are] before the altar of the LORD. 20 Then Hezekiah
the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city,
and went up to the house of the LORD. 21 And they
brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven
lambs, and seven he goats, for a sin offering for the
kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And he
commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer [them]
on the altar of the LORD. 22 So they killed the bullocks,

and the priests received the blood, and sprinkled [it] on
the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they
sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the
lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar. 23
And they brought forth the he goats [for] the sin offering
before the king and the congregation; and they laid
their hands upon them: 24 And the priests killed them,
and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the
altar, to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king
commanded [that] the burnt offering and the sin offering
[should be made] for all Israel. 25 And he set the Levites
in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries,
and with harps, according to the commandment of David,
and of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet:
for [so was] the commandment of the LORD by his
prophets. 26 And the Levites stood with the instruments
of David, and the priests with the trumpets. 27 And
Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon
the altar. And when the burnt offering began, the song of
the LORD began [also] with the trumpets, and with the
instruments [ordained] by David king of Israel. 28 And all
the congregation worshipped, and the singers sang, and
the trumpeters sounded: [and] all [this continued] until the
burnt offering was finished. 29 And when they had made
an end of offering, the king and all that were present with
him bowed themselves, and worshipped. 30 Moreover
Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the
Levites to sing praise unto the LORD with the words of
David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with
gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.
31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have
consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and
bring sacrifices and thank offerings into the house of the
LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and
thank offerings; and as many as were of a free heart
burnt offerings. 32 And the number of the burnt offerings,
which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten
bullocks, an hundred rams, [and] two hundred lambs: all
these [were] for a burnt offering to the LORD. 33 And the
consecrated things [were] six hundred oxen and three
thousand sheep. 34 But the priests were too few, so
that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore
their brethren the Levites did help them, till the work
was ended, and until the [other] priests had sanctified
themselves: for the Levites [were] more upright in heart
to sanctify themselves than the priests. 35 And also
the burnt offerings [were] in abundance, with the fat of
the peace offerings, and the drink offerings for [every]
burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD
was set in order. 36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the
people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing
was [done] suddenly.

30 And Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and
wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh,
that they should come to the house of the LORD at
Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the LORD God
of Israel. 2 For the king had taken counsel, and his
princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep
the passover in the second month. 3 For they could
not keep it at that time, because the priests had not
sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people
gathered themselves together to Jerusalem. 4 And
the thing pleased the king and all the congregation. 5
So they established a decree to make proclamation
throughout all Israel, from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that
they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD
God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done [it]
of a long [time in such sort] as it was written. 6 So the
posts went with the letters from the king and his princes
throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the
commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel,
turn again unto the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and
Israel, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are
escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria. 7 And
be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which
trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, [who]
therefore gave them up to desolation, as ye see. 8 Now
be ye not stiffnecked, as your fathers [were, but] yield
yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary,
which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the LORD
your God, that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away
from you. 9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your
brethren and your children [shall find] compassion before
them that lead them captive, so that they shall come
again into this land: for the LORD your God [is] gracious
and merciful, and will not turn away [his] face from you, if
ye return unto him. 10 So the posts passed from city
to city through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh
even unto Zebulun: but they laughed them to scorn,
and mocked them. 11 Nevertheless divers of Asher and
Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and
came to Jerusalem. 12 Also in Judah the hand of God
was to give them one heart to do the commandment of
the king and of the princes, by the word of the LORD. 13
And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep
the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a
very great congregation. 14 And they arose and took
away the altars that [were] in Jerusalem, and all the
altars for incense took they away, and cast [them] into
the brook Kidron. 15 Then they killed the passover on the
fourteenth [day] of the second month: and the priests and
the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves,
and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of
the LORD. 16 And they stood in their place after their
manner, according to the law of Moses the man of God:
the priests sprinkled the blood, [which they received] of
the hand of the Levites. 17 For [there were] many in
the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the

Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for
every one [that was] not clean, to sanctify [them] unto
the LORD. 18 For a multitude of the people, [even] many
of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had
not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover
otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for
them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one 19
[That] prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God
of his fathers, though [he be] not [cleansed] according
to the purification of the sanctuary. 20 And the LORD
hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people. 21 And
the children of Israel that were present at Jerusalem kept
the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great
gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the
LORD day by day, [singing] with loud instruments unto
the LORD. 22 And Hezekiah spake comfortably unto
all the Levites that taught the good knowledge of the
LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days,
offering peace offerings, and making confession to the
LORD God of their fathers. 23 And the whole assembly
took counsel to keep other seven days: and they kept
[other] seven days with gladness. 24 For Hezekiah
king of Judah did give to the congregation a thousand
bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes
gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten
thousand sheep: and a great number of priests sanctified
themselves. 25 And all the congregation of Judah, with
the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that
came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of
the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced. 26
So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time
of Solomon the son of David king of Israel [there was]
not the like in Jerusalem. 27 Then the priests the Levites
arose and blessed the people: and their voice was heard,
and their prayer came [up] to his holy dwelling place,
[even] unto heaven.

31 Now when all this was finished, all Israel that were
present went out to the cities of Judah, and brake
the images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and
threw down the high places and the altars out of all
Judah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh,
until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the
children of Israel returned, every man to his possession,
into their own cities. 2 And Hezekiah appointed the
courses of the priests and the Levites after their courses,
every man according to his service, the priests and
Levites for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to
minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of
the tents of the LORD. 3 [He appointed] also the king's
portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, [to wit],
for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the
burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons,
and for the set feasts, as [it is] written in the law of the
LORD. 4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt
in Jerusalem to give the portion of the priests and the
Levites, that they might be encouraged in the law of
the LORD. 5 And as soon as the commandment came
abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the
firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the
increase of the field; and the tithe of all [things] brought
they in abundantly. 6 And [concerning] the children of
Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they
also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the
tithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the
LORD their God, and laid [them] by heaps. 7 In the third
month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps,
and finished [them] in the seventh month. 8 And when
Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps,
they blessed the LORD, and his people Israel. 9 Then
Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites
concerning the heaps. 10 And Azariah the chief priest of
the house of Zadok answered him, and said, Since [the
people] began to bring the offerings into the house of the
LORD, we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty:
for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is
left [is] this great store. 11 Then Hezekiah commanded
to prepare chambers in the house of the LORD; and
they prepared [them], 12 And brought in the offerings
and the tithes and the dedicated [things] faithfully: over
which Cononiah the Levite [was] ruler, and Shimei his
brother [was] the next. 13 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and
Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and
Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah, [were]
overseers under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his
brother, at the commandment of Hezekiah the king, and
Azariah the ruler of the house of God. 14 And Kore
the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east,
[was] over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the
oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things. 15
And next him [were] Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua,
and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in the cities of
the priests, in [their] set office, to give to their brethren
by courses, as well to the great as to the small: 16
Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old
and upward, [even] unto every one that entereth into the
house of the LORD, his daily portion for their service in
their charges according to their courses; 17 Both to the
genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers,
and the Levites from twenty years old and upward, in
their charges by their courses; 18 And to the genealogy
of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and
their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their
set office they sanctified themselves in holiness: 19 Also
of the sons of Aaron the priests, [which were] in the
fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city,
the men that were expressed by name, to give portions
to all the males among the priests, and to all that were
reckoned by genealogies among the Levites. 20 And

thus did Hezekiah throughout all Judah, and wrought
[that which was] good and right and truth before the
LORD his God. 21 And in every work that he began in
the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in
the commandments, to seek his God, he did [it] with all
his heart, and prospered.

32 After these things, and the establishment thereof,
Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entered
into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and
thought to win them for himself. 2 And when Hezekiah
saw that Sennacherib was come, and that he was
purposed to fight against Jerusalem, 3 He took counsel
with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters
of the fountains which [were] without the city: and they
did help him. 4 So there was gathered much people
together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook
that ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why
should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water?
5 Also he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall
that was broken, and raised [it] up to the towers, and
another wall without, and repaired Millo [in] the city of
David, and made darts and shields in abundance. 6 And
he set captains of war over the people, and gathered
them together to him in the street of the gate of the city,
and spake comfortably to them, saying, 7 Be strong
and courageous, be not afraid nor dismayed for the
king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that [is] with
him: for [there be] more with us than with him: 8 With
him [is] an arm of flesh; but with us [is] the LORD our
God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people
rested themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king
of Judah. 9 After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria
send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he [himself laid
siege] against Lachish, and all his power with him,) unto
Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that [were]
at Jerusalem, saying, 10 Thus saith Sennacherib king
of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the
siege in Jerusalem? 11 Doth not Hezekiah persuade
you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by
thirst, saying, The LORD our God shall deliver us out of
the hand of the king of Assyria? 12 Hath not the same
Hezekiah taken away his high places and his altars,
and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall
worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it? 13
Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all
the people of [other] lands? were the gods of the nations
of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out
of mine hand? 14 Who [was there] among all the gods
of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that
could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God
should be able to deliver you out of mine hand? 15 Now
therefore let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade
you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god
of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people
out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how
much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?
16 And his servants spake yet [more] against the LORD
God, and against his servant Hezekiah. 17 He wrote also
letters to rail on the LORD God of Israel, and to speak
against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of [other]
lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand,
so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out
of mine hand. 18 Then they cried with a loud voice in the
Jews' speech unto the people of Jerusalem that [were]
on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that
they might take the city. 19 And they spake against the
God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of the people of
the earth, [which were] the work of the hands of man. 20
And for this [cause] Hezekiah the king, and the prophet
Isaiah the son of Amoz, prayed and cried to heaven. 21
And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty
men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp
of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of
face to his own land. And when he was come into the
house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels
slew him there with the sword. 22 Thus the LORD saved
Hezekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand
of Sennacherib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of
all [other], and guided them on every side. 23 And many
brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and presents
to Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he was magnified
in the sight of all nations from thenceforth. 24 In those
days Hezekiah was sick to the death, and prayed unto
the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he gave him a
sign. 25 But Hezekiah rendered not again according to
the benefit [done] unto him; for his heart was lifted up:
therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah
and Jerusalem. 26 Notwithstanding Hezekiah humbled
himself for the pride of his heart, [both] he and the
inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD
came not upon them in the days of Hezekiah. 27 And
Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and
he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and
for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and
for all manner of pleasant jewels; 28 Storehouses also
for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for
all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks. 29 Moreover
he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and
herds in abundance: for God had given him substance
very much. 30 This same Hezekiah also stopped the
upper watercourse of Gihon, and brought it straight down
to the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah
prospered in all his works. 31 Howbeit in [the business
of] the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who sent
unto him to enquire of the wonder that was [done] in
the land, God left him, to try him, that he might know all
[that was] in his heart. 32 Now the rest of the acts of

Hezekiah, and his goodness, behold, they [are] written in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, [and] in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. **33** And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honour at his death. And Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

33 Manasseh [was] twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem: **2** But did [that which was] evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel. **3** For he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars for Baalim, and made groves, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them. **4** Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever. **5** And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD. **6** And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom: also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. **7** And he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever: **8** Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses. **9** So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, [and] to do worse than the heathen, whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel. **10** And the LORD spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they would not hearken. **11** Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon. **12** And when he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God, and humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers, **13** And prayed unto him: and he was intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manasseh knew that the LORD he [was] God. **14** Now after this he built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate, and compassed about Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah. **15** And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast [them] out of the city. **16** And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings and thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the LORD God of Israel. **17** Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, [yet] unto the LORD their God only. **18** Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Israel, behold, they [are written] in the book of the kings of Israel. **19** His prayer also, and [how God] was intreated of him, and all his sin, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they [are] written among the sayings of the seers. **20** So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead. **21** Amon [was] two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem. **22** But he did [that which was] evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Manasseh his father: for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them; **23** And humbled not himself before the LORD, as Manasseh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trespassed more and more. **24** And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house. **25** But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

34 Josiah [was] eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years. **2** And he did [that which was] right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father, and declined [neither] to the right hand, nor to the left. **3** For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images. **4** And they brake down the altars of Baalim in his presence; and the images, that [were] on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust [of them], and strowed [it] upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them. **5** And he burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem. **6** And [so did he] in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their mattocks round about. **7** And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to

Jerusalem. 8 Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God. 9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and Benjamin; and they returned to Jerusalem. 10 And they put [it] in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house: 11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they [it], to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed. 12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them [were] Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set [it] forward; and [other of] the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of musick. 13 Also [they were] over the bearers of burdens, and [were] overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites [there were] scribes, and officers, and porters. 14 And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hilkiah the priest found a book of the law of the LORD [given] by Moses. 15 And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan. 16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they do [it]. 17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen. 18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king. 19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes. 20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a servant of the king's, saying, 21 Go, enquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great [is] the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book. 22 And Hilkiah, and [they] that the king [had appointed], went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvath, the son of Hasrah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college:) and they spake to her to that [effect]. 23 And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell ye the man that sent you to me, 24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, [even] all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah: 25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched. 26 And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to enquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel [concerning] the words which thou hast heard; 27 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard [thee] also, saith the LORD. 28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again. 29 Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem. 30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD. 31 And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book. 32 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand [to it]. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers. 33 And Josiah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that [pertained] to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, [even] to serve the LORD their God. [And] all his days they departed not from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

35 Moreover Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the fourteenth [day] of the first month. 2 And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD, 3 And said unto the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; [it shall] not [be] a burden upon [your] shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel, 4 And prepare

[yourselves] by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the writing of David king of Israel, and according to the writing of Solomon his son. **5** And stand in the holy [place] according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and [after] the division of the families of the Levites. **6** So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that [they] may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses. **7** And Josiah gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these [were] of the king's substance. **8** And his princes gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites: Hilkiah and Zechariah and Jehiel, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred [small cattle], and three hundred oxen. **9** Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hashabiah and Jeiel and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for passover offerings five thousand [small cattle], and five hundred oxen. **10** So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's commandment. **11** And they killed the passover, and the priests sprinkled [the blood] from their hands, and the Levites flayed [them]. **12** And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as [it is] written in the book of Moses. And so [did they] with the oxen. **13** And they roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: but the [other] holy [offerings] sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided [them] speedily among all the people. **14** And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron [were busied] in offering of burnt offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron. **15** And the singers the sons of Asaph [were] in their place, according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and the porters [waited] at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them. **16** So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah. **17** And the children of Israel that were present kept the passover at that time, and the feast of unleavened bread seven days. **18** And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. **19** In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept. **20** After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against Carchemish by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him. **21** But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? [I come] not against thee this day, but against the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from [meddling with] God, who [is] with me, that he destroy thee not. **22** Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo. **23** And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore wounded. **24** His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried in [one of] the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah. **25** And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they [are] written in the lamentations. **26** Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his goodness, according to [that which was] written in the law of the LORD, **27** And his deeds, first and last, behold, they [are] written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

36 Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem. **2** Jehoahaz [was] twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. **3** And the king of Egypt put him down at Jerusalem, and condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold. **4** And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jehoiakim. And Necho took Jehoahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt. **5** Jehoiakim [was] twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did [that which was] evil in the sight of the LORD his God. **6** Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in fetters, to carry him to Babylon. **7** Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon. **8** Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they [are] written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead. **9** Jehoiachin [was] eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did [that which was] evil in the sight

of the LORD. **10** And when the year was expired, king
Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, with
the goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made
Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem. **11**
Zedekiah [was] one and twenty years old when he began
to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. **12** And
he did [that which was] evil in the sight of the LORD his
God, [and] humbled not himself before Jeremiah the
prophet [speaking] from the mouth of the LORD. **13**
And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who
had made him swear by God: but he stiffened his neck,
and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD
God of Israel. **14** Moreover all the chief of the priests,
and the people, transgressed very much after all the
abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house
of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jerusalem. **15**
And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his
messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because
he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling
place: **16** But they mocked the messengers of God, and
despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the
wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till [there
was] no remedy. **17** Therefore he brought upon them the
king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with
the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no
compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him
that stooped for age: he gave [them] all into his hand.
18 And all the vessels of the house of God, great and
small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and
the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all [these]
he brought to Babylon. **19** And they burnt the house of
God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt
all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the
goodly vessels thereof. **20** And them that had escaped
from the sword carried he away to Babylon; where they
were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the
kingdom of Persia: **21** To fulfil the word of the LORD
by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed
her sabbaths: [for] as long as she lay desolate she kept
sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years. **22** Now in
the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of
the LORD [spoken] by the mouth of Jeremiah might be
accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus
king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout
all his kingdom, and [put it] also in writing, saying, **23**
Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the
earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me; and he
hath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem,
which [is] in Judah. Who [is there] among you of all his
people? The LORD his God [be] with him, and let him go
up.

Ezra

1 Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the
word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might
be fulfilled, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king
of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all
his kingdom, and [put it] also in writing, saying, **2** Thus
saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heaven
hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he
hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem,
which [is] in Judah. **3** Who [is there] among you of all
his people? his God be with him, and let him go up
to Jerusalem, which [is] in Judah, and build the house
of the LORD God of Israel, (he [is] the God,) which
[is] in Jerusalem. **4** And whosoever remaineth in any
place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place
help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and
with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house
of God that [is] in Jerusalem. **5** Then rose up the chief
of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests,
and the Levites, with all [them] whose spirit God had
raised, to go up to build the house of the LORD which
[is] in Jerusalem. **6** And all they that [were] about them
strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with
gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious
things, beside all [that] was willingly offered. **7** Also
Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of
the LORD, which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth
out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his
gods; **8** Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth
by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered
them unto Sheshbazzar, the prince of Judah. **9** And
this [is] the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a
thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives, **10**
Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second [sort]
four hundred and ten, [and] other vessels a thousand. **11**
All the vessels of gold and of silver [were] five thousand
and four hundred. All [these] did Sheshbazzar bring up
with [them of] the captivity that were brought up from
Babylon unto Jerusalem.

2 Now these [are] the children of the province that
went up out of the captivity, of those which had
been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king
of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came
again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his
city; **2** Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah,
Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispar, Bigvai,
Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people
of Israel: **3** The children of Parosh, two thousand an
hundred seventy and two. **4** The children of Shephatiah,
three hundred seventy and two. **5** The children of Arah,
seven hundred seventy and five. **6** The children of
Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua [and] Joab, two
thousand eight hundred and twelve. **7** The children of
Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. **8** The
children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five. **9** The
children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore. **10**
The children of Bani, six hundred forty and two. **11** The
children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and three. **12** The
children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and
two. **13** The children of Adonikam, six hundred sixty
and six. **14** The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty
and six. **15** The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and
four. **16** The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and
eight. **17** The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty
and three. **18** The children of Jorah, an hundred and
twelve. **19** The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty
and three. **20** The children of Gibbar, ninety and five.
21 The children of Beth-lehem, an hundred twenty and
three. **22** The men of Netophah, fifty and six. **23** The
men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight. **24** The
children of Azmaveth, forty and two. **25** The children of
Kirjath-arim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred
and forty and three. **26** The children of Ramah and Gaba,
six hundred twenty and one. **27** The men of Michmas,
an hundred twenty and two. **28** The men of Beth-el and
Ai, two hundred twenty and three. **29** The children of
Nebo, fifty and two. **30** The children of Magbish, an
hundred fifty and six. **31** The children of the other Elam,
a thousand two hundred fifty and four. **32** The children
of Harim, three hundred and twenty. **33** The children
of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and
five. **34** The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and
five. **35** The children of Senaah, three thousand and
six hundred and thirty. **36** The priests: the children of
Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy
and three. **37** The children of Immer, a thousand fifty
and two. **38** The children of Pashur, a thousand two
hundred forty and seven. **39** The children of Harim, a
thousand and seventeen. **40** The Levites: the children
of Jeshua and Kadmiel, of the children of Hodaviah,
seventy and four. **41** The singers: the children of Asaph,
an hundred twenty and eight. **42** The children of the
porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the
children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of
Hatita, the children of Shobai, [in] all an hundred thirty
and nine. **43** The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the
children of Hasupha, the children of Tabbaoth, **44** The
children of Keros, the children of Siaha, the children
of Padon, **45** The children of Lebanah, the children of
Hagabah, the children of Akkub, **46** The children of
Hagab, the children of Shalmai, the children of Hanan,
47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the
children of Reaiah, **48** The children of Rezin, the children
of Nekoda, the children of Gazzam, **49** The children of
Uzza, the children of Paseah, the children of Besai, **50**
The children of Asnah, the children of Mehunim, the

children of Nephusim, **51** The children of Bakbuk, the
children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur, **52** The
children of Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children
of Harsha, **53** The children of Barkos, the children of
Sisera, the children of Thamah, **54** The children of
Neziah, the children of Hatipha. **55** The children of
Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of
Sophereth, the children of Peruda, **56** The children of
Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,
57 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil,
the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of
Ami. **58** All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's
servants, [were] three hundred ninety and two. **59** And
these [were] they which went up from Tel-melah, Tel-
harsa, Cherub, Addan, [and] Immer: but they could
not shew their father's house, and their seed, whether
they [were] of Israel: **60** The children of Delaiah, the
children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred
fifty and two. **61** And of the children of the priests: the
children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of
Barzillai; which took a wife of the daughters of Barzillai
the Gileadite, and was called after their name: **62** These
sought their register [among] those that were reckoned
by genealogy, but they were not found: therefore were
they, as polluted, put from the priesthood. **63** And the
Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of
the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with
Urim and with Thummim. **64** The whole congregation
together [was] forty and two thousand three hundred
[and] threescore, **65** Beside their servants and their
maids, of whom [there were] seven thousand three
hundred thirty and seven: and [there were] among them
two hundred singing men and singing women. **66** Their
horses [were] seven hundred thirty and six; their mules,
two hundred forty and five; **67** Their camels, four hundred
thirty and five; [their] asses, six thousand seven hundred
and twenty. **68** And [some] of the chief of the fathers,
when they came to the house of the LORD which [is] at
Jerusalem, offered freely for the house of God to set
it up in his place: **69** They gave after their ability unto
the treasure of the work threescore and one thousand
drams of gold, and five thousand pound of silver, and
one hundred priests' garments. **70** So the priests, and
the Levites, and [some] of the people, and the singers,
and the porters, and the Nethinims, dwelt in their cities,
and all Israel in their cities.

3 And when the seventh month was come, and the
children of Israel [were] in the cities, the people
gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem.
2 Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his
brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel,
and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of
Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as [it is] written in
the law of Moses the man of God. **3** And they set the
altar upon his bases; for fear [was] upon them because
of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt
offerings thereon unto the LORD, [even] burnt offerings
morning and evening. **4** They kept also the feast of
tabernacles, as [it is] written, and [offered] the daily burnt
offerings by number, according to the custom, as the
duty of every day required; **5** And afterward [offered] the
continual burnt offering, both of the new moons, and of
all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated,
and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering
unto the LORD. **6** From the first day of the seventh
month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD.
But the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not
[yet] laid. **7** They gave money also unto the masons,
and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oil, unto
them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar trees
from Lebanon to the sea of Joppa, according to the
grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia. **8** Now in
the second year of their coming unto the house of God
at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubbabel
the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak,
and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the
Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity
unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty
years old and upward, to set forward the work of the
house of the LORD. **9** Then stood Jeshua [with] his
sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons
of Judah, together, to set forward the workmen in the
house of God: the sons of Henadad, [with] their sons and
their brethren the Levites. **10** And when the builders laid
the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the
priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the
sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after
the ordinance of David king of Israel. **11** And they sang
together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the
LORD; because [he is] good, for his mercy [endureth] for
ever toward Israel. And all the people shouted with a
great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the
foundation of the house of the LORD was laid. **12** But
many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers,
[who were] ancient men, that had seen the first house,
when the foundation of this house was laid before their
eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud
for joy: **13** So that the people could not discern the noise
of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the
people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and
the noise was heard afar off.

4 Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin
heard that the children of the captivity builded the
temple unto the LORD God of Israel; **2** Then they came
to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and said
unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God,

as ye [do;] and we do sacrifice unto him since the
days of Esar-haddon king of Assur, which brought us
up hither. 3 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest
of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye
have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our
God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD
God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath
commanded us. 4 Then the people of the land weakened
the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them
in building, 5 And hired counsellors against them, to
frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of
Persia, even until the reign of Darius king of Persia. 6
And in the reign of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his
reign, wrote they [unto him] an accusation against the
inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem. 7 And in the days
of Artaxerxes wrote Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the
rest of their companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia;
and the writing of the letter [was] written in the Syrian
tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue. 8 Rehum
the chancellor and Shimshai the scribe wrote a letter
against Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in this sort: 9
Then [wrote] Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the
scribe, and the rest of their companions; the Dinaites,
the Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites,
the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the
Dehavites, [and] the Elamites, 10 And the rest of the
nations whom the great and noble Asnappar brought
over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest [that
are] on this side the river, and at such a time. 11 This
[is] the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, [even]
unto Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants the men on this
side the river, and at such a time. 12 Be it known unto
the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us
are come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious and
the bad city, and have set up the walls [thereof], and
joined the foundations. 13 Be it known now unto the king,
that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up [again,
then] will they not pay toll, tribute, and custom, and [so]
thou shalt endamage the revenue of the kings. 14 Now
because we have maintenance from [the king's] palace,
and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour,
therefore have we sent and certified the king; 15 That
search may be made in the book of the records of thy
fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records,
and know that this city [is] a rebellious city, and hurtful
unto kings and provinces, and that they have moved
sedition within the same of old time: for which cause was
this city destroyed. 16 We certify the king that, if this
city be builded [again], and the walls thereof set up, by
this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the
river. 17 [Then] sent the king an answer unto Rehum the
chancellor, and [to] Shimshai the scribe, and [to] the rest
of their companions that dwell in Samaria, and [unto]
the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.
18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly
read before me. 19 And I commanded, and search
hath been made, and it is found that this city of old
time hath made insurrection against kings, and [that]
rebellion and sedition have been made therein. 20 There
have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, which
have ruled over all [countries] beyond the river; and toll,
tribute, and custom, was paid unto them. 21 Give ye now
commandment to cause these men to cease, and that
this city be not builded, until [another] commandment
shall be given from me. 22 Take heed now that ye fail not
to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the
kings? 23 Now when the copy of king Artaxerxes' letter
[was] read before Rehum, and Shimshai the scribe, and
their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem
unto the Jews, and made them to cease by force and
power. 24 Then ceased the work of the house of God
which [is] at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second
year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.

5 Then the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah
the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that [were]
in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel,
[even] unto them. 2 Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of
Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to
build the house of God which [is] at Jerusalem: and with
them [were] the prophets of God helping them. 3 At the
same time came to them Tatnai, governor on this side
the river, and Shethar-boznai, and their companions,
and said thus unto them, Who hath commanded you to
build this house, and to make up this wall? 4 Then said
we unto them after this manner, What are the names of
the men that make this building? 5 But the eye of their
God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could
not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius:
and then they returned answer by letter concerning this
[matter]. 6 The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor
on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and his
companions the Apharsachites, which [were] on this
side the river, sent unto Darius the king: 7 They sent a
letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Unto Darius
the king, all peace. 8 Be it known unto the king, that
we went into the province of Judea, to the house of
the great God, which is builded with great stones, and
timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on,
and prospereth in their hands. 9 Then asked we those
elders, [and] said unto them thus, Who commanded you
to build this house, and to make up these walls? 10 We
asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might
write the names of the men that [were] the chief of them.
11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the
servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the
house that was builded these many years ago, which a
great king of Israel builded and set up. 12 But after that

our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath,
he gave them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king
of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house,
and carried the people away into Babylon. 13 But in the
first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon [the same] king
Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God. 14
And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of
God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that
[was] in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple
of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the
temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto [one],
whose name [was] Sheshbazzar, whom he had made
governor; 15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go,
carry them into the temple that [is] in Jerusalem, and let
the house of God be builded in his place. 16 Then came
the same Sheshbazzar, [and] laid the foundation of the
house of God which [is] in Jerusalem: and since that
time even until now hath it been in building, and [yet] it is
not finished. 17 Now therefore, if [it seem] good to the
king, let there be search made in the king's treasure
house, which [is] there at Babylon, whether it be [so],
that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this
house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his
pleasure to us concerning this matter.

6 Then Darius the king made a decree, and search was
made in the house of the rolls, where the treasures
were laid up in Babylon. 2 And there was found at
Achmetha, in the palace that [is] in the province of the
Medes, a roll, and therein [was] a record thus written: 3
In the first year of Cyrus the king [the same] Cyrus the
king made a decree [concerning] the house of God at
Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where
they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be
strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, [and]
the breadth thereof threescore cubits; 4 [With] three
rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let
the expenses be given out of the king's house: 5 And
also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of
God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple
which [is] at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be
restored, and brought again unto the temple which [is] at
Jerusalem, [every one] to his place, and place [them] in
the house of God. 6 Now [therefore], Tatnai, governor
beyond the river, Shethar-boznai, and your companions
the Apharsachites, which [are] beyond the river, be ye
far from thence: 7 Let the work of this house of God
alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the
Jews build this house of God in his place. 8 Moreover I
make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these
Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the
king's goods, [even] of the tribute beyond the river,
forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that they
be not hindered. 9 And that which they have need of,
both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt
offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil,
according to the appointment of the priests which [are]
at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without
fail: 10 That they may offer sacrifices of sweet savours
unto the God of heaven, and pray for the life of the king,
and of his sons. 11 Also I have made a decree, that
whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down
from his house, and being set up, let him be hanged
thereon; and let his house be made a dunghill for this.
12 And the God that hath caused his name to dwell
there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their
hand to alter [and] to destroy this house of God which
[is] at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree; let it
be done with speed. 13 Then Tatnai, governor on this
side the river, Shethar-boznai, and their companions,
according to that which Darius the king had sent, so they
did speedily. 14 And the elders of the Jews builded, and
they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the
prophet and Zechariah the son of Iddo. And they builded,
and finished [it], according to the commandment of the
God of Israel, and according to the commandment of
Cyrus, and Darius, and Artaxerxes king of Persia. 15 And
this house was finished on the third day of the month
Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius
the king. 16 And the children of Israel, the priests, and
the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity,
kept the dedication of this house of God with joy, 17 And
offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred
bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for
a sin offering for all Israel, twelve he goats, according to
the number of the tribes of Israel. 18 And they set the
priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their courses,
for the service of God, which [is] at Jerusalem; as it is
written in the book of Moses. 19 And the children of the
captivity kept the passover upon the fourteenth [day] of
the first month. 20 For the priests and the Levites were
purified together, all of them [were] pure, and killed the
passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their
brethren the priests, and for themselves. 21 And the
children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity,
and all such as had separated themselves unto them
from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the
LORD God of Israel, did eat, 22 And kept the feast of
unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the LORD
had made them joyful, and turned the heart of the king
of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the
work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

7 Now after these things, in the reign of Artaxerxes
king of Persia, Ezra the son of Seraiah, the son of
Azariah, the son of Hilkiah, 2 The son of Shallum, the
son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub, 3 The son of Amariah,
the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth, 4 The son of
Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki, 5 The son
of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar,

the son of Aaron the chief priest: 6 This Ezra went up
from Babylon; and he [was] a ready scribe in the law of
Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had given: and
the king granted him all his request, according to the
hand of the LORD his God upon him. 7 And there went
up [some] of the children of Israel, and of the priests,
and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and
the Nethinims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of
Artaxerxes the king. 8 And he came to Jerusalem in the
fifth month, which [was] in the seventh year of the king.
9 For upon the first [day] of the first month began he to
go up from Babylon, and on the first [day] of the fifth
month came he to Jerusalem, according to the good
hand of his God upon him. 10 For Ezra had prepared
his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do [it],
and to teach in Israel statutes and judgments. 11 Now
this [is] the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes
gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, [even] a scribe
of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and
of his statutes to Israel. 12 Artaxerxes, king of kings,
unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of
heaven, perfect [peace], and at such a time. 13 I make a
decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and [of] his
priests and Levites, in my realm, which are minded of
their own freewill to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee.
14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of his
seven counsellors, to enquire concerning Judah and
Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which [is] in
thine hand; 15 And to carry the silver and gold, which
the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto
the God of Israel, whose habitation [is] in Jerusalem,
16 And all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all
the province of Babylon, with the freewill offering of the
people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house
of their God which [is] in Jerusalem: 17 That thou mayest
buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with
their meat offerings and their drink offerings, and offer
them upon the altar of the house of your God which [is]
in Jerusalem. 18 And whatsoever shall seem good to
thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver
and the gold, that do after the will of your God. 19 The
vessels also that are given thee for the service of the
house of thy God, [those] deliver thou before the God of
Jerusalem. 20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for
the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to
bestow, bestow [it] out of the king's treasure house. 21
And I, [even] I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree
to all the treasurers which [are] beyond the river, that
whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the
God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,
22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred
measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and
to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing
[how much]. 23 Whatsoever is commanded by the God
of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the
God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against
the realm of the king and his sons? 24 Also we certify
you, that touching any of the priests and Levites, singers,
porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God,
it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom,
upon them. 25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy
God, that [is] in thine hand, set magistrates and judges,
which may judge all the people that [are] beyond the
river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye
them that know [them] not. 26 And whosoever will not do
the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment
be executed speedily upon him, whether [it be] unto
death, or to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or
to imprisonment. 27 Blessed [be] the LORD God of our
fathers, which hath put [such a thing] as this in the king's
heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which [is] in
Jerusalem: 28 And hath extended mercy unto me before
the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's
mighty princes. And I was strengthened as the hand
of the LORD my God [was] upon me, and I gathered
together out of Israel chief men to go up with me.

8 These [are] now the chief of their fathers, and [this
is] the genealogy of them that went up with me from
Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the king. 2 Of the sons
of Phinehas; Gershom: of the sons of Ithamar; Daniel: of
the sons of David; Hattush. 3 Of the sons of Shechaniah,
of the sons of Pharosh; Zechariah: and with him were
reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and
fifty. 4 Of the sons of Pahath-moab; Elihoenai the son of
Zerahiah, and with him two hundred males. 5 Of the
sons of Shechaniah; the son of Jahaziel, and with him
three hundred males. 6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed
the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty males. 7 And of
the sons of Elam; Jeshaiah the son of Athaliah, and with
him seventy males. 8 And of the sons of Shephatiah;
Zebadiah the son of Michael, and with him fourscore
males. 9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel,
and with him two hundred and eighteen males. 10 And of
the sons of Shelomith; the son of Josiphiah, and with him
an hundred and threescore males. 11 And of the sons of
Bebai; Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with him twenty
and eight males. 12 And of the sons of Azgad; Johanan
the son of Hakkatan, and with him an hundred and ten
males. 13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose
names [are] these, Eliphelet, Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and
with them threescore males. 14 Of the sons also of
Bigvai; Uthai, and Zabbud, and with them seventy males.
15 And I gathered them together to the river that runneth
to Ahava; and there abode we in tents three days: and
I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there
none of the sons of Levi. 16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for
Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Jarib,

and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah,
and for Meshullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, and for
Elnathan, men of understanding. 17 And I sent them with
commandment unto Iddo the chief at the place Casiphia,
and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, [and] to
his brethren the Nethinims, at the place Casiphia, that
they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our
God. 18 And by the good hand of our God upon us they
brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli,
the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with
his sons and his brethren, eighteen; 19 And Hashabiah,
and with him Jeshaiah of the sons of Merari, his brethren
and their sons, twenty; 20 Also of the Nethinims, whom
David and the princes had appointed for the service of
the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims: all of
them were expressed by name. 21 Then I proclaimed
a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might afflict
ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way
for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.
22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of
soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in
the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying,
The hand of our God [is] upon all them for good that seek
him; but his power and his wrath [is] against all them that
forsake him. 23 So we fasted and besought our God for
this: and he was intreated of us. 24 Then I separated
twelve of the chief of the priests, Sherebiah, Hashabiah,
and ten of their brethren with them, 25 And weighed unto
them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, [even]
the offering of the house of our God, which the king,
and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel [there]
present, had offered: 26 I even weighed unto their hand
six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels
an hundred talents, [and] of gold an hundred talents;
27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams;
and two vessels of fine copper, precious as gold. 28
And I said unto them, Ye [are] holy unto the LORD; the
vessels [are] holy also; and the silver and the gold [are]
a freewill offering unto the LORD God of your fathers. 29
Watch ye, and keep [them], until ye weigh [them] before
the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of
the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of
the house of the LORD. 30 So took the priests and the
Levites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the
vessels, to bring [them] to Jerusalem unto the house of
our God. 31 Then we departed from the river of Ahava on
the twelfth [day] of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem:
and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered
us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in
wait by the way. 32 And we came to Jerusalem, and
abode there three days. 33 Now on the fourth day was
the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the
house of our God by the hand of Meremoth the son of
Uriah the priest; and with him [was] Eleazar the son
of Phinehas; and with them [was] Jozabad the son of
Jeshua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, Levites; 34 By
number [and] by weight of every one: and all the weight
was written at that time. 35 [Also] the children of those
that had been carried away, which were come out of the
captivity, offered burnt offerings unto the God of Israel,
twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy
and seven lambs, twelve he goats [for] a sin offering:
all [this was] a burnt offering unto the LORD. 36 And
they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's
lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river:
and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

9 Now when these things were done, the princes
came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the
priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves
from the people of the lands, [doing] according to their
abominations, [even] of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the
Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites,
the Egyptians, and the Amorites. 2 For they have taken
of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so
that the holy seed have mingled themselves with the
people of [those] lands: yea, the hand of the princes
and rulers hath been chief in this trespass. 3 And when
I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle,
and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard,
and sat down astonied. 4 Then were assembled unto
me every one that trembled at the words of the God of
Israel, because of the transgression of those that had
been carried away; and I sat astonied until the evening
sacrifice. 5 And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from
my heaviness; and having rent my garment and my
mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands
unto the LORD my God, 6 And said, O my God, I am
ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God:
for our iniquities are increased over [our] head, and our
trespass is grown up unto the heavens. 7 Since the days
of our fathers [have] we [been] in a great trespass unto
this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, [and]
our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of
the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to
confusion of face, as [it is] this day. 8 And now for a little
space grace hath been [shewed] from the LORD our
God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a
nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes,
and give us a little reviving in our bondage. 9 For we
[were] bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our
bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight
of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the
house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof,
and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerusalem. 10
And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for
we have forsaken thy commandments, 11 Which thou
hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying,
The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean

land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with
their abominations, which have filled it from one end
to another with their uncleanness. 12 Now therefore
give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take
their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or
their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the
good of the land, and leave [it] for an inheritance to your
children for ever. 13 And after all that is come upon us
for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that
thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities
[deserve], and hast given us [such] deliverance as this;
14 Should we again break thy commandments, and join in
affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest
not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed [us],
so that [there should be] no remnant nor escaping? 15 O
LORD God of Israel, thou [art] righteous: for we remain
yet escaped, as [it is] this day: behold, we [are] before
thee in our trespasses: for we cannot stand before thee
because of this.

10 Now when Ezra had prayed, and when he had
confessed, weeping and casting himself down
before the house of God, there assembled unto him out
of Israel a very great congregation of men and women
and children: for the people wept very sore. 2 And
Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, [one] of the sons of Elam,
answered and said unto Ezra, We have trespassed
against our God, and have taken strange wives of the
people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel
concerning this thing. 3 Now therefore let us make a
covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and
such as are born of them, according to the counsel of
my lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment
of our God; and let it be done according to the law. 4
Arise; for [this] matter [belongeth] unto thee: we also [will
be] with thee: be of good courage, and do [it]. 5 Then
arose Ezra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and
all Israel, to swear that they should do according to this
word. And they sware. 6 Then Ezra rose up from before
the house of God, and went into the chamber of Johanan
the son of Eliashib: and [when] he came thither, he did
eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because
of the transgression of them that had been carried away.
7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and
Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that
they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem;
8 And that whosoever would not come within three
days, according to the counsel of the princes and the
elders, all his substance should be forfeited, and himself
separated from the congregation of those that had been
carried away. 9 Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin
gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within
three days. It [was] the ninth month, on the twentieth
[day] of the month; and all the people sat in the street of
the house of God, trembling because of [this] matter, and
for the great rain. 10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and
said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken
strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel. 11 Now
therefore make confession unto the LORD God of your
fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate yourselves
from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.
12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a
loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do. 13 But the
people [are] many, and [it is] a time of much rain, and we
are not able to stand without, neither [is this] a work of
one day or two: for we are many that have transgressed
in this thing. 14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation
stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives
in our cities come at appointed times, and with them
the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until the
fierce wrath of our God for this matter be turned from us.
15 Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and Jahaziah the
son of Tikvah were employed about this [matter:] and
Meshullam and Shabbethai the Levite helped them. 16
And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the
priest, [with] certain chief of the fathers, after the house
of their fathers, and all of them by [their] names, were
separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth
month to examine the matter. 17 And they made an end
with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first
day of the first month. 18 And among the sons of the
priests there were found that had taken strange wives:
[namely], of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozadak,
and his brethren; Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and
Gedaliah. 19 And they gave their hands that they would
put away their wives; and [being] guilty, [they offered] a
ram of the flock for their trespass. 20 And of the sons of
Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah. 21 And of the sons of
Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel,
and Uzziah. 22 And of the sons of Pashur; Elioenai,
Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nethaneel, Jozabad, and Elasah. 23
Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah,
(the same [is] Kelita,) Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer. 24
Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum,
and Telem, and Uri. 25 Moreover of Israel: of the sons of
Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and Malchiah, and Miamin,
and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah. 26 And of
the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel,
and Abdi, and Jeremoth, and Eliah. 27 And of the sons
of Zattu; Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth,
and Zabad, and Aziza. 28 Of the sons also of Bebai;
Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, [and] Athlai. 29 And of the
sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub,
and Sheal, and Ramoth. 30 And of the sons of Pahath-
moab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah,
Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manasseh. 31 And [of] the
sons of Harim; Eliezer, Ishijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah,
Shimeon, 32 Benjamin, Malluch, [and] Shemariah. 33

Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad,
Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, [and] Shimei. **34** Of the
sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram, and Uel, **35** Benaiah,
Bedeiah, Chelluh, **36** Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib, **37**
Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasau, **38** And Bani, and
Binnui, Shimei, **39** And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and
Adaiah, **40** Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai, **41** Azareel,
and Shelemiah, Shemariah, **42** Shallum, Amariah, [and]
Joseph. **43** Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad,
Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah. **44** All these had
taken strange wives: and [some] of them had wives by
whom they had children.

Nehemiah

1 The words of Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah. And it came to pass in the month Chisleu, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the palace, **2** That Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and [certain] men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem. **3** And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province [are] in great affliction and reproach: the wall of Jerusalem also [is] broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire. **4** And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned [certain] days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven, **5** And said, I beseech thee, O LORD God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe his commandments: **6** Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, and confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned. **7** We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Moses. **8** Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, [If] ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the nations: **9** But [if] ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, [yet] will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there. **10** Now these [are] thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand. **11** O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's cupbearer.

2 And it came to pass in the month Nisan, in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, [that] wine [was] before him: and I took up the wine, and gave [it] unto the king. Now I had not been [beforetime] sad in his presence. **2** Wherefore the king said unto me, Why [is] thy countenance sad, seeing thou [art] not sick? this [is] nothing [else] but sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid, **3** And said unto the king, Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, [lieth] waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire? **4** Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to the God of heaven. **5** And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it. **6** And the king said unto me, (the queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him a time. **7** Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Judah; **8** And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which [appertained] to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to the good hand of my God upon me. **9** Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me. **10** When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard [of it], it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel. **11** So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days. **12** And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I [any] man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither [was there any] beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon. **13** And I went out by night by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire. **14** Then I went on to the gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but [there was] no place for the beast [that was] under me to pass. **15** Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and [so] returned. **16** And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told [it] to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work. **17** Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we [are] in, how Jerusalem [lieth] waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a reproach. **18** Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they strengthened their hands for [this] good [work]. **19** But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard [it], they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What [is] this thing that ye do? will ye rebel against the king? **20** Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper

us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye
have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

3 Then Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren
the priests, and they builded the sheep gate; they
sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the
tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of
Hananeel. **2** And next unto him builded the men of
Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.
3 But the fish gate did the sons of Hassenaah build,
who [also] laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors
thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof. **4** And
next unto them repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the
son of Koz. And next unto them repaired Meshullam the
son of Berechiah, the son of Meshezabeel. And next unto
them repaired Zadok the son of Baana. **5** And next unto
them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their
necks to the work of their Lord. **6** Moreover the old gate
repaired Jehoiada the son of Paseah, and Meshullam
the son of Besodeiah; they laid the beams thereof, and
set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the
bars thereof. **7** And next unto them repaired Melatiah
the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the men of
Gibeon, and of Mizpah, unto the throne of the governor
on this side the river. **8** Next unto him repaired Uzziel the
son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also
repaired Hananiah the son of [one of] the apothecaries,
and they fortified Jerusalem unto the broad wall. **9** And
next unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, the
ruler of the half part of Jerusalem. **10** And next unto
them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over
against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush
the son of Hashabniah. **11** Malchijah the son of Harim,
and Hashub the son of Pahath-moab, repaired the other
piece, and the tower of the furnaces. **12** And next unto
him repaired Shallum the son of Halohesh, the ruler of
the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters. **13**
The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants
of Zanoah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof,
the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand
cubits on the wall unto the dung gate. **14** But the dung
gate repaired Malchiah the son of Rechab, the ruler of
part of Beth-haccerem; he built it, and set up the doors
thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof. **15** But
the gate of the fountain repaired Shallun the son of Col-
hozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered
it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and
the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of Siloah by the
king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from
the city of David. **16** After him repaired Nehemiah the
son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Beth-zur, unto
[the place] over against the sepulchres of David, and
to the pool that was made, and unto the house of the
mighty. **17** After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son
of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hashabiah, the ruler of
the half part of Keilah, in his part. **18** After him repaired
their brethren, Bavai the son of Henadad, the ruler of the
half part of Keilah. **19** And next to him repaired Ezer the
son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over
against the going up to the armoury at the turning [of the
wall]. **20** After him Baruch the son of Zabbai earnestly
repaired the other piece, from the turning [of the wall]
unto the door of the house of Eliashib the high priest.
21 After him repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah the
son of Koz another piece, from the door of the house
of Eliashib even to the end of the house of Eliashib.
22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the
plain. **23** After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over
against their house. After him repaired Azariah the son
of Maaseiah the son of Ananiah by his house. **24** After
him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another piece,
from the house of Azariah unto the turning [of the wall],
even unto the corner. **25** Palal the son of Uzai, over
against the turning [of the wall], and the tower which lieth
out from the king's high house, that [was] by the court
of the prison. After him Pedaiah the son of Parosh. **26**
Moreover the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel, unto [the place]
over against the water gate toward the east, and the
tower that lieth out. **27** After them the Tekoites repaired
another piece, over against the great tower that lieth
out, even unto the wall of Ophel. **28** From above the
horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against
his house. **29** After them repaired Zadok the son of
Immer over against his house. After him repaired also
Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of the
east gate. **30** After him repaired Hananiah the son of
Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another
piece. After him repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah
over against his chamber. **31** After him repaired Malchiah
the goldsmith's son unto the place of the Nethinims,
and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad,
and to the going up of the corner. **32** And between the
going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the
goldsmiths and the merchants.

4 But it came to pass, that when Sanballat heard that
we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great
indignation, and mocked the Jews. **2** And he spake
before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said,
What do these feeble Jews? will they fortify themselves?
will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will
they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish
which are burned? **3** Now Tobiah the Ammonite [was] by
him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go
up, he shall even break down their stone wall. **4** Hear, O
our God; for we are despised: and turn their reproach
upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land
of captivity: **5** And cover not their iniquity, and let not
their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have
provoked [thee] to anger before the builders. **6** So built

we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the
half thereof: for the people had a mind to work. 7 But it
came to pass, [that] when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and
the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites,
heard that the walls of Jerusalem were made up, [and]
that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were
very wroth, 8 And conspired all of them together to
come [and] to fight against Jerusalem, and to hinder
it. 9 Nevertheless we made our prayer unto our God,
and set a watch against them day and night, because of
them. 10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers
of burdens is decayed, and [there is] much rubbish;
so that we are not able to build the wall. 11 And our
adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till
we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and
cause the work to cease. 12 And it came to pass, that
when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said
unto us ten times, From all places whence ye shall return
unto us [they will be upon you]. 13 Therefore set I in
the lower places behind the wall, [and] on the higher
places, I even set the people after their families with their
swords, their spears, and their bows. 14 And I looked,
and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers,
and to the rest of the people, Be not ye afraid of them:
remember the Lord, [which is] great and terrible, and
fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters,
your wives, and your houses. 15 And it came to pass,
when our enemies heard that it was known unto us,
and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we
returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.
16 And it came to pass from that time forth, [that] the
half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other
half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the
bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers [were] behind
all the house of Judah. 17 They which builded on the
wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded,
[every one] with one of his hands wrought in the work,
and with the other [hand] held a weapon. 18 For the
builders, every one had his sword girded by his side,
and [so] builded. And he that sounded the trumpet [was]
by me. 19 And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers,
and to the rest of the people, The work [is] great and
large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from
another. 20 In what place [therefore] ye hear the sound
of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: our God shall
fight for us. 21 So we laboured in the work: and half
of them held the spears from the rising of the morning
till the stars appeared. 22 Likewise at the same time
said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant
lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be
a guard to us, and labour on the day. 23 So neither I,
nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the
guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes,
[saving that] every one put them off for washing.

5 And there was a great cry of the people and of their
wives against their brethren the Jews. 2 For there
were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, [are]
many: therefore we take up corn [for them], that we
may eat, and live. 3 [Some] also there were that said,
We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses,
that we might buy corn, because of the dearth. 4 There
were also that said, We have borrowed money for the
king's tribute, [and that upon] our lands and vineyards. 5
Yet now our flesh [is] as the flesh of our brethren, our
children as their children: and, lo, we bring into bondage
our sons and our daughters to be servants, and [some]
of our daughters are brought unto bondage [already:]
neither [is it] in our power [to redeem them;] for other
men have our lands and vineyards. 6 And I was very
angry when I heard their cry and these words. 7 Then I
consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and
the rulers, and said unto them, Ye exact usury, every
one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against
them. 8 And I said unto them, We after our ability have
redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto
the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall
they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and
found nothing [to answer]. 9 Also I said, It [is] not good
that ye do: ought ye not to walk in the fear of our God
because of the reproach of the heathen our enemies?
10 I likewise, [and] my brethren, and my servants, might
exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave
off this usury. 11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this
day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and
their houses, also the hundredth [part] of the money, and
of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.
12 Then said they, We will restore [them], and will require
nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I
called the priests, and took an oath of them, that they
should do according to this promise. 13 Also I shook
my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from
his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this
promise, even thus be he shaken out, and emptied.
And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the
LORD. And the people did according to this promise.
14 Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be
their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth
year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes
the king, [that is], twelve years, I and my brethren have
not eaten the bread of the governor. 15 But the former
governors that [had been] before me were chargeable
unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine,
beside forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants
bare rule over the people: but so did not I, because of
the fear of God. 16 Yea, also I continued in the work of
this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants
[were] gathered thither unto the work. 17 Moreover [there
were] at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and

rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that [are] about us. 18 Now [that] which was prepared [for me] daily [was] one ox [and] six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people. 19 Think upon me, my God, for good, [according] to all that I have done for this people.

6 Now it came to pass, when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and [that] there was no breach left therein; (though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;) 2 That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in [some one of] the villages in the plain of Ono. But they thought to do me mischief. 3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I [am] doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you? 4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner. 5 Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand; 6 Wherein [was] written, It is reported among the heathen, and Gashmu saith [it, that] thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words. 7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, [There is] a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together. 8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart. 9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, [O God], strengthen my hands. 10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of Mehetabeel, who [was] shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee. 11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who [is there], that, [being] as I [am], would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in. 12 And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him. 13 Therefore [was] he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and [that] they might have [matter] for an evil report, that they might reproach me. 14 My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and on the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear. 15 So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth [day] of [the month] Elul, in fifty and two days. 16 And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard [thereof], and all the heathen that [were] about us saw [these things], they were much cast down in their own eyes: for they perceived that this work was wrought of our God. 17 Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters unto Tobiah, and [the letters] of Tobiah came unto them. 18 For [there were] many in Judah sworn unto him, because he [was] the son in law of Shechaniah the son of Arah; and his son Johanan had taken the daughter of Meshullam the son of Berechiah. 19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. [And] Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

7 Now it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed, 2 That I gave my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler of the palace, charge over Jerusalem: for he [was] a faithful man, and feared God above many. 3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar [them:] and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one [to be] over against his house. 4 Now the city [was] large and great: but the people [were] few therein, and the houses [were] not builded. 5 And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein, 6 These [are] the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city; 7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah. The number, [I say], of the men of the people of Israel [was this;] 8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two. 9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two. 10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two. 11 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred [and] eighteen. 12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five. 14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore. 15 The children of Binnui, six hundred forty and eight. 16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight. 17 The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two. 18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven. 19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven. 20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five. 21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight. 22 The

children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight. **23** The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four. **24** The children of Hariph, an hundred and twelve. **25** The children of Gibeon, ninety and five. **26** The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, an hundred fourscore and eight. **27** The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight. **28** The men of Beth-azmaveth, forty and two. **29** The men of Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three. **30** The men of Ramah and Geba, six hundred twenty and one. **31** The men of Michmas, an hundred and twenty and two. **32** The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred twenty and three. **33** The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two. **34** The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. **35** The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty. **36** The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five. **37** The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one. **38** The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty. **39** The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three. **40** The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two. **41** The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven. **42** The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen. **43** The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, [and] of the children of Hodevah, seventy and four. **44** The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight. **45** The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight. **46** The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabbaoth, **47** The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon, **48** The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalmai, **49** The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, **50** The children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda, **51** The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Phaseah, **52** The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of Nephishesim, **53** The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur, **54** The children of Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha, **55** The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah, **56** The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha. **57** The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Perida, **58** The children of Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel, **59** The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Amon. **60** All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, [were] three hundred ninety and two. **61** And these [were] they which went up [also] from Tel-melah, Tel-haresha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their seed, whether they [were] of Israel. **62** The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two. **63** And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took [one] of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name. **64** These sought their register [among] those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood. **65** And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood [up] a priest with Urim and Thummim. **66** The whole congregation together [was] forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, **67** Beside their manservants and their maidservants, of whom [there were] seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women. **68** Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five: **69** [Their] camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses. **70** And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. The Tirshatha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments. **71** And [some] of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of silver. **72** And [that] which the rest of the people gave [was] twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments. **73** So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and [some] of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities; and when the seventh month came, the children of Israel [were] in their cities.

8 And all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that [was] before the water gate; and they spake unto Ezra the scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel. **2** And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the seventh month. **3** And he read therein before the street that [was] before the water gate from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people [were attentive] unto the book of the law. **4** And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiah, and Urijah, and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pedaiah, and Mishael, and Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hashbadana, Zechariah, [and] Meshullam. **5** And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it,

all the people stood up: 6 And Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with lifting up their hands: and they bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with [their] faces to the ground. 7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, caused the people to understand the law: and the people [stood] in their place. 8 So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused [them] to understand the reading. 9 And Nehemiah, which [is] the Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, This day [is] holy unto the LORD your God; mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law. 10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for [this] day [is] holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your strength. 11 So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day [is] holy; neither be ye grieved. 12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them. 13 And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even to understand the words of the law. 14 And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month: 15 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as [it is] written. 16 So the people went forth, and brought [them], and made themselves booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water gate, and in the street of the gate of Ephraim. 17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jeshua the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done so. And there was very great gladness. 18 Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day [was] a solemn assembly, according unto the manner.

9 Now in the twenty and fourth day of this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, and earth upon them. 2 And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers. 3 And they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the LORD their God [one] fourth part of the day; and [another] fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God. 4 Then stood up upon the stairs, of the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, [and] Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God. 5 Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, [and] Pethahiah, said, Stand up [and] bless the LORD your God for ever and ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise. 6 Thou, [even] thou, [art] LORD alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all [things] that [are] therein, the seas, and all that [is] therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. 7 Thou [art] the LORD the God, who didst choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the name of Abraham; 8 And foundest his heart faithful before thee, and madest a covenant with him to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, to give [it, I say], to his seed, and hast performed thy words; for thou [art] righteous: 9 And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heardest their cry by the Red sea; 10 And shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them. So didst thou get thee a name, as [it is] this day. 11 And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, as a stone into the mighty waters. 12 Moreover thou leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go. 13 Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments: 14 And madest known unto them thy holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant: 15 And gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should go in to possess the land which thou hadst sworn to give them. 16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments, 17 And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou [art] a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them

not. 18 Yea, when they had made them a molten calf,
and said, This [is] thy God that brought thee up out
of Egypt, and had wrought great provocations; 19 Yet
thou in thy manifold mercies forsookest them not in the
wilderness: the pillar of the cloud departed not from them
by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of
fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein
they should go. 20 Thou gavest also thy good spirit to
instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their
mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst. 21 Yea,
forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness,
[so that] they lacked nothing; their clothes waxed not
old, and their feet swelled not. 22 Moreover thou gavest
them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into
corners: so they possessed the land of Sihon, and the
land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king
of Bashan. 23 Their children also multipliedst thou as
the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land,
concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers,
that they should go in to possess [it]. 24 So the children
went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst
before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites,
and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and
the people of the land, that they might do with them
as they would. 25 And they took strong cities, and a
fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, wells
digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and fruit trees in
abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and became
fat, and delighted themselves in thy great goodness.
26 Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled
against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and
slew thy prophets which testified against them to turn
them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.
27 Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of
their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their
trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest [them]
from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou
gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand
of their enemies. 28 But after they had rest, they did evil
again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand
of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over
them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou
heardest [them] from heaven; and many times didst thou
deliver them according to thy mercies; 29 And testifiedst
against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto
thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto
thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments,
(which if a man do, he shall live in them;) and withdrew
the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not
hear. 30 Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and
testifiedst against them by thy spirit in thy prophets: yet
would they not give ear: therefore gavest thou them into
the hand of the people of the lands. 31 Nevertheless for
thy great mercies' sake thou didst not utterly consume
them, nor forsake them; for thou [art] a gracious and
merciful God. 32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the
mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and
mercy, let not all the trouble seem little before thee, that
hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on
our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and
on all thy people, since the time of the kings of Assyria
unto this day. 33 Howbeit thou [art] just in all that is
brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but we have
done wickedly: 34 Neither have our kings, our princes,
our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened
unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith
thou didst testify against them. 35 For they have not
served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness
that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land
which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from
their wicked works. 36 Behold, we [are] servants this
day, and [for] the land that thou gavest unto our fathers
to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we
[are] servants in it: 37 And it yieldeth much increase
unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of
our sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and
over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we [are] in great
distress. 38 And because of all this we make a sure
[covenant], and write [it;] and our princes, Levites, [and]
priests, seal [unto it].

10 Now those that sealed [were], Nehemiah, the
Tirshatha, the son of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah,
2 Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah, 3 Pashur, Amariah,
Malchijah, 4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch, 5 Harim,
Meremoth, Obadiah, 6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch, 7
Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin, 8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah:
these [were] the priests. 9 And the Levites: both Jeshua
the son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of Henadad,
Kadmiel; 10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah,
Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan, 11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah,
12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah, 13 Hodijah, Bani,
Beninu. 14 The chief of the people; Parosh, Pahath-
moab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani, 15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,
16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin, 17 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur, 18
Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai, 19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai, 20
Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir, 21 Meshezabeel, Zadok,
Jaddua, 22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah, 23 Hoshea,
Hananiah, Hashub, 24 Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek, 25
Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah, 26 And Ahijah, Hanan,
Anan, 27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah. 28 And the rest of
the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the
singers, the Nethinims, and all they that had separated
themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of
God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every
one having knowledge, and having understanding; 29
They clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entered
into a curse, and into an oath, to walk in God's law,
which was given by Moses the servant of God, and to

observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our
Lord, and his judgments and his statutes; **30** And that
we would not give our daughters unto the people of the
land, nor take their daughters for our sons: **31** And [if]
the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the
sabbath day to sell, [that] we would not buy it of them on
the sabbath, or on the holy day: and [that] we would
leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every debt.
32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves
yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of
the house of our God; **33** For the shewbread, and for
the continual meat offering, and for the continual burnt
offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set
feasts, and for the holy [things], and for the sin offerings
to make an atonement for Israel, and [for] all the work of
the house of our God. **34** And we cast the lots among
the priests, the Levites, and the people, for the wood
offering, to bring [it] into the house of our God, after the
houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year,
to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, as [it is]
written in the law: **35** And to bring the firstfruits of our
ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by
year, unto the house of the LORD: **36** Also the firstborn
of our sons, and of our cattle, as [it is] written in the law,
and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring
to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in
the house of our God: **37** And [that] we should bring the
firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of
all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests,
to the chambers of the house of our God; and the tithes
of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites
might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage. **38**
And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites,
when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring
up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God,
to the chambers, into the treasure house. **39** For the
children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the
offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto
the chambers, where [are] the vessels of the sanctuary,
and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the
singers: and we will not forsake the house of our God.

11 And the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem:
the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of
ten to dwell in Jerusalem the holy city, and nine parts
[to dwell] in [other] cities. **2** And the people blessed all
the men, that willingly offered themselves to dwell at
Jerusalem. **3** Now these [are] the chief of the province
that dwelt in Jerusalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt
every one in his possession in their cities, [to wit], Israel,
the priests, and the Levites, and the Nethinims, and the
children of Solomon's servants. **4** And at Jerusalem dwelt
[certain] of the children of Judah, and of the children
of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah; Athaiah the son
of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah,
the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalaleel, of the
children of Perez; **5** And Maaseiah the son of Baruch,
the son of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of
Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the
son of Shiloni. **6** All the sons of Perez that dwelt at
Jerusalem [were] four hundred threescore and eight
valiant men. **7** And these [are] the sons of Benjamin;
Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of
Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the
son of Ithiel, the son of Jesaiah. **8** And after him Gabbai,
Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight. **9** And Joel the
son of Zichri [was] their overseer: and Judah the son of
Senuah [was] second over the city. **10** Of the priests:
Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin. **11** Seraiah the son of
Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the
son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, [was] the ruler of
the house of God. **12** And their brethren that did the
work of the house [were] eight hundred twenty and two:
and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the
son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashur,
the son of Malchiah, **13** And his brethren, chief of the
fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Amashai the son
of Azareel, the son of Ahasai, the son of Meshillemoth,
the son of Immer, **14** And their brethren, mighty men of
valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer
[was] Zabdiel, the son of [one of] the great men. **15** Also
of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hashub, the son of
Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni; **16** And
Shabbethai and Jozabad, of the chief of the Levites,
[had] the oversight of the outward business of the house
of God. **17** And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of
Zabdi, the son of Asaph, [was] the principal to begin
the thanksgiving in prayer: and Bakbukiah the second
among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the
son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun. **18** All the Levites in
the holy city [were] two hundred fourscore and four. **19**
Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren
that kept the gates, [were] an hundred seventy and two.
20 And the residue of Israel, of the priests, [and] the
Levites, [were] in all the cities of Judah, every one in
his inheritance. **21** But the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel:
and Ziha and Gispa [were] over the Nethinims. **22** The
overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem [was] Uzzi the
son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah,
the son of Micha. Of the sons of Asaph, the singers
[were] over the business of the house of God. **23** For [it
was] the king's commandment concerning them, that a
certain portion should be for the singers, due for every
day. **24** And Pethahiah the son of Meshezabeel, of the
children of Zerah the son of Judah, [was] at the king's
hand in all matters concerning the people. **25** And for the
villages, with their fields, [some] of the children of Judah
dwelt at Kirjath-arba, and [in] the villages thereof, and at
Dibon, and [in] the villages thereof, and at Jekabzeel,

and [in] the villages thereof, 26 And at Jeshua, and at
Moladah, and at Beth-phelet, 27 And at Hazar-shual,
and at Beer-sheba, and [in] the villages thereof, 28 And
at Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and in the villages thereof,
29 And at En-rimmon, and at Zareah, and at Jarmuth,
30 Zanoah, Adullam, and [in] their villages, at Lachish,
and the fields thereof, at Azekah, and [in] the villages
thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto the valley
of Hinnom. 31 The children also of Benjamin from Geba
[dwelt] at Michmash, and Aija, and Beth-el, and [in] their
villages, 32 [And] at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah, 33 Hazor,
Ramah, Gittaim, 34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat, 35 Lod,
and Ono, the valley of craftsmen. 36 And of the Levites
[were] divisions [in] Judah, [and] in Benjamin.

12 Now these [are] the priests and the Levites that
went up with Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel,
and Jeshua: Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra, 2 Amariah,
Malluch, Hattush, 3 Shechaniah, Rehum, Meremoth, 4
Iddo, Ginnetho, Abijah, 5 Miamin, Maadiah, Bilgah, 6
Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah, 7 Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah,
Jedaiah. These [were] the chief of the priests and of
their brethren in the days of Jeshua. 8 Moreover the
Levites: Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah,
[and] Mattaniah, [which was] over the thanksgiving, he
and his brethren. 9 Also Bakbukiah and Unni, their
brethren, [were] over against them in the watches. 10 And
Jeshua begat Joiakim, Joiakim also begat Eliashib, and
Eliashib begat Joiada, 11 And Joiada begat Jonathan,
and Jonathan begat Jaddua. 12 And in the days of
Joiakim were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Seraiah,
Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Hananiah; 13 Of Ezra, Meshullam;
of Amariah, Jehohanan; 14 Of Melicu, Jonathan; of
Shebaniah, Joseph; 15 Of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth,
Helkai; 16 Of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshullam;
17 Of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai; 18
Of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemaiah, Jehonathan; 19 And
of Joiarib, Mattenai; of Jedaiah, Uzzi; 20 Of Sallai, Kallai;
of Amok, Eber; 21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Jedaiah,
Nethaneel. 22 The Levites in the days of Eliashib, Joiada,
and Johanan, and Jaddua, [were] recorded chief of
the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of Darius the
Persian. 23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers,
[were] written in the book of the chronicles, even until
the days of Johanan the son of Eliashib. 24 And the
chief of the Levites: Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua
the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against
them, to praise [and] to give thanks, according to the
commandment of David the man of God, ward over
against ward. 25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah,
Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, [were] porters keeping the
ward at the thresholds of the gates. 26 These [were]
in the days of Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of
Jozadak, and in the days of Nehemiah the governor, and
of Ezra the priest, the scribe. 27 And at the dedication of
the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all
their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the
dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and
with singing, [with] cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.
28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves
together, both out of the plain country round about
Jerusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi; 29 Also
from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba
and Azmaveth: for the singers had builded them villages
round about Jerusalem. 30 And the priests and the
Levites purified themselves, and purified the people,
and the gates, and the wall. 31 Then I brought up the
princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two
great [companies of them that gave] thanks, [whereof
one] went on the right hand upon the wall toward the
dung gate: 32 And after them went Hoshaiah, and half
of the princes of Judah, 33 And Azariah, Ezra, and
Meshullam, 34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah,
and Jeremiah, 35 And [certain] of the priests' sons
with trumpets; [namely], Zechariah the son of Jonathan,
the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of
Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph: 36 And
his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai,
Maai, Nethaneel, and Judah, Hanani, with the musical
instruments of David the man of God, and Ezra the
scribe before them. 37 And at the fountain gate, which
was over against them, they went up by the stairs of
the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the
house of David, even unto the water gate eastward. 38
And the other [company of them that gave] thanks went
over against [them], and I after them, and the half of
the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of the
furnaces even unto the broad wall; 39 And from above
the gate of Ephraim, and above the old gate, and above
the fish gate, and the tower of Hananeel, and the tower
of Meah, even unto the sheep gate: and they stood still
in the prison gate. 40 So stood the two [companies of
them that gave] thanks in the house of God, and I, and
the half of the rulers with me: 41 And the priests; Eliakim,
Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah,
[and] Hananiah, with trumpets; 42 And Maaseiah, and
Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and
Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers sang
loud, with Jezrahiah [their] overseer. 43 Also that day
they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had
made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the
children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard
even afar off. 44 And at that time were some appointed
over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for
the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out
of the fields of the cities the portions of the law for the
priests and Levites: for Judah rejoiced for the priests and
for the Levites that waited. 45 And both the singers and

the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward
of the purification, according to the commandment of
David, [and] of Solomon his son. 46 For in the days of
David and Asaph of old [there were] chief of the singers,
and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God. 47 And
all Israel in the days of Zerubbabel, and in the days
of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the
porters, every day his portion: and they sanctified [holy
things] unto the Levites; and the Levites sanctified [them]
unto the children of Aaron.

13 On that day they read in the book of Moses in
the audience of the people; and therein was found
written, that the Ammonite and the Moabite should not
come into the congregation of God for ever; 2 Because
they met not the children of Israel with bread and with
water, but hired Balaam against them, that he should
curse them: howbeit our God turned the curse into a
blessing. 3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard
the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed
multitude. 4 And before this, Eliashib the priest, having
the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God,
[was] allied unto Tobiah: 5 And he had prepared for him
a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat
offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the
tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, which was
commanded [to be given] to the Levites, and the singers,
and the porters; and the offerings of the priests. 6 But in
all this [time] was not I at Jerusalem: for in the two and
thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon came I unto
the king, and after certain days obtained I leave of the
king: 7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of
the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a
chamber in the courts of the house of God. 8 And it
grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household
stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber. 9 Then I commanded,
and they cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I
again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat
offering and the frankincense. 10 And I perceived that
the portions of the Levites had not been given [them:]
for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were
fled every one to his field. 11 Then contended I with the
rulers, and said, Why is the house of God forsaken? And
I gathered them together, and set them in their place.
12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the
new wine and the oil unto the treasuries. 13 And I made
treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest,
and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and
next to them [was] Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of
Mattaniah: for they were counted faithful, and their office
[was] to distribute unto their brethren. 14 Remember
me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my
good deeds that I have done for the house of my God,
and for the offices thereof. 15 In those days saw I in
Judah [some] treading wine presses on the sabbath, and
bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine,
grapes, and figs, and all [manner of] burdens, which
they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and
I testified [against them] in the day wherein they sold
victuals. 16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which
brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the
sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.
17 Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and
said unto them, What evil thing [is] this that ye do, and
profane the sabbath day? 18 Did not your fathers thus,
and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and
upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by
profaning the sabbath. 19 And it came to pass, that
when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before
the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be
shut, and charged that they should not be opened till
after the sabbath: and [some] of my servants set I at the
gates, [that] there should no burden be brought in on
the sabbath day. 20 So the merchants and sellers of all
kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice. 21
Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why
lodge ye about the wall? if ye do [so] again, I will lay
hands on you. From that time forth came they no [more]
on the sabbath. 22 And I commanded the Levites that
they should cleanse themselves, and [that] they should
come [and] keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day.
Remember me, O my God, [concerning] this also, and
spare me according to the greatness of thy mercy. 23 In
those days also saw I Jews [that] had married wives of
Ashdod, of Ammon, [and] of Moab: 24 And their children
spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak
in the Jews' language, but according to the language
of each people. 25 And I contended with them, and
cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked
off their hair, and made them swear by God, [saying],
Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor
take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.
26 Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things?
yet among many nations was there no king like him,
who was beloved of his God, and God made him king
over all Israel: nevertheless even him did outlandish
women cause to sin. 27 Shall we then hearken unto
you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our
God in marrying strange wives? 28 And [one] of the
sons of Joiada, the son of Eliashib the high priest, [was]
son in law to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased
him from me. 29 Remember them, O my God, because
they have defiled the priesthood, and the covenant of
the priesthood, and of the Levites. 30 Thus cleansed I
them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the
priests and the Levites, every one in his business; 31
And for the wood offering, at times appointed, and for
the firstfruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

Esther

1 Now it came to pass in the days of Ahasuerus, (this [is] Ahasuerus which reigned, from India even unto Ethiopia, [over] an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:) **2** [That] in those days, when the king Ahasuerus sat on the throne of his kingdom, which [was] in Shushan the palace, **3** In the third year of his reign, he made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces, [being] before him: **4** When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, [even] an hundred and fourscore days. **5** And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace; **6** [Where were] white, green, and blue, [hangings], fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: the beds [were of] gold and silver, upon a pavement of red, and blue, and white, and black, marble. **7** And they gave [them] drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and royal wine in abundance, according to the state of the king. **8** And the drinking [was] according to the law; none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure. **9** Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women [in] the royal house which [belonged] to king Ahasuerus. **10** On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven chamberlains that served in the presence of Ahasuerus the king, **11** To bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for she [was] fair to look on. **12** But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment by [his] chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him. **13** Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so [was] the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment: **14** And the next unto him [was] Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, [and] Memucan, the seven princes of Persia and Media, which saw the king's face, [and] which sat the first in the kingdom;) **15** What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus by the chamberlains? **16** And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that [are] in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus. **17** For [this] deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not. **18** [Likewise] shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus [shall there arise] too much contempt and wrath. **19** If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than she. **20** And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small. **21** And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan: **22** For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and that [it] should be published according to the language of every people.

2 After these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, he remembered Vashti, and what she had done, and what was decreed against her. **2** Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king: **3** And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, unto the custody of Hege the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given [them:] **4** And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so. **5** [Now] in Shushan the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name [was] Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite; **6** Who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captivity which had been carried away with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away. **7** And he brought up Hadassah, that [is], Esther, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid [was] fair and beautiful; whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter. **8** So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women. **9** And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to

her, and seven maidens, [which were] meet to be given
her, out of the king's house: and he preferred her and her
maids unto the best [place] of the house of the women.
10 Esther had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for
Mordecai had charged her that she should not shew [it].
11 And Mordecai walked every day before the court of
the women's house, to know how Esther did, and what
should become of her. 12 Now when every maid's turn
was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she
had been twelve months, according to the manner of
the women, (for so were the days of their purifications
accomplished, [to wit], six months with oil of myrrh, and
six months with sweet odours, and with [other] things
for the purifying of the women;) 13 Then thus came
[every] maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired
was given her to go with her out of the house of the
women unto the king's house. 14 In the evening she
went, and on the morrow she returned into the second
house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the
king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she
came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted
in her, and that she were called by name. 15 Now when
the turn of Esther, the daughter of Abihail the uncle of
Mordecai, who had taken her for his daughter, was come
to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what
Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women,
appointed. And Esther obtained favour in the sight of
all them that looked upon her. 16 So Esther was taken
unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth
month, which [is] the month Tebeth, in the seventh year
of his reign. 17 And the king loved Esther above all the
women, and she obtained grace and favour in his sight
more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown
upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.
18 Then the king made a great feast unto all his princes
and his servants, [even] Esther's feast; and he made a
release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the
state of the king. 19 And when the virgins were gathered
together the second time, then Mordecai sat in the king's
gate. 20 Esther had not [yet] shewed her kindred nor her
people; as Mordecai had charged her: for Esther did
the commandment of Mordecai, like as when she was
brought up with him. 21 In those days, while Mordecai
sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains,
Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept the door, were
wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus. 22
And the thing was known to Mordecai, who told [it] unto
Esther the queen; and Esther certified the king [thereof]
in Mordecai's name. 23 And when inquisition was made
of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both
hanged on a tree: and it was written in the book of the
chronicles before the king.

3 After these things did king Ahasuerus promote Haman
the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, and advanced
him, and set his seat above all the princes that [were]
with him. 2 And all the king's servants, that [were] in the
king's gate, bowed, and reverenced Haman: for the king
had so commanded concerning him. But Mordecai bowed
not, nor did [him] reverence. 3 Then the king's servants,
which [were] in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why
transgressest thou the king's commandment? 4 Now
it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and
he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to
see whether Mordecai's matters would stand: for he had
told them that he [was] a Jew. 5 And when Haman saw
that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence, then
was Haman full of wrath. 6 And he thought scorn to
lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him
the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to
destroy all the Jews that [were] throughout the whole
kingdom of Ahasuerus, [even] the people of Mordecai.
7 In the first month, that [is], the month Nisan, in the
twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that [is],
the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month
to month, [to] the twelfth [month], that [is], the month
Adar. 8 And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is
a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among
the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and
their laws [are] diverse from all people; neither keep
they the king's laws: therefore it [is] not for the king's
profit to suffer them. 9 If it please the king, let it be
written that they may be destroyed: and I will pay ten
thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have
the charge of the business, to bring [it] into the king's
treasuries. 10 And the king took his ring from his hand,
and gave it unto Haman the son of Hammedatha the
Agagite, the Jews' enemy. 11 And the king said unto
Haman, The silver [is] given to thee, the people also, to
do with them as it seemeth good to thee. 12 Then were
the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the
first month, and there was written according to all that
Haman had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and
to the governors that [were] over every province, and to
the rulers of every people of every province according
to the writing thereof, and [to] every people after their
language; in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written,
and sealed with the king's ring. 13 And the letters were
sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to
kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old,
little children and women, in one day, [even] upon the
thirteenth [day] of the twelfth month, which is the month
Adar, and [to take] the spoil of them for a prey. 14 The
copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in
every province was published unto all people, that they
should be ready against that day. 15 The posts went out,
being hastened by the king's commandment, and the
decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the king

and Haman sat down to drink; but the city Shushan was perplexed.

4 When Mordecai perceived all that was done, Mordecai rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry; **2** And came even before the king's gate: for none [might] enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth. **3** And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, [there was] great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes. **4** So Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told [it] her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received [it] not. **5** Then called Esther for Hatach, [one] of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mordecai, to know what it [was], and why it [was]. **6** So Hatach went forth to Mordecai unto the street of the city, which [was] before the king's gate. **7** And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them. **8** Also he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to shew [it] unto Esther, and to declare [it] unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people. **9** And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai. **10** Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mordecai; **11** All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into the inner court, who is not called, [there is] one law of his to put [him] to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days. **12** And they told to Mordecai Esther's words. **13** Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews. **14** For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, [then] shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for [such] a time as this? **15** Then Esther bade [them] return Mordecai [this answer], **16** Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which [is] not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish. **17** So Mordecai went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

5 Now it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on [her] royal [apparel], and stood in the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house. **2** And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, [that] she obtained favour in his sight: and the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that [was] in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre. **3** Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what [is] thy request? it shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom. **4** And Esther answered, If [it seem] good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him. **5** Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared. **6** And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, What [is] thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what [is] thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed. **7** Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request [is;] **8** If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said. **9** Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai. **10** Nevertheless Haman refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife. **11** And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all [the things] wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king. **12** Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and to morrow am I invited unto her also with the king. **13** Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king's gate. **14** Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to morrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made.

6 On that night could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king. **2** And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus. **3** And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been

done to Mordecai for this? Then said the king's servants
that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for
him. 4 And the king said, Who [is] in the court? Now
Haman was come into the outward court of the king's
house, to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on the
gallows that he had prepared for him. 5 And the king's
servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the
court. And the king said, Let him come in. 6 So Haman
came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be
done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour?
Now Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the
king delight to do honour more than to myself? 7 And
Haman answered the king, For the man whom the king
delighteth to honour, 8 Let the royal apparel be brought
which the king [useth] to wear, and the horse that the
king rideth upon, and the crown royal which is set upon
his head: 9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered
to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that
they may array the man [withal] whom the king delighteth
to honour, and bring him on horseback through the street
of the city, and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be
done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour. 10
Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, [and] take
the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do
even so to Mordecai the Jew, that sitteth at the king's
gate: let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken. 11 Then
took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed
Mordecai, and brought him on horseback through the
street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall
it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to
honour. 12 And Mordecai came again to the king's gate.
But Haman hasted to his house mourning, and having
his head covered. 13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife
and all his friends every [thing] that had befallen him.
Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If
Mordecai [be] of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou
hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but
shalt surely fall before him. 14 And while they [were]
yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and
hasted to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther had
prepared.

7 So the king and Haman came to banquet with Esther
the queen. 2 And the king said again unto Esther on
the second day at the banquet of wine, What [is] thy
petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and
what [is] thy request? and it shall be performed, [even]
to the half of the kingdom. 3 Then Esther the queen
answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O
king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at
my petition, and my people at my request: 4 For we
are sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain,
and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and
bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy
could not countervail the king's damage. 5 Then the king
Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen,
Who is he, and where is he, that durst presume in his
heart to do so? 6 And Esther said, The adversary and
enemy [is] this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid
before the king and the queen. 7 And the king arising
from the banquet of wine in his wrath [went] into the
palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for
his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was
evil determined against him by the king. 8 Then the king
returned out of the palace garden into the place of the
banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon the bed
whereon Esther [was]. Then said the king, Will he force
the queen also before me in the house? As the word
went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face.
9 And Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, said before
the king, Behold also, the gallows fifty cubits high, which
Haman had made for Mordecai, who had spoken good
for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the
king said, Hang him thereon. 10 So they hanged Haman
on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then
was the king's wrath pacified.

8 On that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house
of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen.
And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told
what he [was] unto her. 2 And the king took off his
ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto
Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of
Haman. 3 And Esther spake yet again before the king,
and fell down at his feet, and besought him with tears to
put away the mischief of Haman the Agagite, and his
device that he had devised against the Jews. 4 Then
the king held out the golden sceptre toward Esther. So
Esther arose, and stood before the king, 5 And said,
If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his
sight, and the thing [seem] right before the king, and I
[be] pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse the
letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the
Agagite, which he wrote to destroy the Jews which [are]
in all the king's provinces: 6 For how can I endure to
see the evil that shall come unto my people? or how
can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred? 7
Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen
and to Mordecai the Jew, Behold, I have given Esther
the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon
the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews. 8
Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's
name, and seal [it] with the king's ring: for the writing
which is written in the king's name, and sealed with
the king's ring, may no man reverse. 9 Then were the
king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that
[is], the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth [day]
thereof; and it was written according to all that Mordecai
commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and
the deputies and rulers of the provinces which [are]

from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven
provinces, unto every province according to the writing
thereof, and unto every people after their language, and
to the Jews according to their writing, and according to
their language. 10 And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus'
name, and sealed [it] with the king's ring, and sent letters
by posts on horseback, [and] riders on mules, camels,
[and] young dromedaries: 11 Wherein the king granted
the Jews which [were] in every city to gather themselves
together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay,
and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and
province that would assault them, [both] little ones and
women, and [to take] the spoil of them for a prey, 12
Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus,
[namely], upon the thirteenth [day] of the twelfth month,
which [is] the month Adar. 13 The copy of the writing for
a commandment to be given in every province [was]
published unto all people, and that the Jews should be
ready against that day to avenge themselves on their
enemies. 14 [So] the posts that rode upon mules [and]
camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by
the king's commandment. And the decree was given at
Shushan the palace. 15 And Mordecai went out from the
presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white,
and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of
fine linen and purple: and the city of Shushan rejoiced
and was glad. 16 The Jews had light, and gladness,
and joy, and honour. 17 And in every province, and in
every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and
his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast
and a good day. And many of the people of the land
became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

9 Now in the twelfth month, that [is], the month Adar,
on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's
commandment and his decree drew near to be put in
execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped
to have power over them, (though it was turned to the
contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated
them;) 2 The Jews gathered themselves together in their
cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus,
to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man
could withstand them; for the fear of them fell upon all
people. 3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the
lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king,
helped the Jews; because the fear of Mordecai fell upon
them. 4 For Mordecai [was] great in the king's house,
and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for
this man Mordecai waxed greater and greater. 5 Thus
the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the
sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they
would unto those that hated them. 6 And in Shushan the
palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.
7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha, 8 And
Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha, 9 And Parmashta,
and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vajezatha, 10 The ten sons
of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the
Jews, slew they; but on the spoil laid they not their hand.
11 On that day the number of those that were slain in
Shushan the palace was brought before the king. 12
And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have
slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the
palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what have they
done in the rest of the king's provinces? now what [is]
thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what [is]
thy request further? and it shall be done. 13 Then said
Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews
which [are] in Shushan to do to morrow also according
unto this day's decree, and let Haman's ten sons be
hanged upon the gallows. 14 And the king commanded
it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shushan;
and they hanged Haman's ten sons. 15 For the Jews
that [were] in Shushan gathered themselves together
on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew
three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they
laid not their hand. 16 But the other Jews that [were] in
the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and
stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies,
and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand, but
they laid not their hands on the prey, 17 On the thirteenth
day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day of
the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting
and gladness. 18 But the Jews that [were] at Shushan
assembled together on the thirteenth [day] thereof, and
on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth [day] of
the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and
gladness. 19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that
dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of
the month Adar [a day of] gladness and feasting, and
a good day, and of sending portions one to another.
20 And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters
unto all the Jews that [were] in all the provinces of the
king Ahasuerus, [both] nigh and far, 21 To stablish [this]
among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day
of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same,
yearly, 22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their
enemies, and the month which was turned unto them
from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day:
that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and
of sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.
23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun,
and as Mordecai had written unto them; 24 Because
Haman the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy
of all the Jews, had devised against the Jews to destroy
them, and had cast Pur, that [is], the lot, to consume
them, and to destroy them; 25 But when [Esther] came
before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked
device, which he devised against the Jews, should return
upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be

hanged on the gallows. **26** Wherefore they called these
days Purim after the name of Pur. Therefore for all the
words of this letter, and [of that] which they had seen
concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,
27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon
their seed, and upon all such as joined themselves unto
them, so as it should not fail, that they would keep these
two days according to their writing, and according to
their [appointed] time every year; **28** And [that] these
days [should be] remembered and kept throughout every
generation, every family, every province, and every city;
and [that] these days of Purim should not fail from among
the Jews, nor the memorial of them perish from their
seed. **29** Then Esther the queen, the daughter of Abihail,
and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with all authority, to confirm
this second letter of Purim. **30** And he sent the letters
unto all the Jews, to the hundred twenty and seven
provinces of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, [with] words
of peace and truth, **31** To confirm these days of Purim
in their times [appointed], according as Mordecai the
Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as
they had decreed for themselves and for their seed, the
matters of the fastings and their cry. **32** And the decree
of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim; and it was
written in the book.

10 And the king Ahasuerus laid a tribute upon the
land, and [upon] the isles of the sea. **2** And all the
acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration
of the greatness of Mordecai, whereunto the king advanced
him, [are] they not written in the book of the chronicles
of the kings of Media and Persia? **3** For Mordecai the
Jew [was] next unto king Ahasuerus, and great among
the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren,
seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to
all his seed.

Job

1 There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name [was] Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil. **2** And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters. **3** His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the men of the east. **4** And his sons went and feasted [in their] houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them. **5** And it was so, when the days of [their] feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt offerings [according] to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continually. **6** Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them. **7** And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. **8** And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that [there is] none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? **9** Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought? **10** Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land. **11** But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face. **12** And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath [is] in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD. **13** And there was a day when his sons and his daughters [were] eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house: **14** And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them: **15** And the Sabeans fell [upon them], and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. **16** While he [was] yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. **17** While he [was] yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. **18** While he [was] yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters [were] eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house: **19** And, behold, there came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. **20** Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and worshipped, **21** And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD. **22** In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.

2 Again there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them to present himself before the LORD. **2** And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. **3** And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that [there is] none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to destroy him without cause. **4** And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life. **5** But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face. **6** And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, he [is] in thine hand; but save his life. **7** So went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown. **8** And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among the ashes. **9** Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die. **10** But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this did not Job sin with his lips. **11** Now when Job's three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite: for they had made an appointment together to come to mourn with him and to comfort him. **12** And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven. **13** So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that [his] grief was very great.

3 After this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day. **2** And Job spake, and said, **3** Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night [in which] it was said,

There is a man child conceived. 4 Let that day be
darkness; let not God regard it from above, neither let
the light shine upon it. 5 Let darkness and the shadow of
death stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; let the blackness
of the day terrify it. 6 As [for] that night, let darkness
seize upon it; let it not be joined unto the days of the
year, let it not come into the number of the months. 7 Lo,
let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.
8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to
raise up their mourning. 9 Let the stars of the twilight
thereof be dark; let it look for light, but [have] none;
neither let it see the dawning of the day: 10 Because it
shut not up the doors of my [mother's] womb, nor hid
sorrow from mine eyes. 11 Why died I not from the
womb? [why] did I [not] give up the ghost when I came
out of the belly? 12 Why did the knees prevent me? or
why the breasts that I should suck? 13 For now should I
have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then
had I been at rest, 14 With kings and counsellors of the
earth, which built desolate places for themselves; 15
Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses
with silver: 16 Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not
been; as infants [which] never saw light. 17 There the
wicked cease [from] troubling; and there the weary be at
rest. 18 [There] the prisoners rest together; they hear
not the voice of the oppressor. 19 The small and great
are there; and the servant [is] free from his master. 20
Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life
unto the bitter [in] soul; 21 Which long for death, but it
[cometh] not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures;
22 Which rejoice exceedingly, [and] are glad, when they
can find the grave? 23 [Why is light given] to a man
whose way is hid, and whom God hath hedged in? 24
For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings
are poured out like the waters. 25 For the thing which I
greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was
afraid of is come unto me. 26 I was not in safety, neither
had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.

4 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said, 2 [If]
we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved?
but who can withhold himself from speaking? 3 Behold,
thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened
the weak hands. 4 Thy words have upholden him that
was falling, and thou hast strengthened the feeble knees.
5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it
toucheth thee, and thou art troubled. 6 [Is] not [this] thy
fear, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy
ways? 7 Remember, I pray thee, who [ever] perished,
being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off? 8
Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow
wickedness, reap the same. 9 By the blast of God
they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they
consumed. 10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice
of the fierce lion, and the teeth of the young lions, are
broken. 11 The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and
the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad. 12 Now a
thing was secretly brought to me, and mine ear received
a little thereof. 13 In thoughts from the visions of the
night, when deep sleep falleth on men, 14 Fear came
upon me, and trembling, which made all my bones to
shake. 15 Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair
of my flesh stood up: 16 It stood still, but I could not
discern the form thereof: an image [was] before mine
eyes, [there was] silence, and I heard a voice, [saying],
17 Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man
be more pure than his maker? 18 Behold, he put no trust
in his servants; and his angels he charged with folly: 19
How much less [in] them that dwell in houses of clay,
whose foundation [is] in the dust, [which] are crushed
before the moth? 20 They are destroyed from morning to
evening: they perish for ever without any regarding [it].
21 Doth not their excellency [which is] in them go away?
they die, even without wisdom.

5 Call now, if there be any that will answer thee; and
to which of the saints wilt thou turn? 2 For wrath
killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one. 3 I
have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed
his habitation. 4 His children are far from safety, and
they are crushed in the gate, neither [is there] any to
deliver [them]. 5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up,
and taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber
swalloweth up their substance. 6 Although affliction
cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring
out of the ground; 7 Yet man is born unto trouble, as
the sparks fly upward. 8 I would seek unto God, and
unto God would I commit my cause: 9 Which doeth
great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without
number: 10 Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth
waters upon the fields: 11 To set up on high those that
be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.
12 He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their
hands cannot perform [their] enterprise. 13 He taketh
the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the
froward is carried headlong. 14 They meet with darkness
in the daytime, and grope in the noonday as in the night.
15 But he saveth the poor from the sword, from their
mouth, and from the hand of the mighty. 16 So the poor
hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth. 17 Behold,
happy [is] the man whom God correcteth: therefore
despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty: 18
For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and
his hands make whole. 19 He shall deliver thee in six
troubles: yea, in seven there shall no evil touch thee. 20
In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war
from the power of the sword. 21 Thou shalt be hid from
the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid
of destruction when it cometh. 22 At destruction and

famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of
the beasts of the earth. 23 For thou shalt be in league
with the stones of the field: and the beasts of the field
shall be at peace with thee. 24 And thou shalt know that
thy tabernacle [shall be] in peace; and thou shalt visit thy
habitation, and shalt not sin. 25 Thou shalt know also
that thy seed [shall be] great, and thine offspring as the
grass of the earth. 26 Thou shalt come to [thy] grave in a
full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his season.
27 Lo this, we have searched it, so it [is;] hear it, and
know thou [it] for thy good.

6 But Job answered and said, 2 Oh that my grief
were throughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the
balances together! 3 For now it would be heavier than
the sand of the sea: therefore my words are swallowed
up. 4 For the arrows of the Almighty [are] within me, the
poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God
do set themselves in array against me. 5 Doth the wild
ass bray when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his
fodder? 6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without
salt? or is there [any] taste in the white of an egg? 7
The things [that] my soul refused to touch [are] as my
sorrowful meat. 8 Oh that I might have my request; and
that God would grant [me] the thing that I long for! 9
Even that it would please God to destroy me; that he
would let loose his hand, and cut me off! 10 Then should
I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow:
let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of
the Holy One. 11 What [is] my strength, that I should
hope? and what [is] mine end, that I should prolong my
life? 12 [Is] my strength the strength of stones? or [is]
my flesh of brass? 13 [Is] not my help in me? and is
wisdom driven quite from me? 14 To him that is afflicted
pity [should be shewed] from his friend; but he forsaketh
the fear of the Almighty. 15 My brethren have dealt
deceitfully as a brook, [and] as the stream of brooks they
pass away; 16 Which are blackish by reason of the ice,
[and] wherein the snow is hid: 17 What time they wax
warm, they vanish: when it is hot, they are consumed
out of their place. 18 The paths of their way are turned
aside; they go to nothing, and perish. 19 The troops of
Tema looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them.
20 They were confounded because they had hoped; they
came thither, and were ashamed. 21 For now ye are
nothing; ye see [my] casting down, and are afraid. 22
Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of
your substance? 23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's
hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty? 24
Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause me to
understand wherein I have erred. 25 How forcible are
right words! but what doth your arguing reprove? 26
Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of
one that is desperate, [which are] as wind? 27 Yea, ye
overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig [a pit] for your
friend. 28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for [it
is] evident unto you if I lie. 29 Return, I pray you, let it
not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness [is]
in it. 30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot my taste
discern perverse things?

7 [Is there] not an appointed time to man upon earth?
[are not] his days also like the days of an hireling?
2 As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow, and as
an hireling looketh for [the reward of] his work: 3 So
am I made to possess months of vanity, and wearisome
nights are appointed to me. 4 When I lie down, I say,
When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full
of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day. 5 My
flesh is clothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin is
broken, and become loathsome. 6 My days are swifter
than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope. 7 O
remember that my life [is] wind: mine eye shall no more
see good. 8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall see
me no [more:] thine eyes [are] upon me, and I [am] not.
9 [As] the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he
that goeth down to the grave shall come up no [more].
(Sheol h7585) 10 He shall return no more to his house,
neither shall his place know him any more. 11 Therefore
I will not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of
my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul. 12
[Am] I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over
me? 13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch
shall ease my complaint; 14 Then thou scarest me with
dreams, and terrifiest me through visions: 15 So that
my soul chooseth strangling, [and] death rather than
my life. 16 I loathe [it;] I would not live alway: let me
alone; for my days [are] vanity. 17 What [is] man, that
thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest
set thine heart upon him? 18 And [that] thou shouldest
visit him every morning, [and] try him every moment?
19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me
alone till I swallow down my spittle? 20 I have sinned;
what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? why
hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a
burden to myself? 21 And why dost thou not pardon
my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now
shall I sleep in the dust; and thou shalt seek me in the
morning, but I [shall] not [be].

8 Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said, 2 How
long wilt thou speak these [things]? and [how long
shall] the words of thy mouth [be like] a strong wind? 3
Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert
justice? 4 If thy children have sinned against him, and
he have cast them away for their transgression; 5 If
thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy
supplication to the Almighty; 6 If thou [wert] pure and
upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make

the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous. 7 Though
thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly
increase. 8 For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age,
and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers: 9 (For
we [are but of] yesterday, and know nothing, because our
days upon earth [are] a shadow:) 10 Shall not they teach
thee, [and] tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?
11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow
without water? 12 Whilst it [is] yet in his greenness, [and]
not cut down, it withereth before any [other] herb. 13 So
[are] the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's
hope shall perish: 14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and
whose trust [shall be] a spider's web. 15 He shall lean
upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it
fast, but it shall not endure. 16 He [is] green before the
sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden. 17
His roots are wrapped about the heap, [and] seeth the
place of stones. 18 If he destroy him from his place, then
[it] shall deny him, [saying], I have not seen thee. 19
Behold, this [is] the joy of his way, and out of the earth
shall others grow. 20 Behold, God will not cast away a
perfect [man], neither will he help the evil doers: 21 Till
he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing.
22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame; and
the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nought.

9 Then Job answered and said, 2 I know [it is] so of
a truth: but how should man be just with God? 3 If he
will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a
thousand. 4 [He is] wise in heart, and mighty in strength:
who hath hardened [himself] against him, and hath
prospered? 5 Which removeth the mountains, and they
know not: which overturneth them in his anger. 6 Which
shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof
tremble. 7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not;
and sealeth up the stars. 8 Which alone spreadeth out
the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea. 9
Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the
chambers of the south. 10 Which doeth great things past
finding out; yea, and wonders without number. 11 Lo,
he goeth by me, and I see [him] not: he passeth on
also, but I perceive him not. 12 Behold, he taketh away,
who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest
thou? 13 [If] God will not withdraw his anger, the proud
helpers do stoop under him. 14 How much less shall I
answer him, [and] choose out my words [to reason] with
him? 15 Whom, though I were righteous, [yet] would I
not answer, [but] I would make supplication to my judge.
16 If I had called, and he had answered me; [yet] would I
not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice. 17
For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my
wounds without cause. 18 He will not suffer me to take
my breath, but filleth me with bitterness. 19 If [I speak]
of strength, lo, [he is] strong: and if of judgment, who
shall set me a time [to plead]? 20 If I justify myself, mine
own mouth shall condemn me: [if I say], I [am] perfect,
it shall also prove me perverse. 21 [Though] I [were]
perfect, [yet] would I not know my soul: I would despise
my life. 22 This [is] one [thing], therefore I said [it], He
destroyeth the perfect and the wicked. 23 If the scourge
slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.
24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: he
covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where,
[and] who [is] he? 25 Now my days are swifter than a
post: they flee away, they see no good. 26 They are
passed away as the swift ships: as the eagle [that]
hasteth to the prey. 27 If I say, I will forget my complaint,
I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort [myself:] 28 I
am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou wilt not
hold me innocent. 29 [If] I be wicked, why then labour I
in vain? 30 If I wash myself with snow water, and make
my hands never so clean; 31 Yet shalt thou plunge me
in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall abhor me. 32
For [he is] not a man, as I [am, that] I should answer
him, [and] we should come together in judgment. 33
Neither is there any daysman betwixt us, [that] might lay
his hand upon us both. 34 Let him take his rod away
from me, and let not his fear terrify me: 35 [Then] would
I speak, and not fear him; but [it is] not so with me.

10 My soul is weary of my life; I will leave my complaint
upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my
soul. 2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me
wherefore thou contendest with me. 3 [Is it] good unto
thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest
despise the work of thine hands, and shine upon the
counsel of the wicked? 4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or
seest thou as man seeth? 5 [Are] thy days as the days
of man? [are] thy years as man's days, 6 That thou
enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?
7 Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and [there is] none
that can deliver out of thine hand. 8 Thine hands have
made me and fashioned me together round about; yet
thou dost destroy me. 9 Remember, I beseech thee, that
thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me
into dust again? 10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk,
and curdled me like cheese? 11 Thou hast clothed me
with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones and
sinews. 12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy
visitation hath preserved my spirit. 13 And these [things]
hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this [is] with thee.
14 If I sin, then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit
me from mine iniquity. 15 If I be wicked, woe unto me;
and [if] I be righteous, [yet] will I not lift up my head. [I
am] full of confusion; therefore see thou mine affliction;
16 For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and
again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me. 17 Thou
renewest thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine
indignation upon me; changes and war [are] against me.
18 Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the

womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye
had seen me! 19 I should have been as though I had not
been; I should have been carried from the womb to the
grave. 20 [Are] not my days few? cease [then, and] let
me alone, that I may take comfort a little, 21 Before I go
[whence] I shall not return, [even] to the land of darkness
and the shadow of death; 22 A land of darkness, as
darkness [itself; and] of the shadow of death, without
any order, and [where] the light [is] as darkness.

11 Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,
2 Should not the multitude of words be answered?
and should a man full of talk be justified? 3 Should
thy lies make men hold their peace? and when thou
mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed? 4 For thou
hast said, My doctrine [is] pure, and I am clean in thine
eyes. 5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips
against thee; 6 And that he would shew thee the secrets
of wisdom, that [they are] double to that which is! Know
therefore that God exacteth of thee [less] than thine
iniquity [deserveth]. 7 Canst thou by searching find out
God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection? 8
[It is] as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper
than hell; what canst thou know? **(Sheol h7585)** 9 The
measure thereof [is] longer than the earth, and broader
than the sea. 10 If he cut off, and shut up, or gather
together, then who can hinder him? 11 For he knoweth
vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then
consider [it]? 12 For vain man would be wise, though
man be born [like] a wild ass's colt. 13 If thou prepare
thine heart, and stretch out thine hands toward him;
14 If iniquity [be] in thine hand, put it far away, and let
not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles. 15 For then
shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt
be stedfast, and shalt not fear: 16 Because thou shalt
forget [thy] misery, [and] remember [it] as waters [that]
pass away: 17 And [thine] age shall be clearer than the
noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the
morning. 18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is
hope; yea, thou shalt dig [about thee, and] thou shalt
take thy rest in safety. 19 Also thou shalt lie down, and
none shall make [thee] afraid; yea, many shall make suit
unto thee. 20 But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and
they shall not escape, and their hope [shall be as] the
giving up of the ghost.

12 And Job answered and said, 2 No doubt but ye
[are] the people, and wisdom shall die with you.
3 But I have understanding as well as you; I [am] not
inferior to you: yea, who knoweth not such things as
these? 4 I am [as] one mocked of his neighbour, who
calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright
[man is] laughed to scorn. 5 He that is ready to slip with
[his] feet [is as] a lamp despised in the thought of him
that is at ease. 6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper,
and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand
God bringeth [abundantly]. 7 But ask now the beasts,
and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and
they shall tell thee: 8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall
teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto
thee. 9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand
of the LORD hath wrought this? 10 In whose hand
[is] the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all
mankind. 11 Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth
taste his meat? 12 With the ancient [is] wisdom; and in
length of days understanding. 13 With him [is] wisdom
and strength, he hath counsel and understanding. 14
Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again:
he shutteth up a man, and there can be no opening. 15
Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also
he sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth. 16
With him [is] strength and wisdom: the deceived and
the deceiver [are] his. 17 He leadeth counsellors away
spoiled, and maketh the judges fools. 18 He looseth the
bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle. 19
He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the
mighty. 20 He removeth away the speech of the trusty,
and taketh away the understanding of the aged. 21
He poureth contempt upon princes, and weakeneth the
strength of the mighty. 22 He discovereth deep things
out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow
of death. 23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth
them: he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them
[again]. 24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the
people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a
wilderness [where there is] no way. 25 They grope in the
dark without light, and he maketh them to stagger like [a]
drunken [man].

13 Lo, mine eye hath seen all [this], mine ear hath
heard and understood it. 2 What ye know, [the
same] do I know also: I [am] not inferior unto you. 3
Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to
reason with God. 4 But ye [are] forgers of lies, ye [are] all
physicians of no value. 5 O that ye would altogether hold
your peace! and it should be your wisdom. 6 Hear now
my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.
7 Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for
him? 8 Will ye accept his person? will ye contend for
God? 9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as
one man mocketh another, do ye [so] mock him? 10 He
will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.
11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his
dread fall upon you? 12 Your remembrances [are] like
unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay. 13 Hold your
peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on
me what [will]. 14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in my
teeth, and put my life in mine hand? 15 Though he slay
me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own
ways before him. 16 He also [shall be] my salvation:

for an hypocrite shall not come before him. 17 Hear
diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.
18 Behold now, I have ordered [my] cause; I know that I
shall be justified. 19 Who [is] he [that] will plead with me?
for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost. 20
Only do not two [things] unto me: then will I not hide
myself from thee. 21 Withdraw thine hand far from me:
and let not thy dread make me afraid. 22 Then call thou,
and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.
23 How many [are] mine iniquities and sins? make me
to know my transgression and my sin. 24 Wherefore
hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy?
25 Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou
pursue the dry stubble? 26 For thou writest bitter things
against me, and makest me to possess the iniquities of
my youth. 27 Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks,
and lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou settest a
print upon the heels of my feet. 28 And he, as a rotten
thing, consumeth, as a garment that is moth eaten.

14 Man [that is] born of a woman [is] of few days, and
full of trouble. 2 He cometh forth like a flower, and
is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth
not. 3 And dost thou open thine eyes upon such an
one, and bringest me into judgment with thee? 4 Who
can bring a clean [thing] out of an unclean? not one.
5 Seeing his days [are] determined, the number of his
months [are] with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds
that he cannot pass; 6 Turn from him, that he may rest,
till he shall accomplish, as an hireling, his day. 7 For
there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout
again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.
8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the
stock thereof die in the ground; 9 [Yet] through the scent
of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.
10 But man dieth, and wasteth away: yea, man giveth up
the ghost, and where [is] he? 11 [As] the waters fail from
the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up: 12 So
man lieth down, and riseth not: till the heavens [be] no
more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their
sleep. 13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that
thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past,
that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember
me! **(Sheol h7585)** 14 If a man die, shall he live [again]? all
the days of my appointed time will I wait, till my change
come. 15 Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou
wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands. 16 For now
thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my
sin? 17 My transgression [is] sealed up in a bag, and
thou sewest up mine iniquity. 18 And surely the mountain
falling cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of
his place. 19 The waters wear the stones: thou washest
away the things which grow [out] of the dust of the earth;
and thou destroyest the hope of man. 20 Thou prevailest
for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his
countenance, and sendest him away. 21 His sons come
to honour, and he knoweth [it] not; and they are brought
low, but he perceiveth [it] not of them. 22 But his flesh
upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall
mourn.

15 Then answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,
2 Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill
his belly with the east wind? 3 Should he reason with
unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do
no good? 4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest
prayer before God. 5 For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity,
and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty. 6 Thine own
mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips
testify against thee. 7 [Art] thou the first man [that] was
born? or wast thou made before the hills? 8 Hast thou
heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom
to thyself? 9 What knowest thou, that we know not?
[what] understandest thou, which [is] not in us? 10 With
us [are] both the grayheaded and very aged men, much
elder than thy father. 11 [Are] the consolations of God
small with thee? is there any secret thing with thee? 12
Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy
eyes wink at, 13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God,
and lettest [such] words go out of thy mouth? 14 What
[is] man, that he should be clean? and [he which is] born
of a woman, that he should be righteous? 15 Behold, he
putteth no trust in his saints; yea, the heavens are not
clean in his sight. 16 How much more abominable and
filthy [is] man, which drinketh iniquity like water? 17 I will
shew thee, hear me; and that [which] I have seen I will
declare; 18 Which wise men have told from their fathers,
and have not hid [it:] 19 Unto whom alone the earth
was given, and no stranger passed among them. 20
The wicked man travaileth with pain all [his] days, and
the number of years is hidden to the oppressor. 21 A
dreadful sound [is] in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer
shall come upon him. 22 He believeth not that he shall
return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.
23 He wandereth abroad for bread, [saying], Where [is
it]? he knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his
hand. 24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid;
they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the
battle. 25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God,
and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty. 26 He
runneth upon him, [even] on [his] neck, upon the thick
bosses of his bucklers: 27 Because he covereth his
face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on [his]
flanks. 28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, [and] in
houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to
become heaps. 29 He shall not be rich, neither shall
his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the
perfection thereof upon the earth. 30 He shall not depart

out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches,
and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away. **31** Let
not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall
be his recompence. **32** It shall be accomplished before
his time, and his branch shall not be green. **33** He shall
shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast
off his flower as the olive. **34** For the congregation of
hypocrites [shall be] desolate, and fire shall consume the
tabernacles of bribery. **35** They conceive mischief, and
bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

16 Then Job answered and said, **2** I have heard many
such things: miserable comforters [are] ye all. **3**
Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth
thee that thou answerest? **4** I also could speak as
ye [do:] if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could
heap up words against you, and shake mine head at
you. **5** [But] I would strengthen you with my mouth, and
the moving of my lips should asswage [your grief]. **6**
Though I speak, my grief is not asswaged: and [though] I
forbear, what am I eased? **7** But now he hath made me
weary: thou hast made desolate all my company. **8** And
thou hast filled me with wrinkles, [which] is a witness
[against me:] and my leanness rising up in me beareth
witness to my face. **9** He teareth [me] in his wrath, who
hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine
enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me. **10** They have
gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten
me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have gathered
themselves together against me. **11** God hath delivered
me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands
of the wicked. **12** I was at ease, but he hath broken
me asunder: he hath also taken [me] by my neck, and
shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark. **13**
His archers compass me round about, he cleaveth my
reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my
gall upon the ground. **14** He breaketh me with breach
upon breach, he runneth upon me like a giant. **15** I have
sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and defiled my horn in
the dust. **16** My face is foul with weeping, and on my
eyelids [is] the shadow of death; **17** Not for [any] injustice
in mine hands: also my prayer [is] pure. **18** O earth,
cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.
19 Also now, behold, my witness [is] in heaven, and my
record [is] on high. **20** My friends scorn me: [but] mine
eye poureth out [tears] unto God. **21** O that one might
plead for a man with God, as a man [pleadeth] for his
neighbour! **22** When a few years are come, then I shall
go the way [whence] I shall not return.

17 My breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the
graves [are ready] for me. **2** [Are there] not
mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue
in their provocation? **3** Lay down now, put me in a
surety with thee; who [is] he [that] will strike hands with
me? **4** For thou hast hid their heart from understanding:
therefore shalt thou not exalt [them]. **5** He that speaketh
flattery to [his] friends, even the eyes of his children shall
fail. **6** He hath made me also a byword of the people;
and aforetime I was as a tabret. **7** Mine eye also is dim
by reason of sorrow, and all my members [are] as a
shadow. **8** Upright [men] shall be astonied at this, and
the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite. **9**
The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that
hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger. **10** But
as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot
find [one] wise [man] among you. **11** My days are past,
my purposes are broken off, [even] the thoughts of my
heart. **12** They change the night into day: the light [is]
short because of darkness. **13** If I wait, the grave [is]
mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness. **(Sheol h7585)** **14** I have said to corruption, Thou [art] my father:
to the worm, [Thou art] my mother, and my sister. **15** And
where [is] now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see
it? **16** They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when
[our] rest together [is] in the dust. **(Sheol h7585)**

18 Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said, **2**
How long [will it be ere] ye make an end of words?
mark, and afterwards we will speak. **3** Wherefore are
we counted as beasts, [and] reputed vile in your sight?
4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be
forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of
his place? **5** Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put
out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine. **6** The light
shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be
put out with him. **7** The steps of his strength shall be
straitened, and his own counsel shall cast him down. **8**
For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh
upon a snare. **9** The gin shall take [him] by the heel,
[and] the robber shall prevail against him. **10** The snare
[is] laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the
way. **11** Terrors shall make him afraid on every side,
and shall drive him to his feet. **12** His strength shall
be hungerbitten, and destruction [shall be] ready at his
side. **13** It shall devour the strength of his skin: [even]
the firstborn of death shall devour his strength. **14** His
confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it
shall bring him to the king of terrors. **15** It shall dwell in
his tabernacle, because [it is] none of his: brimstone
shall be scattered upon his habitation. **16** His roots shall
be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut
off. **17** His remembrance shall perish from the earth,
and he shall have no name in the street. **18** He shall be
driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the
world. **19** He shall neither have son nor nephew among
his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings. **20** They
that come after [him] shall be astonied at his day, as
they that went before were affrighted. **21** Surely such

[are] the dwellings of the wicked, and this [is] the place
[of him that] knoweth not God.

19 Then Job answered and said, **2** How long will ye
vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?
3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not
ashamed [that] ye make yourselves strange to me. **4**
And be it indeed [that] I have erred, mine error remaineth
with myself. **5** If indeed ye will magnify [yourselves]
against me, and plead against me my reproach: **6** Know
now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed
me with his net. **7** Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am
not heard: I cry aloud, but [there is] no judgment. **8**
He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he
hath set darkness in my paths. **9** He hath stripped me
of my glory, and taken the crown [from] my head. **10**
He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone:
and mine hope hath he removed like a tree. **11** He hath
also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me
unto him as [one of] his enemies. **12** His troops come
together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp
round about my tabernacle. **13** He hath put my brethren
far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged
from me. **14** My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar
friends have forgotten me. **15** They that dwell in mine
house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am
an alien in their sight. **16** I called my servant, and he
gave [me] no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.
17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I intreated
for the children's [sake] of mine own body. **18** Yea,
young children despised me; I arose, and they spake
against me. **19** All my inward friends abhorred me: and
they whom I loved are turned against me. **20** My bone
cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped
with the skin of my teeth. **21** Have pity upon me, have
pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath
touched me. **22** Why do ye persecute me as God, and
are not satisfied with my flesh? **23** Oh that my words
were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!
24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in
the rock for ever! **25** For I know [that] my redeemer
liveth, and [that] he shall stand at the latter [day] upon
the earth: **26** And [though] after my skin [worms] destroy
this [body], yet in my flesh shall I see God: **27** Whom I
shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not
another; [though] my reins be consumed within me. **28**
But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the
root of the matter is found in me? **29** Be ye afraid of
the sword: for wrath [bringeth] the punishments of the
sword, that ye may know [there is] a judgment.

20 Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,
2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer,
and for [this] I make haste. **3** I have heard the check of
my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth
me to answer. **4** Knowest thou [not] this of old, since
man was placed upon earth, **5** That the triumphing of
the wicked [is] short, and the joy of the hypocrite [but] for
a moment? **6** Though his excellency mount up to the
heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds; **7** [Yet] he
shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have
seen him shall say, Where [is] he? **8** He shall fly away
as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be
chased away as a vision of the night. **9** The eye also
[which] saw him shall [see him] no more; neither shall
his place any more behold him. **10** His children shall
seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their
goods. **11** His bones are full [of the sin] of his youth,
which shall lie down with him in the dust. **12** Though
wickedness be sweet in his mouth, [though] he hide it
under his tongue; **13** [Though] he spare it, and forsake it
not; but keep it still within his mouth: **14** [Yet] his meat in
his bowels is turned, [it is] the gall of asps within him. **15**
He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them
up again: God shall cast them out of his belly. **16** He
shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall
slay him. **17** He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the
brooks of honey and butter. **18** That which he laboured
for shall he restore, and shall not swallow [it] down:
according to [his] substance [shall] the restitution [be],
and he shall not rejoice [therein]. **19** Because he hath
oppressed [and] hath forsaken the poor; [because] he
hath violently taken away an house which he builded
not; **20** Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he
shall not save of that which he desired. **21** There shall
none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for
his goods. **22** In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be
in straits: every hand of the wicked shall come upon him.
23 [When] he is about to fill his belly, [God] shall cast the
fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain [it] upon him
while he is eating. **24** He shall flee from the iron weapon,
[and] the bow of steel shall strike him through. **25** It is
drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering
sword cometh out of his gall: terrors [are] upon him. **26**
All darkness [shall be] hid in his secret places: a fire not
blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is
left in his tabernacle. **27** The heaven shall reveal his
iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him. **28** The
increase of his house shall depart, [and his goods] shall
flow away in the day of his wrath. **29** This [is] the portion
of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed
unto him by God.

21 But Job answered and said, **2** Hear diligently my
speech, and let this be your consolations. **3** Suffer
me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken,
mock on. **4** As for me, [is] my complaint to man? and if
[it were so], why should not my spirit be troubled? **5**
Mark me, and be astonished, and lay [your] hand upon
[your] mouth. **6** Even when I remember I am afraid, and

trembling taketh hold on my flesh. 7 Wherefore do the
wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power? 8
Their seed is established in their sight with them, and
their offspring before their eyes. 9 Their houses [are]
safe from fear, neither [is] the rod of God upon them. 10
Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth,
and casteth not her calf. 11 They send forth their little
ones like a flock, and their children dance. 12 They take
the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the
organ. 13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a
moment go down to the grave. (Sheol h7585) 14 Therefore
they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the
knowledge of thy ways. 15 What [is] the Almighty, that
we should serve him? and what profit should we have, if
we pray unto him? 16 Lo, their good [is] not in their hand:
the counsel of the wicked is far from me. 17 How oft is
the candle of the wicked put out! and [how oft] cometh
their destruction upon them! [God] distributeth sorrows in
his anger. 18 They are as stubble before the wind, and
as chaff that the storm carrieth away. 19 God layeth up
his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he
shall know [it]. 20 His eyes shall see his destruction,
and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty. 21 For
what pleasure [hath] he in his house after him, when
the number of his months is cut off in the midst? 22
Shall [any] teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth
those that are high. 23 One dieth in his full strength,
being wholly at ease and quiet. 24 His breasts are full of
milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow. 25 And
another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never
eateth with pleasure. 26 They shall lie down alike in the
dust, and the worms shall cover them. 27 Behold, I know
your thoughts, and the devices [which] ye wrongfully
imagine against me. 28 For ye say, Where [is] the house
of the prince? and where [are] the dwelling places of the
wicked? 29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way?
and do ye not know their tokens, 30 That the wicked is
reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be brought
forth to the day of wrath. 31 Who shall declare his way
to his face? and who shall repay him [what] he hath
done? 32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall
remain in the tomb. 33 The clods of the valley shall be
sweet unto him, and every man shall draw after him, as
[there are] innumerable before him. 34 How then comfort
ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth
falsehood?

22 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,
2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that
is wise may be profitable unto himself? 3 [Is it] any
pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or [is
it] gain [to him], that thou makest thy ways perfect? 4
Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with
thee into judgment? 5 [Is] not thy wickedness great? and
thine iniquities infinite? 6 For thou hast taken a pledge
from thy brother for nought, and stripped the naked of
their clothing. 7 Thou hast not given water to the weary
to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the hungry.
8 But [as for] the mighty man, he had the earth; and the
honourable man dwelt in it. 9 Thou hast sent widows
away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been
broken. 10 Therefore snares [are] round about thee, and
sudden fear troubleth thee; 11 Or darkness, [that] thou
canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee. 12
[Is] not God in the height of heaven? and behold the
height of the stars, how high they are! 13 And thou
sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the
dark cloud? 14 Thick clouds [are] a covering to him, that
he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven. 15
Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have
trodden? 16 Which were cut down out of time, whose
foundation was overflown with a flood: 17 Which said
unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do
for them? 18 Yet he filled their houses with good [things:
] but the counsel of the wicked is far from me. 19 The
righteous see [it], and are glad: and the innocent laugh
them to scorn. 20 Whereas our substance is not cut
down, but the remnant of them the fire consumeth. 21
Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby
good shall come unto thee. 22 Receive, I pray thee, the
law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.
23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up,
thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles. 24
Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the [gold] of
Ophir as the stones of the brooks. 25 Yea, the Almighty
shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have plenty of silver.
26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty,
and shalt lift up thy face unto God. 27 Thou shalt make
thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou
shalt pay thy vows. 28 Thou shalt also decree a thing,
and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall
shine upon thy ways. 29 When [men] are cast down,
then thou shalt say, [There is] lifting up; and he shall
save the humble person. 30 He shall deliver the island of
the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness of thine
hands.

23 Then Job answered and said, 2 Even to day [is]
my complaint bitter: my stroke is heavier than my
groaning. 3 Oh that I knew where I might find him! [that]
I might come [even] to his seat! 4 I would order [my]
cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments. 5
I would know the words [which] he would answer me,
and understand what he would say unto me. 6 Will he
plead against me with [his] great power? No; but he
would put [strength] in me. 7 There the righteous might
dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from
my judge. 8 Behold, I go forward, but he [is] not [there;]
and backward, but I cannot perceive him: 9 On the left

hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold [him:]
he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see
[him:] 10 But he knoweth the way that I take: [when] he
hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold. 11 My foot hath
held his steps, his way have I kept, and not declined. 12
Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his
lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than
my necessary [food]. 13 But he [is] in one [mind], and
who can turn him? and [what] his soul desireth, even
[that] he doeth. 14 For he performeth [the thing that
is] appointed for me: and many such [things are] with
him. 15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when
I consider, I am afraid of him. 16 For God maketh my
heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me: 17 Because I
was not cut off before the darkness, [neither] hath he
covered the darkness from my face.

24 Why, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty,
do they that know him not see his days? 2 [Some]
remove the landmarks; they violently take away flocks,
and feed [thereof]. 3 They drive away the ass of the
fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge. 4 They
turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide
themselves together. 5 Behold, [as] wild asses in the
desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a
prey: the wilderness [yieldeth] food for them [and] for
[their] children. 6 They reap [every one] his corn in the
field: and they gather the vintage of the wicked. 7 They
cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that [they
have] no covering in the cold. 8 They are wet with the
showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for
want of a shelter. 9 They pluck the fatherless from the
breast, and take a pledge of the poor. 10 They cause
[him] to go naked without clothing, and they take away
the sheaf [from] the hungry; 11 [Which] make oil within
their walls, [and] tread [their] winepresses, and suffer
thirst. 12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul
of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly [to
them]. 13 They are of those that rebel against the light;
they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths
thereof. 14 The murderer rising with the light killeth the
poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief. 15 The
eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying,
No eye shall see me: and disguiseth [his] face. 16 In the
dark they dig through houses, [which] they had marked
for themselves in the daytime: they know not the light.
17 For the morning [is] to them even as the shadow of
death: if [one] know [them, they are in] the terrors of
the shadow of death. 18 He [is] swift as the waters;
their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the
way of the vineyards. 19 Drought and heat consume
the snow waters: [so doth] the grave [those which] have
sinned. **(Sheol h7585)** 20 The womb shall forget him; the
worm shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be no more
remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.
21 He evil entreateth the barren [that] beareth not: and
doeth not good to the widow. 22 He draweth also the
mighty with his power: he riseth up, and no [man] is
sure of life. 23 [Though] it be given him [to be] in safety,
whereon he resteth; yet his eyes [are] upon their ways.
24 They are exalted for a little while, but are gone and
brought low; they are taken out of the way as all [other],
and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn. 25 And if [it
be] not [so] now, who will make me a liar, and make my
speech nothing worth?

25 Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said, 2
Dominion and fear [are] with him, he maketh peace
in his high places. 3 Is there any number of his armies?
and upon whom doth not his light arise? 4 How then can
man be justified with God? or how can he be clean [that
is] born of a woman? 5 Behold even to the moon, and it
shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight. 6
How much less man, [that is] a worm? and the son of
man, [which is] a worm?

26 But Job answered and said, 2 How hast thou
helped [him that is] without power? [how] savest
thou the arm [that hath] no strength? 3 How hast thou
counselled [him that hath] no wisdom? and [how] hast
thou plentifully declared the thing as it is? 4 To whom
hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from
thee? 5 Dead [things] are formed from under the waters,
and the inhabitants thereof. 6 Hell [is] naked before
him, and destruction hath no covering. **(Sheol h7585)** 7
He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, [and]
hangeth the earth upon nothing. 8 He bindeth up the
waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under
them. 9 He holdeth back the face of his throne, [and]
spreadeth his cloud upon it. 10 He hath compassed
the waters with bounds, until the day and night come
to an end. 11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are
astonished at his reproof. 12 He divideth the sea with his
power, and by his understanding he smiteth through the
proud. 13 By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens;
his hand hath formed the crooked serpent. 14 Lo, these
[are] parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of
him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

27 Moreover Job continued his parable, and said,
2 [As] God liveth, [who] hath taken away my
judgment; and the Almighty, [who] hath vexed my soul; 3
All the while my breath [is] in me, and the spirit of God
[is] in my nostrils; 4 My lips shall not speak wickedness,
nor my tongue utter deceit. 5 God forbid that I should
justify you: till I die I will not remove mine integrity from
me. 6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go:
my heart shall not reproach [me] so long as I live. 7
Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth
up against me as the unrighteous. 8 For what [is] the

hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God
taketh away his soul? 9 Will God hear his cry when
trouble cometh upon him? 10 Will he delight himself in
the Almighty? will he always call upon God? 11 I will
teach you by the hand of God: [that] which [is] with the
Almighty will I not conceal. 12 Behold, all ye yourselves
have seen [it;] why then are ye thus altogether vain? 13
This [is] the portion of a wicked man with God, and the
heritage of oppressors, [which] they shall receive of the
Almighty. 14 If his children be multiplied, [it is] for the
sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.
15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and
his widows shall not weep. 16 Though he heap up silver
as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay; 17 He may
prepare [it], but the just shall put [it] on, and the innocent
shall divide the silver. 18 He buildeth his house as a
moth, and as a booth [that] the keeper maketh. 19 The
rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered: he
openeth his eyes, and he [is] not. 20 Terrors take hold on
him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.
21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth:
and as a storm hurleth him out of his place. 22 For [God]
shall cast upon him, and not spare: he would fain flee
out of his hand. 23 [Men] shall clap their hands at him,
and shall hiss him out of his place.

28 Surely there is a vein for the silver, and a place
for gold [where] they fine [it]. 2 Iron is taken out
of the earth, and brass [is] molten [out of] the stone. 3
He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all
perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow of
death. 4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant;
[even the waters] forgotten of the foot: they are dried up,
they are gone away from men. 5 [As for] the earth, out of
it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.
6 The stones of it [are] the place of sapphires: and it hath
dust of gold. 7 [There is] a path which no fowl knoweth,
and which the vulture's eye hath not seen: 8 The lion's
whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed
by it. 9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; he
overturneth the mountains by the roots. 10 He cutteth out
rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious
thing. 11 He bindeth the floods from overflowing; and
[the thing that is] hid bringeth he forth to light. 12 But
where shall wisdom be found? and where [is] the place
of understanding? 13 Man knoweth not the price thereof;
neither is it found in the land of the living. 14 The depth
saith, It [is] not in me: and the sea saith, [It is] not with
me. 15 It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver
be weighed [for] the price thereof. 16 It cannot be valued
with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the
sapphire. 17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it:
and the exchange of it [shall not be for] jewels of fine
gold. 18 No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls:
for the price of wisdom [is] above rubies. 19 The topaz of
Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with
pure gold. 20 Whence then cometh wisdom? and where
[is] the place of understanding? 21 Seeing it is hid from
the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the
air. 22 Destruction and death say, We have heard the
fame thereof with our ears. 23 God understandeth the
way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof. 24 For
he looketh to the ends of the earth, [and] seeth under
the whole heaven; 25 To make the weight for the winds;
and he weigheth the waters by measure. 26 When he
made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of
the thunder: 27 Then did he see it, and declare it; he
prepared it, yea, and searched it out. 28 And unto man
he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that [is] wisdom;
and to depart from evil [is] understanding.

29 Moreover Job continued his parable, and said, 2
Oh that I were as [in] months past, as [in] the days
[when] God preserved me; 3 When his candle shined
upon my head, [and when] by his light I walked [through]
darkness; 4 As I was in the days of my youth, when the
secret of God [was] upon my tabernacle; 5 When the
Almighty [was] yet with me, [when] my children [were]
about me; 6 When I washed my steps with butter, and
the rock poured me out rivers of oil; 7 When I went
out to the gate through the city, [when] I prepared my
seat in the street! 8 The young men saw me, and hid
themselves: and the aged arose, [and] stood up. 9 The
princes refrained talking, and laid [their] hand on their
mouth. 10 The nobles held their peace, and their tongue
cleaved to the roof of their mouth. 11 When the ear
heard [me], then it blessed me; and when the eye saw
[me], it gave witness to me: 12 Because I delivered the
poor that cried, and the fatherless, and [him that had]
none to help him. 13 The blessing of him that was ready
to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart
to sing for joy. 14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed
me: my judgment [was] as a robe and a diadem. 15
I was eyes to the blind, and feet [was] I to the lame.
16 I [was] a father to the poor: and the cause [which] I
knew not I searched out. 17 And I brake the jaws of the
wicked, and plucked the spoil out of his teeth. 18 Then I
said, I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply [my] days
as the sand. 19 My root [was] spread out by the waters,
and the dew lay all night upon my branch. 20 My glory
[was] fresh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.
21 Unto me [men] gave ear, and waited, and kept silence
at my counsel. 22 After my words they spake not again;
and my speech dropped upon them. 23 And they waited
for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide
[as] for the latter rain. 24 [If] I laughed on them, they
believed [it] not; and the light of my countenance they
cast not down. 25 I chose out their way, and sat chief,
and dwelt as a king in the army, as one [that] comforteth
the mourners.

30 But now [they that are] younger than I have me
in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained
to have set with the dogs of my flock. **2** Yea, whereto
[might] the strength of their hands [profit] me, in whom
old age was perished? **3** For want and famine [they
were] solitary; fleeing into the wilderness in former time
desolate and waste. **4** Who cut up mallows by the
bushes, and juniper roots [for] their meat. **5** They were
driven forth from among [men], (they cried after them as
[after] a thief;) **6** To dwell in the clifts of the valleys,
[in] caves of the earth, and [in] the rocks. **7** Among
the bushes they brayed; under the nettles they were
gathered together. **8** [They were] children of fools, yea,
children of base men: they were viler than the earth. **9**
And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword. **10**
They abhor me, they flee far from me, and spare not to
spit in my face. **11** Because he hath loosed my cord, and
afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before
me. **12** Upon [my] right [hand] rise the youth; they push
away my feet, and they raise up against me the ways of
their destruction. **13** They mar my path, they set forward
my calamity, they have no helper. **14** They came [upon
me] as a wide breaking in [of waters:] in the desolation
they rolled themselves [upon me]. **15** Terrors are turned
upon me: they pursue my soul as the wind: and my
welfare passeth away as a cloud. **16** And now my soul is
poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken
hold upon me. **17** My bones are pierced in me in the
night season: and my sinews take no rest. **18** By the
great force [of my disease] is my garment changed: it
bindeth me about as the collar of my coat. **19** He hath
cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and
ashes. **20** I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me:
I stand up, and thou regardest me [not]. **21** Thou art
become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou opposest
thyself against me. **22** Thou liftest me up to the wind;
thou causest me to ride [upon it], and dissolvest my
substance. **23** For I know [that] thou wilt bring me [to]
death, and [to] the house appointed for all living. **24**
Howbeit he will not stretch out [his] hand to the grave,
though they cry in his destruction. **25** Did not I weep for
him that was in trouble? was [not] my soul grieved for the
poor? **26** When I looked for good, then evil came [unto
me:] and when I waited for light, there came darkness.
27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction
prevented me. **28** I went mourning without the sun: I
stood up, [and] I cried in the congregation. **29** I am a
brother to dragons, and a companion to owls. **30** My skin
is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat.
31 My harp also is [turned] to mourning, and my organ
into the voice of them that weep.

31 I made a covenant with mine eyes; why then
should I think upon a maid? **2** For what portion
of God [is there] from above? and [what] inheritance
of the Almighty from on high? **3** [Is] not destruction to
the wicked? and a strange [punishment] to the workers
of iniquity? **4** Doth not he see my ways, and count
all my steps? **5** If I have walked with vanity, or if my
foot hath hasted to deceit; **6** Let me be weighed in an
even balance, that God may know mine integrity. **7** If
my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart
walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved
to mine hands; **8** [Then] let me sow, and let another
eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out. **9** If mine heart
have been deceived by a woman, or [if] I have laid wait
at my neighbour's door; **10** [Then] let my wife grind
unto another, and let others bow down upon her. **11**
For this [is] an heinous crime; yea, it [is] an iniquity [to
be punished by] the judges. **12** For it [is] a fire [that]
consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine
increase. **13** If I did despise the cause of my manservant
or of my maidservant, when they contended with me; **14**
What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when
he visiteth, what shall I answer him? **15** Did not he
that made me in the womb make him? and did not one
fashion us in the womb? **16** If I have withheld the poor
from [their] desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow
to fail; **17** Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and
the fatherless hath not eaten thereof; **18** (For from my
youth he was brought up with me, as [with] a father, and
I have guided her from my mother's womb;) **19** If I have
seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without
covering; **20** If his loins have not blessed me, and [if] he
were [not] warmed with the fleece of my sheep; **21** If I
have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I
saw my help in the gate: **22** [Then] let mine arm fall from
my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from the
bone. **23** For destruction [from] God [was] a terror to me,
and by reason of his highness I could not endure. **24**
If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine
gold, [Thou art] my confidence; **25** If I rejoiced because
my wealth [was] great, and because mine hand had
gotten much; **26** If I beheld the sun when it shined,
or the moon walking [in] brightness; **27** And my heart
hath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath kissed my
hand: **28** This also [were] an iniquity [to be punished
by] the judge: for I should have denied the God [that is]
above. **29** If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated
me, or lifted up myself when evil found him: **30** Neither
have I suffered my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to
his soul. **31** If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh
that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied. **32** The
stranger did not lodge in the street: [but] I opened my
doors to the traveller. **33** If I covered my transgressions
as Adam, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom: **34** Did I
fear a great multitude, or did the contempt of families
terrify me, that I kept silence, [and] went not out of the

door? 35 Oh that one would hear me! behold, my desire
[is, that] the Almighty would answer me, and [that] mine
adversary had written a book. 36 Surely I would take it
upon my shoulder, [and] bind it [as] a crown to me. 37
I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as
a prince would I go near unto him. 38 If my land cry
against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof complain;
39 If I have eaten the fruits thereof without money, or
have caused the owners thereof to lose their life: 40 Let
thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle instead of
barley. The words of Job are ended.

32 So these three men ceased to answer Job,
because he [was] righteous in his own eyes. 2
Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel
the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was his
wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than
God. 3 Also against his three friends was his wrath
kindled, because they had found no answer, and [yet]
had condemned Job. 4 Now Elihu had waited till Job
had spoken, because they [were] elder than he. 5 When
Elihu saw that [there was] no answer in the mouth of
[these] three men, then his wrath was kindled. 6 And
Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and
said, I [am] young, and ye [are] very old; wherefore I
was afraid, and durst not shew you mine opinion. 7 I
said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should
teach wisdom. 8 But [there is] a spirit in man: and the
inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding. 9
Great men are not [always] wise: neither do the aged
understand judgment. 10 Therefore I said, Hearken to
me; I also will shew mine opinion. 11 Behold, I waited
for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye
searched out what to say. 12 Yea, I attended unto you,
and, behold, [there was] none of you that convinced Job,
[or] that answered his words: 13 Lest ye should say, We
have found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down, not
man. 14 Now he hath not directed [his] words against
me: neither will I answer him with your speeches. 15
They were amazed, they answered no more: they left off
speaking. 16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but
stood still, [and] answered no more;) 17 [I said], I will
answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion. 18
For I am full of matter, the spirit within me constraineth
me. 19 Behold, my belly [is] as wine [which] hath no
vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles. 20 I will speak,
that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.
21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person,
neither let me give flattering titles unto man. 22 For I
know not to give flattering titles; [in so doing] my maker
would soon take me away.

33 Wherefore, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches,
and hearken to all my words. 2 Behold, now I have
opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.
3 My words [shall be of] the uprightness of my heart:
and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly. 4 The Spirit
of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty
hath given me life. 5 If thou canst answer me, set [thy
words] in order before me, stand up. 6 Behold, I [am]
according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am formed
out of the clay. 7 Behold, my terror shall not make thee
afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee. 8
Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have
heard the voice of [thy] words, [saying], 9 I am clean
without transgression, I [am] innocent; neither [is there]
iniquity in me. 10 Behold, he findeth occasions against
me, he counteth me for his enemy, 11 He putteth my
feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths. 12 Behold,
[in] this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is
greater than man. 13 Why dost thou strive against him?
for he giveth not account of any of his matters. 14 For
God speaketh once, yea twice, [yet man] perceiveth it
not. 15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep
sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;
16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their
instruction, 17 That he may withdraw man [from his]
purpose, and hide pride from man. 18 He keepeth back
his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the
sword. 19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed,
and the multitude of his bones with strong [pain:] 20 So
that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat.
21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen;
and his bones [that] were not seen stick out. 22 Yea,
his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the
destroyers. 23 If there be a messenger with him, an
interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man
his uprightness: 24 Then he is gracious unto him, and
saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have
found a ransom. 25 His flesh shall be fresher than a
child's: he shall return to the days of his youth: 26 He
shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him:
and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto
man his righteousness. 27 He looketh upon men, and [if
any] say, I have sinned, and perverted [that which was]
right, and it profited me not; 28 He will deliver his soul
from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light. 29
Lo, all these [things] worketh God oftentimes with man,
30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened
with the light of the living. 31 Mark well, O Job, hearken
unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak. 32 If thou hast
any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify
thee. 33 If not, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I
shall teach thee wisdom.

34 Furthermore Elihu answered and said, 2 Hear my
words, O ye wise [men;] and give ear unto me, ye
that have knowledge. 3 For the ear trieth words, as the
mouth tasteth meat. 4 Let us choose to us judgment: let
us know among ourselves what [is] good. 5 For Job

hath said, I am righteous: and God hath taken away my
judgment. 6 Should I lie against my right? my wound [is]
incurable without transgression. 7 What man [is] like Job,
[who] drinketh up scorning like water? 8 Which goeth
in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh
with wicked men. 9 For he hath said, It profiteth a man
nothing that he should delight himself with God. 10
Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding:
far be it from God, [that he should do] wickedness; and
[from] the Almighty, [that he should commit] iniquity. 11
For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and
cause every man to find according to [his] ways. 12 Yea,
surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty
pervert judgment. 13 Who hath given him a charge over
the earth? or who hath disposed the whole world? 14 If
he set his heart upon man, [if] he gather unto himself his
spirit and his breath; 15 All flesh shall perish together,
and man shall turn again unto dust. 16 If now [thou hast]
understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my
words. 17 Shall even he that hateth right govern? and wilt
thou condemn him that is most just? 18 [Is it fit] to say
to a king, [Thou art] wicked? [and] to princes, [Ye are]
ungodly? 19 [How much less to him] that accepteth not
the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than
the poor? for they all [are] the work of his hands. 20 In a
moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled
at midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be
taken away without hand. 21 For his eyes [are] upon the
ways of man, and he seeth all his goings. 22 [There is]
no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers
of iniquity may hide themselves. 23 For he will not lay
upon man more [than right;] that he should enter into
judgment with God. 24 He shall break in pieces mighty
men without number, and set others in their stead. 25
Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth
[them] in the night, so that they are destroyed. 26 He
striketh them as wicked men in the open sight of others;
27 Because they turned back from him, and would not
consider any of his ways: 28 So that they cause the cry
of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of
the afflicted. 29 When he giveth quietness, who then can
make trouble? and when he hideth [his] face, who then
can behold him? whether [it be done] against a nation, or
against a man only: 30 That the hypocrite reign not, lest
the people be ensnared. 31 Surely it is meet to be said
unto God, I have borne [chastisement], I will not offend
[any more:] 32 [That which] I see not teach thou me: if I
have done iniquity, I will do no more. 33 [Should it be]
according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether
thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore
speak what thou knowest. 34 Let men of understanding
tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me. 35 Job hath
spoken without knowledge, and his words [were] without
wisdom. 36 My desire [is that] Job may be tried unto the
end because of [his] answers for wicked men. 37 For he
addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth [his hands]
among us, and multiplieth his words against God.

35 Elihu spake moreover, and said, 2 Thinkest thou
this to be right, [that] thou saidst, My righteousness
[is] more than God's? 3 For thou saidst, What advantage
will it be unto thee? [and], What profit shall I have, [if
I be cleansed] from my sin? 4 I will answer thee, and
thy companions with thee. 5 Look unto the heavens,
and see; and behold the clouds [which] are higher than
thou. 6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him?
or [if] thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou
unto him? 7 If thou be righteous, what givest thou him?
or what receiveth he of thine hand? 8 Thy wickedness
[may hurt] a man as thou [art;] and thy righteousness
[may profit] the son of man. 9 By reason of the multitude
of oppressions they make [the oppressed] to cry: they
cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty. 10 But none
saith, Where [is] God my maker, who giveth songs in the
night; 11 Who teacheth us more than the beasts of the
earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven? 12
There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the
pride of evil men. 13 Surely God will not hear vanity,
neither will the Almighty regard it. 14 Although thou
sayest thou shalt not see him, [yet] judgment [is] before
him; therefore trust thou in him. 15 But now, because [it
is] not [so], he hath visited in his anger; yet he knoweth
[it] not in great extremity: 16 Therefore doth Job open his
mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

36 Elihu also proceeded, and said, 2 Suffer me a
little, and I will shew thee that [I have] yet to speak
on God's behalf. 3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar,
and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker. 4 For truly
my words [shall] not [be] false: he that is perfect in
knowledge [is] with thee. 5 Behold, God [is] mighty,
and despiseth not [any: he is] mighty in strength [and]
wisdom. 6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked:
but giveth right to the poor. 7 He withdraweth not his
eyes from the righteous: but with kings [are they] on
the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and
they are exalted. 8 And if [they be] bound in fetters,
[and] be holden in cords of affliction; 9 Then he sheweth
them their work, and their transgressions that they have
exceeded. 10 He openeth also their ear to discipline,
and commandeth that they return from iniquity. 11 If
they obey and serve [him], they shall spend their days
in prosperity, and their years in pleasures. 12 But if
they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and they
shall die without knowledge. 13 But the hypocrites in
heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth
them. 14 They die in youth, and their life [is] among the
unclean. 15 He delivereth the poor in his affliction, and
openeth their ears in oppression. 16 Even so would he

have removed thee out of the strait [into] a broad place,
where [there is] no straitness; and that which should
be set on thy table [should be] full of fatness. 17 But
thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: judgment
and justice take hold [on thee]. 18 Because [there is]
wrath, [beware] lest he take thee away with [his] stroke:
then a great ransom cannot deliver thee. 19 Will he
esteem thy riches? [no], not gold, nor all the forces of
strength. 20 Desire not the night, when people are cut
off in their place. 21 Take heed, regard not iniquity: for
this hast thou chosen rather than affliction. 22 Behold,
God exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him? 23
Who hath enjoined him his way? or who can say, Thou
hast wrought iniquity? 24 Remember that thou magnify
his work, which men behold. 25 Every man may see it;
man may behold [it] afar off. 26 Behold, God [is] great,
and we know [him] not, neither can the number of his
years be searched out. 27 For he maketh small the
drops of water: they pour down rain according to the
vapour thereof: 28 Which the clouds do drop [and] distil
upon man abundantly. 29 Also can [any] understand the
spreadings of the clouds, [or] the noise of his tabernacle?
30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth
the bottom of the sea. 31 For by them judgeth he the
people; he giveth meat in abundance. 32 With clouds he
covereth the light; and commandeth it [not to shine] by
[the cloud] that cometh betwixt. 33 The noise thereof
sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning the
vapour.

37 At this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out
of his place. 2 Hear attentively the noise of his
voice, and the sound [that] goeth out of his mouth. 3 He
directeth it under the whole heaven, and his lightning
unto the ends of the earth. 4 After it a voice roareth: he
thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will
not stay them when his voice is heard. 5 God thundereth
marvellously with his voice; great things doeth he, which
we cannot comprehend. 6 For he saith to the snow, Be
thou [on] the earth; likewise to the small rain, and to the
great rain of his strength. 7 He sealeth up the hand of
every man; that all men may know his work. 8 Then the
beasts go into dens, and remain in their places. 9 Out of
the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the north.
10 By the breath of God frost is given: and the breadth of
the waters is straitened. 11 Also by watering he wearieth
the thick cloud: he scattereth his bright cloud: 12 And it
is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do
whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the
world in the earth. 13 He causeth it to come, whether
for correction, or for his land, or for mercy. 14 Hearken
unto this, O Job: stand still, and consider the wondrous
works of God. 15 Dost thou know when God disposed
them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine? 16 Dost
thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous
works of him which is perfect in knowledge? 17 How thy
garments [are] warm, when he quieteth the earth by the
south [wind]? 18 Hast thou with him spread out the sky,
[which is] strong, [and] as a molten looking glass? 19
Teach us what we shall say unto him; [for] we cannot
order [our speech] by reason of darkness. 20 Shall it be
told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall
be swallowed up. 21 And now [men] see not the bright
light which [is] in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and
cleanseth them. 22 Fair weather cometh out of the north:
with God [is] terrible majesty. 23 [Touching] the Almighty,
we cannot find him out: [he is] excellent in power, and in
judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict. 24
Men do therefore fear him: he respecteth not any [that
are] wise of heart.

38 Then the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind,
and said, 2 Who [is] this that darkeneth counsel
by words without knowledge? 3 Gird up now thy loins
like a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou
me. 4 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of
the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding. 5 Who
hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who
hath stretched the line upon it? 6 Whereupon are the
foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner
stone thereof; 7 When the morning stars sang together,
and all the sons of God shouted for joy? 8 Or [who] shut
up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, [as if] it had
issued out of the womb? 9 When I made the cloud the
garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddlingband
for it, 10 And brake up for it my decreed [place], and
set bars and doors, 11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou
come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be
stayed? 12 Hast thou commanded the morning since
thy days; [and] caused the dayspring to know his place;
13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that
the wicked might be shaken out of it? 14 It is turned
as clay [to] the seal; and they stand as a garment. 15
And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the
high arm shall be broken. 16 Hast thou entered into the
springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of
the depth? 17 Have the gates of death been opened
unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow
of death? 18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the
earth? declare if thou knowest it all. 19 Where [is] the
way [where] light dwelleth? and [as for] darkness, where
[is] the place thereof, 20 That thou shouldest take it
to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know
the paths [to] the house thereof? 21 Knowest thou [it],
because thou wast then born? or [because] the number
of thy days [is] great? 22 Hast thou entered into the
treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures
of the hail, 23 Which I have reserved against the time of
trouble, against the day of battle and war? 24 By what
way is the light parted, [which] scattereth the east wind

upon the earth? 25 Who hath divided a watercourse for
the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of
thunder; 26 To cause it to rain on the earth, [where] no
man [is; on] the wilderness, wherein [there is] no man;
27 To satisfy the desolate and waste [ground;] and to
cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth? 28
Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops
of dew? 29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the
hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it? 30 The
waters are hid as [with] a stone, and the face of the deep
is frozen. 31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of
Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion? 32 Canst thou
bring forth Mazzaroth in his season? or canst thou guide
Arcturus with his sons? 33 Knowest thou the ordinances
of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the
earth? 34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that
abundance of waters may cover thee? 35 Canst thou
send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee,
Here we [are]? 36 Who hath put wisdom in the inward
parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart? 37
Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or who can stay
the bottles of heaven, 38 When the dust groweth into
hardness, and the clods cleave fast together? 39 Wilt
thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill the appetite of the
young lions, 40 When they couch in [their] dens, [and]
abide in the covert to lie in wait? 41 Who provideth for
the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God,
they wander for lack of meat.

39 Knowest thou the time when the wild goats of the
rock bring forth? [or] canst thou mark when the
hinds do calve? 2 Canst thou number the months [that]
they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring
forth? 3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their
young ones, they cast out their sorrows. 4 Their young
ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go
forth, and return not unto them. 5 Who hath sent out
the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the
wild ass? 6 Whose house I have made the wilderness,
and the barren land his dwellings. 7 He scorneth the
multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of
the driver. 8 The range of the mountains [is] his pasture,
and he searcheth after every green thing. 9 Will the
unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib? 10
Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow?
or will he harrow the valleys after thee? 11 Wilt thou trust
him, because his strength [is] great? or wilt thou leave
thy labour to him? 12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will
bring home thy seed, and gather [it into] thy barn? 13
[Gavest thou] the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or
wings and feathers unto the ostrich? 14 Which leaveth
her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust, 15
And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the
wild beast may break them. 16 She is hardened against
her young ones, as though [they were] not hers: her
labour is in vain without fear; 17 Because God hath
deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he imparted to
her understanding. 18 What time she lifteth up herself
on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider. 19 Hast
thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his
neck with thunder? 20 Canst thou make him afraid as a
grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils [is] terrible. 21 He
paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in [his] strength: he
goeth on to meet the armed men. 22 He mocketh at fear,
and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the
sword. 23 The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering
spear and the shield. 24 He swalloweth the ground with
fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that [it is] the
sound of the trumpet. 25 He saith among the trumpets,
Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of
the captains, and the shouting. 26 Doth the hawk fly by
thy wisdom, [and] stretch her wings toward the south?
27 Doth the eagle mount up at thy command, and make
her nest on high? 28 She dwelleth and abideth on the
rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.
29 From thence she seeketh the prey, [and] her eyes
behold afar off. 30 Her young ones also suck up blood:
and where the slain [are], there [is] she.

40 Moreover the LORD answered Job, and said, 2
Shall he that contendeth with the Almighty instruct
[him]? he that reproveth God, let him answer it. 3 Then
Job answered the LORD, and said, 4 Behold, I am vile;
what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my
mouth. 5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea,
twice; but I will proceed no further. 6 Then answered
the LORD unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said, 7
Gird up thy loins now like a man: I will demand of thee,
and declare thou unto me. 8 Wilt thou also disannul my
judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be
righteous? 9 Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou
thunder with a voice like him? 10 Deck thyself now [with]
majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and
beauty. 11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold
every one [that is] proud, and abase him. 12 Look on
every one [that is] proud, [and] bring him low; and tread
down the wicked in their place. 13 Hide them in the
dust together; [and] bind their faces in secret. 14 Then
will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand
can save thee. 15 Behold now behemoth, which I made
with thee; he eateth grass as an ox. 16 Lo now, his
strength [is] in his loins, and his force [is] in the navel of
his belly. 17 He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews
of his stones are wrapped together. 18 His bones [are
as] strong pieces of brass; his bones [are] like bars of
iron. 19 He [is] the chief of the ways of God: he that
made him can make his sword to approach [unto him].
20 Surely the mountains bring him forth food, where all
the beasts of the field play. 21 He lieth under the shady
trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens. 22 The shady

trees cover him [with] their shadow; the willows of the
brook compass him about. 23 Behold, he drinketh up a
river, [and] hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up
Jordan into his mouth. 24 He taketh it with his eyes: [his]
nose pierceth through snares.

41 Canst thou draw out leviathan with an hook? or his
tongue with a cord [which] thou lettest down? 2
Canst thou put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw
through with a thorn? 3 Will he make many supplications
unto thee? will he speak soft [words] unto thee? 4 Will
he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a
servant for ever? 5 Wilt thou play with him as [with] a
bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens? 6 Shall the
companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him
among the merchants? 7 Canst thou fill his skin with
barbed irons? or his head with fish spears? 8 Lay thine
hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more. 9
Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not [one] be cast
down even at the sight of him? 10 None [is so] fierce
that dare stir him up: who then is able to stand before
me? 11 Who hath prevented me, that I should repay
[him? whatsoever is] under the whole heaven is mine.
12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his
comely proportion. 13 Who can discover the face of his
garment? [or] who can come [to him] with his double
bridle? 14 Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth
[are] terrible round about. 15 [His] scales [are his] pride,
shut up together [as with] a close seal. 16 One is so
near to another, that no air can come between them. 17
They are joined one to another, they stick together, that
they cannot be sundered. 18 By his neesings a light doth
shine, and his eyes [are] like the eyelids of the morning.
19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, [and] sparks of
fire leap out. 20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as
[out] of a seething pot or caldron. 21 His breath kindleth
coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth. 22 In his neck
remaineth strength, and sorrow is turned into joy before
him. 23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they
are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved. 24 His
heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of
the nether [millstone]. 25 When he raiseth up himself,
the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify
themselves. 26 The sword of him that layeth at him
cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the habergeon.
27 He esteemeth iron as straw, [and] brass as rotten
wood. 28 The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones
are turned with him into stubble. 29 Darts are counted as
stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear. 30 Sharp
stones [are] under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed
things upon the mire. 31 He maketh the deep to boil
like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment. 32
He maketh a path to shine after him; [one] would think
the deep [to be] hoary. 33 Upon earth there is not his
like, who is made without fear. 34 He beholdeth all high
[things:] he [is] a king over all the children of pride.

42 Then Job answered the LORD, and said, 2 I know
that thou canst do every [thing], and [that] no
thought can be withholden from thee. 3 Who [is] he
that hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I
uttered that I understood not; things too wonderful for
me, which I knew not. 4 Hear, I beseech thee, and
I will speak: I will demand of thee, and declare thou
unto me. 5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the
ear: but now mine eye seeth thee. 6 Wherefore I abhor
[myself], and repent in dust and ashes. 7 And it was
[so], that after the LORD had spoken these words unto
Job, the LORD said to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is
kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye
have not spoken of me [the thing that is] right, as my
servant Job [hath]. 8 Therefore take unto you now seven
bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and
offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant
Job shall pray for you: for him will I accept: lest I deal
with you [after your] folly, in that ye have not spoken
of me [the thing which is] right, like my servant Job. 9
So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite [and]
Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according as the
LORD commanded them: the LORD also accepted Job.
10 And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he
prayed for his friends: also the LORD gave Job twice
as much as he had before. 11 Then came there unto
him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they
that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat
bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned him,
and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had
brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece
of money, and every one an earring of gold. 12 So
the LORD blessed the latter end of Job more than his
beginning: for he had fourteen thousand sheep, and six
thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a
thousand she asses. 13 He had also seven sons and
three daughters. 14 And he called the name of the first,
Jemima; and the name of the second, Kezia; and the
name of the third, Keren-happuch. 15 And in all the
land were no women found [so] fair as the daughters of
Job: and their father gave them inheritance among their
brethren. 16 After this lived Job an hundred and forty
years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, [even] four
generations. 17 So Job died, [being] old and full of days.

Psalms

1 Blessed [is] the man that walketh not in the counsel
of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor
sitteth in the seat of the scornful. **2** But his delight [is] in
the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate
day and night. **3** And he shall be like a tree planted
by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his
season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he
doeth shall prosper. **4** The ungodly [are] not so: but [are]
like the chaff which the wind driveth away. **5** Therefore
the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners
in the congregation of the righteous. **6** For the LORD
knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the
ungodly shall perish.

2 Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a
vain thing? **2** The kings of the earth set themselves,
and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD,
and against his anointed, [saying], **3** Let us break their
bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. **4** He
that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall
have them in derision. **5** Then shall he speak unto them
in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure. **6**
Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion. **7** I will
declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou
[art] my Son; this day have I begotten thee. **8** Ask of me,
and I shall give [thee] the heathen [for] thine inheritance,
and the uttermost parts of the earth [for] thy possession.
9 Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt
dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. **10** Be wise
now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of
the earth. **11** Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with
trembling. **12** Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye
perish [from] the way, when his wrath is kindled but a
little. Blessed [are] all they that put their trust in him.

3 A Psalm of David, when he fled from Absalom his
son. LORD, how are they increased that trouble me!
many [are] they that rise up against me. **2** Many [there
be] which say of my soul, [There is] no help for him in
God. (Selah) **3** But thou, O LORD, [art] a shield for me;
my glory, and the lifter up of mine head. **4** I cried unto
the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of his
holy hill. (Selah) **5** I laid me down and slept; I awaked;
for the LORD sustained me. **6** I will not be afraid of ten
thousands of people, that have set [themselves] against
me round about. **7** Arise, O LORD; save me, O my
God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies [upon] the
cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly. **8**
Salvation [belongeth] unto the LORD: thy blessing [is]
upon thy people. (Selah)

4 To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm of David.
Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness:
thou hast enlarged me [when I was] in distress; have
mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. **2** O ye sons of
men, how long [will ye turn] my glory into shame? [how
long] will ye love vanity, [and] seek after leasing? (Selah)
3 But know that the LORD hath set apart him that is godly
for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him. **4**
Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart
upon your bed, and be still. (Selah) **5** Offer the sacrifices
of righteousness, and put your trust in the LORD. **6**
[There be] many that say, Who will shew us [any] good?
LORD, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.
7 Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the
time [that] their corn and their wine increased. **8** I will
both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD,
only makest me dwell in safety.

5 To the chief Musician upon Nehiloth, A Psalm of
David. Give ear to my words, O LORD, consider
my (meditation) **2** Hearken unto the voice of my cry,
my King, and my God: for unto thee will I pray. **3** My
voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the
morning will I direct [my prayer] unto thee, and will look
up. **4** For thou [art] not a God that hath pleasure in
wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee. **5** The
foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers
of iniquity. **6** Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing:
the LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man. **7** But
as for me, I will come [into] thy house in the multitude
of thy mercy: [and] in thy fear will I worship toward thy
holy temple. **8** Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness
because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before
my face. **9** For [there is] no faithfulness in their mouth;
their inward part [is] very wickedness; their throat [is] an
open sepulchre; they flatter with their tongue. **10** Destroy
thou them, O God; let them fall by their own counsels;
cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for
they have rebelled against thee. **11** But let all those that
put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy,
because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy
name be joyful in thee. **12** For thou, LORD, wilt bless the
righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as [with] a
shield.

6 To the chief Musician on Neginoth upon Sheminith,
A Psalm of David. O LORD, rebuke me not in thine
anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure. **2** Have
mercy upon me, O LORD; for I [am] weak: O LORD,
heal me; for my bones are vexed. **3** My soul is also sore
vexed: but thou, O LORD, how long? **4** Return, O LORD,
deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake. **5**
For in death [there is] no remembrance of thee: in the
grave who shall give thee thanks? **(Sheol h7585)** **6** I am
weary with my groaning; all the night make I my bed
to swim; I water my couch with my tears. **7** Mine eye
is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because

of all mine enemies. 8 Depart from me, all ye workers
of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my
weeping. 9 The LORD hath heard my supplication; the
LORD will receive my prayer. 10 Let all mine enemies
be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return [and] be
ashamed suddenly.

7 Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD,
concerning the words of Cush the Benjamite. O
LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me from
all them that persecute me, and deliver me: 2 Lest he
tear my soul like a lion, rending [it] in pieces, while [there
is] none to deliver. 3 O LORD my God, if I have done
this; if there be iniquity in my hands; 4 If I have rewarded
evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, I have
delivered him that without cause is mine enemy:) 5 Let
the enemy persecute my soul, and take [it;] yea, let him
tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour
in the dust. (Selah) 6 Arise, O LORD, in thine anger,
lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies:
and awake for me [to] the judgment [that] thou hast
commanded. 7 So shall the congregation of the people
compass thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou
on high. 8 The LORD shall judge the people: judge me,
O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according
to mine integrity [that is] in me. 9 Oh let the wickedness
of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just:
for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins. 10 My
defence [is] of God, which saveth the upright in heart.
11 God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry [with
the wicked] every day. 12 If he turn not, he will whet his
sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready. 13 He
hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he
ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors. 14 Behold,
he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief,
and brought forth falsehood. 15 He made a pit, and
digged it, and is fallen into the ditch [which] he made. 16
His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his
violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate. 17 I
will praise the LORD according to his righteousness: and
will sing praise to the name of the LORD most high.

8 To the chief Musician upon Gittith, A Psalm of David.
O LORD our Lord, how excellent [is] thy name in all
the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens.
2 Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou
ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou
mightest still the enemy and the avenger. 3 When I
consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon
and the stars, which thou hast ordained; 4 What is man,
that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that
thou visitest him? 5 For thou hast made him a little lower
than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and
honour. 6 Thou madest him to have dominion over the
works of thy hands; thou hast put all [things] under his
feet: 7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the
field; 8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, [and
whatsoever] passeth through the paths of the seas. 9 O
LORD our Lord, how excellent [is] thy name in all the
earth!

9 To the chief Musician upon Muthlabben, A Psalm of
David. I will praise [thee], O LORD, with my whole
heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works. 2 I
will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy
name, O thou most High. 3 When mine enemies are
turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence. 4
For thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou
satest in the throne judging right. 5 Thou hast rebuked
the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast
put out their name for ever and ever. 6 O thou enemy,
destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast
destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them. 7
But the LORD shall endure for ever: he hath prepared
his throne for judgment. 8 And he shall judge the world in
righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people
in uprightness. 9 The LORD also will be a refuge for the
oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble. 10 And they that
know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD,
hast not forsaken them that seek thee. 11 Sing praises
to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zion: declare among the
people his doings. 12 When he maketh inquisition for
blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of
the humble. 13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider
my trouble [which I suffer] of them that hate me, thou
that liftest me up from the gates of death: 14 That I may
shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of
Zion: I will rejoice in thy salvation. 15 The heathen are
sunk down in the pit [that] they made: in the net which
they hid is their own foot taken. 16 The LORD is known
[by] the judgment [which] he executeth: the wicked is
snared in the work of his own hands. (Higgaion, Selah)
17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, [and] all the
nations that forget God. **(Sheol h7585)** 18 For the needy
shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poor
shall [not] perish for ever. 19 Arise, O LORD; let not
man prevail: let the heathen be judged in thy sight. 20
Put them in fear, O LORD: [that] the nations may know
themselves [to be but] men. (Selah)

10 Why standest thou afar off, O LORD? [why] hidest
thou [thyself] in times of trouble? 2 The wicked in
[his] pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in
the devices that they have imagined. 3 For the wicked
boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous,
[whom] the LORD abhorreth. 4 The wicked, through
the pride of his countenance, will not seek [after God:]
God [is] not in all his thoughts. 5 His ways are always
grievous; thy judgments [are] far above out of his sight:
[as for] all his enemies, he puffeth at them. 6 He hath

said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for [I shall] never
[be] in adversity. 7 His mouth is full of cursing and deceit
and fraud: under his tongue [is] mischief and vanity. 8
He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the
secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are
privily set against the poor. 9 He lieth in wait secretly as
a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he
doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net.
10 He croucheth, [and] humbleth himself, that the poor
may fall by his strong ones. 11 He hath said in his heart,
God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never
see [it]. 12 Arise, O LORD; O God, lift up thine hand:
forget not the humble. 13 Wherefore doth the wicked
contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not
require [it]. 14 Thou hast seen [it;] for thou beholdest
mischief and spite, to requite [it] with thy hand: the poor
committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the
fatherless. 15 Break thou the arm of the wicked and the
evil [man:] seek out his wickedness [till] thou find none.
16 The LORD [is] King for ever and ever: the heathen are
perished out of his land. 17 LORD, thou hast heard the
desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou
wilt cause thine ear to hear: 18 To judge the fatherless
and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no
more oppress.

11 To the chief Musician, [A Psalm] of David. In the
LORD put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee
[as] a bird to your mountain? 2 For, lo, the wicked bend
[their] bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string,
that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart. 3 If the
foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do? 4
The LORD [is] in his holy temple, the LORD's throne [is]
in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children
of men. 5 The LORD trieth the righteous: but the wicked
and him that loveth violence his soul hateth. 6 Upon
the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and
an horrible tempest: [this shall be] the portion of their
cup. 7 For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his
countenance doth behold the upright.

12 To the chief Musician upon Sheminith, A Psalm
of David. Help, LORD; for the godly man ceaseth;
for the faithful fail from among the children of men. 2
They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: [with]
flattering lips [and] with a double heart do they speak. 3
The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, [and] the tongue
that speaketh proud things: 4 Who have said, With our
tongue will we prevail; our lips [are] our own: who [is]
lord over us? 5 For the oppression of the poor, for the
sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I
will set [him] in safety [from him that] puffeth at him. 6
The words of the LORD [are] pure words: [as] silver tried
in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. 7 Thou shalt
keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this
generation for ever. 8 The wicked walk on every side,
when the vilest men are exalted.

13 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. How long
wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? how long
wilt thou hide thy face from me? 2 How long shall I take
counsel in my soul, [having] sorrow in my heart daily?
how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me? 3
Consider [and] hear me, O LORD my God: lighten mine
eyes, lest I sleep the [sleep of] death; 4 Lest mine enemy
say, I have prevailed against him; [and] those that trouble
me rejoice when I am moved. 5 But I have trusted in thy
mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation. 6 I will
sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully
with me.

14 To the chief Musician, [A Psalm] of David. The
fool hath said in his heart, [There is] no God. They
are corrupt, they have done abominable works, [there
is] none that doeth good. 2 The LORD looked down
from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there
were any that did understand, [and] seek God. 3 They
are all gone aside, they are [all] together become filthy:
[there is] none that doeth good, no, not one. 4 Have
all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up
my people [as] they eat bread, and call not upon the
LORD. 5 There were they in great fear: for God [is] in
the generation of the righteous. 6 Ye have shamed the
counsel of the poor, because the LORD [is] his refuge. 7
Oh that the salvation of Israel [were come] out of Zion!
when the LORD bringeth back the captivity of his people,
Jacob shall rejoice, [and] Israel shall be glad.

15 A Psalm of David. LORD, who shall abide in thy
tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? 2 He
that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and
speaketh the truth in his heart. 3 [He that] backbiteth
not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor
taketh up a reproach against his neighbour. 4 In whose
eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them
that fear the LORD. [He that] sweareth to [his own] hurt,
and changeth not. 5 [He that] putteth not out his money
to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that
doeth these [things] shall never be moved.

16 Michtam of David. Preserve me, O God: for in
thee do I put my trust. 2 [O my soul], thou hast
said unto the LORD, Thou [art] my Lord: my goodness
[extendeth] not to thee; 3 [But] to the saints that [are]
in the earth, and [to] the excellent, in whom [is] all my
delight. 4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied [that] hasten
[after] another [god:] their drink offerings of blood will I
not offer, nor take up their names into my lips. 5 The
LORD [is] the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup:
thou maintainest my lot. 6 The lines are fallen unto me
in pleasant [places;] yea, I have a goodly heritage. 7 I

will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel: my
reins also instruct me in the night seasons. 8 I have set
the LORD always before me: because [he is] at my right
hand, I shall not be moved. 9 Therefore my heart is glad,
and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope.
10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou
suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Sheol h7585) 11
Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence [is]
fulness of joy; at thy right hand [there are] pleasures for
evermore.

17 A Prayer of David. Hear the right, O LORD, attend
unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer, [that goeth]
not out of feigned lips. 2 Let my sentence come forth
from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things that
are equal. 3 Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast
visited [me] in the night; thou hast tried me, [and] shalt
find nothing; I am purposed [that] my mouth shall not
transgress. 4 Concerning the works of men, by the
word of thy lips I have kept [me from] the paths of the
destroyer. 5 Hold up my goings in thy paths, [that] my
footsteps slip not. 6 I have called upon thee, for thou wilt
hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, [and hear]
my speech. 7 Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O
thou that savest by thy right hand them which put their
trust [in thee] from those that rise up [against them]. 8
Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the
shadow of thy wings, 9 From the wicked that oppress
me, [from] my deadly enemies, [who] compass me about.
10 They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth
they speak proudly. 11 They have now compassed us in
our steps: they have set their eyes bowing down to the
earth; 12 Like as a lion [that] is greedy of his prey, and
as it were a young lion lurking in secret places. 13 Arise,
O LORD, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul
from the wicked, [which is] thy sword: 14 From men
[which are] thy hand, O LORD, from men of the world,
[which have] their portion in [this] life, and whose belly
thou fillest with thy hid [treasure:] they are full of children,
and leave the rest of their [substance] to their babes. 15
As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall
be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

18 To the chief Musician, [A Psalm] of David, the
servant of the LORD, who spake unto the LORD
the words of this song in the day [that] the LORD
delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from
the hand of Saul: And he said, I will love thee, O LORD,
my strength. 2 The LORD [is] my rock, and my fortress,
and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will
trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, [and] my
high tower. 3 I will call upon the LORD, [who is worthy]
to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies. 4
The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of
ungodly men made me afraid. 5 The sorrows of hell
compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.
(Sheol h7585) 6 In my distress I called upon the LORD,
and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his
temple, and my cry came before him, [even] into his ears.
7 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations
also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he
was wroth. 8 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils,
and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by
it. 9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and
darkness [was] under his feet. 10 And he rode upon a
cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the
wind. 11 He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion
round about him [were] dark waters [and] thick clouds of
the skies. 12 At the brightness [that was] before him
his thick clouds passed, hail [stones] and coals of fire.
13 The LORD also thundered in the heavens, and the
Highest gave his voice; hail [stones] and coals of fire. 14
Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he
shot out lightnings, and discomfited them. 15 Then the
channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of
the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at
the blast of the breath of thy nostrils. 16 He sent from
above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters. 17
He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them
which hated me: for they were too strong for me. 18
They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the
LORD was my stay. 19 He brought me forth also into
a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted
in me. 20 The LORD rewarded me according to my
righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands
hath he recompensed me. 21 For I have kept the ways
of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my
God. 22 For all his judgments [were] before me, and I
did not put away his statutes from me. 23 I was also
upright before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.
24 Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according
to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my
hands in his eyesight. 25 With the merciful thou wilt
shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt
shew thyself upright; 26 With the pure thou wilt shew
thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself
froward. 27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but
wilt bring down high looks. 28 For thou wilt light my
candle: the LORD my God will enlighten my darkness.
29 For by thee I have run through a troop; and by my
God have I leaped over a wall. 30 [As for] God, his
way [is] perfect: the word of the LORD is tried: he [is] a
buckler to all those that trust in him. 31 For who [is] God
save the LORD? or who [is] a rock save our God? 32 [It
is] God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my
way perfect. 33 He maketh my feet like hinds' [feet],
and setteth me upon my high places. 34 He teacheth
my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by
mine arms. 35 Thou hast also given me the shield of

thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and thy gentleness hath made me great. **36** Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip. **37** I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed. **38** I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet. **39** For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me. **40** Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me. **41** They cried, but [there was] none to save [them: even] unto the LORD, but he answered them not. **42** Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets. **43** Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; [and] thou hast made me the head of the heathen: a people [whom] I have not known shall serve me. **44** As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves unto me. **45** The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places. **46** The LORD liveth; and blessed [be] my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted. **47** [It is] God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me. **48** He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man. **49** Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name. **50** Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his seed for evermore.

19 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork. **2** Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge. **3** [There is] no speech nor language, [where] their voice is not heard. **4** Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun, **5** Which [is] as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, [and] rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race. **6** His going forth [is] from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof. **7** The law of the LORD [is] perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD [is] sure, making wise the simple. **8** The statutes of the LORD [are] right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD [is] pure, enlightening the eyes. **9** The fear of the LORD [is] clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD [are] true [and] righteous altogether. **10** More to be desired [are they] than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb. **11** Moreover by them is thy servant warned: [and] in keeping of them [there is] great reward. **12** Who can understand [his] errors? cleanse thou me from secret [faults]. **13** Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous [sins;] let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression. **14** Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, my strength, and my redeemer.

20 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. The LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; the name of the God of Jacob defend thee; **2** Send thee help from the sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Zion; **3** Remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt sacrifice; (Selah) **4** Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel. **5** We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will set up [our] banners: the LORD fulfil all thy petitions. **6** Now know I that the LORD saveth his anointed; he will hear him from his holy heaven with the saving strength of his right hand. **7** Some [trust] in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God. **8** They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright. **9** Save, LORD: let the king hear us when we call.

21 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. The king shall joy in thy strength, O LORD; and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice! **2** Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. (Selah) **3** For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head. **4** He asked life of thee, [and] thou gavest [it] him, [even] length of days for ever and ever. **5** His glory [is] great in thy salvation: honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him. **6** For thou hast made him most blessed for ever: thou hast made him exceeding glad with thy countenance. **7** For the king trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercy of the most High he shall not be moved. **8** Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee. **9** Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them. **10** Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men. **11** For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a mischievous device, [which] they are not able [to perform]. **12** Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, [when] thou shalt make ready [thine arrows] upon thy strings against the face of them. **13** Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: [so] will we sing and praise thy power.

22 To the chief Musician upon Aijeleth Shahar, A Psalm of David. My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? [why art thou so] far from helping me, [and from] the words of my roaring? **2** O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season,

and am not silent. 3 But thou [art] holy, [O thou] that
inhabitest the praises of Israel. 4 Our fathers trusted in
thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them. 5 They
cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee,
and were not confounded. 6 But I [am] a worm, and no
man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. 7
All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out
the lip, they shake the head, [saying], 8 He trusted on
the LORD [that] he would deliver him: let him deliver him,
seeing he delighted in him. 9 But thou [art] he that took
me out of the womb: thou didst make me hope [when I
was] upon my mother's breasts. 10 I was cast upon thee
from the womb: thou [art] my God from my mother's
belly. 11 Be not far from me; for trouble [is] near; for
[there is] none to help. 12 Many bulls have compassed
me: strong [bulls] of Bashan have beset me round. 13
They gaped upon me [with] their mouths, [as] a ravening
and a roaring lion. 14 I am poured out like water, and
all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is
melted in the midst of my bowels. 15 My strength is
dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my
jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.
16 For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the
wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and
my feet. 17 I may tell all my bones: they look [and] stare
upon me. 18 They part my garments among them, and
cast lots upon my vesture. 19 But be not thou far from
me, O LORD: O my strength, haste thee to help me.
20 Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the
power of the dog. 21 Save me from the lion's mouth: for
thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns. 22 I
will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of
the congregation will I praise thee. 23 Ye that fear the
LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him;
and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel. 24 For he hath
not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted;
neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he cried
unto him, he heard. 25 My praise [shall be] of thee in the
great congregation: I will pay my vows before them that
fear him. 26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they
shall praise the LORD that seek him: your heart shall live
for ever. 27 All the ends of the world shall remember and
turn unto the LORD: and all the kindreds of the nations
shall worship before thee. 28 For the kingdom [is] the
LORD's: and he [is] the governor among the nations. 29
All [they that be] fat upon earth shall eat and worship: all
they that go down to the dust shall bow before him: and
none can keep alive his own soul. 30 A seed shall serve
him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.
31 They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness
unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done [this].

23 A Psalm of David. The LORD [is] my shepherd;
I shall not want. 2 He maketh me to lie down in
green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.
3 He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of
righteousness for his name's sake. 4 Yea, though I walk
through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no
evil: for thou [art] with me; thy rod and thy staff they
comfort me. 5 Thou preparest a table before me in the
presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with
oil; my cup runneth over. 6 Surely goodness and mercy
shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in
the house of the LORD for ever.

24 A Psalm of David. The earth [is] the LORD's, and
the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell
therein. 2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and
established it upon the floods. 3 Who shall ascend into
the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy
place? 4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart;
who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn
deceitfully. 5 He shall receive the blessing from the
LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.
6 This [is] the generation of them that seek him, that
seek thy face, O Jacob. (Selah) 7 Lift up your heads, O
ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the
King of glory shall come in. 8 Who [is] this King of glory?
The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.
9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift [them] up, ye
everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.
10 Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he [is]
the King of glory. (Selah)

25 [A Psalm] of David. Unto thee, O LORD, do I lift
up my soul. 2 O my God, I trust in thee: let me not
be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me. 3
Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them
be ashamed which transgress without cause. 4 Shew
me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths. 5 Lead me
in thy truth, and teach me: for thou [art] the God of my
salvation; on thee do I wait all the day. 6 Remember, O
LORD, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for
they [have been] ever of old. 7 Remember not the sins
of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy
mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O
LORD. 8 Good and upright [is] the LORD: therefore will
he teach sinners in the way. 9 The meek will he guide in
judgment: and the meek will he teach his way. 10 All
the paths of the LORD [are] mercy and truth unto such
as keep his covenant and his testimonies. 11 For thy
name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; for it [is]
great. 12 What man [is] he that feareth the LORD? him
shall he teach in the way [that] he shall choose. 13 His
soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the
earth. 14 The secret of the LORD [is] with them that
fear him; and he will shew them his covenant. 15 Mine
eyes [are] ever toward the LORD; for he shall pluck my
feet out of the net. 16 Turn thee unto me, and have

mercy upon me; for I [am] desolate and afflicted. 17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged: [O] bring thou me out of my distresses. 18 Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins. 19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with cruel hatred. 20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee. 21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee. 22 Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

26 [A Psalm] of David. Judge me, O LORD; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the LORD; [therefore] I shall not slide. 2 Examine me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart. 3 For thy lovingkindness [is] before mine eyes: and I have walked in thy truth. 4 I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers. 5 I have hated the congregation of evil doers; and will not sit with the wicked. 6 I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O LORD: 7 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works. 8 LORD, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where thine honour dwelleth. 9 Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men: 10 In whose hands [is] mischief, and their right hand is full of bribes. 11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: redeem me, and be merciful unto me. 12 My foot standeth in an even place: in the congregations will I bless the LORD.

27 [A Psalm] of David. The LORD [is] my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD [is] the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? 2 When the wicked, [even] mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell. 3 Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this [will] I [be] confident. 4 One [thing] have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple. 5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock. 6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD. 7 Hear, O LORD, [when] I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me. 8 [When thou saidst], Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek. 9 Hide not thy face [far] from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation. 10 When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will take me up. 11 Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies. 12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty. 13 [I had fainted], unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living. 14 Wait on the LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

28 [A Psalm] of David. Unto thee will I cry, O LORD my rock; be not silent to me: lest, [if] thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit. 2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands toward thy holy oracle. 3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief [is] in their hearts. 4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert. 5 Because they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up. 6 Blessed [be] the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications. 7 The LORD [is] my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him. 8 The LORD [is] their strength, and he [is] the saving strength of his anointed. 9 Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed them also, and lift them up for ever.

29 A Psalm of David. Give unto the LORD, O ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength. 2 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness. 3 The voice of the LORD [is] upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the LORD [is] upon many waters. 4 The voice of the LORD [is] powerful; the voice of the LORD [is] full of majesty. 5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lebanon. 6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lebanon and Sirion like a young unicorn. 7 The voice of the LORD divideth the flames of fire. 8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh. 9 The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple doth every one speak of [his] glory. 10 The LORD sitteth upon the flood; yea, the LORD sitteth King for ever. 11 The LORD will give strength unto his people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

30 A Psalm [and] Song [at] the dedication of the house of David. I will extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me. 2 O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me. 3 O LORD, thou hast brought up

my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I
should not go down to the pit. **(Sheol h7585)** **4** Sing unto
the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks at the
remembrance of his holiness. **5** For his anger [endureth
but] a moment; in his favour [is] life: weeping may endure
for a night, but joy [cometh] in the morning. **6** And in
my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved. **7** LORD,
by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand
strong: thou didst hide thy face, [and] I was troubled. **8**
I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the LORD I made
supplication. **9** What profit [is there] in my blood, when I
go down to the pit? Shall the dust praise thee? shall it
declare thy truth? **10** Hear, O LORD, and have mercy
upon me: LORD, be thou my helper. **11** Thou hast turned
for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my
sackcloth, and girded me with gladness; **12** To the end
that [my] glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent.
O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

31 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. In thee, O
LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed:
deliver me in thy righteousness. **2** Bow down thine ear to
me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for an
house of defence to save me. **3** For thou [art] my rock
and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me,
and guide me. **4** Pull me out of the net that they have laid
privily for me: for thou [art] my strength. **5** Into thine hand
I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God
of truth. **6** I have hated them that regard lying vanities:
but I trust in the LORD. **7** I will be glad and rejoice in thy
mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast
known my soul in adversities; **8** And hast not shut me up
into the hand of the enemy: thou hast set my feet in a
large room. **9** Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am
in trouble: mine eye is consumed with grief, [yea], my
soul and my belly. **10** For my life is spent with grief, and
my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of
mine iniquity, and my bones are consumed. **11** I was a
reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among
my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they
that did see me without fled from me. **12** I am forgotten
as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel.
13 For I have heard the slander of many: fear [was] on
every side: while they took counsel together against
me, they devised to take away my life. **14** But I trusted
in thee, O LORD: I said, Thou [art] my God. **15** My
times [are] in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of
mine enemies, and from them that persecute me. **16**
Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy
mercies' sake. **17** Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I
have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, [and]
let them be silent in the grave. **(Sheol h7585)** **18** Let the
lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things
proudly and contemptuously against the righteous. **19**
[Oh] how great [is] thy goodness, which thou hast laid up
for them that fear thee; [which] thou hast wrought for
them that trust in thee before the sons of men! **20** Thou
shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the
pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion
from the strife of tongues. **21** Blessed [be] the LORD:
for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a
strong city. **22** For I said in my haste, I am cut off from
before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice
of my supplications when I cried unto thee. **23** O love the
LORD, all ye his saints: [for] the LORD preserveth the
faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer. **24** Be
of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all
ye that hope in the LORD.

32 [A Psalm] of David, Maschil. Blessed [is he whose]
transgression [is] forgiven, [whose] sin [is] covered.
2 Blessed [is] the man unto whom the LORD imputeth
not iniquity, and in whose spirit [there is] no guile. **3**
When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my
roaring all the day long. **4** For day and night thy hand
was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the
drought of summer. (Selah) **5** I acknowledged my sin
unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I
will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and
thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. (Selah) **6** For this
shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time
when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great
waters they shall not come nigh unto him. **7** Thou [art]
my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble;
thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.
(Selah) **8** I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way
which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye. **9**
Be ye not as the horse, [or] as the mule, [which] have
no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with
bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee. **10** Many
sorrows [shall be] to the wicked: but he that trusteth in
the LORD, mercy shall compass him about. **11** Be glad
in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy,
all [ye that are] upright in heart.

33 Rejoice in the LORD, O ye righteous: [for] praise
is comely for the upright. **2** Praise the LORD with
harp: sing unto him with the psaltery [and] an instrument
of ten strings. **3** Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully
with a loud noise. **4** For the word of the LORD [is]
right; and all his works [are done] in truth. **5** He loveth
righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the
goodness of the LORD. **6** By the word of the LORD
were the heavens made; and all the host of them by
the breath of his mouth. **7** He gathereth the waters of
the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in
storehouses. **8** Let all the earth fear the LORD: let all the
inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him. **9** For he
spake, and it was [done;] he commanded, and it stood
fast. **10** The LORD bringeth the counsel of the heathen

to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none
effect. 11 The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the
thoughts of his heart to all generations. 12 Blessed [is]
the nation whose God [is] the LORD; [and] the people
[whom] he hath chosen for his own inheritance. 13 The
LORD looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of
men. 14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon
all the inhabitants of the earth. 15 He fashioneth their
hearts alike; he considereth all their works. 16 There is
no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man
is not delivered by much strength. 17 An horse [is] a vain
thing for safety: neither shall he deliver [any] by his great
strength. 18 Behold, the eye of the LORD [is] upon them
that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy; 19 To
deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in
famine. 20 Our soul waiteth for the LORD: he [is] our
help and our shield. 21 For our heart shall rejoice in him,
because we have trusted in his holy name. 22 Let thy
mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in
thee.

34 [A Psalm] of David, when he changed his behaviour
before Abimelech; who drove him away, and he
departed. I will bless the LORD at all times: his praise
[shall] continually [be] in my mouth. 2 My soul shall make
her boast in the LORD: the humble shall hear [thereof],
and be glad. 3 O magnify the LORD with me, and let
us exalt his name together. 4 I sought the LORD, and
he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. 5
They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their
faces were not ashamed. 6 This poor man cried, and the
LORD heard [him], and saved him out of all his troubles.
7 The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them
that fear him, and delivereth them. 8 O taste and see that
the LORD [is] good: blessed [is] the man [that] trusteth in
him. 9 O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for [there is] no
want to them that fear him. 10 The young lions do lack,
and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not
want any good [thing]. 11 Come, ye children, hearken
unto me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD. 12 What
man [is he that] desireth life, [and] loveth [many] days,
that he may see good? 13 Keep thy tongue from evil,
and thy lips from speaking guile. 14 Depart from evil,
and do good; seek peace, and pursue it. 15 The eyes of
the LORD [are] upon the righteous, and his ears [are
open] unto their cry. 16 The face of the LORD [is] against
them that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of them
from the earth. 17 [The righteous] cry, and the LORD
heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles. 18
The LORD [is] nigh unto them that are of a broken heart;
and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit. 19 Many [are]
the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth
him out of them all. 20 He keepeth all his bones: not one
of them is broken. 21 Evil shall slay the wicked: and they
that hate the righteous shall be desolate. 22 The LORD
redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them
that trust in him shall be desolate.

35 [A Psalm] of David. Plead [my cause], O LORD,
with them that strive with me: fight against them
that fight against me. 2 Take hold of shield and buckler,
and stand up for mine help. 3 Draw out also the spear,
and stop [the way] against them that persecute me:
say unto my soul, I [am] thy salvation. 4 Let them be
confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul:
let them be turned back and brought to confusion that
devise my hurt. 5 Let them be as chaff before the wind:
and let the angel of the LORD chase [them]. 6 Let their
way be dark and slippery: and let the angel of the LORD
persecute them. 7 For without cause have they hid for
me their net [in] a pit, [which] without cause they have
digged for my soul. 8 Let destruction come upon him at
unawares; and let his net that he hath hid catch himself:
into that very destruction let him fall. 9 And my soul shall
be joyful in the LORD: it shall rejoice in his salvation. 10
All my bones shall say, LORD, who [is] like unto thee,
which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for
him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth
him? 11 False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my
charge [things] that I knew not. 12 They rewarded me
evil for good [to] the spoiling of my soul. 13 But as for
me, when they were sick, my clothing [was] sackcloth: I
humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned
into mine own bosom. 14 I behaved myself as though
[he had been] my friend [or] brother: I bowed down
heavily, as one that mourneth [for his] mother. 15 But in
mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves
together: [yea], the abjects gathered themselves together
against me, and I knew [it] not; they did tear [me], and
ceased not: 16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they
gnashed upon me with their teeth. 17 Lord, how long wilt
thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions,
my darling from the lions. 18 I will give thee thanks in
the great congregation: I will praise thee among much
people. 19 Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully
rejoice over me: [neither] let them wink with the eye that
hate me without a cause. 20 For they speak not peace:
but they devise deceitful matters against [them that are]
quiet in the land. 21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide
against me, [and] said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen [it].
22 [This] thou hast seen, O LORD: keep not silence: O
Lord, be not far from me. 23 Stir up thyself, and awake
to my judgment, [even] unto my cause, my God and my
Lord. 24 Judge me, O LORD my God, according to thy
righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me. 25 Let
them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it:
let them not say, We have swallowed him up. 26 Let
them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that
rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and
dishonour that magnify [themselves] against me. 27 Let

them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous
cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD
be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity
of his servant. 28 And my tongue shall speak of thy
righteousness [and] of thy praise all the day long.

36 To the chief Musician, [A Psalm] of David the
servant of the LORD. The transgression of the
wicked saith within my heart, [that there is] no fear of
God before his eyes. 2 For he flattereth himself in his
own eyes, until his iniquity be found to be hateful. 3 The
words of his mouth [are] iniquity and deceit: he hath left
off to be wise, [and] to do good. 4 He deviseth mischief
upon his bed; he setteth himself in a way [that is] not
good; he abhorreth not evil. 5 Thy mercy, O LORD,
[is] in the heavens; [and] thy faithfulness [reacheth]
unto the clouds. 6 Thy righteousness [is] like the great
mountains; thy judgments [are] a great deep: O LORD,
thou preservest man and beast. 7 How excellent [is]
thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of
men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings. 8
They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy
house; and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy
pleasures. 9 For with thee [is] the fountain of life: in thy
light shall we see light. 10 O continue thy lovingkindness
unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the
upright in heart. 11 Let not the foot of pride come against
me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me. 12
There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast
down, and shall not be able to rise.

37 [A Psalm] of David. Fret not thyself because of
evildoers, neither be thou envious against the
workers of iniquity. 2 For they shall soon be cut down
like the grass, and wither as the green herb. 3 Trust in
the LORD, and do good; [so] shalt thou dwell in the land,
and verily thou shalt be fed. 4 Delight thyself also in the
LORD; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.
5 Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and
he shall bring [it] to pass. 6 And he shall bring forth
thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the
noonday. 7 Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him:
fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his
way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices
to pass. 8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not
thyself in any wise to do evil. 9 For evildoers shall be cut
off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit
the earth. 10 For yet a little while, and the wicked [shall]
not [be:] yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place,
and it [shall] not [be]. 11 But the meek shall inherit the
earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance
of peace. 12 The wicked plotteth against the just, and
gnasheth upon him with his teeth. 13 The Lord shall
laugh at him: for he seeth that his day is coming. 14
The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent
their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, [and] to
slay such as be of upright conversation. 15 Their sword
shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be
broken. 16 A little that a righteous man hath [is] better
than the riches of many wicked. 17 For the arms of
the wicked shall be broken: but the LORD upholdeth
the righteous. 18 The LORD knoweth the days of the
upright: and their inheritance shall be for ever. 19 They
shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and in the days of
famine they shall be satisfied. 20 But the wicked shall
perish, and the enemies of the LORD [shall be] as the
fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they
consume away. 21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth
not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.
22 For [such as be] blessed of him shall inherit the earth;
and [they that be] cursed of him shall be cut off. 23 The
steps of a [good] man are ordered by the LORD: and he
delighteth in his way. 24 Though he fall, he shall not be
utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth [him with] his
hand. 25 I have been young, and [now] am old; yet have
I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging
bread. 26 [He is] ever merciful, and lendeth; and his
seed [is] blessed. 27 Depart from evil, and do good; and
dwell for evermore. 28 For the LORD loveth judgment,
and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever:
but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. 29 The
righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for
ever. 30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom,
and his tongue talketh of judgment. 31 The law of his
God [is] in his heart; none of his steps shall slide. 32
The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay
him. 33 The LORD will not leave him in his hand, nor
condemn him when he is judged. 34 Wait on the LORD,
and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the
land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see [it]. 35 I
have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading
himself like a green bay tree. 36 Yet he passed away,
and, lo, he [was] not: yea, I sought him, but he could not
be found. 37 Mark the perfect [man], and behold the
upright: for the end of [that] man [is] peace. 38 But the
transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of
the wicked shall be cut off. 39 But the salvation of the
righteous [is] of the LORD: [he is] their strength in the
time of trouble. 40 And the LORD shall help them, and
deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and
save them, because they trust in him.

38 A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance. O
LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten
me in thy hot displeasure. 2 For thine arrows stick fast
in me, and thy hand presseth me sore. 3 [There is] no
soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither
[is there any] rest in my bones because of my sin. 4 For
mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy

burden they are too heavy for me. 5 My wounds stink
[and] are corrupt because of my foolishness. 6 I am
troubled; I am bowed down greatly; I go mourning all
the day long. 7 For my loins are filled with a loathsome
[disease:] and [there is] no soundness in my flesh. 8 I
am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of
the disquietness of my heart. 9 Lord, all my desire [is]
before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee. 10 My
heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for the light of
mine eyes, it also is gone from me. 11 My lovers and my
friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand
afar off. 12 They also that seek after my life lay snares
[for me:] and they that seek my hurt speak mischievous
things, and imagine deceits all the day long. 13 But I, as
a deaf [man], heard not; and [I was] as a dumb man
[that] openeth not his mouth. 14 Thus I was as a man
that heareth not, and in whose mouth [are] no reproofs.
15 For in thee, O LORD, do I hope: thou wilt hear, O
Lord my God. 16 For I said, [Hear me], lest [otherwise]
they should rejoice over me: when my foot slippeth, they
magnify [themselves] against me. 17 For I [am] ready to
halt, and my sorrow [is] continually before me. 18 For I
will declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin. 19
But mine enemies [are] lively, [and] they are strong: and
they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied. 20 They also
that render evil for good are mine adversaries; because I
follow [the thing that] good [is]. 21 Forsake me not, O
LORD: O my God, be not far from me. 22 Make haste to
help me, O Lord my salvation.

39 To the chief Musician, [even] to Jeduthun, A Psalm
of David. I said, I will take heed to my ways, that
I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a
bridle, while the wicked is before me. 2 I was dumb
with silence, I held my peace, [even] from good; and
my sorrow was stirred. 3 My heart was hot within me,
while I was musing the fire burned: [then] spake I with
my tongue, 4 LORD, make me to know mine end, and
the measure of my days, what it [is; that] I may know
how frail I [am]. 5 Behold, thou hast made my days [as]
an handbreadth; and mine age [is] as nothing before
thee: verily every man at his best state [is] altogether
vanity. (Selah) 6 Surely every man walketh in a vain
shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth
up [riches], and knoweth not who shall gather them. 7
And now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope [is] in thee. 8
Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not the
reproach of the foolish. 9 I was dumb, I opened not my
mouth; because thou didst [it]. 10 Remove thy stroke
away from me: I am consumed by the blow of thine
hand. 11 When thou with rebukes dost correct man for
iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a
moth: surely every man [is] vanity. (Selah) 12 Hear my
prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy
peace at my tears: for I [am] a stranger with thee, [and]
a sojourner, as all my fathers [were]. 13 O spare me,
that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be
no more.

40 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. I waited
patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me,
and heard my cry. 2 He brought me up also out of an
horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a
rock, [and] established my goings. 3 And he hath put
a new song in my mouth, [even] praise unto our God:
many shall see [it], and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.
4 Blessed [is] that man that maketh the LORD his trust,
and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside
to lies. 5 Many, O LORD my God, [are] thy wonderful
works [which] thou hast done, and thy thoughts [which
are] to us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order
unto thee: [if] I would declare and speak [of them], they
are more than can be numbered. 6 Sacrifice and offering
thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt
offering and sin offering hast thou not required. 7 Then
said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book [it is] written
of me, 8 I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law
[is] within my heart. 9 I have preached righteousness in
the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O
LORD, thou knowest. 10 I have not hid thy righteousness
within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and
thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness
and thy truth from the great congregation. 11 Withhold
not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD: let thy
lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me. 12
For innumerable evils have compassed me about: mine
iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not
able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine
head: therefore my heart faileth me. 13 Be pleased,
O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, make haste to help
me. 14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together
that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven
backward and put to shame that wish me evil. 15 Let
them be desolate for a reward of their shame that say
unto me, Aha, aha. 16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice
and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say
continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 But I [am] poor
and needy; [yet] the Lord thinketh upon me: thou [art] my
help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

41 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. Blessed
[is] he that considereth the poor: the LORD will
deliver him in time of trouble. 2 The LORD will preserve
him, and keep him alive; [and] he shall be blessed upon
the earth: and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his
enemies. 3 The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed
of languishing: thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness.
4 I said, LORD, be merciful unto me: heal my soul; for I
have sinned against thee. 5 Mine enemies speak evil of
me, When shall he die, and his name perish? 6 And if he

come to see [me], he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth
iniquity to itself; [when] he goeth abroad, he telleth [it]. 7
All that hate me whisper together against me: against
me do they devise my hurt. 8 An evil disease, [say they],
cleaveth fast unto him: and [now] that he lieth he shall
rise up no more. 9 Yea, mine own familiar friend, in
whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up
[his] heel against me. 10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful
unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them. 11
By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine
enemy doth not triumph over me. 12 And as for me, thou
upholdest me in mine integrity, and settest me before thy
face for ever. 13 Blessed [be] the LORD God of Israel
from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen.

42 To the chief Musician, Maschil, for the sons of
Korah. As the hart panteth after the water brooks,
so panteth my soul after thee, O God. 2 My soul thirsteth
for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear
before God? 3 My tears have been my meat day and
night, while they continually say unto me, Where [is] thy
God? 4 When I remember these [things], I pour out my
soul in me: for I had gone with the multitude, I went with
them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and
praise, with a multitude that kept holyday. 5 Why art thou
cast down, O my soul? and [why] art thou disquieted in
me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him [for]
the help of his countenance. 6 O my God, my soul is
cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee
from the land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from the
hill Mizar. 7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy
waterspouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over
me. 8 [Yet] the LORD will command his lovingkindness
in the daytime, and in the night his song [shall be] with
me, [and] my prayer unto the God of my life. 9 I will say
unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why go
I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy? 10
[As] with a sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach
me; while they say daily unto me, Where [is] thy God?
11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou
disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet
praise him, [who is] the health of my countenance, and
my God.

43 Judge me, O God, and plead my cause against
an ungodly nation: O deliver me from the deceitful
and unjust man. 2 For thou [art] the God of my strength:
why dost thou cast me off? why go I mourning because
of the oppression of the enemy? 3 O send out thy light
and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto
thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles. 4 Then will I go unto
the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea, upon
the harp will I praise thee, O God my God. 5 Why art
thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted
within me? hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, [who
is] the health of my countenance, and my God.

44 To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah,
Maschil. We have heard with our ears, O God,
our fathers have told us, [what] work thou didst in their
days, in the times of old. 2 [How] thou didst drive out the
heathen with thy hand, and plantedst them; [how] thou
didst afflict the people, and cast them out. 3 For they got
not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did
their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine
arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou
hadst a favour unto them. 4 Thou art my King, O God:
command deliverances for Jacob. 5 Through thee will
we push down our enemies: through thy name will we
tread them under that rise up against us. 6 For I will not
trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me. 7 But
thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them
to shame that hated us. 8 In God we boast all the day
long, and praise thy name for ever. (Selah) 9 But thou
hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth
with our armies. 10 Thou makest us to turn back from
the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.
11 Thou hast given us like sheep [appointed] for meat;
and hast scattered us among the heathen. 12 Thou
sellest thy people for nought, and dost not increase [thy
wealth] by their price. 13 Thou makest us a reproach to
our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are
round about us. 14 Thou makest us a byword among the
heathen, a shaking of the head among the people. 15
My confusion [is] continually before me, and the shame
of my face hath covered me, 16 For the voice of him that
reproacheth and blasphemeth; by reason of the enemy
and avenger. 17 All this is come upon us; yet have we
not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy
covenant. 18 Our heart is not turned back, neither have
our steps declined from thy way; 19 Though thou hast
sore broken us in the place of dragons, and covered
us with the shadow of death. 20 If we have forgotten
the name of our God, or stretched out our hands to
a strange god; 21 Shall not God search this out? for
he knoweth the secrets of the heart. 22 Yea, for thy
sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as
sheep for the slaughter. 23 Awake, why sleepest thou,
O Lord? arise, cast [us] not off for ever. 24 Wherefore
hidest thou thy face, [and] forgettest our affliction and
our oppression? 25 For our soul is bowed down to the
dust: our belly cleaveth unto the earth. 26 Arise for our
help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.

45 To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim, for the
sons of Korah, Maschil, A Song of loves. My heart
is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I
have made touching the king: my tongue [is] the pen
of a ready writer. 2 Thou art fairer than the children of

men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath
blessed thee for ever. 3 Gird thy sword upon [thy] thigh,
O [most] mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty. 4 And
in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and
meekness [and] righteousness; and thy right hand shall
teach thee terrible things. 5 Thine arrows [are] sharp in
the heart of the king's enemies; [whereby] the people
fall under thee. 6 Thy throne, O God, [is] for ever and
ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom [is] a right sceptre.
7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness:
therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of
gladness above thy fellows. 8 All thy garments [smell] of
myrrh, and aloes, [and] cassia, out of the ivory palaces,
whereby they have made thee glad. 9 Kings' daughters
[were] among thy honourable women: upon thy right
hand did stand the queen in gold of Ophir. 10 Hearken, O
daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; forget also
thine own people, and thy father's house; 11 So shall the
king greatly desire thy beauty: for he [is] thy Lord; and
worship thou him. 12 And the daughter of Tyre [shall be
there] with a gift; [even] the rich among the people shall
intreat thy favour. 13 The king's daughter [is] all glorious
within: her clothing [is] of wrought gold. 14 She shall
be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the
virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought
unto thee. 15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they
be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace. 16
Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom thou
mayest make princes in all the earth. 17 I will make thy
name to be remembered in all generations: therefore
shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

46 To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, A Song
upon Alamoth. God [is] our refuge and strength, a
very present help in trouble. 2 Therefore will not we fear,
though the earth be removed, and though the mountains
be carried into the midst of the sea; 3 [Though] the waters
thereof roar [and] be troubled, [though] the mountains
shake with the swelling thereof. (Selah) 4 [There is] a
river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of
God, the holy [place] of the tabernacles of the most High.
5 God [is] in the midst of her; she shall not be moved:
God shall help her, [and that] right early. 6 The heathen
raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice,
the earth melted. 7 The LORD of hosts [is] with us; the
God of Jacob [is] our refuge. (Selah) 8 Come, behold
the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made
in the earth. 9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of
the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in
sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire. 10 Be still,
and know that I [am] God: I will be exalted among the
heathen, I will be exalted in the earth. 11 The LORD
of hosts [is] with us; the God of Jacob [is] our refuge.
(Selah)

47 To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of
Korah. O clap your hands, all ye people; shout
unto God with the voice of triumph. 2 For the LORD
most high [is] terrible; [he is] a great King over all the
earth. 3 He shall subdue the people under us, and the
nations under our feet. 4 He shall choose our inheritance
for us, the excellency of Jacob whom he loved. (Selah)
5 God is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound
of a trumpet. 6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing
praises unto our King, sing praises. 7 For God [is] the
King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.
8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the
throne of his holiness. 9 The princes of the people
are gathered together, [even] the people of the God of
Abraham: for the shields of the earth [belong] unto God:
he is greatly exalted.

48 A Song [and] Psalm for the sons of Korah. Great
[is] the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city
of our God, [in] the mountain of his holiness. 2 Beautiful
for situation, the joy of the whole earth, [is] mount Zion,
[on] the sides of the north, the city of the great King. 3
God is known in her palaces for a refuge. 4 For, lo, the
kings were assembled, they passed by together. 5 They
saw [it, and] so they marvelled; they were troubled, [and]
hasted away. 6 Fear took hold upon them there, [and]
pain, as of a woman in travail. 7 Thou breakest the ships
of Tarshish with an east wind. 8 As we have heard, so
have we seen in the city of the LORD of hosts, in the
city of our God: God will establish it for ever. (Selah)
9 We have thought of thy lovingkindness, O God, in
the midst of thy temple. 10 According to thy name, O
God, so [is] thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy
right hand is full of righteousness. 11 Let mount Zion
rejoice, let the daughters of Judah be glad, because
of thy judgments. 12 Walk about Zion, and go round
about her: tell the towers thereof. 13 Mark ye well her
bulwarks, consider her palaces; that ye may tell [it] to the
generation following. 14 For this God [is] our God for
ever and ever: he will be our guide [even] unto death.

49 To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of
Korah. Hear this, all [ye] people; give ear, all [ye]
inhabitants of the world: 2 Both low and high, rich and
poor, together. 3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and
the meditation of my heart [shall be] of understanding.
4 I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my
dark saying upon the harp. 5 Wherefore should I fear in
the days of evil, [when] the iniquity of my heels shall
compass me about? 6 They that trust in their wealth,
and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches; 7
None [of them] can by any means redeem his brother,
nor give to God a ransom for him: 8 (For the redemption
of their soul [is] precious, and it ceaseth for ever:) 9
That he should still live for ever, [and] not see corruption.

10 For he seeth [that] wise men die, likewise the fool
and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to
others. 11 Their inward thought [is, that] their houses
[shall continue] for ever, [and] their dwelling places to all
generations; they call [their] lands after their own names.
12 Nevertheless man [being] in honour abideth not: he is
like the beasts [that] perish. 13 This their way [is] their
folly: yet their posterity approve their sayings. (Selah) 14
Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on
them; and the upright shall have dominion over them
in the morning; and their beauty shall consume in the
grave from their dwelling. **(Sheol h7585)** 15 But God will
redeem my soul from the power of the grave: for he shall
receive me. (Selah) **(Sheol h7585)** 16 Be not thou afraid
when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is
increased; 17 For when he dieth he shall carry nothing
away: his glory shall not descend after him. 18 Though
while he lived he blessed his soul: and [men] will praise
thee, when thou doest well to thyself. 19 He shall go to
the generation of his fathers; they shall never see light.
20 Man [that is] in honour, and understandeth not, is like
the beasts [that] perish.

50 A Psalm of Asaph. The mighty God, [even] the
LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the
rising of the sun unto the going down thereof. 2 Out of
Zion, the perfection of beauty, God hath shined. 3 Our
God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall
devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous
round about him. 4 He shall call to the heavens from
above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people. 5
Gather my saints together unto me; those that have made
a covenant with me by sacrifice. 6 And the heavens shall
declare his righteousness: for God [is] judge himself.
(Selah) 7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel,
and I will testify against thee: I [am] God, [even] thy God.
8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt
offerings, [to have been] continually before me. 9 I will
take no bullock out of thy house, [nor] he goats out of
thy folds. 10 For every beast of the forest [is] mine, [and]
the cattle upon a thousand hills. 11 I know all the fowls
of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field [are]
mine. 12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: for the
world [is] mine, and the fulness thereof. 13 Will I eat
the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats? 14 Offer
unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most
High: 15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will
deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. 16 But unto the
wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my
statutes, or [that] thou shouldest take my covenant in thy
mouth? 17 Seeing thou hatest instruction, and castest
my words behind thee. 18 When thou sawest a thief,
then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker
with adulterers. 19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy
tongue frameth deceit. 20 Thou sittest [and] speakest
against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's
son. 21 These [things] hast thou done, and I kept silence;
thou thoughtest that I was altogether [such an one] as
thyself: [but] I will reprove thee, and set [them] in order
before thine eyes. 22 Now consider this, ye that forget
God, lest I tear [you] in pieces, and [there be] none to
deliver. 23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to
him that ordereth [his] conversation [aright] will I shew
the salvation of God.

51 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, when
Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he
had gone in to Bath-sheba. Have mercy upon me,
O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according
unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my
transgressions. 2 Wash me throughly from mine iniquity,
and cleanse me from my sin. 3 For I acknowledge
my transgressions: and my sin [is] ever before me. 4
Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done [this]
evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when
thou speakest, [and] be clear when thou judgest. 5
Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my
mother conceive me. 6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the
inward parts: and in the hidden [part] thou shalt make me
to know wisdom. 7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall
be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; [that] the bones
[which] thou hast broken may rejoice. 9 Hide thy face
from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. 10 Create
in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit
within me. 11 Cast me not away from thy presence; and
take not thy holy spirit from me. 12 Restore unto me
the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me [with thy] free
spirit. 13 [Then] will I teach transgressors thy ways; and
sinners shall be converted unto thee. 14 Deliver me from
bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: [and]
my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness. 15 O
Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth
thy praise. 16 For thou desirest not sacrifice; else would
I give [it:] thou delightest not in burnt offering. 17 The
sacrifices of God [are] a broken spirit: a broken and
a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. 18 Do
good in thy good pleasure unto Zion: build thou the walls
of Jerusalem. 19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the
sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole
burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine
altar.

52 To the chief Musician, Maschil, [A Psalm] of David,
when Doeg the Edomite came and told Saul, and
said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.
Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the
goodness of God [endureth] continually. 2 Thy tongue
deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good; [and] lying rather
than to speak righteousness. (Selah) 4 Thou lovest all
devouring words, O [thou] deceitful tongue. 5 God shall
likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away,
and pluck thee out of [thy] dwelling place, and root thee
out of the land of the living. (Selah) 6 The righteous also
shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him: 7 Lo, [this is]
the man [that] made not God his strength; but trusted in
the abundance of his riches, [and] strengthened himself
in his wickedness. 8 But I [am] like a green olive tree in
the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever
and ever. 9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast
done [it:] and I will wait on thy name; for [it is] good
before thy saints.

53 To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, Maschil, [A
Psalm] of David. The fool hath said in his heart,
[There is] no God. Corrupt are they, and have done
abominable iniquity: [there is] none that doeth good.
2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of
men, to see if there were [any] that did understand, that
did seek God. 3 Every one of them is gone back: they
are altogether become filthy; [there is] none that doeth
good, no, not one. 4 Have the workers of iniquity no
knowledge? who eat up my people [as] they eat bread:
they have not called upon God. 5 There were they in
great fear, [where] no fear was: for God hath scattered
the bones of him that encampeth [against] thee: thou
hast put [them] to shame, because God hath despised
them. 6 Oh that the salvation of Israel [were come] out
of Zion! When God bringeth back the captivity of his
people, Jacob shall rejoice, [and] Israel shall be glad.

54 To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, [A
Psalm] of David, when the Ziphims came and said
to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us? Save me,
O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength. 2
Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my
mouth. 3 For strangers are risen up against me, and
oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God
before them. (Selah) 4 Behold, God [is] mine helper:
the Lord [is] with them that uphold my soul. 5 He shall
reward evil unto mine enemies: cut them off in thy truth.
6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O
LORD; for [it is] good. 7 For he hath delivered me out of
all trouble: and mine eye hath seen [his desire] upon
mine enemies.

55 To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, [A
Psalm] of David. Give ear to my prayer, O God;
and hide not thyself from my supplication. 2 Attend unto
me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a
noise; 3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because
of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity
upon me, and in wrath they hate me. 4 My heart is sore
pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen
upon me. 5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon
me, and horror hath overwhelmed me. 6 And I said, Oh
that I had wings like a dove! [for then] would I fly away,
and be at rest. 7 Lo, [then] would I wander far off, [and]
remain in the wilderness. (Selah) 8 I would hasten my
escape from the windy storm [and] tempest. 9 Destroy, O
Lord, [and] divide their tongues: for I have seen violence
and strife in the city. 10 Day and night they go about it
upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow [are] in
the midst of it. 11 Wickedness [is] in the midst thereof:
deceit and guile depart not from her streets. 12 For [it
was] not an enemy [that] reproached me; then I could
have borne [it:] neither [was it] he that hated me [that]
did magnify [himself] against me; then I would have hid
myself from him: 13 But [it was] thou, a man mine equal,
my guide, and mine acquaintance. 14 We took sweet
counsel together, [and] walked unto the house of God
in company. 15 Let death seize upon them, [and] let
them go down quick into hell: for wickedness [is] in their
dwellings, [and] among them. **(Sheol h7585)** 16 As for me,
I will call upon God; and the LORD shall save me. 17
Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry
aloud: and he shall hear my voice. 18 He hath delivered
my soul in peace from the battle [that was] against me:
for there were many with me. 19 God shall hear, and
afflict them, even he that abideth of old. (Selah) Because
they have no changes, therefore they fear not God. 20
He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace
with him: he hath broken his covenant. 21 [The words] of
his mouth were smoother than butter, but war [was] in
his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet [were] they
drawn swords. 22 Cast thy burden upon the LORD, and
he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous
to be moved. 23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down
into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall
not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

56 To the chief Musician upon Jonath-elem-rechokim,
Michtam of David, when the Philistines took him
in Gath. Be merciful unto me, O God: for man would
swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me. 2 Mine
enemies would daily swallow [me] up: for [they be] many
that fight against me, O thou most High. 3 What time
I am afraid, I will trust in thee. 4 In God I will praise
his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear
what flesh can do unto me. 5 Every day they wrest my
words: all their thoughts [are] against me for evil. 6 They
gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they
mark my steps, when they wait for my soul. 7 Shall
they escape by iniquity? in [thine] anger cast down the
people, O God. 8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou
my tears into thy bottle: [are they] not in thy book? 9
When I cry [unto thee], then shall mine enemies turn
back: this I know; for God [is] for me. 10 In God will I

praise [his] word: in the LORD will I praise [his] word.
11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what
man can do unto me. 12 Thy vows [are] upon me, O
God: I will render praises unto thee. 13 For thou hast
delivered my soul from death: [wilt] not [thou deliver] my
feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light
of the living?

57 To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, Michtam of
David, when he fled from Saul in the cave. Be
merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my
soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will
I make my refuge, until [these] calamities be overpast. 2
I will cry unto God most high; unto God that performeth
[all things] for me. 3 He shall send from heaven, and
save me [from] the reproach of him that would swallow
me up. (Selah) God shall send forth his mercy and his
truth. 4 My soul [is] among lions: [and] I lie [even among]
them that are set on fire, [even] the sons of men, whose
teeth [are] spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp
sword. 5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens;
[let] thy glory [be] above all the earth. 6 They have
prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down:
they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof
they are fallen [themselves]. (Selah) 7 My heart is fixed,
O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise. 8
Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I [myself]
will awake early. 9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among
the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations. 10
For thy mercy [is] great unto the heavens, and thy truth
unto the clouds. 11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the
heavens: [let] thy glory [be] above all the earth.

58 To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, Michtam of
David. Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O
congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?
2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence
of your hands in the earth. 3 The wicked are estranged
from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born,
speaking lies. 4 Their poison [is] like the poison of a
serpent: [they are] like the deaf adder [that] stoppeth her
ear; 5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers,
charming never so wisely. 6 Break their teeth, O God, in
their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions,
O LORD. 7 Let them melt away as waters [which] run
continually: [when] he bendeth [his bow to shoot] his
arrows, let them be as cut in pieces. 8 As a snail [which]
melteth, let [every one of them] pass away: [like] the
untimely birth of a woman, [that] they may not see the
sun. 9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take
them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in [his]
wrath. 10 The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the
vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the
wicked. 11 So that a man shall say, Verily [there is] a
reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth
in the earth.

59 To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, Michtam of
David; when Saul sent, and they watched the
house to kill him. Deliver me from mine enemies, O
my God: defend me from them that rise up against
me. 2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save
me from bloody men. 3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my
soul: the mighty are gathered against me; not [for] my
transgression, nor [for] my sin, O LORD. 4 They run and
prepare themselves without [my] fault: awake to help me,
and behold. 5 Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts,
the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: be not
merciful to any wicked transgressors. (Selah) 6 They
return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go
round about the city. 7 Behold, they belch out with their
mouth: swords [are] in their lips: for who, [say they], doth
hear? 8 But thou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them; thou
shalt have all the heathen in derision. 9 [Because of] his
strength will I wait upon thee: for God [is] my defence. 10
The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me
see [my desire] upon mine enemies. 11 Slay them not,
lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and
bring them down, O Lord our shield. 12 [For] the sin of
their mouth [and] the words of their lips let them even be
taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying [which] they
speak. 13 Consume [them] in wrath, consume [them],
that they [may] not [be:] and let them know that God
ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth. (Selah) 14
And at evening let them return; [and] let them make a
noise like a dog, and go round about the city. 15 Let
them wander up and down for meat, and grudge if they
be not satisfied. 16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will
sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast
been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble. 17
Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God [is] my
defence, [and] the God of my mercy.

60 To the chief Musician upon Shushan-eduth,
Michtam of David, to teach; when he strove
with Aram-naharaim and with Aram-zobah, when Joab
returned, and smote of Edom in the valley of salt twelve
thousand. O God, thou hast cast us off, thou hast
scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thyself
to us again. 2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou
hast broken it: heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.
3 Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: thou hast
made us to drink the wine of astonishment. 4 Thou
hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may
be displayed because of the truth. (Selah) 5 That thy
beloved may be delivered; save [with] thy right hand,
and hear me. 6 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will
rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of
Succoth. 7 Gilead [is] mine, and Manasseh [is] mine;

Ephraim also [is] the strength of mine head; Judah [is]
my lawgiver; 8 Moab [is] my washpot; over Edom will
I cast out my shoe: Philistia, triumph thou because of
me. 9 Who will bring me [into] the strong city? who will
lead me into Edom? 10 [Wilt] not thou, O God, [which]
hadst cast us off? and [thou], O God, [which] didst not
go out with our armies? 11 Give us help from trouble: for
vain [is] the help of man. 12 Through God we shall do
valiantly: for he [it is that] shall tread down our enemies.

61 To the chief Musician upon Neginah, [A Psalm] of
David. Hear my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.
2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when
my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock [that] is
higher than I. 3 For thou hast been a shelter for me,
[and] a strong tower from the enemy. 4 I will abide in
thy tabernacle for ever: I will trust in the covert of thy
wings. (Selah) 5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows:
thou hast given [me] the heritage of those that fear thy
name. 6 Thou wilt prolong the king's life: [and] his years
as many generations. 7 He shall abide before God for
ever: O prepare mercy and truth, [which] may preserve
him. 8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I
may daily perform my vows.

62 To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, A Psalm of
David. Truly my soul waiteth upon God: from him
[cometh] my salvation. 2 He only [is] my rock and my
salvation; [he is] my defence; I shall not be greatly
moved. 3 How long will ye imagine mischief against a
man? ye shall be slain all of you: as a bowing wall [shall
ye be, and as] a tottering fence. 4 They only consult
to cast [him] down from his excellency: they delight in
lies: they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly.
(Selah) 5 My soul, wait thou only upon God; for my
expectation [is] from him. 6 He only [is] my rock and my
salvation: [he is] my defence; I shall not be moved. 7
In God [is] my salvation and my glory: the rock of my
strength, [and] my refuge, [is] in God. 8 Trust in him at
all times; [ye] people, pour out your heart before him:
God [is] a refuge for us. (Selah) 9 Surely men of low
degree [are] vanity, [and] men of high degree [are] a lie:
to be laid in the balance, they [are] altogether [lighter]
than vanity. 10 Trust not in oppression, and become not
vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart
[upon them]. 11 God hath spoken once; twice have I
heard this; that power [belongeth] unto God. 12 Also
unto thee, O Lord, [belongeth] mercy: for thou renderest
to every man according to his work.

63 A Psalm of David, when he was in the wilderness
of Judah. O God, thou [art] my God; early will I
seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for
thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is; 2 To
see thy power and thy glory, so [as] I have seen thee in
the sanctuary. 3 Because thy lovingkindness [is] better
than life, my lips shall praise thee. 4 Thus will I bless
thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name. 5 My
soul shall be satisfied as [with] marrow and fatness; and
my mouth shall praise [thee] with joyful lips: 6 When I
remember thee upon my bed, [and] meditate on thee in
the [night] watches. 7 Because thou hast been my help,
therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice. 8 My
soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth
me. 9 But those [that] seek my soul, to destroy [it], shall
go into the lower parts of the earth. 10 They shall fall by
the sword: they shall be a portion for foxes. 11 But the
king shall rejoice in God; every one that sweareth by him
shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall
be stopped.

64 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. Hear my
voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from
fear of the enemy. 2 Hide me from the secret counsel
of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of
iniquity: 3 Who whet their tongue like a sword, [and] bend
[their bows to shoot] their arrows, [even] bitter words: 4
That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly
do they shoot at him, and fear not. 5 They encourage
themselves [in] an evil matter: they commune of laying
snares privily; they say, Who shall see them? 6 They
search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search:
both the inward [thought] of every one [of them], and the
heart, [is] deep. 7 But God shall shoot at them [with]
an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded. 8 So they
shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: all
that see them shall flee away. 9 And all men shall fear,
and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely
consider of his doing. 10 The righteous shall be glad in
the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in
heart shall glory.

65 To the chief Musician, A Psalm [and] Song of
David. Praise waiteth for thee, O God, in Sion: and
unto thee shall the vow be performed. 2 O thou that
hearest prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come. 3 Iniquities
prevail against me: [as for] our transgressions, thou shalt
purge them away. 4 Blessed [is the man whom] thou
choosest, and causest to approach [unto thee, that] he
may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the
goodness of thy house, [even] of thy holy temple. 5 [By]
terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O
God of our salvation; [who art] the confidence of all the
ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off [upon] the
sea: 6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains;
[being] girded with power: 7 Which stilleth the noise of
the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the
people. 8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts
are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of
the morning and evening to rejoice. 9 Thou visitest the

earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the
river of God, [which] is full of water: thou preparest them
corn, when thou hast so provided for it. **10** Thou waterest
the ridges thereof abundantly: thou settlest the furrows
thereof: thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest
the springing thereof. **11** Thou crownest the year with thy
goodness; and thy paths drop fatness. **12** They drop
[upon] the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills
rejoice on every side. **13** The pastures are clothed with
flocks; the valleys also are covered over with corn; they
shout for joy, they also sing.

66 To the chief Musician, A Song [or] Psalm. Make a
joyful noise unto God, all ye lands: **2** Sing forth the
honour of his name: make his praise glorious. **3** Say
unto God, How terrible [art thou in] thy works! through
the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies submit
themselves unto thee. **4** All the earth shall worship thee,
and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing [to] thy name.
(Selah) **5** Come and see the works of God: [he is] terrible
[in his] doing toward the children of men. **6** He turned the
sea into dry [land:] they went through the flood on foot:
there did we rejoice in him. **7** He ruleth by his power for
ever; his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious
exalt themselves. (Selah) **8** O bless our God, ye people,
and make the voice of his praise to be heard: **9** Which
holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be
moved. **10** For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou hast
tried us, as silver is tried. **11** Thou broughtest us into the
net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins. **12** Thou hast
caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire
and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a
wealthy [place]. **13** I will go into thy house with burnt
offerings: I will pay thee my vows, **14** Which my lips
have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was
in trouble. **15** I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of
fatlings, with the incense of rams; I will offer bullocks with
goats. (Selah) **16** Come [and] hear, all ye that fear God,
and I will declare what he hath done for my soul. **17** I
cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with
my tongue. **18** If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord
will not hear [me:] **19** [But] verily God hath heard [me;]
he hath attended to the voice of my prayer. **20** Blessed
[be] God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his
mercy from me.

67 To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm [or]
Song. God be merciful unto us, and bless us; [and]
cause his face to shine upon us; (Selah) **2** That thy way
may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all
nations. **3** Let the people praise thee, O God; let all
the people praise thee. **4** O let the nations be glad and
sing for joy: for thou shalt judge the people righteously,
and govern the nations upon earth. (Selah) **5** Let the
people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.
6 [Then] shall the earth yield her increase; [and] God,
[even] our own God, shall bless us. **7** God shall bless
us; and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

68 To the chief Musician, A Psalm [or] Song of David.
Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let
them also that hate him flee before him. **2** As smoke
is driven away, [so] drive [them] away: as wax melteth
before the fire, [so] let the wicked perish at the presence
of God. **3** But let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice
before God: yea, let them exceedingly rejoice. **4** Sing
unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth
upon the heavens by his name Jah, and rejoice before
him. **5** A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the
widows, [is] God in his holy habitation. **6** God setteth
the solitary in families: he bringeth out those which are
bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry [land].
7 O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people,
when thou didst march through the wilderness; (Selah)
8 The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the
presence of God: [even] Sinai itself [was moved] at the
presence of God, the God of Israel. **9** Thou, O God, didst
send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine
inheritance, when it was weary. **10** Thy congregation
hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, hast prepared of thy
goodness for the poor. **11** The Lord gave the word: great
[was] the company of those that published [it]. **12** Kings
of armies did flee apace: and she that tarried at home
divided the spoil. **13** Though ye have lien among the
pots, [yet shall ye be as] the wings of a dove covered
with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold. **14** When
the Almighty scattered kings in it, it was [white] as snow
in Salmon. **15** The hill of God [is as] the hill of Bashan;
an high hill [as] the hill of Bashan. **16** Why leap ye,
ye high hills? [this is] the hill [which] God desireth to
dwell in; yea, the LORD will dwell [in it] for ever. **17** The
chariots of God [are] twenty thousand, [even] thousands
of angels: the Lord [is] among them, [as in] Sinai, in the
holy [place]. **18** Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast
led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men;
yea, [for] the rebellious also, that the LORD God might
dwell [among them]. **19** Blessed [be] the Lord, [who] daily
loadeth us [with benefits, even] the God of our salvation.
(Selah) **20** [He that is] our God [is] the God of salvation;
and unto GOD the Lord [belong] the issues from death.
21 But God shall wound the head of his enemies, [and]
the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his
trespasses. **22** The Lord said, I will bring again from
Bashan, I will bring [my people] again from the depths of
the sea: **23** That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of
[thine] enemies, [and] the tongue of thy dogs in the same.
24 They have seen thy goings, O God; [even] the goings
of my God, my King, in the sanctuary. **25** The singers
went before, the players on instruments [followed] after;

among [them were] the damsels playing with timbrels.
26 Bless ye God in the congregations, [even] the Lord,
from the fountain of Israel. **27** There [is] little Benjamin
[with] their ruler, the princes of Judah [and] their council,
the princes of Zebulun, [and] the princes of Naphtali. **28**
Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O
God, that which thou hast wrought for us. **29** Because
of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings bring presents
unto thee. **30** Rebuke the company of spearmen, the
multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, [till
every one] submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter
thou the people [that] delight in war. **31** Princes shall
come out of Egypt; Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her
hands unto God. **32** Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the
earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; (Selah) **33** To him
that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, [which were] of
old; lo, he doth send out his voice, [and that] a mighty
voice. **34** Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency
[is] over Israel, and his strength [is] in the clouds. **35** O
God, [thou art] terrible out of thy holy places: the God of
Israel [is] he that giveth strength and power unto [his]
people. Blessed [be] God.

69 To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim, [A Psalm]
of David. Save me, O God; for the waters are
come in unto [my] soul. **2** I sink in deep mire, where
[there is] no standing: I am come into deep waters, where
the floods overflow me. **3** I am weary of my crying: my
throat is dried: mine eyes fail while I wait for my God. **4**
They that hate me without a cause are more than the
hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, [being]
mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored
[that] which I took not away. **5** O God, thou knowest my
foolishness; and my sins are not hid from thee. **6** Let
not them that wait on thee, O Lord GOD of hosts, be
ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be
confounded for my sake, O God of Israel. **7** Because for
thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my
face. **8** I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and
an alien unto my mother's children. **9** For the zeal of
thine house hath eaten me up; and the reproaches of
them that reproached thee are fallen upon me. **10** When
I wept, [and chastened] my soul with fasting, that was to
my reproach. **11** I made sackcloth also my garment; and
I became a proverb to them. **12** They that sit in the gate
speak against me; and I [was] the song of the drunkards.
13 But as for me, my prayer [is] unto thee, O LORD, [in]
an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy
hear me, in the truth of thy salvation. **14** Deliver me out
of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from
them that hate me, and out of the deep waters. **15** Let not
the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow
me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me. **16**
Hear me, O LORD; for thy lovingkindness [is] good: turn
unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.
17 And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in
trouble: hear me speedily. **18** Draw nigh unto my soul,
[and] redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.
19 Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and
my dishonour: mine adversaries [are] all before thee.
20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of
heaviness: and I looked [for some] to take pity, but [there
was] none; and for comforters, but I found none. **21** They
gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they
gave me vinegar to drink. **22** Let their table become a
snare before them: and [that which should have been]
for [their] welfare, [let it become] a trap. **23** Let their eyes
be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins
continually to shake. **24** Pour out thine indignation upon
them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them. **25**
Let their habitation be desolate; [and] let none dwell in
their tents. **26** For they persecute [him] whom thou hast
smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou
hast wounded. **27** Add iniquity unto their iniquity: and let
them not come into thy righteousness. **28** Let them be
blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written
with the righteous. **29** But I [am] poor and sorrowful: let
thy salvation, O God, set me up on high. **30** I will praise
the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with
thanksgiving. **31** [This] also shall please the LORD better
than an ox [or] bullock that hath horns and hoofs. **32** The
humble shall see [this, and] be glad: and your heart shall
live that seek God. **33** For the LORD heareth the poor,
and despiseth not his prisoners. **34** Let the heaven and
earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth
therein. **35** For God will save Zion, and will build the
cities of Judah: that they may dwell there, and have it
in possession. **36** The seed also of his servants shall
inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

70 To the chief Musician, [A Psalm] of David, to bring
to remembrance. [Make haste], O God, to deliver
me; make haste to help me, O LORD. **2** Let them be
ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let
them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that
desire my hurt. **3** Let them be turned back for a reward
of their shame that say, Aha, aha. **4** Let all those that
seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as
love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.
5 But I [am] poor and needy: make haste unto me, O
God: thou [art] my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make
no tarrying.

71 In thee, O LORD, do I put my trust: let me never be
put to confusion. **2** Deliver me in thy righteousness,
and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and
save me. **3** Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I
may continually resort: thou hast given commandment
to save me; for thou [art] my rock and my fortress. **4**

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked,
out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man. 5
For thou [art] my hope, O Lord GOD: [thou art] my trust
from my youth. 6 By thee have I been holden up from
the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's
bowels: my praise [shall be] continually of thee. 7 I am
as a wonder unto many; but thou [art] my strong refuge.
8 Let my mouth be filled [with] thy praise [and with] thy
honour all the day. 9 Cast me not off in the time of
old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth. 10
For mine enemies speak against me; and they that lay
wait for my soul take counsel together, 11 Saying, God
hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for [there is]
none to deliver [him]. 12 O God, be not far from me:
O my God, make haste for my help. 13 Let them be
confounded [and] consumed that are adversaries to my
soul; let them be covered [with] reproach and dishonour
that seek my hurt. 14 But I will hope continually, and will
yet praise thee more and more. 15 My mouth shall shew
forth thy righteousness [and] thy salvation all the day;
for I know not the numbers [thereof]. 16 I will go in the
strength of the Lord GOD: I will make mention of thy
righteousness, [even] of thine only. 17 O God, thou hast
taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared
thy wondrous works. 18 Now also when I am old and
grayheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed
thy strength unto [this] generation, [and] thy power to
every one [that] is to come. 19 Thy righteousness also, O
God, [is] very high, who hast done great things: O God,
who [is] like unto thee! 20 [Thou], which hast shewed me
great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and
shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth. 21
Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on
every side. 22 I will also praise thee with the psaltery,
[even] thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with
the harp, O thou Holy One of Israel. 23 My lips shall
greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and my soul, which
thou hast redeemed. 24 My tongue also shall talk of thy
righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded,
for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

72 [A Psalm] for Solomon. Give the king thy judgments,
O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.
2 He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy
poor with judgment. 3 The mountains shall bring peace
to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness. 4
He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save
the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the
oppressor. 5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and
moon endure, throughout all generations. 6 He shall
come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers
[that] water the earth. 7 In his days shall the righteous
flourish; and abundance of peace so long as the moon
endureth. 8 He shall have dominion also from sea to
sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth. 9
They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him;
and his enemies shall lick the dust. 10 The kings of
Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings
of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts. 11 Yea, all kings
shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him. 12
For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor
also, and [him] that hath no helper. 13 He shall spare the
poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.
14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence:
and precious shall their blood be in his sight. 15 And he
shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba:
prayer also shall be made for him continually; [and] daily
shall he be praised. 16 There shall be an handful of
corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit
thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and [they] of the city
shall flourish like grass of the earth. 17 His name shall
endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as
the sun: and [men] shall be blessed in him: all nations
shall call him blessed. 18 Blessed [be] the LORD God,
the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things. 19
And blessed [be] his glorious name for ever: and let the
whole earth be filled [with] his glory; Amen, and Amen.
20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

73 A Psalm of Asaph. Truly God [is] good to Israel,
[even] to such as are of a clean heart. 2 But as
for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well
nigh slipped. 3 For I was envious at the foolish, [when]
I saw the prosperity of the wicked. 4 For [there are]
no bands in their death: but their strength [is] firm. 5
They [are] not in trouble [as other] men; neither are they
plagued like [other] men. 6 Therefore pride compasseth
them about as a chain; violence covereth them [as] a
garment. 7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have
more than heart could wish. 8 They are corrupt, and
speak wickedly [concerning] oppression: they speak
loftily. 9 They set their mouth against the heavens, and
their tongue walketh through the earth. 10 Therefore his
people return hither: and waters of a full [cup] are wrung
out to them. 11 And they say, How doth God know?
and is there knowledge in the most High? 12 Behold,
these [are] the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they
increase [in] riches. 13 Verily I have cleansed my heart
[in] vain, and washed my hands in innocency. 14 For all
the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every
morning. 15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should
offend [against] the generation of thy children. 16 When
I thought to know this, it [was] too painful for me; 17
Until I went into the sanctuary of God; [then] understood
I their end. 18 Surely thou didst set them in slippery
places: thou castedst them down into destruction. 19
How are they [brought] into desolation, as in a moment!
they are utterly consumed with terrors. 20 As a dream
when [one] awaketh; [so], O Lord, when thou awakest,
thou shalt despise their image. 21 Thus my heart was

grieved, and I was pricked in my reins. 22 So foolish
[was] I, and ignorant: I was [as] a beast before thee.
23 Nevertheless I [am] continually with thee: thou hast
holden [me] by my right hand. 24 Thou shalt guide me
with thy counsel, and afterward receive me [to] glory. 25
Whom have I in heaven [but thee]? and [there is] none
upon earth [that] I desire beside thee. 26 My flesh and
my heart faileth: [but] God [is] the strength of my heart,
and my portion for ever. 27 For, lo, they that are far from
thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a
whoring from thee. 28 But [it is] good for me to draw
near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord GOD, that I
may declare all thy works.

74 Maschil of Asaph. O God, why hast thou cast [us]
off for ever? [why] doth thine anger smoke against
the sheep of thy pasture? 2 Remember thy congregation,
[which] thou hast purchased of old; the rod of thine
inheritance, [which] thou hast redeemed; this mount
Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt. 3 Lift up thy feet unto the
perpetual desolations; [even] all [that] the enemy hath
done wickedly in the sanctuary. 4 Thine enemies roar in
the midst of thy congregations; they set up their ensigns
[for] signs. 5 [A man] was famous according as he had
lifted up axes upon the thick trees. 6 But now they break
down the carved work thereof at once with axes and
hammers. 7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they
have defiled [by casting down] the dwelling place of thy
name to the ground. 8 They said in their hearts, Let
us destroy them together: they have burned up all the
synagogues of God in the land. 9 We see not our signs:
[there is] no more any prophet: neither [is there] among
us any that knoweth how long. 10 O God, how long shall
the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy
name for ever? 11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even
thy right hand? pluck [it] out of thy bosom. 12 For God
[is] my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the
earth. 13 Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou
brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters. 14 Thou
brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, [and] gavest
him [to be] meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.
15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: thou
driedst up mighty rivers. 16 The day [is] thine, the night
also [is] thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.
17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast
made summer and winter. 18 Remember this, [that] the
enemy hath reproached, O LORD, and [that] the foolish
people have blasphemed thy name. 19 O deliver not the
soul of thy turtledove unto the multitude [of the wicked:
] forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever. 20
Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of
the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty. 21 O let
not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and
needy praise thy name. 22 Arise, O God, plead thine
own cause: remember how the foolish man reproacheth
thee daily. 23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies:
the tumult of those that rise up against thee increaseth
continually.

75 To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, A Psalm [or]
Song of Asaph. Unto thee, O God, do we give
thanks, [unto thee] do we give thanks: for [that] thy name
is near thy wondrous works declare. 2 When I shall
receive the congregation I will judge uprightly. 3 The
earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear
up the pillars of it. (Selah) 4 I said unto the fools, Deal
not foolishly: and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn: 5
Lift not up your horn on high: speak [not with] a stiff
neck. 6 For promotion [cometh] neither from the east,
nor from the west, nor from the south. 7 But God [is] the
judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another. 8
For in the hand of the LORD [there is] a cup, and the
wine is red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the
same: but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth
shall wring [them] out, [and] drink [them]. 9 But I will
declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.
10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; [but] the
horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

76 To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm [or]
Song of Asaph. In Judah [is] God known: his name
[is] great in Israel. 2 In Salem also is his tabernacle, and
his dwelling place in Zion. 3 There brake he the arrows
of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle.
(Selah) 4 Thou [art] more glorious [and] excellent than
the mountains of prey. 5 The stouthearted are spoiled,
they have slept their sleep: and none of the men of
might have found their hands. 6 At thy rebuke, O God of
Jacob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead
sleep. 7 Thou, [even] thou, [art] to be feared: and who
may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry? 8 Thou
didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; the earth
feared, and was still, 9 When God arose to judgment, to
save all the meek of the earth. (Selah) 10 Surely the
wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath
shalt thou restrain. 11 Vow, and pay unto the LORD your
God: let all that be round about him bring presents unto
him that ought to be feared. 12 He shall cut off the spirit
of princes: [he is] terrible to the kings of the earth.

77 To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, A Psalm of
Asaph. I cried unto God with my voice, [even] unto
God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me. 2 In the
day of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ran in the
night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.
3 I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained,
and my spirit was overwhelmed. (Selah) 4 Thou holdest
mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.
5 I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient
times. 6 I call to remembrance my song in the night:

I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made
diligent search. 7 Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will
he be favourable no more? 8 Is his mercy clean gone
for ever? doth [his] promise fail for evermore? 9 Hath
God forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up
his tender mercies? (Selah) 10 And I said, This [is] my
infirmity: [but I will remember] the years of the right hand
of the most High. 11 I will remember the works of the
LORD: surely I will remember thy wonders of old. 12 I
will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.
13 Thy way, O God, [is] in the sanctuary: who [is so]
great a God as [our] God? 14 Thou [art] the God that
doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among
the people. 15 Thou hast with [thine] arm redeemed thy
people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. (Selah) 16 The
waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were
afraid: the depths also were troubled. 17 The clouds
poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine
arrows also went abroad. 18 The voice of thy thunder
[was] in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world:
the earth trembled and shook. 19 Thy way [is] in the sea,
and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are
not known. 20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the
hand of Moses and Aaron.

78 Maschil of Asaph. Give ear, O my people, [to] my
law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.
2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark
sayings of old: 3 Which we have heard and known,
and our fathers have told us. 4 We will not hide [them]
from their children, shewing to the generation to come
the praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his
wonderful works that he hath done. 5 For he established
a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel,
which he commanded our fathers, that they should make
them known to their children: 6 That the generation
to come might know [them, even] the children [which]
should be born; [who] should arise and declare [them]
to their children: 7 That they might set their hope in
God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his
commandments: 8 And might not be as their fathers, a
stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation [that]
set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not
stedfast with God. 9 The children of Ephraim, [being]
armed, [and] carrying bows, turned back in the day
of battle. 10 They kept not the covenant of God, and
refused to walk in his law; 11 And forgat his works, and
his wonders that he had shewed them. 12 Marvellous
things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of
Egypt, [in] the field of Zoan. 13 He divided the sea, and
caused them to pass through; and he made the waters
to stand as an heap. 14 In the daytime also he led them
with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire. 15 He
clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave [them] drink
as [out of] the great depths. 16 He brought streams
also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down
like rivers. 17 And they sinned yet more against him by
provoking the most High in the wilderness. 18 And they
tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.
19 Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God
furnish a table in the wilderness? 20 Behold, he smote
the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams
overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh
for his people? 21 Therefore the LORD heard [this], and
was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and
anger also came up against Israel; 22 Because they
believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation: 23
Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and
opened the doors of heaven, 24 And had rained down
manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the
corn of heaven. 25 Man did eat angels' food: he sent
them meat to the full. 26 He caused an east wind to
blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in
the south wind. 27 He rained flesh also upon them as
dust, and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:
28 And he let [it] fall in the midst of their camp, round
about their habitations. 29 So they did eat, and were
well filled: for he gave them their own desire; 30 They
were not estranged from their lust. But while their meat
[was] yet in their mouths, 31 The wrath of God came
upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote
down the chosen [men] of Israel. 32 For all this they
sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous works.
33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and
their years in trouble. 34 When he slew them, then they
sought him: and they returned and enquired early after
God. 35 And they remembered that God [was] their rock,
and the high God their redeemer. 36 Nevertheless they
did flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him
with their tongues. 37 For their heart was not right with
him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant. 38 But
he, [being] full of compassion, forgave [their] iniquity,
and destroyed [them] not: yea, many a time turned he
his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath. 39 For
he remembered that they [were but] flesh; a wind that
passeth away, and cometh not again. 40 How oft did
they provoke him in the wilderness, [and] grieve him in
the desert! 41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God,
and limited the Holy One of Israel. 42 They remembered
not his hand, [nor] the day when he delivered them from
the enemy. 43 How he had wrought his signs in Egypt,
and his wonders in the field of Zoan: 44 And had turned
their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could
not drink. 45 He sent divers sorts of flies among them,
which devoured them; and frogs, which destroyed them.
46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpiller, and
their labour unto the locust. 47 He destroyed their vines
with hail, and their sycomore trees with frost. 48 He gave
up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to hot

thunderbolts. **49** He cast upon them the fierceness of his
anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending
evil angels [among them]. **50** He made a way to his
anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their
life over to the pestilence; **51** And smote all the firstborn
in Egypt; the chief of [their] strength in the tabernacles of
Ham: **52** But made his own people to go forth like sheep,
and guided them in the wilderness like a flock. **53** And he
led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea
overwhelmed their enemies. **54** And he brought them
to the border of his sanctuary, [even to] this mountain,
[which] his right hand had purchased. **55** He cast out
the heathen also before them, and divided them an
inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell
in their tents. **56** Yet they tempted and provoked the most
high God, and kept not his testimonies: **57** But turned
back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were
turned aside like a deceitful bow. **58** For they provoked
him to anger with their high places, and moved him to
jealousy with their graven images. **59** When God heard
[this], he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel: **60** So
that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent [which]
he placed among men; **61** And delivered his strength
into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand. **62** He
gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth
with his inheritance. **63** The fire consumed their young
men; and their maidens were not given to marriage. **64**
Their priests fell by the sword; and their widows made
no lamentation. **65** Then the Lord awaked as one out of
sleep, [and] like a mighty man that shouteth by reason
of wine. **66** And he smote his enemies in the hinder
parts: he put them to a perpetual reproach. **67** Moreover
he refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not
the tribe of Ephraim: **68** But chose the tribe of Judah,
the mount Zion which he loved. **69** And he built his
sanctuary like high [palaces], like the earth which he
hath established for ever. **70** He chose David also his
servant, and took him from the sheepfolds: **71** From
following the ewes great with young he brought him to
feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance. **72** So
he fed them according to the integrity of his heart; and
guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

79 A Psalm of Asaph. O God, the heathen are come
into thine inheritance; thy holy temple have they
defiled; they have laid Jerusalem on heaps. **2** The dead
bodies of thy servants have they given [to be] meat unto
the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the
beasts of the earth. **3** Their blood have they shed like
water round about Jerusalem; and [there was] none
to bury [them]. **4** We are become a reproach to our
neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round
about us. **5** How long, LORD? wilt thou be angry for
ever? shall thy jealousy burn like fire? **6** Pour out thy
wrath upon the heathen that have not known thee, and
upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy name.
7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his
dwelling place. **8** O remember not against us former
iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us:
for we are brought very low. **9** Help us, O God of our
salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and
purge away our sins, for thy name's sake. **10** Wherefore
should the heathen say, Where [is] their God? let him be
known among the heathen in our sight [by] the revenging
of the blood of thy servants [which is] shed. **11** Let the
sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to
the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are
appointed to die; **12** And render unto our neighbours
sevenfold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith
they have reproached thee, O Lord. **13** So we thy people
and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever:
we will shew forth thy praise to all generations.

80 To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim-eduth,
A Psalm of Asaph. Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel,
thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest
[between] the cherubims, shine forth. **2** Before Ephraim
and Benjamin and Manasseh stir up thy strength, and
come [and] save us. **3** Turn us again, O God, and cause
thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. **4** O LORD God
of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer
of thy people? **5** Thou feedest them with the bread of
tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure. **6**
Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our
enemies laugh among themselves. **7** Turn us again,
O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we
shall be saved. **8** Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt:
thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it. **9** Thou
preparedst [room] before it, and didst cause it to take
deep root, and it filled the land. **10** The hills were covered
with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof [were like]
the goodly cedars. **11** She sent out her boughs unto the
sea, and her branches unto the river. **12** Why hast thou
[then] broken down her hedges, so that all they which
pass by the way do pluck her? **13** The boar out of the
wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth
devour it. **14** Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts:
look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;
15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted,
and the branch [that] thou madest strong for thyself. **16**
[It is] burned with fire, [it is] cut down: they perish at the
rebuke of thy countenance. **17** Let thy hand be upon the
man of thy right hand, upon the son of man [whom] thou
madest strong for thyself. **18** So will not we go back from
thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name. **19**
Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause thy face to
shine; and we shall be saved.

81 To the chief Musician upon Gittith, [A Psalm] of
Asaph. Sing aloud unto God our strength: make

a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob. 2 Take a psalm,
and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the
psaltery. 3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in
the time appointed, on our solemn feast day. 4 For
this [was] a statute for Israel, [and] a law of the God of
Jacob. 5 This he ordained in Joseph [for] a testimony,
when he went out through the land of Egypt: [where] I
heard a language [that] I understood not. 6 I removed
his shoulder from the burden: his hands were delivered
from the pots. 7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered
thee; I answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I
proved thee at the waters of Meribah. (Selah) 8 Hear, O
my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, if thou
wilt hearken unto me; 9 There shall no strange god be in
thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god. 10 I
[am] the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the
land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it. 11
But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Israel
would none of me. 12 So I gave them up unto their own
hearts' lust: [and] they walked in their own counsels.
13 Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, [and]
Israel had walked in my ways! 14 I should soon have
subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their
adversaries. 15 The haters of the LORD should have
submitted themselves unto him: but their time should
have endured for ever. 16 He should have fed them also
with the finest of the wheat: and with honey out of the
rock should I have satisfied thee.

82 A Psalm of Asaph. God standeth in the
congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among the
gods. 2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the
persons of the wicked? (Selah) 3 Defend the poor and
fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy. 4 Deliver
the poor and needy: rid [them] out of the hand of the
wicked. 5 They know not, neither will they understand;
they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth
are out of course. 6 I have said, Ye [are] gods; and all of
you [are] children of the most High. 7 But ye shall die
like men, and fall like one of the princes. 8 Arise, O God,
judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

83 A Song [or] Psalm of Asaph. Keep not thou silence,
O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O
God. 2 For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and they
that hate thee have lifted up the head. 3 They have
taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted
against thy hidden ones. 4 They have said, Come, and
let us cut them off from [being] a nation; that the name
of Israel may be no more in remembrance. 5 For they
have consulted together with one consent: they are
confederate against thee: 6 The tabernacles of Edom,
and the Ishmaelites; of Moab, and the Hagarenes; 7
Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; the Philistines with the
inhabitants of Tyre; 8 Assur also is joined with them: they
have holpen the children of Lot. (Selah) 9 Do unto them
as [unto] the Midianites; as [to] Sisera, as [to] Jabin, at
the brook of Kison: 10 [Which] perished at Endor: they
became [as] dung for the earth. 11 Make their nobles
like Oreb, and like Zeeb: yea, all their princes as Zebah,
and as Zalmunna: 12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves
the houses of God in possession. 13 O my God, make
them like a wheel; as the stubble before the wind. 14
As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame setteth
the mountains on fire; 15 So persecute them with thy
tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm. 16 Fill
their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name,
O LORD. 17 Let them be confounded and troubled for
ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish: 18
That [men] may know that thou, whose name alone [is]
JEHOVAH, [art] the most high over all the earth.

84 To the chief Musician upon Gittith, A Psalm for the
sons of Korah. How amiable [are] thy tabernacles,
O LORD of hosts! 2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth
for the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth
out for the living God. 3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an
house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she
may lay her young, [even] thine altars, O LORD of hosts,
my King, and my God. 4 Blessed [are] they that dwell
in thy house: they will be still praising thee. (Selah) 5
Blessed [is] the man whose strength [is] in thee; in whose
heart [are] the ways [of them]. 6 [Who] passing through
the valley of Baca make it a well; the rain also filleth the
pools. 7 They go from strength to strength, [every one of
them] in Zion appeareth before God. 8 O LORD God of
hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jacob. (Selah)
9 Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of
thine anointed. 10 For a day in thy courts [is] better than
a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of
my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness. 11 For
the LORD God [is] a sun and shield: the LORD will give
grace and glory: no good [thing] will he withhold from
them that walk uprightly. 12 O LORD of hosts, blessed
[is] the man that trusteth in thee.

85 To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of
Korah. LORD, thou hast been favourable unto thy
land: thou hast brought back the captivity of Jacob. 2
Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast
covered all their sin. (Selah) 3 Thou hast taken away all
thy wrath: thou hast turned [thyself] from the fierceness
of thine anger. 4 Turn us, O God of our salvation, and
cause thine anger toward us to cease. 5 Wilt thou be
angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to
all generations? 6 Wilt thou not revive us again: that thy
people may rejoice in thee? 7 Shew us thy mercy, O
LORD, and grant us thy salvation. 8 I will hear what God
the LORD will speak: for he will speak peace unto his
people, and to his saints: but let them not turn again

to folly. 9 Surely his salvation [is] nigh them that fear
him; that glory may dwell in our land. 10 Mercy and truth
are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed
[each other]. 11 Truth shall spring out of the earth; and
righteousness shall look down from heaven. 12 Yea, the
LORD shall give [that which is] good; and our land shall
yield her increase. 13 Righteousness shall go before
him; and shall set [us] in the way of his steps.

86 A Prayer of David. Bow down thine ear, O LORD,
hear me: for I [am] poor and needy. 2 Preserve my
soul; for I [am] holy: O thou my God, save thy servant
that trusteth in thee. 3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I
cry unto thee daily. 4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant:
for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul. 5 For thou,
Lord, [art] good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in
mercy unto all them that call upon thee. 6 Give ear, O
LORD, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my
supplications. 7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon
thee: for thou wilt answer me. 8 Among the gods [there
is] none like unto thee, O Lord; neither [are there any
works] like unto thy works. 9 All nations whom thou hast
made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and
shall glorify thy name. 10 For thou [art] great, and doest
wondrous things: thou [art] God alone. 11 Teach me thy
way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to
fear thy name. 12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with
all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.
13 For great [is] thy mercy toward me: and thou hast
delivered my soul from the lowest hell. (Sheol h7585) 14 O
God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies
of violent [men] have sought after my soul; and have
not set thee before them. 15 But thou, O Lord, [art] a
God full of compassion, and gracious, longsuffering, and
plenteous in mercy and truth. 16 O turn unto me, and
have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant,
and save the son of thine handmaid. 17 Shew me a
token for good; that they which hate me may see [it],
and be ashamed: because thou, LORD, hast holpen me,
and comforted me.

87 A Psalm [or] Song for the sons of Korah. His
foundation [is] in the holy mountains. 2 The LORD
loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of
Jacob. 3 Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city
of God. (Selah) 4 I will make mention of Rahab and
Babylon to them that know me: behold Philistia, and
Tyre, with Ethiopia; this [man] was born there. 5 And
of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in
her: and the highest himself shall establish her. 6 The
LORD shall count, when he writeth up the people, [that]
this [man] was born there. (Selah) 7 As well the singers
as the players on instruments [shall be there:] all my
springs [are] in thee.

88 A Song [or] Psalm for the sons of Korah, to the
chief Musician upon Mahalath Leannoth, Maschil
of Heman the Ezrahite. O LORD God of my salvation, I
have cried day [and] night before thee: 2 Let my prayer
come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry; 3 For
my soul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto
the grave. (Sheol h7585) 4 I am counted with them that go
down into the pit: I am as a man [that hath] no strength:
5 Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave,
whom thou rememberest no more: and they are cut off
from thy hand. 6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in
darkness, in the deeps. 7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me,
and thou hast afflicted [me] with all thy waves. (Selah) 8
Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me;
thou hast made me an abomination unto them: [I am]
shut up, and I cannot come forth. 9 Mine eye mourneth
by reason of affliction: LORD, I have called daily upon
thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee. 10 Wilt
thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise
[and] praise thee? (Selah) 11 Shall thy lovingkindness be
declared in the grave? [or] thy faithfulness in destruction?
12 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy
righteousness in the land of forgetfulness? 13 But unto
thee have I cried, O LORD; and in the morning shall
my prayer prevent thee. 14 LORD, why castest thou off
my soul? [why] hidest thou thy face from me? 15 I [am]
afflicted and ready to die from [my] youth up: [while] I
suffer thy terrors I am distracted. 16 Thy fierce wrath
goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off. 17 They
came round about me daily like water; they compassed
me about together. 18 Lover and friend hast thou put far
from me, [and] mine acquaintance into darkness.

89 Maschil of Ethan the Ezrahite. I will sing of the
mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth
will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations. 2
For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy
faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens. 3 I
have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn
unto David my servant, 4 Thy seed will I establish for
ever, and build up thy throne to all generations. (Selah)
5 And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD:
thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.
6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the
LORD? [who] among the sons of the mighty can be
likened unto the LORD? 7 God is greatly to be feared in
the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence
of all [them that are] about him. 8 O LORD God of
hosts, who [is] a strong LORD like unto thee? or to thy
faithfulness round about thee? 9 Thou rulest the raging
of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest
them. 10 Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one
that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy
strong arm. 11 The heavens [are] thine, the earth also
[is] thine: [as for] the world and the fulness thereof, thou

hast founded them. 12 The north and the south thou
hast created them: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy
name. 13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand,
[and] high is thy right hand. 14 Justice and judgment
[are] the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall
go before thy face. 15 Blessed [is] the people that know
the joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the light of
thy countenance. 16 In thy name shall they rejoice all
the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.
17 For thou [art] the glory of their strength: and in thy
favour our horn shall be exalted. 18 For the LORD [is]
our defence; and the Holy One of Israel [is] our king. 19
Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I
have laid help upon [one that is] mighty; I have exalted
[one] chosen out of the people. 20 I have found David
my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him: 21
With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also
shall strengthen him. 22 The enemy shall not exact upon
him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him. 23 And I will
beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that
hate him. 24 But my faithfulness and my mercy [shall be]
with him: and in my name shall his horn be exalted. 25 I
will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the
rivers. 26 He shall cry unto me, Thou [art] my father, my
God, and the rock of my salvation. 27 Also I will make
him [my] firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.
28 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my
covenant shall stand fast with him. 29 His seed also
will I make [to endure] for ever, and his throne as the
days of heaven. 30 If his children forsake my law, and
walk not in my judgments; 31 If they break my statutes,
and keep not my commandments; 32 Then will I visit
their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with
stripes. 33 Nevertheless my lovingkindness will I not
utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.
34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that
is gone out of my lips. 35 Once have I sworn by my
holiness that I will not lie unto David. 36 His seed shall
endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me. 37
It shall be established for ever as the moon, and [as]
a faithful witness in heaven. (Selah) 38 But thou hast
cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine
anointed. 39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy
servant: thou hast profaned his crown [by casting it] to
the ground. 40 Thou hast broken down all his hedges;
thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin. 41 All that pass
by the way spoil him: he is a reproach to his neighbours.
42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries;
thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice. 43 Thou hast
also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made
him to stand in the battle. 44 Thou hast made his glory to
cease, and cast his throne down to the ground. 45 The
days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered
him with shame. (Selah) 46 How long, LORD? wilt thou
hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn like fire? 47
Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou
made all men in vain? 48 What man [is he that] liveth,
and shall not see death? shall he deliver his soul from
the hand of the grave? (Selah) **(Sheol h7585)** 49 Lord,
where [are] thy former lovingkindnesses, [which] thou
swarest unto David in thy truth? 50 Remember, Lord, the
reproach of thy servants; [how] I do bear in my bosom
[the reproach of] all the mighty people; 51 Wherewith
thine enemies have reproached, O LORD; wherewith
they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed. 52
Blessed [be] the LORD for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

90 A Prayer of Moses the man of God. Lord, thou
hast been our dwelling place in all generations.
2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever
thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from
everlasting to everlasting, thou [art] God. 3 Thou turnest
man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of
men. 4 For a thousand years in thy sight [are but] as
yesterday when it is past, and [as] a watch in the night.
5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are
[as] a sleep: in the morning [they are] like grass [which]
groweth up. 6 In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth
up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth. 7 For we
are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we
troubled. 8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our
secret [sins] in the light of thy countenance. 9 For all our
days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years
as a tale [that is told]. 10 The days of our years [are]
threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength
[they be] fourscore years, yet [is] their strength labour
and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away. 11
Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according
to thy fear, [so is] thy wrath. 12 So teach [us] to number
our days, that we may apply [our] hearts unto wisdom.
13 Return, O LORD, how long? and let it repent thee
concerning thy servants. 14 O satisfy us early with thy
mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days. 15
Make us glad according to the days [wherein] thou hast
afflicted us, [and] the years [wherein] we have seen evil.
16 Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory
unto their children. 17 And let the beauty of the LORD
our God be upon us: and establish thou the work of our
hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish
thou it.

91 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most
High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.
2 I will say of the LORD, [He is] my refuge and my
fortress: my God; in him will I trust. 3 Surely he shall
deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, [and] from
the noisome pestilence. 4 He shall cover thee with his
feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth
[shall be thy] shield and buckler. 5 Thou shalt not be

afraid for the terror by night; [nor] for the arrow [that]
flieth by day; 6 [Nor] for the pestilence [that] walketh
in darkness; [nor] for the destruction [that] wasteth at
noonday. 7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten
thousand at thy right hand; [but] it shall not come nigh
thee. 8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see
the reward of the wicked. 9 Because thou hast made
the LORD, [which is] my refuge, [even] the most High,
thy habitation; 10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither
shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. 11 For he shall
give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy
ways. 12 They shall bear thee up in [their] hands, lest
thou dash thy foot against a stone. 13 Thou shalt tread
upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon
shalt thou trample under feet. 14 Because he hath set
his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set
him on high, because he hath known my name. 15 He
shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I [will be] with
him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. 16 With
long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

92 A Psalm [or] Song for the sabbath day. [It is a]
good [thing] to give thanks unto the LORD, and to
sing praises unto thy name, O most High: 2 To shew forth
thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness
every night, 3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and
upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound. 4
For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work:
I will triumph in the works of thy hands. 5 O LORD,
how great are thy works! [and] thy thoughts are very
deep. 6 A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool
understand this. 7 When the wicked spring as the grass,
and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; [it is] that
they shall be destroyed for ever: 8 But thou, LORD, [art
most] high for evermore. 9 For, lo, thine enemies, O
LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers
of iniquity shall be scattered. 10 But my horn shalt thou
exalt like [the horn of] an unicorn: I shall be anointed with
fresh oil. 11 Mine eye also shall see [my desire] on mine
enemies, [and] mine ears shall hear [my desire] of the
wicked that rise up against me. 12 The righteous shall
flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in
Lebanon. 13 Those that be planted in the house of the
LORD shall flourish in the courts of our God. 14 They
shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and
flourishing; 15 To shew that the LORD [is] upright: [he is]
my rock, and [there is] no unrighteousness in him.

93 The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty;
the LORD is clothed with strength, [wherewith] he
hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it
cannot be moved. 2 Thy throne [is] established of old:
thou [art] from everlasting. 3 The floods have lifted up, O
LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift
up their waves. 4 The LORD on high [is] mightier than
the noise of many waters, [yea, than] the mighty waves
of the sea. 5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness
becometh thine house, O LORD, for ever.

94 O LORD God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O
God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.
2 Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render a reward
to the proud. 3 LORD, how long shall the wicked, how
long shall the wicked triumph? 4 [How long] shall they
utter [and] speak hard things? [and] all the workers of
iniquity boast themselves? 5 They break in pieces thy
people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage. 6 They slay
the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.
7 Yet they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall
the God of Jacob regard [it]. 8 Understand, ye brutish
among the people: and [ye] fools, when will ye be wise?
9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that
formed the eye, shall he not see? 10 He that chastiseth
the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man
knowledge, [shall not he know]? 11 The LORD knoweth
the thoughts of man, that they [are] vanity. 12 Blessed [is]
the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest
him out of thy law; 13 That thou mayest give him rest
from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the
wicked. 14 For the LORD will not cast off his people,
neither will he forsake his inheritance. 15 But judgment
shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in
heart shall follow it. 16 Who will rise up for me against
the evildoers? [or] who will stand up for me against the
workers of iniquity? 17 Unless the LORD [had been]
my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence. 18 When
I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, held me
up. 19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy
comforts delight my soul. 20 Shall the throne of iniquity
have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a
law? 21 They gather themselves together against the
soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood.
22 But the LORD is my defence; and my God [is] the rock
of my refuge. 23 And he shall bring upon them their own
iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness;
[yea], the LORD our God shall cut them off.

95 O come, let us sing unto the LORD: let us make
a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation. 2 Let us
come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make
a joyful noise unto him with psalms. 3 For the LORD [is]
a great God, and a great King above all gods. 4 In his
hand [are] the deep places of the earth: the strength of
the hills [is] his also. 5 The sea [is] his, and he made it:
and his hands formed the dry [land]. 6 O come, let us
worship and bow down: let us kneel before the LORD
our maker. 7 For he [is] our God; and we [are] the people
of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. To day if ye
will hear his voice, 8 Harden not your heart, as in the
provocation, [and] as [in] the day of temptation in the

wilderness: 9 When your fathers tempted me, proved
me, and saw my work. 10 Forty years long was I grieved
with [this] generation, and said, It [is] a people that do
err in their heart, and they have not known my ways: 11
Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not
enter into my rest.

96 O sing unto the LORD a new song: sing unto the
LORD, all the earth. 2 Sing unto the LORD, bless
his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day.
3 Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders
among all people. 4 For the LORD [is] great, and greatly
to be praised: he [is] to be feared above all gods. 5 For
all the gods of the nations [are] idols: but the LORD
made the heavens. 6 Honour and majesty [are] before
him: strength and beauty [are] in his sanctuary. 7 Give
unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto
the LORD glory and strength. 8 Give unto the LORD the
glory [due unto] his name: bring an offering, and come
into his courts. 9 O worship the LORD in the beauty of
holiness: fear before him, all the earth. 10 Say among
the heathen [that] the LORD reigneth: the world also
shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall
judge the people righteously. 11 Let the heavens rejoice,
and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness
thereof. 12 Let the field be joyful, and all that [is] therein:
then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice 13 Before
the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the
earth: he shall judge the world with righteousness, and
the people with his truth.

97 The LORD reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the
multitude of isles be glad [thereof]. 2 Clouds and
darkness [are] round about him: righteousness and
judgment [are] the habitation of his throne. 3 A fire goeth
before him, and burneth up his enemies round about. 4
His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and
trembled. 5 The hills melted like wax at the presence
of the LORD, at the presence of the Lord of the whole
earth. 6 The heavens declare his righteousness, and all
the people see his glory. 7 Confounded be all they that
serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols:
worship him, all [ye] gods. 8 Zion heard, and was glad;
and the daughters of Judah rejoiced because of thy
judgments, O LORD. 9 For thou, LORD, [art] high above
all the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods. 10 Ye
that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls
of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the
wicked. 11 Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness
for the upright in heart. 12 Rejoice in the LORD, ye
righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his
holiness.

98 A Psalm. O sing unto the LORD a new song; for he
hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and
his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory. 2 The LORD
hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath
he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen. 3 He hath
remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of
Israel: all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation
of our God. 4 Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the
earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise. 5
Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the
voice of a psalm. 6 With trumpets and sound of cornet
make a joyful noise before the LORD, the King. 7 Let
the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they
that dwell therein. 8 Let the floods clap [their] hands: let
the hills be joyful together 9 Before the LORD; for he
cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he
judge the world, and the people with equity.

99 The LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: he
sitteth [between] the cherubims; let the earth be
moved. 2 The LORD [is] great in Zion; and he [is] high
above all the people. 3 Let them praise thy great and
terrible name; [for] it [is] holy. 4 The king's strength
also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou
executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob. 5 Exalt
ye the LORD our God, and worship at his footstool; [for]
he [is] holy. 6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and
Samuel among them that call upon his name; they called
upon the LORD, and he answered them. 7 He spake unto
them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and
the ordinance [that] he gave them. 8 Thou answeredst
them, O LORD our God: thou wast a God that forgavest
them, though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.
9 Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill;
for the LORD our God [is] holy.

100 A Psalm of praise. Make a joyful noise unto
the LORD, all ye lands. 2 Serve the LORD with
gladness: come before his presence with singing. 3
Know ye that the LORD he [is] God: [it is] he [that] hath
made us, and not we ourselves; [we are] his people,
and the sheep of his pasture. 4 Enter into his gates with
thanksgiving, [and] into his courts with praise: be thankful
unto him, [and] bless his name. 5 For the LORD [is]
good; his mercy [is] everlasting; and his truth [endureth]
to all generations.

101 A Psalm of David. I will sing of mercy and
judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will I sing. 2 I
will behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt
thou come unto me? I will walk within my house with a
perfect heart. 3 I will set no wicked thing before mine
eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; [it] shall
not cleave to me. 4 A froward heart shall depart from
me: I will not know a wicked [person]. 5 Whoso privily
slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that hath
an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer. 6 Mine

eyes [shall be] upon the faithful of the land, that they
may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he
shall serve me. 7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell
within my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my
sight. 8 I will early destroy all the wicked of the land; that
I may cut off all wicked doers from the city of the LORD.

102 A Prayer of the afflicted, when he is
overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint
before the LORD. Hear my prayer, O LORD, and let my
cry come unto thee. 2 Hide not thy face from me in the
day [when] I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in
the day [when] I call answer me speedily. 3 For my days
are consumed like smoke, and my bones are burned
as an hearth. 4 My heart is smitten, and withered like
grass; so that I forget to eat my bread. 5 By reason of
the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my skin. 6
I am like a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl
of the desert. 7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone
upon the house top. 8 Mine enemies reproach me all
the day; [and] they that are mad against me are sworn
against me. 9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and
mingled my drink with weeping, 10 Because of thine
indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me up,
and cast me down. 11 My days [are] like a shadow that
declineth; and I am withered like grass. 12 But thou, O
LORD, shalt endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto
all generations. 13 Thou shalt arise, [and] have mercy
upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the set time, is
come. 14 For thy servants take pleasure in her stones,
and favour the dust thereof. 15 So the heathen shall fear
the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth
thy glory. 16 When the LORD shall build up Zion, he
shall appear in his glory. 17 He will regard the prayer of
the destitute, and not despise their prayer. 18 This shall
be written for the generation to come: and the people
which shall be created shall praise the LORD. 19 For
he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary;
from heaven did the LORD behold the earth; 20 To hear
the groaning of the prisoner; to loose those that are
appointed to death; 21 To declare the name of the LORD
in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem; 22 When the people
are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the
LORD. 23 He weakened my strength in the way; he
shortened my days. 24 I said, O my God, take me not
away in the midst of my days: thy years [are] throughout
all generations. 25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of
the earth: and the heavens [are] the work of thy hands.
26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of
them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt
thou change them, and they shall be changed: 27 But
thou [art] the same, and thy years shall have no end. 28
The children of thy servants shall continue, and their
seed shall be established before thee.

103 [A Psalm] of David. Bless the LORD, O my
soul: and all that is within me, [bless] his holy
name. 2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all
his benefits: 3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who
healeth all thy diseases; 4 Who redeemeth thy life from
destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and
tender mercies; 5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good
[things; so that] thy youth is renewed like the eagle's. 6
The LORD executeth righteousness and judgment for all
that are oppressed. 7 He made known his ways unto
Moses, his acts unto the children of Israel. 8 The LORD
[is] merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous
in mercy. 9 He will not always chide: neither will he keep
[his anger] for ever. 10 He hath not dealt with us after
our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities. 11
For as the heaven is high above the earth, [so] great
is his mercy toward them that fear him. 12 As far as
the east is from the west, [so] far hath he removed our
transgressions from us. 13 Like as a father pitieth [his]
children, [so] the LORD pitieth them that fear him. 14
For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we
[are] dust. 15 [As for] man, his days [are] as grass: as a
flower of the field, so he flourisheth. 16 For the wind
passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof
shall know it no more. 17 But the mercy of the LORD [is]
from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him,
and his righteousness unto children's children; 18 To
such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember
his commandments to do them. 19 The LORD hath
prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom
ruleth over all. 20 Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that
excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening
unto the voice of his word. 21 Bless ye the LORD, all
[ye] his hosts; [ye] ministers of his, that do his pleasure.
22 Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his
dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul.

104 Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God,
thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour
and majesty. 2 Who coverest [thyself] with light as [with]
a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:
3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters:
who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon
the wings of the wind: 4 Who maketh his angels spirits;
his ministers a flaming fire: 5 [Who] laid the foundations
of the earth, [that] it should not be removed for ever.
6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as [with] a garment:
the waters stood above the mountains. 7 At thy rebuke
they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.
8 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the
valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.
9 Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over;
that they turn not again to cover the earth. 10 He sendeth
the springs into the valleys, [which] run among the hills.
11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild

asses quench their thirst. 12 By them shall the fowls of
the heaven have their habitation, [which] sing among the
branches. 13 He watereth the hills from his chambers:
the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works. 14 He
causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for
the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of
the earth; 15 And wine [that] maketh glad the heart of
man, [and] oil to make [his] face to shine, and bread
[which] strengtheneth man's heart. 16 The trees of the
LORD are full [of sap;] the cedars of Lebanon, which he
hath planted; 17 Where the birds make their nests: [as
for] the stork, the fir trees [are] her house. 18 The high
hills [are] a refuge for the wild goats; [and] the rocks for
the conies. 19 He appointed the moon for seasons: the
sun knoweth his going down. 20 Thou makest darkness,
and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do
creep [forth]. 21 The young lions roar after their prey,
and seek their meat from God. 22 The sun ariseth, they
gather themselves together, and lay them down in their
dens. 23 Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour
until the evening. 24 O LORD, how manifold are thy
works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth
is full of thy riches. 25 [So is] this great and wide sea,
wherein [are] things creeping innumerable, both small
and great beasts. 26 There go the ships: [there is] that
leviathan, [whom] thou hast made to play therein. 27
These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give [them]
their meat in due season. 28 [That] thou givest them
they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with
good. 29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: thou
takest away their breath, they die, and return to their
dust. 30 Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created:
and thou renewest the face of the earth. 31 The glory of
the LORD shall endure for ever: the LORD shall rejoice
in his works. 32 He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth:
he toucheth the hills, and they smoke. 33 I will sing unto
the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God
while I have my being. 34 My meditation of him shall be
sweet: I will be glad in the LORD. 35 Let the sinners be
consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no
more. Bless thou the LORD, O my soul. Praise ye the
LORD.

105 O give thanks unto the LORD; call upon his
name: make known his deeds among the
people. 2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk ye of
all his wondrous works. 3 Glory ye in his holy name: let
the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD. 4 Seek
the LORD, and his strength: seek his face evermore.
5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done;
his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth; 6 O ye
seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob his
chosen. 7 He [is] the LORD our God: his judgments [are]
in all the earth. 8 He hath remembered his covenant for
ever, the word [which] he commanded to a thousand
generations. 9 Which [covenant] he made with Abraham,
and his oath unto Isaac; 10 And confirmed the same
unto Jacob for a law, [and] to Israel [for] an everlasting
covenant: 11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of
Canaan, the lot of your inheritance: 12 When they were
[but] a few men in number; yea, very few, and strangers
in it. 13 When they went from one nation to another,
from [one] kingdom to another people; 14 He suffered no
man to do them wrong: yea, he reproved kings for their
sakes; 15 [Saying], Touch not mine anointed, and do my
prophets no harm. 16 Moreover he called for a famine
upon the land: he brake the whole staff of bread. 17 He
sent a man before them, [even] Joseph, [who] was sold
for a servant: 18 Whose feet they hurt with fetters: he
was laid in iron: 19 Until the time that his word came:
the word of the LORD tried him. 20 The king sent and
loosed him; [even] the ruler of the people, and let him go
free. 21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all
his substance: 22 To bind his princes at his pleasure;
and teach his senators wisdom. 23 Israel also came into
Egypt; and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham. 24 And
he increased his people greatly; and made them stronger
than their enemies. 25 He turned their heart to hate his
people, to deal subtilly with his servants. 26 He sent
Moses his servant; [and] Aaron whom he had chosen.
27 They shewed his signs among them, and wonders in
the land of Ham. 28 He sent darkness, and made it dark;
and they rebelled not against his word. 29 He turned
their waters into blood, and slew their fish. 30 Their land
brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of
their kings. 31 He spake, and there came divers sorts
of flies, [and] lice in all their coasts. 32 He gave them
hail for rain, [and] flaming fire in their land. 33 He smote
their vines also and their fig trees; and brake the trees of
their coasts. 34 He spake, and the locusts came, and
caterpillers, and that without number, 35 And did eat up
all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their
ground. 36 He smote also all the firstborn in their land,
the chief of all their strength. 37 He brought them forth
also with silver and gold: and [there was] not one feeble
[person] among their tribes. 38 Egypt was glad when
they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them. 39 He
spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the
night. 40 [The people] asked, and he brought quails, and
satisfied them with the bread of heaven. 41 He opened
the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry
places [like] a river. 42 For he remembered his holy
promise, [and] Abraham his servant. 43 And he brought
forth his people with joy, [and] his chosen with gladness:
44 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they
inherited the labour of the people; 45 That they might
observe his statutes, and keep his laws. Praise ye the
LORD.

106 Praise ye the LORD. O give thanks unto the
LORD; for [he is] good: for his mercy [endureth]
for ever. **2** Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD?
[who] can shew forth all his praise? **3** Blessed [are] they
that keep judgment, [and] he that doeth righteousness at
all times. **4** Remember me, O LORD, with the favour
[that thou bearest unto] thy people: O visit me with thy
salvation; **5** That I may see the good of thy chosen,
that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I
may glory with thine inheritance. **6** We have sinned with
our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done
wickedly. **7** Our fathers understood not thy wonders
in Egypt; they remembered not the multitude of thy
mercies; but provoked [him] at the sea, [even] at the Red
sea. **8** Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake,
that he might make his mighty power to be known. **9** He
rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led
them through the depths, as through the wilderness.
10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated
[them], and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.
11 And the waters covered their enemies: there was not
one of them left. **12** Then believed they his words; they
sang his praise. **13** They soon forgat his works; they
waited not for his counsel: **14** But lusted exceedingly
in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert. **15**
And he gave them their request; but sent leanness into
their soul. **16** They envied Moses also in the camp,
[and] Aaron the saint of the LORD. **17** The earth opened
and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company
of Abiram. **18** And a fire was kindled in their company;
the flame burned up the wicked. **19** They made a calf
in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image. **20** Thus
they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that
eateth grass. **21** They forgat God their saviour, which
had done great things in Egypt; **22** Wondrous works in
the land of Ham, [and] terrible things by the Red sea. **23**
Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not
Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn
away his wrath, lest he should destroy [them]. **24** Yea,
they despised the pleasant land, they believed not his
word: **25** But murmured in their tents, [and] hearkened
not unto the voice of the LORD. **26** Therefore he lifted
up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the
wilderness: **27** To overthrow their seed also among the
nations, and to scatter them in the lands. **28** They joined
themselves also unto Baal-peor, and ate the sacrifices of
the dead. **29** Thus they provoked [him] to anger with their
inventions: and the plague brake in upon them. **30** Then
stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and [so] the
plague was stayed. **31** And that was counted unto him
for righteousness unto all generations for evermore. **32**
They angered [him] also at the waters of strife, so that it
went ill with Moses for their sakes: **33** Because they
provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his
lips. **34** They did not destroy the nations, concerning
whom the LORD commanded them: **35** But were mingled
among the heathen, and learned their works. **36** And
they served their idols: which were a snare unto them.
37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters
unto devils, **38** And shed innocent blood, [even] the
blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they
sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land was
polluted with blood. **39** Thus were they defiled with
their own works, and went a whoring with their own
inventions. **40** Therefore was the wrath of the LORD
kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred
his own inheritance. **41** And he gave them into the hand
of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over
them. **42** Their enemies also oppressed them, and they
were brought into subjection under their hand. **43** Many
times did he deliver them; but they provoked [him] with
their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.
44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he
heard their cry: **45** And he remembered for them his
covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his
mercies. **46** He made them also to be pitied of all those
that carried them captives. **47** Save us, O LORD our
God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give
thanks unto thy holy name, [and] to triumph in thy praise.
48 Blessed [be] the LORD God of Israel from everlasting
to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise
ye the LORD.

107 O give thanks unto the LORD, for [he is] good:
for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **2** Let the
redeemed of the LORD say [so], whom he hath redeemed
from the hand of the enemy; **3** And gathered them out
of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from
the north, and from the south. **4** They wandered in the
wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell
in. **5** Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them. **6**
Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, [and]
he delivered them out of their distresses. **7** And he led
them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city
of habitation. **8** Oh that [men] would praise the LORD
[for] his goodness, and [for] his wonderful works to the
children of men! **9** For he satisfieth the longing soul, and
filleth the hungry soul with goodness. **10** Such as sit in
darkness and in the shadow of death, [being] bound in
affliction and iron; **11** Because they rebelled against the
words of God, and contemned the counsel of the most
High: **12** Therefore he brought down their heart with
labour; they fell down, and [there was] none to help. **13**
Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, [and] he
saved them out of their distresses. **14** He brought them
out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake
their bands in sunder. **15** Oh that [men] would praise
the LORD [for] his goodness, and [for] his wonderful
works to the children of men! **16** For he hath broken the

gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder. **17** Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted. **18** Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they draw near unto the gates of death. **19** Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, [and] he saveth them out of their distresses. **20** He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered [them] from their destructions. **21** Oh that [men] would praise the LORD [for] his goodness, and [for] his wonderful works to the children of men! **22** And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing. **23** They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters; **24** These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep. **25** For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof. **26** They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: their soul is melted because of trouble. **27** They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wits' end. **28** Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses. **29** He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still. **30** Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven. **31** Oh that [men] would praise the LORD [for] his goodness, and [for] his wonderful works to the children of men! **32** Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders. **33** He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry ground; **34** A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein. **35** He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into watersprings. **36** And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation; **37** And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase. **38** He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease. **39** Again, they are minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow. **40** He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the wilderness, [where there is] no way. **41** Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh [him] families like a flock. **42** The righteous shall see [it], and rejoice: and all iniquity shall stop her mouth. **43** Whoso [is] wise, and will observe these [things], even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

108 A Song [or] Psalm of David. O God, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory. **2** Awake, psaltery and harp: I [myself] will awake early. **3** I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations. **4** For thy mercy [is] great above the heavens: and thy truth [reacheth] unto the clouds. **5** Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth; **6** That thy beloved may be delivered: save [with] thy right hand, and answer me. **7** God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth. **8** Gilead [is] mine; Manasseh [is] mine; Ephraim also [is] the strength of mine head; Judah [is] my lawgiver; **9** Moab [is] my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe; over Philistia will I triumph. **10** Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom? **11** [Wilt] not [thou], O God, [who] hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts? **12** Give us help from trouble: for vain [is] the help of man. **13** Through God we shall do valiantly: for he [it is that] shall tread down our enemies.

109 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. Hold not thy peace, O God of my praise; **2** For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue. **3** They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me without a cause. **4** For my love they are my adversaries: but I [give myself unto] prayer. **5** And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love. **6** Set thou a wicked man over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand. **7** When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: and let his prayer become sin. **8** Let his days be few; [and] let another take his office. **9** Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow. **10** Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let them seek [their bread] also out of their desolate places. **11** Let the extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers spoil his labour. **12** Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children. **13** Let his posterity be cut off; [and] in the generation following let their name be blotted out. **14** Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD; and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out. **15** Let them be before the LORD continually, that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth. **16** Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart. **17** As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him. **18** As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones. **19** Let it be unto him as the garment [which] covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually. **20** [Let] this [be] the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evil against my soul. **21** But do thou for me, O GOD the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy mercy [is] good, deliver thou me. **22** For I [am] poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me. **23** I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up

and down as the locust. 24 My knees are weak through
fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness. 25 I became also
a reproach unto them: [when] they looked upon me they
shaked their heads. 26 Help me, O LORD my God: O
save me according to thy mercy: 27 That they may know
that this [is] thy hand; [that] thou, LORD, hast done it. 28
Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them
be ashamed; but let thy servant rejoice. 29 Let mine
adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover
themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.
30 I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea,
I will praise him among the multitude. 31 For he shall
stand at the right hand of the poor, to save [him] from
those that condemn his soul.

110 A Psalm of David. The LORD said unto my Lord,
Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine
enemies thy footstool. 2 The LORD shall send the rod of
thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst of thine
enemies. 3 Thy people [shall be] willing in the day of thy
power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the
morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth. 4 The LORD
hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou [art] a priest for
ever after the order of Melchizedek. 5 The Lord at thy
right hand shall strike through kings in the day of his
wrath. 6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill
[the places] with the dead bodies; he shall wound the
heads over many countries. 7 He shall drink of the brook
in the way: therefore shall he lift up the head.

111 Praise ye the LORD. I will praise the LORD with
[my] whole heart, in the assembly of the upright,
and [in] the congregation. 2 The works of the LORD
[are] great, sought out of all them that have pleasure
therein. 3 His work [is] honourable and glorious: and
his righteousness endureth for ever. 4 He hath made
his wonderful works to be remembered: the LORD [is]
gracious and full of compassion. 5 He hath given meat
unto them that fear him: he will ever be mindful of his
covenant. 6 He hath shewed his people the power of
his works, that he may give them the heritage of the
heathen. 7 The works of his hands [are] verity and
judgment; all his commandments [are] sure. 8 They
stand fast for ever and ever, [and are] done in truth and
uprightness. 9 He sent redemption unto his people:
he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and
reverend [is] his name. 10 The fear of the LORD [is] the
beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all
they that do [his commandments:] his praise endureth
for ever.

112 Praise ye the LORD. Blessed [is] the man [that]
feareth the LORD, [that] delighteth greatly in his
commandments. 2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth:
the generation of the upright shall be blessed. 3 Wealth
and riches [shall be] in his house: and his righteousness
endureth for ever. 4 Unto the upright there ariseth light
in the darkness: [he is] gracious, and full of compassion,
and righteous. 5 A good man sheweth favour, and
lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion. 6 Surely
he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in
everlasting remembrance. 7 He shall not be afraid of
evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD. 8
His heart [is] established, he shall not be afraid, until he
see [his desire] upon his enemies. 9 He hath dispersed,
he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth
for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour. 10 The
wicked shall see [it], and be grieved; he shall gnash with
his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall
perish.

113 Praise ye the LORD. Praise, O ye servants of
the LORD, praise the name of the LORD. 2
Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth
and for evermore. 3 From the rising of the sun unto the
going down of the same the LORD's name [is] to be
praised. 4 The LORD [is] high above all nations, [and]
his glory above the heavens. 5 Who [is] like unto the
LORD our God, who dwelleth on high, 6 Who humbleth
[himself] to behold [the things that are] in heaven, and in
the earth! 7 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, [and]
lifteth the needy out of the dunghill; 8 That he may set
[him] with princes, [even] with the princes of his people.
9 He maketh the barren woman to keep house, [and to
be] a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the LORD.

114 When Israel went out of Egypt, the house of
Jacob from a people of strange language; 2
Judah was his sanctuary, [and] Israel his dominion. 3
The sea saw [it], and fled: Jordan was driven back. 4
The mountains skipped like rams, [and] the little hills
like lambs. 5 What [ailed] thee, O thou sea, that thou
fleddest? thou Jordan, [that] thou wast driven back? 6
Ye mountains, [that] ye skipped like rams; [and] ye little
hills, like lambs? 7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence
of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob; 8
Which turned the rock [into] a standing water, the flint
into a fountain of waters.

115 Not unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto
thy name give glory, for thy mercy, [and] for
thy truth's sake. 2 Wherefore should the heathen say,
Where [is] now their God? 3 But our God [is] in the
heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.
4 Their idols [are] silver and gold, the work of men's
hands. 5 They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes
have they, but they see not: 6 They have ears, but they
hear not: noses have they, but they smell not: 7 They
have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they
walk not: neither speak they through their throat. 8 They

that make them are like unto them; [so is] every one that
trusteth in them. 9 O Israel, trust thou in the LORD: he
[is] their help and their shield. 10 O house of Aaron, trust
in the LORD: he [is] their help and their shield. 11 Ye that
fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: he [is] their help and
their shield. 12 The LORD hath been mindful of us: he
will bless [us;] he will bless the house of Israel; he will
bless the house of Aaron. 13 He will bless them that fear
the LORD, [both] small and great. 14 The LORD shall
increase you more and more, you and your children.
15 Ye [are] blessed of the LORD which made heaven
and earth. 16 The heaven, [even] the heavens, [are] the
LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the children of
men. 17 The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that
go down into silence. 18 But we will bless the LORD
from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.

116 I love the LORD, because he hath heard my
voice [and] my supplications. 2 Because he hath
inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon [him]
as long as I live. 3 The sorrows of death compassed
me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found
trouble and sorrow. **(Sheol h7585)** 4 Then called I upon the
name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my
soul. 5 Gracious [is] the LORD, and righteous; yea, our
God [is] merciful. 6 The LORD preserveth the simple: I
was brought low, and he helped me. 7 Return unto thy
rest, O my soul; for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with
thee. 8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine
eyes from tears, [and] my feet from falling. 9 I will walk
before the LORD in the land of the living. 10 I believed,
therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted: 11 I said
in my haste, All men [are] liars. 12 What shall I render
unto the LORD [for] all his benefits toward me? 13 I will
take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the
LORD. 14 I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the
presence of all his people. 15 Precious in the sight of
the LORD [is] the death of his saints. 16 O LORD, truly
I [am] thy servant; I [am] thy servant, [and] the son of
thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds. 17 I will
offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call
upon the name of the LORD. 18 I will pay my vows unto
the LORD now in the presence of all his people, 19 In
the courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O
Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

117 O praise the LORD, all ye nations: praise him,
all ye people. 2 For his merciful kindness is
great toward us: and the truth of the LORD [endureth] for
ever. Praise ye the LORD.

118 O give thanks unto the LORD; for [he is] good:
because his mercy [endureth] for ever. 2 Let
Israel now say, that his mercy [endureth] for ever. 3 Let
the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy [endureth]
for ever. 4 Let them now that fear the LORD say, that his
mercy [endureth] for ever. 5 I called upon the LORD
in distress: the LORD answered me, [and set me] in a
large place. 6 The LORD [is] on my side; I will not fear:
what can man do unto me? 7 The LORD taketh my part
with them that help me: therefore shall I see [my desire]
upon them that hate me. 8 [It is] better to trust in the
LORD than to put confidence in man. 9 [It is] better to
trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes. 10
All nations compassed me about: but in the name of
the LORD will I destroy them. 11 They compassed me
about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name
of the LORD I will destroy them. 12 They compassed me
about like bees; they are quenched as the fire of thorns:
for in the name of the LORD I will destroy them. 13 Thou
hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD
helped me. 14 The LORD [is] my strength and song,
and is become my salvation. 15 The voice of rejoicing
and salvation [is] in the tabernacles of the righteous:
the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly. 16 The right
hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD
doeth valiantly. 17 I shall not die, but live, and declare
the works of the LORD. 18 The LORD hath chastened
me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death. 19
Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into
them, [and] I will praise the LORD: 20 This gate of the
LORD, into which the righteous shall enter. 21 I will
praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my
salvation. 22 The stone [which] the builders refused is
become the head [stone] of the corner. 23 This is the
LORD's doing; it [is] marvellous in our eyes. 24 This [is]
the day [which] the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and
be glad in it. 25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O
LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity. 26 Blessed
[be] he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have
blessed you out of the house of the LORD. 27 God [is]
the LORD, which hath shewed us light: bind the sacrifice
with cords, [even] unto the horns of the altar. 28 Thou
[art] my God, and I will praise thee: [thou art] my God, I
will exalt thee. 29 O give thanks unto the LORD; for [he
is] good: for his mercy [endureth] for ever.

119 Blessed [are] the undefiled in the way, who walk
in the law of the LORD. 2 Blessed [are] they
that keep his testimonies, [and that] seek him with the
whole heart. 3 They also do no iniquity: they walk in his
ways. 4 Thou hast commanded [us] to keep thy precepts
diligently. 5 O that my ways were directed to keep thy
statutes! 6 Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have
respect unto all thy commandments. 7 I will praise thee
with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned
thy righteous judgments. 8 I will keep thy statutes: O
forsake me not utterly. 9 Wherewithal shall a young man
cleanse his way? by taking heed [thereto] according
to thy word. 10 With my whole heart have I sought
thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

11 Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not
sin against thee. **12** Blessed [art] thou, O LORD: teach
me thy statutes. **13** With my lips have I declared all
the judgments of thy mouth. **14** I have rejoiced in the
way of thy testimonies, as [much as] in all riches. **15**
I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto
thy ways. **16** I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will
not forget thy word. **17** Deal bountifully with thy servant,
[that] I may live, and keep thy word. **18** Open thou
mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of
thy law. **19** I [am] a stranger in the earth: hide not thy
commandments from me. **20** My soul breaketh for the
longing [that it hath] unto thy judgments at all times. **21**
Thou hast rebuked the proud [that are] cursed, which
do err from thy commandments. **22** Remove from me
reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies.
23 Princes also did sit [and] speak against me: [but] thy
servant did meditate in thy statutes. **24** Thy testimonies
also [are] my delight [and] my counsellors. **25** My soul
cleaveth unto the dust: quicken thou me according to thy
word. **26** I have declared my ways, and thou heardest
me: teach me thy statutes. **27** Make me to understand
the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous
works. **28** My soul melteth for heaviness: strengthen
thou me according unto thy word. **29** Remove from me
the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously. **30**
I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I
laid [before me]. **31** I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O
LORD, put me not to shame. **32** I will run the way of
thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart.
33 Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I
shall keep it [unto] the end. **34** Give me understanding,
and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with
[my] whole heart. **35** Make me to go in the path of thy
commandments; for therein do I delight. **36** Incline my
heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness.
37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity; [and]
quicken thou me in thy way. **38** Stablish thy word unto
thy servant, who [is devoted] to thy fear. **39** Turn away
my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments [are] good.
40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken
me in thy righteousness. **41** Let thy mercies come also
unto me, O LORD, [even] thy salvation, according to
thy word. **42** So shall I have wherewith to answer him
that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy word. **43** And take
not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have
hoped in thy judgments. **44** So shall I keep thy law
continually for ever and ever. **45** And I will walk at liberty:
for I seek thy precepts. **46** I will speak of thy testimonies
also before kings, and will not be ashamed. **47** And I will
delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.
48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments,
which I have loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes. **49**
Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou
hast caused me to hope. **50** This [is] my comfort in my
affliction: for thy word hath quickened me. **51** The proud
have had me greatly in derision: [yet] have I not declined
from thy law. **52** I remembered thy judgments of old, O
LORD; and have comforted myself. **53** Horror hath taken
hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy
law. **54** Thy statutes have been my songs in the house
of my pilgrimage. **55** I have remembered thy name, O
LORD, in the night, and have kept thy law. **56** This I had,
because I kept thy precepts. **57** [Thou art] my portion, O
LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words. **58** I
intreated thy favour with [my] whole heart: be merciful
unto me according to thy word. **59** I thought on my ways,
and turned my feet unto thy testimonies. **60** I made
haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments. **61**
The bands of the wicked have robbed me: [but] I have
not forgotten thy law. **62** At midnight I will rise to give
thanks unto thee because of thy righteous judgments.
63 I [am] a companion of all [them] that fear thee, and of
them that keep thy precepts. **64** The earth, O LORD, is
full of thy mercy: teach me thy statutes. **65** Thou hast
dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy
word. **66** Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for
I have believed thy commandments. **67** Before I was
afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word. **68**
Thou [art] good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes.
69 The proud have forged a lie against me: [but] I will
keep thy precepts with [my] whole heart. **70** Their heart
is as fat as grease; [but] I delight in thy law. **71** [It is]
good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn
thy statutes. **72** The law of thy mouth [is] better unto me
than thousands of gold and silver. **73** Thy hands have
made me and fashioned me: give me understanding, that
I may learn thy commandments. **74** They that fear thee
will be glad when they see me; because I have hoped
in thy word. **75** I know, O LORD, that thy judgments
[are] right, and [that] thou in faithfulness hast afflicted
me. **76** Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my
comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant. **77** Let
thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy
law [is] my delight. **78** Let the proud be ashamed; for
they dealt perversely with me without a cause: [but] I will
meditate in thy precepts. **79** Let those that fear thee turn
unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.
80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not
ashamed. **81** My soul fainteth for thy salvation: [but] I
hope in thy word. **82** Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying,
When wilt thou comfort me? **83** For I am become like a
bottle in the smoke; [yet] do I not forget thy statutes.
84 How many [are] the days of thy servant? when wilt
thou execute judgment on them that persecute me? **85**
The proud have digged pits for me, which [are] not after
thy law. **86** All thy commandments [are] faithful: they
persecute me wrongfully; help thou me. **87** They had

almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy
precepts. **88** Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so
shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth. **89** For ever, O
LORD, thy word is settled in heaven. **90** Thy faithfulness
[is] unto all generations: thou hast established the earth,
and it abideth. **91** They continue this day according to
thine ordinances: for all [are] thy servants. **92** Unless
thy law [had been] my delights, I should then have
perished in mine affliction. **93** I will never forget thy
precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me. **94** I
[am] thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts. **95**
The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: [but] I
will consider thy testimonies. **96** I have seen an end of
all perfection: [but] thy commandment [is] exceeding
broad. **97** O how love I thy law! it [is] my meditation
all the day. **98** Thou through thy commandments hast
made me wiser than mine enemies: for they [are] ever
with me. **99** I have more understanding than all my
teachers: for thy testimonies [are] my (meditation) **100** I
understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy
precepts. **101** I have refrained my feet from every evil
way, that I might keep thy word. **102** I have not departed
from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me. **103** How
sweet are thy words unto my taste! [yea, sweeter] than
honey to my mouth! **104** Through thy precepts I get
understanding: therefore I hate every false way. **105**
Thy word [is] a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my
path. **106** I have sworn, and I will perform [it], that I will
keep thy righteous judgments. **107** I am afflicted very
much: quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.
108 Accept, I beseech thee, the freewill offerings of my
mouth, O LORD, and teach me thy judgments. **109** My
soul [is] continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy
law. **110** The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred
not from thy precepts. **111** Thy testimonies have I taken
as an heritage for ever: for they [are] the rejoicing of
my heart. **112** I have inclined mine heart to perform thy
statutes alway, [even unto] the end. **113** I hate [vain]
thoughts: but thy law do I love. **114** Thou [art] my hiding
place and my shield: I hope in thy word. **115** Depart from
me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of
my God. **116** Uphold me according unto thy word, that I
may live: and let me not be ashamed of my hope. **117**
Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have
respect unto thy statutes continually. **118** Thou hast
trodden down all them that err from thy statutes: for
their deceit [is] falsehood. **119** Thou puttest away all
the wicked of the earth [like] dross: therefore I love thy
testimonies. **120** My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and
I am afraid of thy judgments. **121** I have done judgment
and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors. **122** Be
surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress
me. **123** Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word
of thy righteousness. **124** Deal with thy servant according
unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes. **125** I [am] thy
servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy
testimonies. **126** [It is] time for [thee], LORD, to work:
[for] they have made void thy law. **127** Therefore I love
thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.
128 Therefore I esteem all [thy] precepts [concerning]
all [things to be] right; [and] I hate every false way. **129**
Thy testimonies [are] wonderful: therefore doth my soul
keep them. **130** The entrance of thy words giveth light; it
giveth understanding unto the simple. **131** I opened my
mouth, and panted: for I longed for thy commandments.
132 Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as
thou usest to do unto those that love thy name. **133**
Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have
dominion over me. **134** Deliver me from the oppression
of man: so will I keep thy precepts. **135** Make thy face
to shine upon thy servant; and teach me thy statutes.
136 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they
keep not thy law. **137** Righteous [art] thou, O LORD,
and upright [are] thy judgments. **138** Thy testimonies
[that] thou hast commanded [are] righteous and very
faithful. **139** My zeal hath consumed me, because mine
enemies have forgotten thy words. **140** Thy word [is]
very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it. **141** I [am]
small and despised: [yet] do not I forget thy precepts.
142 Thy righteousness [is] an everlasting righteousness,
and thy law [is] the truth. **143** Trouble and anguish have
taken hold on me: [yet] thy commandments [are] my
delights. **144** The righteousness of thy testimonies [is]
everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.
145 I cried with [my] whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I
will keep thy statutes. **146** I cried unto thee; save me,
and I shall keep thy testimonies. **147** I prevented the
dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy word.
148 Mine eyes prevent the [night] watches, that I might
meditate in thy word. **149** Hear my voice according unto
thy lovingkindness: O LORD, quicken me according
to thy judgment. **150** They draw nigh that follow after
mischief: they are far from thy law. **151** Thou [art] near,
O LORD; and all thy commandments [are] truth. **152**
Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou
hast founded them for ever. **153** Consider mine affliction,
and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law. **154** Plead
my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy
word. **155** Salvation [is] far from the wicked: for they
seek not thy statutes. **156** Great [are] thy tender mercies,
O LORD: quicken me according to thy judgments. **157**
Many [are] my persecutors and mine enemies; [yet]
do I not decline from thy testimonies. **158** I beheld the
transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not
thy word. **159** Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken
me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness. **160** Thy
word [is] true [from] the beginning: and every one of thy
righteous judgments [endureth] for ever. **161** Princes

have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart
standeth in awe of thy word. 162 I rejoice at thy word, as
one that findeth great spoil. 163 I hate and abhor lying:
[but] thy law do I love. 164 Seven times a day do I praise
thee because of thy righteous judgments. 165 Great
peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall
offend them. 166 LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation,
and done thy commandments. 167 My soul hath kept thy
testimonies; and I love them exceedingly. 168 I have
kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my ways
[are] before thee. 169 Let my cry come near before thee,
O LORD: give me understanding according to thy word.
170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me
according to thy word. 171 My lips shall utter praise,
when thou hast taught me thy statutes. 172 My tongue
shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments [are]
righteousness. 173 Let thine hand help me; for I have
chosen thy precepts. 174 I have longed for thy salvation,
O LORD; and thy law [is] my delight. 175 Let my soul
live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help
me. 176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy
servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

120 A Song of degrees. In my distress I cried unto
the LORD, and he heard me. 2 Deliver my soul,
O LORD, from lying lips, [and] from a deceitful tongue. 3
What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done
unto thee, thou false tongue? 4 Sharp arrows of the
mighty, with coals of juniper. 5 Woe is me, that I sojourn
in Mesech, [that] I dwell in the tents of Kedar! 6 My soul
hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace. 7 I [am for]
peace: but when I speak, they [are] for war.

121 A Song of degrees. I will lift up mine eyes unto
the hills, from whence cometh my help. 2 My
help [cometh] from the LORD, which made heaven and
earth. 3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that
keepeth thee will not slumber. 4 Behold, he that keepeth
Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep. 5 The LORD [is]
thy keeper: the LORD [is] thy shade upon thy right hand.
6 The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by
night. 7 The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil: he
shall preserve thy soul. 8 The LORD shall preserve thy
going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and
even for evermore.

122 A Song of degrees of David. I was glad when
they said unto me, Let us go into the house
of the LORD. 2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates,
O Jerusalem. 3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is
compact together: 4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes
of the LORD, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks
unto the name of the LORD. 5 For there are set thrones
of judgment, the thrones of the house of David. 6 Pray
for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love
thee. 7 Peace be within thy walls, [and] prosperity within
thy palaces. 8 For my brethren and companions' sakes,
I will now say, Peace [be] within thee. 9 Because of the
house of the LORD our God I will seek thy good.

123 A Song of degrees. Unto thee lift I up mine
eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens. 2
Behold, as the eyes of servants [look] unto the hand
of their masters, [and] as the eyes of a maiden unto
the hand of her mistress; so our eyes [wait] upon the
LORD our God, until that he have mercy upon us. 3
Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us: for
we are exceedingly filled with contempt. 4 Our soul is
exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at
ease, [and] with the contempt of the proud.

124 A Song of degrees of David. If [it had not been]
the LORD who was on our side, now may Israel
say; 2 If [it had not been] the LORD who was on our
side, when men rose up against us: 3 Then they had
swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled
against us: 4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the
stream had gone over our soul: 5 Then the proud waters
had gone over our soul. 6 Blessed [be] the LORD, who
hath not given us [as] a prey to their teeth. 7 Our soul is
escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the
snare is broken, and we are escaped. 8 Our help [is] in
the name of the LORD, who made heaven and earth.

125 A Song of degrees. They that trust in the LORD
[shall be] as mount Zion, [which] cannot be
removed, [but] abideth for ever. 2 As the mountains [are]
round about Jerusalem, so the LORD [is] round about
his people from henceforth even for ever. 3 For the rod
of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous;
lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity. 4
Do good, O LORD, unto [those that be] good, and [to
them that are] upright in their hearts. 5 As for such as
turn aside unto their crooked ways, the LORD shall lead
them forth with the workers of iniquity: [but] peace [shall
be] upon Israel.

126 A Song of degrees. When the LORD turned
again the captivity of Zion, we were like them
that dream. 2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter,
and our tongue with singing: then said they among the
heathen, The LORD hath done great things for them.
3 The LORD hath done great things for us; [whereof]
we are glad. 4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD, as
the streams in the south. 5 They that sow in tears shall
reap in joy. 6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing
precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing,
bringing his sheaves [with him].

127 A Song of degrees for Solomon. Except the
LORD build the house, they labour in vain that

build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman
waketh [but] in vain. 2 [It is] vain for you to rise up early,
to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: [for] so he
giveth his beloved sleep. 3 Lo, children [are] an heritage
of the LORD: [and] the fruit of the womb [is his] reward.
4 As arrows [are] in the hand of a mighty man; so [are]
children of the youth. 5 Happy [is] the man that hath his
quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they
shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

128 A Song of degrees. Blessed [is] every one that
feareth the LORD; that walketh in his ways. 2
For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy [shalt]
thou [be], and [it shall be] well with thee. 3 Thy wife
[shall be] as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house:
thy children like olive plants round about thy table. 4
Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth
the LORD. 5 The LORD shall bless thee out of Zion: and
thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy
life. 6 Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children, [and]
peace upon Israel.

129 A Song of degrees. Many a time have they
afflicted me from my youth, may Israel now say:
2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth:
yet they have not prevailed against me. 3 The plowers
plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows. 4
The LORD [is] righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords
of the wicked. 5 Let them all be confounded and turned
back that hate Zion. 6 Let them be as the grass [upon]
the housetops, which withereth afore it groweth up: 7
Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that
bindeth sheaves his bosom. 8 Neither do they which go
by say, The blessing of the LORD [be] upon you: we
bless you in the name of the LORD.

130 A Song of degrees. Out of the depths have
I cried unto thee, O LORD. 2 Lord, hear my
voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my
supplications. 3 If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities,
O Lord, who shall stand? 4 But [there is] forgiveness
with thee, that thou mayest be feared. 5 I wait for the
LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope. 6
My soul [waiteth] for the Lord more than they that watch
for the morning: [I say, more than] they that watch for
the morning. 7 Let Israel hope in the LORD: for with
the LORD [there is] mercy, and with him [is] plenteous
redemption. 8 And he shall redeem Israel from all his
iniquities.

131 A Song of degrees of David. LORD, my heart
is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: neither do I
exercise myself in great matters, or in things too high for
me. 2 Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a
child that is weaned of his mother: my soul [is] even as
a weaned child. 3 Let Israel hope in the LORD from
henceforth and for ever.

132 A Song of degrees. LORD, remember David,
[and] all his afflictions: 2 How he sware unto the
LORD, [and] vowed unto the mighty [God] of Jacob; 3
Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house,
nor go up into my bed; 4 I will not give sleep to mine
eyes, [or] slumber to mine eyelids, 5 Until I find out a
place for the LORD, an habitation for the mighty [God] of
Jacob. 6 Lo, we heard of it at Ephratah: we found it in
the fields of the wood. 7 We will go into his tabernacles:
we will worship at his footstool. 8 Arise, O LORD, into
thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength. 9 Let thy
priests be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints
shout for joy. 10 For thy servant David's sake turn not
away the face of thine anointed. 11 The LORD hath
sworn [in] truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of
the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne. 12 If thy
children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I
shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy
throne for evermore. 13 For the LORD hath chosen Zion;
he hath desired [it] for his habitation. 14 This [is] my rest
for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it. 15 I will
abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with
bread. 16 I will also clothe her priests with salvation: and
her saints shall shout aloud for joy. 17 There will I make
the horn of David to bud: I have ordained a lamp for
mine anointed. 18 His enemies will I clothe with shame:
but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

133 A Song of degrees of David. Behold, how good
and how pleasant [it is] for brethren to dwell
together in unity! 2 [It is] like the precious ointment
upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, [even]
Aaron's beard: that went down to the skirts of his
garments; 3 As the dew of Hermon, [and as the dew]
that descended upon the mountains of Zion: for there the
LORD commanded the blessing, [even] life for evermore.

134 A Song of degrees. Behold, bless ye the LORD,
all [ye] servants of the LORD, which by night
stand in the house of the LORD. 2 Lift up your hands [in]
the sanctuary, and bless the LORD. 3 The LORD that
made heaven and earth bless thee out of Zion.

135 Praise ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the
LORD; praise [him], O ye servants of the LORD.
2 Ye that stand in the house of the LORD, in the courts of
the house of our God, 3 Praise the LORD; for the LORD
[is] good: sing praises unto his name; for [it is] pleasant.
4 For the LORD hath chosen Jacob unto himself, [and]
Israel for his peculiar treasure. 5 For I know that the
LORD [is] great, and [that] our Lord [is] above all gods. 6
Whatsoever the LORD pleased, [that] did he in heaven,
and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places. 7 He

causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the wind out of his treasuries. **8** Who smote the firstborn of Egypt, both of man and beast. **9** [Who] sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants. **10** Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings; **11** Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of Canaan: **12** And gave their land [for] an heritage, an heritage unto Israel his people. **13** Thy name, O LORD, [endureth] for ever; [and] thy memorial, O LORD, throughout all generations. **14** For the LORD will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants. **15** The idols of the heathen [are] silver and gold, the work of men's hands. **16** They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not; **17** They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there [any] breath in their mouths. **18** They that make them are like unto them: [so is] every one that trusteth in them. **19** Bless the LORD, O house of Israel: bless the LORD, O house of Aaron: **20** Bless the LORD, O house of Levi: ye that fear the LORD, bless the LORD. **21** Blessed be the LORD out of Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

136 O give thanks unto the LORD; for [he is] good: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **2** O give thanks unto the God of gods: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **3** O give thanks to the Lord of lords: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **4** To him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **5** To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **6** To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **7** To him that made great lights: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **8** The sun to rule by day: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **9** The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **10** To him that smote Egypt in their firstborn: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **11** And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **12** With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **13** To him which divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **14** And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **15** But overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **16** To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **17** To him which smote great kings: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **18** And slew famous kings: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **19** Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **20** And Og the king of Bashan: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **21** And gave their land for an heritage: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **22** [Even] an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **23** Who remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy [endureth] for ever: **24** And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **25** Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy [endureth] for ever. **26** O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy [endureth] for ever.

137 By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion. **2** We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof. **3** For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us [required of us] mirth, [saying], Sing us [one] of the songs of Zion. **4** How shall we sing the LORD's song in a strange land? **5** If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget [her cunning]. **6** If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy. **7** Remember, O LORD, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase [it], rase [it, even] to the foundation thereof. **8** O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; happy [shall he be], that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us. **9** Happy [shall he be], that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones.

138 [A Psalm] of David. I will praise thee with my whole heart: before the gods will I sing praise unto thee. **2** I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name. **3** In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, [and] strengthenedst me [with] strength in my soul. **4** All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth. **5** Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great [is] the glory of the LORD. **6** Though the LORD [be] high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off. **7** Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me. **8** The LORD will perfect [that which] concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, [endureth] for ever: forsake not the works of thine own hands.

139 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known [me]. **2** Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off. **3** Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted [with] all my ways. **4** For [there is] not a word in my tongue, [but], lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether. **5** Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me. **6** [Such] knowledge [is] too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot [attain] unto it. **7** Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence? **8** If I ascend up into heaven, thou [art] there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou [art there]. **(Sheol h7585)** **9** [If] I take

the wings of the morning, [and] dwell in the uttermost
parts of the sea; 10 Even there shall thy hand lead me,
and thy right hand shall hold me. 11 If I say, Surely the
darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light
about me. 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but
the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light
[are] both alike [to thee]. 13 For thou hast possessed
my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.
14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully [and] wonderfully
made: marvellous [are] thy works; and [that] my soul
knoweth right well. 15 My substance was not hid from
thee, when I was made in secret, [and] curiously wrought
in the lowest parts of the earth. 16 Thine eyes did see
my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all
[my members] were written, [which] in continuance were
fashioned, when [as yet there was] none of them. 17
How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God!
how great is the sum of them! 18 [If] I should count them,
they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I
am still with thee. 19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O
God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men. 20 For
they speak against thee wickedly, [and] thine enemies
take [thy name] in vain. 21 Do not I hate them, O LORD,
that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise
up against thee? 22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I
count them mine enemies. 23 Search me, O God, and
know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: 24 And
see if [there be any] wicked way in me, and lead me in
the way everlasting.

140 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. Deliver
me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me
from the violent man; 2 Which imagine mischiefs in
[their] heart; continually are they gathered together [for]
war. 3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent;
adders' poison [is] under their lips. (Selah) 4 Keep me, O
LORD, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from
the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my
goings. 5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords;
they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set
gins for me. (Selah) 6 I said unto the LORD, Thou [art]
my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD. 7
O GOD the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast
covered my head in the day of battle. 8 Grant not, O
LORD, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked
device; [lest] they exalt themselves. (Selah) 9 [As for] the
head of those that compass me about, let the mischief of
their own lips cover them. 10 Let burning coals fall upon
them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that
they rise not up again. 11 Let not an evil speaker be
established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to
overthrow [him]. 12 I know that the LORD will maintain
the cause of the afflicted, [and] the right of the poor. 13
Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the
upright shall dwell in thy presence.

141 A Psalm of David. LORD, I cry unto thee: make
haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I
cry unto thee. 2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee
[as] incense; [and] the lifting up of my hands [as] the
evening sacrifice. 3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my
mouth; keep the door of my lips. 4 Incline not my heart
to [any] evil thing, to practise wicked works with men
that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties. 5
Let the righteous smite me; [it shall be] a kindness: and
let him reprove me; [it shall be] an excellent oil, [which]
shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also [shall be]
in their calamities. 6 When their judges are overthrown
in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are
sweet. 7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth,
as when one cutteth and cleaveth [wood] upon the earth.
(Sheol h7585) 8 But mine eyes [are] unto thee, O GOD the
Lord: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute. 9
Keep me from the snares [which] they have laid for me,
and the gins of the workers of iniquity. 10 Let the wicked
fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

142 Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the
cave. I cried unto the LORD with my voice; with
my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication. 2 I
poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him
my trouble. 3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within
me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I
walked have they privily laid a snare for me. 4 I looked
on [my] right hand, and beheld, but [there was] no man
that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for
my soul. 5 I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, Thou [art]
my refuge [and] my portion in the land of the living. 6
Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver
me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I. 7
Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name:
the righteous shall compass me about; for thou shalt
deal bountifully with me.

143 A Psalm of David. Hear my prayer, O LORD,
give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness
answer me, [and] in thy righteousness. 2 And enter not
into judgment with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no
man living be justified. 3 For the enemy hath persecuted
my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he
hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have
been long dead. 4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed
within me; my heart within me is desolate. 5 I remember
the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the
work of thy hands. 6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee:
my soul [thirsteth] after thee, as a thirsty land. (Selah) 7
Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: hide not
thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down
into the pit. 8 Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness in
the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know
the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto

thee. 9 Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I flee
unto thee to hide me. 10 Teach me to do thy will; for
thou [art] my God: thy spirit [is] good; lead me into the
land of uprightness. 11 Quicken me, O LORD, for thy
name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul
out of trouble. 12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies,
and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I [am] thy
servant.

144 [A Psalm] of David. Blessed [be] the LORD my
strength, which teacheth my hands to war, [and]
my fingers to fight: 2 My goodness, and my fortress; my
high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and [he] in whom
I trust; who subdueth my people under me. 3 LORD,
what [is] man, that thou takest knowledge of him! [or] the
son of man, that thou makest account of him! 4 Man is
like to vanity: his days [are] as a shadow that passeth
away. 5 Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down:
touch the mountains, and they shall smoke. 6 Cast forth
lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and
destroy them. 7 Send thine hand from above; rid me,
and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of
strange children; 8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and
their right hand [is] a right hand of falsehood. 9 I will sing
a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery [and] an
instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee. 10
[It is he] that giveth salvation unto kings: who delivereth
David his servant from the hurtful sword. 11 Rid me, and
deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose
mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand [is] a right
hand of falsehood: 12 That our sons [may be] as plants
grown up in their youth; [that] our daughters [may be] as
corner stones, polished [after] the similitude of a palace:
13 [That] our garners [may be] full, affording all manner
of store: [that] our sheep may bring forth thousands and
ten thousands in our streets: 14 [That] our oxen [may
be] strong to labour; [that there be] no breaking in, nor
going out; that [there be] no complaining in our streets.
15 Happy [is that] people, that is in such a case: [yea],
happy [is that] people, whose God [is] the LORD.

145 David's [Psalm] of praise. I will extol thee, my
God, O king; and I will bless thy name for
ever and ever. 2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will
praise thy name for ever and ever. 3 Great [is] the
LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness [is]
unsearchable. 4 One generation shall praise thy works
to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts. 5 I will
speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy
wondrous works. 6 And [men] shall speak of the might of
thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness. 7 They
shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness,
and shall sing of thy righteousness. 8 The LORD [is]
gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of
great mercy. 9 The LORD [is] good to all: and his tender
mercies [are] over all his works. 10 All thy works shall
praise thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless thee. 11
They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of
thy power; 12 To make known to the sons of men his
mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.
13 Thy kingdom [is] an everlasting kingdom, and thy
dominion [endureth] throughout all generations. 14 The
LORD upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all [those
that be] bowed down. 15 The eyes of all wait upon thee;
and thou givest them their meat in due season. 16 Thou
openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every
living thing. 17 The LORD [is] righteous in all his ways,
and holy in all his works. 18 The LORD [is] nigh unto all
them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.
19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also
will hear their cry, and will save them. 20 The LORD
preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will
he destroy. 21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the
LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and
ever.

146 Praise ye the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my
soul. 2 While I live will I praise the LORD: I will
sing praises unto my God while I have any being. 3
Put not your trust in princes, [nor] in the son of man,
in whom [there is] no help. 4 His breath goeth forth,
he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts
perish. 5 Happy [is he] that [hath] the God of Jacob for
his help, whose hope [is] in the LORD his God: 6 Which
made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein
[is:] which keepeth truth for ever: 7 Which executeth
judgment for the oppressed: which giveth food to the
hungry. The LORD looseth the prisoners: 8 The LORD
openeth [the eyes of] the blind: the LORD raiseth them
that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous: 9
The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the
fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he
turneth upside down. 10 The LORD shall reign for ever,
[even] thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye
the LORD.

147 Praise ye the LORD: for [it is] good to sing
praises unto our God; for [it is] pleasant; [and]
praise is comely. 2 The LORD doth build up Jerusalem:
he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel. 3 He healeth
the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds. 4 He
telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by
[their] names. 5 Great [is] our Lord, and of great power:
his understanding [is] infinite. 6 The LORD lifteth up the
meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground. 7 Sing
unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the
harp unto our God: 8 Who covereth the heaven with
clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh
grass to grow upon the mountains. 9 He giveth to the
beast his food, [and] to the young ravens which cry.

10 He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he
taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man. 11 The LORD
taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that
hope in his mercy. 12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem;
praise thy God, O Zion. 13 For he hath strengthened the
bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within
thee. 14 He maketh peace [in] thy borders, [and] filleth
thee with the finest of the wheat. 15 He sendeth forth
his commandment [upon] earth: his word runneth very
swiftly. 16 He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the
hoarfrost like ashes. 17 He casteth forth his ice like
morsels: who can stand before his cold? 18 He sendeth
out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to
blow, [and] the waters flow. 19 He sheweth his word unto
Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. 20
He hath not dealt so with any nation: and [as for his]
judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the
LORD.

148 Praise ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from
the heavens: praise him in the heights. 2 Praise
ye him, all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts. 3
Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars
of light. 4 Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye
waters that [be] above the heavens. 5 Let them praise
the name of the LORD: for he commanded, and they
were created. 6 He hath also stablished them for ever
and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.
7 Praise the LORD from the earth, ye dragons, and all
deeps: 8 Fire, and hail; snow, and vapour; stormy wind
fulfilling his word: 9 Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees,
and all cedars: 10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things,
and flying fowl: 11 Kings of the earth, and all people;
princes, and all judges of the earth: 12 Both young men,
and maidens; old men, and children: 13 Let them praise
the name of the LORD: for his name alone is excellent;
his glory [is] above the earth and heaven. 14 He also
exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his
saints; [even] of the children of Israel, a people near
unto him. Praise ye the LORD.

149 Praise ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a
new song, [and] his praise in the congregation
of saints. 2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let
the children of Zion be joyful in their King. 3 Let them
praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto
him with the timbrel and harp. 4 For the LORD taketh
pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with
salvation. 5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them
sing aloud upon their beds. 6 [Let] the high [praises] of
God [be] in their mouth, and a twoedged sword in their
hand; 7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, [and]
punishments upon the people; 8 To bind their kings with
chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron; 9 To execute
upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his
saints. Praise ye the LORD.

150 Praise ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary:
praise him in the firmament of his power. 2
Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to
his excellent greatness. 3 Praise him with the sound of
the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp. 4
Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with
stringed instruments and organs. 5 Praise him upon
the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding
cymbals. 6 Let every thing that hath breath praise the
LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

Proverbs

1 The proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel; **2** To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding; **3** To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity; **4** To give subtilty to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion. **5** A wise [man] will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels: **6** To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings. **7** The fear of the LORD [is] the beginning of knowledge: [but] fools despise wisdom and instruction. **8** My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother: **9** For they [shall be] an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck. **10** My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. **11** If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause: **12** Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into the pit: **(Sheol h7585)** **13** We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil: **14** Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse: **15** My son, walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path: **16** For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood. **17** Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird. **18** And they lay wait for their [own] blood; they lurk privily for their [own] lives. **19** So [are] the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; [which] taketh away the life of the owners thereof. **20** Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets: **21** She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, [saying], **22** How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge? **23** Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you. **24** Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; **25** But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof: **26** I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh; **27** When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you. **28** Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me: **29** For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD: **30** They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof. **31** Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices. **32** For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them. **33** But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

2 My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee; **2** So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, [and] apply thine heart to understanding; **3** Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, [and] liftest up thy voice for understanding; **4** If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as [for] hid treasures; **5** Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God. **6** For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth [cometh] knowledge and understanding. **7** He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: [he is] a buckler to them that walk uprightly. **8** He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints. **9** Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; [yea], every good path. **10** When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul; **11** Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee: **12** To deliver thee from the way of the evil [man], from the man that speaketh froward things; **13** Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness; **14** Who rejoice to do evil, [and] delight in the frowardness of the wicked; **15** Whose ways [are] crooked, and [they] froward in their paths: **16** To deliver thee from the strange woman, [even] from the stranger [which] flattereth with her words; **17** Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God. **18** For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead. **19** None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life. **20** That thou mayest walk in the way of good [men], and keep the paths of the righteous. **21** For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it. **22** But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it.

3 My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments: **2** For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee. **3** Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart: **4** So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man. **5** Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. **6** In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. **7** Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil. **8** It shall be health to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones. **9** Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase: **10** So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine. **11** My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction: **12** For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son [in whom] he delighteth. **13** Happy [is] the

man [that] findeth wisdom, and the man [that] getteth
understanding. 14 For the merchandise of it [is] better
than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than
fine gold. 15 She [is] more precious than rubies: and
all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared
unto her. 16 Length of days [is] in her right hand; [and]
in her left hand riches and honour. 17 Her ways [are]
ways of pleasantness, and all her paths [are] peace. 18
She [is] a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and
happy [is every one] that retaineth her. 19 The LORD by
wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath
he established the heavens. 20 By his knowledge the
depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the
dew. 21 My son, let not them depart from thine eyes:
keep sound wisdom and discretion: 22 So shall they
be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck. 23 Then
shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not
stumble. 24 When thou liest down, thou shalt not be
afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be
sweet. 25 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the
desolation of the wicked, when it cometh. 26 For the
LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot
from being taken. 27 Withhold not good from them to
whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to
do [it]. 28 Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come
again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by
thee. 29 Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing
he dwelleth securely by thee. 30 Strive not with a man
without cause, if he have done thee no harm. 31 Envy
thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.
32 For the froward [is] abomination to the LORD: but
his secret [is] with the righteous. 33 The curse of the
LORD [is] in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the
habitation of the just. 34 Surely he scorneth the scorners:
but he giveth grace unto the lowly. 35 The wise shall
inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

4 Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and
attend to know understanding. 2 For I give you good
doctrine, forsake ye not my law. 3 For I was my father's
son, tender and only [beloved] in the sight of my mother.
4 He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart
retain my words: keep my commandments, and live. 5
Get wisdom, get understanding: forget [it] not; neither
decline from the words of my mouth. 6 Forsake her not,
and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall
keep thee. 7 Wisdom [is] the principal thing; [therefore]
get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. 8
Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring
thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her. 9 She shall
give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory
shall she deliver to thee. 10 Hear, O my son, and receive
my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many. 11 I
have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee
in right paths. 12 When thou goest, thy steps shall not
be straitened; and when thou runnest, thou shalt not
stumble. 13 Take fast hold of instruction; let [her] not go:
keep her; for she [is] thy life. 14 Enter not into the path of
the wicked, and go not in the way of evil [men]. 15 Avoid
it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away. 16 For they
sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their
sleep is taken away, unless they cause [some] to fall. 17
For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine
of violence. 18 But the path of the just [is] as the shining
light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.
19 The way of the wicked [is] as darkness: they know not
at what they stumble. 20 My son, attend to my words;
incline thine ear unto my sayings. 21 Let them not depart
from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.
22 For they [are] life unto those that find them, and health
to all their flesh. 23 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for
out of it [are] the issues of life. 24 Put away from thee a
froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee. 25
Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look
straight before thee. 26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and
let all thy ways be established. 27 Turn not to the right
hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from evil.

5 My son, attend unto my wisdom, [and] bow thine
ear to my understanding: 2 That thou mayest regard
discretion, and [that] thy lips may keep knowledge. 3 For
the lips of a strange woman drop [as] an honeycomb,
and her mouth [is] smoother than oil: 4 But her end is
bitter as wormwood, sharp as a twoedged sword. 5 Her
feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell. (Sheol
h7585) 6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her
ways are moveable, [that] thou canst not know [them]. 7
Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not
from the words of my mouth. 8 Remove thy way far from
her, and come not nigh the door of her house: 9 Lest
thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto
the cruel: 10 Lest strangers be filled with thy wealth;
and thy labours [be] in the house of a stranger; 11 And
thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are
consumed, 12 And say, How have I hated instruction,
and my heart despised reproof; 13 And have not obeyed
the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them
that instructed me! 14 I was almost in all evil in the midst
of the congregation and assembly. 15 Drink waters out
of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own
well. 16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, [and]
rivers of waters in the streets. 17 Let them be only thine
own, and not strangers' with thee. 18 Let thy fountain
be blessed: and rejoice with the wife of thy youth. 19
[Let her be as] the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her
breasts satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished
always with her love. 20 And why wilt thou, my son, be
ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the bosom
of a stranger? 21 For the ways of man [are] before the

eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings. 22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins. 23 He shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

6 My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, [if] thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger, 2 Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth. 3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend. 4 Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids. 5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand [of the hunter], and as a bird from the hand of the fowler. 6 Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise: 7 Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler, 8 Provideth her meat in the summer, [and] gathereth her food in the harvest. 9 How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep? 10 [Yet] a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: 11 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man. 12 A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth. 13 He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers; 14 Frowardness [is] in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. 15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy. 16 These six [things] doth the LORD hate: yea, seven [are] an abomination unto him: 17 A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, 18 An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief, 19 A false witness [that] speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren. 20 My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother: 21 Bind them continually upon thine heart, [and] tie them about thy neck. 22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and [when] thou awakest, it shall talk with thee. 23 For the commandment [is] a lamp; and the law [is] light; and reproofs of instruction [are] the way of life: 24 To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman. 25 Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids. 26 For by means of a whorish woman [a man is brought] to a piece of bread: and the adulteress will hunt for the precious life. 27 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned? 28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned? 29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent. 30 [Men] do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry; 31 But [if] he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house. 32 [But] whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he [that] doeth it destroyeth his own soul. 33 A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away. 34 For jealousy [is] the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance. 35 He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

7 My son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee. 2 Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye. 3 Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart. 4 Say unto wisdom, Thou [art] my sister; and call understanding [thy] kinswoman: 5 That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger [which] flattereth with her words. 6 For at the window of my house I looked through my casement, 7 And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding, 8 Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house, 9 In the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night: 10 And, behold, there met him a woman [with] the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart. 11 (She [is] loud and stubborn; her feet abide not in her house: 12 Now [is she] without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.) 13 So she caught him, and kissed him, [and] with an impudent face said unto him, 14 [I have] peace offerings with me; this day have I payed my vows. 15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee. 16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved [works], with fine linen of Egypt. 17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon. 18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves. 19 For the goodman [is] not at home, he is gone a long journey: 20 He hath taken a bag of money with him, [and] will come home at the day appointed. 21 With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him. 22 He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks; 23 Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it [is] for his life. 24 Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth. 25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths. 26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, many strong [men] have been slain by her. 27 Her house [is] the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death. **(Sheol h7585)**

8 Doth not wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice? 2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths. 3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors. 4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice [is] to the sons of man. 5 O ye simple, understand wisdom: and,

ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart. **6** Hear; for I
will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips
[shall be] right things. **7** For my mouth shall speak truth;
and wickedness [is] an abomination to my lips. **8** All
the words of my mouth [are] in righteousness; [there
is] nothing froward or perverse in them. **9** They [are]
all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them
that find knowledge. **10** Receive my instruction, and
not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold. **11**
For wisdom [is] better than rubies; and all the things
that may be desired are not to be compared to it. **12** I
wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of
witty inventions. **13** The fear of the LORD [is] to hate
evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the
froward mouth, do I hate. **14** Counsel [is] mine, and
sound wisdom: I [am] understanding; I have strength. **15**
By me kings reign, and princes decree justice. **16** By
me princes rule, and nobles, [even] all the judges of the
earth. **17** I love them that love me; and those that seek
me early shall find me. **18** Riches and honour [are] with
me; [yea], durable riches and righteousness. **19** My fruit
[is] better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue
than choice silver. **20** I lead in the way of righteousness,
in the midst of the paths of judgment: **21** That I may
cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I
will fill their treasures. **22** The LORD possessed me in
the beginning of his way, before his works of old. **23** I
was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever
the earth was. **24** When [there were] no depths, I was
brought forth; when [there were] no fountains abounding
with water. **25** Before the mountains were settled, before
the hills was I brought forth: **26** While as yet he had not
made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the
dust of the world. **27** When he prepared the heavens, I
[was] there: when he set a compass upon the face of
the depth: **28** When he established the clouds above:
when he strengthened the fountains of the deep: **29**
When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters
should not pass his commandment: when he appointed
the foundations of the earth: **30** Then I was by him,
[as] one brought up [with him:] and I was daily [his]
delight, rejoicing always before him; **31** Rejoicing in the
habitable part of his earth; and my delights [were] with
the sons of men. **32** Now therefore hearken unto me, O
ye children: for blessed [are they that] keep my ways.
33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not. **34**
Blessed [is] the man that heareth me, watching daily
at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors. **35** For
whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of
the LORD. **36** But he that sinneth against me wrongeth
his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

9 Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out
her seven pillars: **2** She hath killed her beasts; she
hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.
3 She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the
highest places of the city, **4** Whoso [is] simple, let him
turn in hither: [as for] him that wanteth understanding,
she saith to him, **5** Come, eat of my bread, and drink of
the wine [which] I have mingled. **6** Forsake the foolish,
and live; and go in the way of understanding. **7** He that
reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he
that rebuketh a wicked [man getteth] himself a blot. **8**
Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise
man, and he will love thee. **9** Give [instruction] to a wise
[man], and he will be yet wiser: teach a just [man], and
he will increase in learning. **10** The fear of the LORD
[is] the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the
holy [is] understanding. **11** For by me thy days shall be
multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased. **12**
If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but [if] thou
scornest, thou alone shalt bear [it]. **13** A foolish woman
[is] clamorous: [she is] simple, and knoweth nothing. **14**
For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the
high places of the city, **15** To call passengers who go
right on their ways: **16** Whoso [is] simple, let him turn
in hither: and [as for] him that wanteth understanding,
she saith to him, **17** Stolen waters are sweet, and bread
[eaten] in secret is pleasant. **18** But he knoweth not that
the dead [are] there; [and that] her guests [are] in the
depths of hell. **(Sheol h7585)**

10 The proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a
glad father: but a foolish son [is] the heaviness of
his mother. **2** Treasures of wickedness profit nothing:
but righteousness delivereth from death. **3** The LORD
will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but
he casteth away the substance of the wicked. **4** He
becometh poor that dealeth [with] a slack hand: but the
hand of the diligent maketh rich. **5** He that gathereth in
summer [is] a wise son: [but] he that sleepeth in harvest
[is] a son that causeth shame. **6** Blessings [are] upon
the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of
the wicked. **7** The memory of the just [is] blessed: but
the name of the wicked shall rot. **8** The wise in heart
will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall.
9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that
perverteth his ways shall be known. **10** He that winketh
with the eye causeth sorrow: but a prating fool shall fall.
11 The mouth of a righteous [man is] a well of life: but
violence covereth the mouth of the wicked. **12** Hatred
stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins. **13** In the lips
of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a
rod [is] for the back of him that is void of understanding.
14 Wise [men] lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the
foolish [is] near destruction. **15** The rich man's wealth
[is] his strong city: the destruction of the poor [is] their
poverty. **16** The labour of the righteous [tendeth] to life:

the fruit of the wicked to sin. **17** He [is in] the way of
life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof
erreth. **18** He that hideth hatred [with] lying lips, and he
that uttereth a slander, [is] a fool. **19** In the multitude of
words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his
lips [is] wise. **20** The tongue of the just [is as] choice
silver: the heart of the wicked [is] little worth. **21** The
lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of
wisdom. **22** The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich,
and he addeth no sorrow with it. **23** [It is] as sport to a
fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath
wisdom. **24** The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon
him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted. **25**
As the whirlwind passeth, so [is] the wicked no [more:]
but the righteous [is] an everlasting foundation. **26** As
vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so [is]
the sluggard to them that send him. **27** The fear of the
LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall
be shortened. **28** The hope of the righteous [shall be]
gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.
29 The way of the LORD [is] strength to the upright: but
destruction [shall be] to the workers of iniquity. **30** The
righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall
not inhabit the earth. **31** The mouth of the just bringeth
forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out. **32**
The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but
the mouth of the wicked [speaketh] frowardness.

11 A false balance [is] abomination to the LORD: but a
just weight [is] his delight. **2** [When] pride cometh,
then cometh shame: but with the lowly [is] wisdom. **3**
The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the
perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them. **4**
Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness
delivereth from death. **5** The righteousness of the perfect
shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own
wickedness. **6** The righteousness of the upright shall
deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in [their
own] naughtiness. **7** When a wicked man dieth, [his]
expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust [men]
perisheth. **8** The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and
the wicked cometh in his stead. **9** An hypocrite with [his]
mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge
shall the just be delivered. **10** When it goeth well with the
righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish,
[there is] shouting. **11** By the blessing of the upright
the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth
of the wicked. **12** He that is void of wisdom despiseth
his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his
peace. **13** A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that
is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter. **14** Where
no counsel [is], the people fall: but in the multitude of
counsellors [there is] safety. **15** He that is surety for a
stranger shall smart [for it:] and he that hateth suretiship
is sure. **16** A gracious woman retaineth honour: and
strong [men] retain riches. **17** The merciful man doeth
good to his own soul: but [he that is] cruel troubleth his
own flesh. **18** The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to
him that soweth righteousness [shall be] a sure reward.
19 As righteousness [tendeth] to life: so he that pursueth
evil [pursueth it] to his own death. **20** They that are of a
froward heart [are] abomination to the LORD: but [such
as are] upright in [their] way [are] his delight. **21** [Though]
hand [join] in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished:
but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered. **22** [As]
a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, [so is] a fair woman
which is without discretion. **23** The desire of the righteous
[is] only good: [but] the expectation of the wicked [is]
wrath. **24** There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth;
and [there is] that withholdeth more than is meet, but [it
tendeth] to poverty. **25** The liberal soul shall be made fat:
and he that watereth shall be watered also himself. **26**
He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but
blessing [shall be] upon the head of him that selleth [it].
27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but
he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him. **28** He
that trusteth in his riches shall fall: but the righteous shall
flourish as a branch. **29** He that troubleth his own house
shall inherit the wind: and the fool [shall be] servant to
the wise of heart. **30** The fruit of the righteous [is] a tree
of life; and he that winneth souls [is] wise. **31** Behold, the
righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more
the wicked and the sinner.

12 Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but
he that hateth reproof [is] brutish. **2** A good
[man] obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of
wicked devices will he condemn. **3** A man shall not be
established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous
shall not be moved. **4** A virtuous woman [is] a crown
to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed [is] as
rottenness in his bones. **5** The thoughts of the righteous
[are] right: [but] the counsels of the wicked [are] deceit.
6 The words of the wicked [are] to lie in wait for blood:
but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them. **7** The
wicked are overthrown, and [are] not: but the house of
the righteous shall stand. **8** A man shall be commended
according to his wisdom: but he that is of a perverse
heart shall be despised. **9** [He that is] despised, and
hath a servant, [is] better than he that honoureth himself,
and lacketh bread. **10** A righteous [man] regardeth the
life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked
[are] cruel. **11** He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied
with bread: but he that followeth vain [persons is] void of
understanding. **12** The wicked desireth the net of evil
[men:] but the root of the righteous yieldeth [fruit]. **13**
The wicked is snared by the transgression of [his] lips:
but the just shall come out of trouble. **14** A man shall
be satisfied with good by the fruit of [his] mouth: and

the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered
unto him. **15** The way of a fool [is] right in his own eyes:
but he that hearkeneth unto counsel [is] wise. **16** A
fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent [man]
covereth shame. **17** [He that] speaketh truth sheweth
forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit. **18** There
is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the
tongue of the wise [is] health. **19** The lip of truth shall
be established for ever: but a lying tongue [is] but for a
moment. **20** Deceit [is] in the heart of them that imagine
evil: but to the counsellors of peace [is] joy. **21** There
shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be
filled with mischief. **22** Lying lips [are] abomination to the
LORD: but they that deal truly [are] his delight. **23** A
prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of
fools proclaimeth foolishness. **24** The hand of the diligent
shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute. **25**
Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but a
good word maketh it glad. **26** The righteous [is] more
excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked
seduceth them. **27** The slothful [man] roasteth not that
which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent
man [is] precious. **28** In the way of righteousness [is] life;
and [in] the pathway [thereof there is] no death.

13 A wise son [heareth] his father's instruction: but
a scorner heareth not rebuke. **2** A man shall eat
good by the fruit of [his] mouth: but the soul of the
transgressors [shall eat] violence. **3** He that keepeth his
mouth keepeth his life: [but] he that openeth wide his
lips shall have destruction. **4** The soul of the sluggard
desireth, and [hath] nothing: but the soul of the diligent
shall be made fat. **5** A righteous [man] hateth lying: but
a wicked [man] is loathsome, and cometh to shame.
6 Righteousness keepeth [him that is] upright in the
way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner. **7** There
is that maketh himself rich, yet [hath] nothing: [there
is] that maketh himself poor, yet [hath] great riches.
8 The ransom of a man's life [are] his riches: but the
poor heareth not rebuke. **9** The light of the righteous
rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.
10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well
advised [is] wisdom. **11** Wealth [gotten] by vanity shall
be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall
increase. **12** Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but
[when] the desire cometh, [it is] a tree of life. **13** Whoso
despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth
the commandment shall be rewarded. **14** The law of the
wise [is] a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of
death. **15** Good understanding giveth favour: but the
way of transgressors [is] hard. **16** Every prudent [man]
dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open [his] folly.
17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful
ambassador [is] health. **18** Poverty and shame [shall be
to] him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth
reproof shall be honoured. **19** The desire accomplished
is sweet to the soul: but [it is] abomination to fools to
depart from evil. **20** He that walketh with wise [men] shall
be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed. **21**
Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall
be repayed. **22** A good [man] leaveth an inheritance
to his children's children: and the wealth of the sinner
[is] laid up for the just. **23** Much food [is in] the tillage
of the poor: but there is [that is] destroyed for want of
judgment. **24** He that spareth his rod hateth his son:
but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes. **25** The
righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly
of the wicked shall want.

14 Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the
foolish plucketh it down with her hands. **2** He that
walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: but [he
that is] perverse in his ways despiseth him. **3** In the
mouth of the foolish [is] a rod of pride: but the lips of the
wise shall preserve them. **4** Where no oxen [are], the
crib [is] clean: but much increase [is] by the strength
of the ox. **5** A faithful witness will not lie: but a false
witness will utter lies. **6** A scorner seeketh wisdom, and
[findeth it] not: but knowledge [is] easy unto him that
understandeth. **7** Go from the presence of a foolish man,
when thou perceivest not [in him] the lips of knowledge.
8 The wisdom of the prudent [is] to understand his way:
but the folly of fools [is] deceit. **9** Fools make a mock at
sin: but among the righteous [there is] favour. **10** The
heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth
not intermeddle with his joy. **11** The house of the wicked
shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright
shall flourish. **12** There is a way which seemeth right
unto a man, but the end thereof [are] the ways of death.
13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of
that mirth [is] heaviness. **14** The backslider in heart shall
be filled with his own ways: and a good man [shall be
satisfied] from himself. **15** The simple believeth every
word: but the prudent [man] looketh well to his going.
16 A wise [man] feareth, and departeth from evil: but
the fool rageth, and is confident. **17** [He that is] soon
angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices
is hated. **18** The simple inherit folly: but the prudent
are crowned with knowledge. **19** The evil bow before
the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.
20 The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but
the rich [hath] many friends. **21** He that despiseth his
neighbour sinneth: but he that hath mercy on the poor,
happy [is] he. **22** Do they not err that devise evil? but
mercy and truth [shall be] to them that devise good. **23** In
all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips [tendeth]
only to penury. **24** The crown of the wise [is] their riches:
[but] the foolishness of fools [is] folly. **25** A true witness
delivereth souls: but a deceitful [witness] speaketh lies.
26 In the fear of the LORD [is] strong confidence: and his

children shall have a place of refuge. **27** The fear of the
LORD [is] a fountain of life, to depart from the snares
of death. **28** In the multitude of people [is] the king's
honour: but in the want of people [is] the destruction
of the prince. **29** [He that is] slow to wrath [is] of great
understanding: but [he that is] hasty of spirit exalteth
folly. **30** A sound heart [is] the life of the flesh: but envy
the rottenness of the bones. **31** He that oppresseth the
poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him
hath mercy on the poor. **32** The wicked is driven away
in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his
death. **33** Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath
understanding: but [that which is] in the midst of fools is
made known. **34** Righteousness exalteth a nation: but
sin [is] a reproach to any people. **35** The king's favour
[is] toward a wise servant: but his wrath is [against] him
that causeth shame.

15 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous
words stir up anger. **2** The tongue of the wise
useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth
out foolishness. **3** The eyes of the LORD [are] in every
place, beholding the evil and the good. **4** A wholesome
tongue [is] a tree of life: but perverseness therein [is]
a breach in the spirit. **5** A fool despiseth his father's
instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent. **6**
In the house of the righteous [is] much treasure: but
in the revenues of the wicked is trouble. **7** The lips
of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the
foolish [doeth] not so. **8** The sacrifice of the wicked
[is] an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the
upright [is] his delight. **9** The way of the wicked [is]
an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that
followeth after righteousness. **10** Correction [is] grievous
unto him that forsaketh the way: [and] he that hateth
reproof shall die. **11** Hell and destruction [are] before the
LORD: how much more then the hearts of the children
of men? **(Sheol h7585)** **12** A scorner loveth not one that
reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise. **13** A
merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by
sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken. **14** The heart of
him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the
mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness. **15** All the days of
the afflicted [are] evil: but he that is of a merry heart
[hath] a continual feast. **16** Better [is] little with the fear of
the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith. **17**
Better [is] a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled
ox and hatred therewith. **18** A wrathful man stirreth up
strife: but [he that is] slow to anger appeaseth strife. **19**
The way of the slothful [man is] as an hedge of thorns:
but the way of the righteous [is] made plain. **20** A wise
son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth
his mother. **21** Folly [is] joy to [him that is] destitute of
wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.
22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the
multitude of counsellors they are established. **23** A man
hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word [spoken]
in due season, how good [is it]! **24** The way of life [is]
above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.
(Sheol h7585) **25** The LORD will destroy the house of the
proud: but he will establish the border of the widow.
26 The thoughts of the wicked [are] an abomination to
the LORD: but [the words] of the pure [are] pleasant
words. **27** He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own
house; but he that hateth gifts shall live. **28** The heart
of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of
the wicked poureth out evil things. **29** The LORD [is]
far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the
righteous. **30** The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart:
[and] a good report maketh the bones fat. **31** The ear
that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.
32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul:
but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding. **33**
The fear of the LORD [is] the instruction of wisdom; and
before honour [is] humility.

16 The preparations of the heart in man, and the
answer of the tongue, [is] from the LORD. **2** All
the ways of a man [are] clean in his own eyes; but the
LORD weigheth the spirits. **3** Commit thy works unto the
LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established. **4** The
LORD hath made all [things] for himself: yea, even the
wicked for the day of evil. **5** Every one [that is] proud in
heart [is] an abomination to the LORD: [though] hand
[join] in hand, he shall not be unpunished. **6** By mercy
and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD
[men] depart from evil. **7** When a man's ways please the
LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with
him. **8** Better [is] a little with righteousness than great
revenues without right. **9** A man's heart deviseth his way:
but the LORD directeth his steps. **10** A divine sentence
[is] in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not
in judgment. **11** A just weight and balance [are] the
LORD's: all the weights of the bag [are] his work. **12** [It
is] an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the
throne is established by righteousness. **13** Righteous lips
[are] the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh
right. **14** The wrath of a king [is as] messengers of death:
but a wise man will pacify it. **15** In the light of the king's
countenance [is] life; and his favour [is] as a cloud of the
latter rain. **16** How much better [is it] to get wisdom than
gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than
silver! **17** The highway of the upright [is] to depart from
evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul. **18**
Pride [goeth] before destruction, and an haughty spirit
before a fall. **19** Better [it is to be] of an humble spirit with
the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud. **20** He
that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso
trusteth in the LORD, happy [is] he. **21** The wise in heart
shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips

increaseth learning. 22 Understanding [is] a wellspring of
life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools [is]
folly. 23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and
addeth learning to his lips. 24 Pleasant words [are as] an
honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.
25 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the
end thereof [are] the ways of death. 26 He that laboureth
laboureth for himself; for his mouth craveth it of him. 27
An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips [there
is] as a burning fire. 28 A froward man soweth strife:
and a whisperer separateth chief friends. 29 A violent
man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the
way [that is] not good. 30 He shutteth his eyes to devise
froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.
31 The hoary head [is] a crown of glory, [if] it be found in
the way of righteousness. 32 [He that is] slow to anger
[is] better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit
than he that taketh a city. 33 The lot is cast into the lap;
but the whole disposing thereof [is] of the LORD.

17 Better [is] a dry morsel, and quietness therewith,
than an house full of sacrifices [with] strife. 2 A
wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth
shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the
brethren. 3 The fining pot [is] for silver, and the furnace
for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts. 4 A wicked
doer giveth heed to false lips; [and] a liar giveth ear to a
naughty tongue. 5 Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth
his Maker: [and] he that is glad at calamities shall not
be unpunished. 6 Children's children [are] the crown of
old men; and the glory of children [are] their fathers. 7
Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do
lying lips a prince. 8 A gift [is as] a precious stone in
the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it
prospereth. 9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh
love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth [very]
friends. 10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man
than an hundred stripes into a fool. 11 An evil [man]
seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger
shall be sent against him. 12 Let a bear robbed of her
whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly. 13
Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from
his house. 14 The beginning of strife [is as] when one
letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before
it be meddled with. 15 He that justifieth the wicked,
and he that condemneth the just, even they both [are]
abomination to the LORD. 16 Wherefore [is there] a price
in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing [he hath] no
heart [to it]? 17 A friend loveth at all times, and a brother
is born for adversity. 18 A man void of understanding
striketh hands, [and] becometh surety in the presence of
his friend. 19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife:
[and] he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction. 20
He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that
hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief. 21 He that
begetteth a fool [doeth it] to his sorrow: and the father of
a fool hath no joy. 22 A merry heart doeth good [like]
a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones. 23 A
wicked [man] taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert
the ways of judgment. 24 Wisdom [is] before him that
hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool [are] in the
ends of the earth. 25 A foolish son [is] a grief to his
father, and bitterness to her that bare him. 26 Also to
punish the just [is] not good, [nor] to strike princes for
equity. 27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words:
[and] a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit. 28
Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise:
[and] he that shutteth his lips [is esteemed] a man of
understanding.

18 Through desire a man, having separated himself,
seeketh [and] intermeddleth with all wisdom. 2 A
fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart
may discover itself. 3 When the wicked cometh, [then]
cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.
4 The words of a man's mouth [are as] deep waters,
[and] the wellspring of wisdom [as] a flowing brook. 5
[It is] not good to accept the person of the wicked, to
overthrow the righteous in judgment. 6 A fool's lips enter
into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes. 7 A
fool's mouth [is] his destruction, and his lips [are] the
snare of his soul. 8 The words of a talebearer [are] as
wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of
the belly. 9 He also that is slothful in his work is brother
to him that is a great waster. 10 The name of the LORD
[is] a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is
safe. 11 The rich man's wealth [is] his strong city, and as
an high wall in his own conceit. 12 Before destruction the
heart of man is haughty, and before honour [is] humility.
13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth [it], it
[is] folly and shame unto him. 14 The spirit of a man
will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can
bear? 15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge;
and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge. 16 A man's
gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great
men. 17 [He that is] first in his own cause [seemeth] just;
but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him. 18 The
lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between
the mighty. 19 A brother offended [is harder to be won]
than a strong city: and [their] contentions [are] like the
bars of a castle. 20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with
the fruit of his mouth; [and] with the increase of his lips
shall he be filled. 21 Death and life [are] in the power
of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit
thereof. 22 [Whoso] findeth a wife findeth a good [thing],
and obtaineth favour of the LORD. 23 The poor useth
intreaties; but the rich answereth roughly. 24 A man [that
hath] friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a
friend [that] sticketh closer than a brother.

19 Better [is] the poor that walketh in his integrity,
than [he that is] perverse in his lips, and is a fool.
2 Also, [that] the soul [be] without knowledge, [it is]
not good; and he that hasteth with [his] feet sinneth.
3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his
heart fretteth against the LORD. **4** Wealth maketh many
friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour. **5**
A false witness shall not be unpunished, and [he that]
speaketh lies shall not escape. **6** Many will intreat the
favour of the prince: and every man [is] a friend to him
that giveth gifts. **7** All the brethren of the poor do hate
him: how much more do his friends go far from him?
he pursueth [them with] words, [yet] they [are] wanting
[to him]. **8** He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul:
he that keepeth understanding shall find good. **9** A
false witness shall not be unpunished, and [he that]
speaketh lies shall perish. **10** Delight is not seemly for a
fool; much less for a servant to have rule over princes.
11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and
[it is] his glory to pass over a transgression. **12** The
king's wrath [is] as the roaring of a lion; but his favour
[is] as dew upon the grass. **13** A foolish son [is] the
calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife
[are] a continual dropping. **14** House and riches [are]
the inheritance of fathers: and a prudent wife [is] from
the LORD. **15** Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep;
and an idle soul shall suffer hunger. **16** He that keepeth
the commandment keepeth his own soul; [but] he that
despiseth his ways shall die. **17** He that hath pity upon
the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath
given will he pay him again. **18** Chasten thy son while
there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying.
19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if
thou deliver [him], yet thou must do it again. **20** Hear
counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be
wise in thy latter end. **21** [There are] many devices in a
man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that
shall stand. **22** The desire of a man [is] his kindness:
and a poor man [is] better than a liar. **23** The fear of the
LORD [tendeth] to life: and [he that hath it] shall abide
satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil. **24** A slothful
[man] hideth his hand in [his] bosom, and will not so
much as bring it to his mouth again. **25** Smite a scorner,
and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath
understanding, [and] he will understand knowledge. **26**
He that wasteth [his] father, [and] chaseth away [his]
mother, [is] a son that causeth shame, and bringeth
reproach. **27** Cease, my son, to hear the instruction [that
causeth] to err from the words of knowledge. **28** An
ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the
wicked devoureth iniquity. **29** Judgments are prepared
for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

20 Wine [is] a mocker, strong drink [is] raging: and
whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise. **2**
The fear of a king [is] as the roaring of a lion: [whoso]
provoketh him to anger sinneth [against] his own soul.
3 [It is] an honour for a man to cease from strife: but
every fool will be meddling. **4** The sluggard will not
plow by reason of the cold; [therefore] shall he beg in
harvest, and [have] nothing. **5** Counsel in the heart of
man [is like] deep water; but a man of understanding
will draw it out. **6** Most men will proclaim every one
his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find? **7**
The just [man] walketh in his integrity: his children [are]
blessed after him. **8** A king that sitteth in the throne of
judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes. **9** Who
can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my
sin? **10** Divers weights, [and] divers measures, both of
them [are] alike abomination to the LORD. **11** Even a
child is known by his doings, whether his work [be] pure,
and whether [it be] right. **12** The hearing ear, and the
seeing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them. **13**
Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine
eyes, [and] thou shalt be satisfied with bread. **14** [It is]
naught, [it is] naught, saith the buyer: but when he is
gone his way, then he boasteth. **15** There is gold, and
a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge [are] a
precious jewel. **16** Take his garment that is surety [for] a
stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.
17 Bread of deceit [is] sweet to a man; but afterwards
his mouth shall be filled with gravel. **18** [Every] purpose
is established by counsel: and with good advice make
war. **19** He that goeth about [as] a talebearer revealeth
secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth
with his lips. **20** Whoso curseth his father or his mother,
his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness. **21** An
inheritance [may be] gotten hastily at the beginning; but
the end thereof shall not be blessed. **22** Say not thou, I
will recompense evil; [but] wait on the LORD, and he
shall save thee. **23** Divers weights [are] an abomination
unto the LORD; and a false balance [is] not good. **24**
Man's goings [are] of the LORD; how can a man then
understand his own way? **25** [It is] a snare to the man
[who] devoureth [that which is] holy, and after vows to
make enquiry. **26** A wise king scattereth the wicked, and
bringeth the wheel over them. **27** The spirit of man [is]
the candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of
the belly. **28** Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his
throne is upholden by mercy. **29** The glory of young men
[is] their strength: and the beauty of old men [is] the gray
head. **30** The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil:
so [do] stripes the inward parts of the belly.

21 The king's heart [is] in the hand of the LORD, [as]
the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he
will. **2** Every way of a man [is] right in his own eyes:
but the LORD pondereth the hearts. **3** To do justice
and judgment [is] more acceptable to the LORD than

sacrifice. **4** An high look, and a proud heart, [and] the
plowing of the wicked, [is] sin. **5** The thoughts of the
diligent [tend] only to plenteousness; but of every one
[that is] hasty only to want. **6** The getting of treasures by
a lying tongue [is] a vanity tossed to and fro of them that
seek death. **7** The robbery of the wicked shall destroy
them; because they refuse to do judgment. **8** The way of
man [is] froward and strange: but [as for] the pure, his
work [is] right. **9** [It is] better to dwell in a corner of the
housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.
10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour
findeth no favour in his eyes. **11** When the scorner is
punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is
instructed, he receiveth knowledge. **12** The righteous
[man] wisely considereth the house of the wicked: [but
God] overthroweth the wicked for [their] wickedness.
13 Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he
also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard. **14** A gift
in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom
strong wrath. **15** [It is] joy to the just to do judgment: but
destruction [shall be] to the workers of iniquity. **16** The
man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall
remain in the congregation of the dead. **17** He that loveth
pleasure [shall be] a poor man: he that loveth wine and
oil shall not be rich. **18** The wicked [shall be] a ransom
for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.
19 [It is] better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a
contentious and an angry woman. **20** [There is] treasure
to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a
foolish man spendeth it up. **21** He that followeth after
righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and
honour. **22** A wise [man] scaleth the city of the mighty,
and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.
23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his
soul from troubles. **24** Proud [and] haughty scorner [is]
his name, who dealeth in proud wrath. **25** The desire of
the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour. **26**
He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous
giveth and spareth not. **27** The sacrifice of the wicked [is]
abomination: how much more, [when] he bringeth it with
a wicked mind? **28** A false witness shall perish: but the
man that heareth speaketh constantly. **29** A wicked man
hardeneth his face: but [as for] the upright, he directeth
his way. **30** [There is] no wisdom nor understanding nor
counsel against the LORD. **31** The horse [is] prepared
against the day of battle: but safety [is] of the LORD.

22 A [good] name [is] rather to be chosen than great
riches, [and] loving favour rather than silver and
gold. **2** The rich and poor meet together: the LORD [is]
the maker of them all. **3** A prudent [man] foreseeth the
evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are
punished. **4** By humility [and] the fear of the LORD [are]
riches, and honour, and life. **5** Thorns [and] snares [are]
in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall
be far from them. **6** Train up a child in the way he should
go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it. **7** The
rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower [is] servant to
the lender. **8** He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity:
and the rod of his anger shall fail. **9** He that hath a
bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread
to the poor. **10** Cast out the scorner, and contention
shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease. **11** He
that loveth pureness of heart, [for] the grace of his lips
the king [shall be] his friend. **12** The eyes of the LORD
preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth the words of
the transgressor. **13** The slothful [man] saith, [There is] a
lion without, I shall be slain in the streets. **14** The mouth
of strange women [is] a deep pit: he that is abhorred of
the LORD shall fall therein. **15** Foolishness [is] bound
in the heart of a child; [but] the rod of correction shall
drive it far from him. **16** He that oppresseth the poor to
increase his [riches, and] he that giveth to the rich, [shall]
surely [come] to want. **17** Bow down thine ear, and hear
the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my
knowledge. **18** For [it is] a pleasant thing if thou keep
them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. **19**
That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known
to thee this day, even to thee. **20** Have not I written to
thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, **21**
That I might make thee know the certainty of the words
of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to
them that send unto thee? **22** Rob not the poor, because
he [is] poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: **23**
For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul
of those that spoiled them. **24** Make no friendship with
an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go:
25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.
26 Be not thou [one] of them that strike hands, [or] of
them that are sureties for debts. **27** If thou hast nothing
to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under
thee? **28** Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy
fathers have set. **29** Seest thou a man diligent in his
business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand
before mean [men].

23 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider
diligently what [is] before thee: **2** And put a knife
to thy throat, if thou [be] a man given to appetite. **3** Be
not desirous of his dainties: for they [are] deceitful meat.
4 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom.
5 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for
[riches] certainly make themselves wings; they fly away
as an eagle toward heaven. **6** Eat thou not the bread
of [him that hath] an evil eye, neither desire thou his
dainty meats: **7** For as he thinketh in his heart, so [is]
he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart [is] not
with thee. **8** The morsel [which] thou hast eaten shalt
thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words. **9** Speak not in

the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy
words. 10 Remove not the old landmark; and enter not
into the fields of the fatherless: 11 For their redeemer [is]
mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee. 12 Apply
thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words
of knowledge. 13 Withhold not correction from the child:
for [if] thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die. 14
Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his
soul from hell. (Sheol h7585) 15 My son, if thine heart be
wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine. 16 Yea, my reins
shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things. 17 Let
not thine heart envy sinners: but [be thou] in the fear of
the LORD all the day long. 18 For surely there is an
end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off. 19 Hear
thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in
the way. 20 Be not among winebibbers; among riotous
eaters of flesh: 21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall
come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe [a man]
with rags. 22 Hearken unto thy father that begat thee,
and despise not thy mother when she is old. 23 Buy
the truth, and sell [it] not; [also] wisdom, and instruction,
and understanding. 24 The father of the righteous shall
greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise [child] shall
have joy of him. 25 Thy father and thy mother shall be
glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice. 26 My son,
give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.
27 For a whore [is] a deep ditch; and a strange woman
[is] a narrow pit. 28 She also lieth in wait as [for] a prey,
and increaseth the transgressors among men. 29 Who
hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions?
who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause?
who hath redness of eyes? 30 They that tarry long at the
wine; they that go to seek mixed wine. 31 Look not thou
upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in
the cup, [when] it moveth itself aright. 32 At the last it
biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder. 33 Thine
eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall
utter perverse things. 34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that
lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth
upon the top of a mast. 35 They have stricken me, [shalt
thou say, and] I was not sick; they have beaten me, [and]
I felt [it] not: when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

24 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither
desire to be with them. 2 For their heart studieth
destruction, and their lips talk of mischief. 3 Through
wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is
established: 4 And by knowledge shall the chambers
be filled with all precious and pleasant riches. 5 A wise
man [is] strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth
strength. 6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy
war: and in multitude of counsellors [there is] safety. 7
Wisdom [is] too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth
in the gate. 8 He that deviseth to do evil shall be called
a mischievous person. 9 The thought of foolishness
[is] sin: and the scorner [is] an abomination to men. 10
[If] thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength [is]
small. 11 If thou forbear to deliver [them that are] drawn
unto death, and [those that are] ready to be slain; 12 If
thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that
pondereth the heart consider [it]? and he that keepeth
thy soul, doth [not] he know [it]? and shall [not] he render
to [every] man according to his works? 13 My son, eat
thou honey, because [it is] good; and the honeycomb,
[which is] sweet to thy taste: 14 So [shall] the knowledge
of wisdom [be] unto thy soul: when thou hast found [it],
then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall
not be cut off. 15 Lay not wait, O wicked [man], against
the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:
16 For a just [man] falleth seven times, and riseth up
again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief. 17 Rejoice
not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart
be glad when he stumbleth: 18 Lest the LORD see [it],
and it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from
him. 19 Fret not thyself because of evil [men], neither be
thou envious at the wicked; 20 For there shall be no
reward to the evil [man;] the candle of the wicked shall
be put out. 21 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king:
[and] meddle not with them that are given to change: 22
For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth
the ruin of them both? 23 These [things] also [belong]
to the wise. [It is] not good to have respect of persons
in judgment. 24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou
[art] righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall
abhor him: 25 But to them that rebuke [him] shall be
delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them. 26
[Every man] shall kiss [his] lips that giveth a right answer.
27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself
in the field; and afterwards build thine house. 28 Be
not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and
deceive [not] with thy lips. 29 Say not, I will do so to him
as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according
to his work. 30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by
the vineyard of the man void of understanding; 31 And,
lo, it was all grown over with thorns, [and] nettles had
covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was
broken down. 32 Then I saw, [and] considered [it] well:
I looked upon [it, and] received instruction. 33 [Yet] a
little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands
to sleep: 34 So shall thy poverty come [as] one that
travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

25 These [are] also proverbs of Solomon, which the
men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out. 2 [It
is] the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour
of kings [is] to search out a matter. 3 The heaven for
height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings [is]
unsearchable. 4 Take away the dross from the silver, and
there shall come forth a vessel for the finer. 5 Take away

the wicked [from] before the king, and his throne shall be
established in righteousness. 6 Put not forth thyself in
the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of
great [men:] 7 For better [it is] that it be said unto thee,
Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in
the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.
8 Go not forth hastily to strive, lest [thou know not] what
to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put
thee to shame. 9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour
[himself;] and discover not a secret to another: 10 Lest
he that heareth [it] put thee to shame, and thine infamy
turn not away. 11 A word fitly spoken [is like] apples of
gold in pictures of silver. 12 [As] an earring of gold, and
an ornament of fine gold, [so is] a wise reprover upon
an obedient ear. 13 As the cold of snow in the time of
harvest, [so is] a faithful messenger to them that send
him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters. 14 Whoso
boasteth himself of a false gift [is like] clouds and wind
without rain. 15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded,
and a soft tongue breaketh the bone. 16 Hast thou found
honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou
be filled therewith, and vomit it. 17 Withdraw thy foot
from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee,
and [so] hate thee. 18 A man that beareth false witness
against his neighbour [is] a maul, and a sword, and a
sharp arrow. 19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time
of trouble [is like] a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.
20 [As] he that taketh away a garment in cold weather,
[and as] vinegar upon nitre, so [is] he that singeth songs
to an heavy heart. 21 If thine enemy be hungry, give
him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water
to drink: 22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his
head, and the LORD shall reward thee. 23 The north
wind driveth away rain: so [doth] an angry countenance
a backbiting tongue. 24 [It is] better to dwell in the corner
of the housetop, than with a brawling woman and in a
wide house. 25 [As] cold waters to a thirsty soul, so [is]
good news from a far country. 26 A righteous man falling
down before the wicked [is as] a troubled fountain, and a
corrupt spring. 27 [It is] not good to eat much honey: so
[for men] to search their own glory [is not] glory. 28 He
that [hath] no rule over his own spirit [is like] a city [that
is] broken down, [and] without walls.

26 As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so
honour is not seemly for a fool. 2 As the bird
by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse
causeless shall not come. 3 A whip for the horse, a
bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back. 4 Answer
not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto
him. 5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be
wise in his own conceit. 6 He that sendeth a message
by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, [and] drinketh
damage. 7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so [is] a
parable in the mouth of fools. 8 As he that bindeth a
stone in a sling, so [is] he that giveth honour to a fool. 9
[As] a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so [is]
a parable in the mouth of fools. 10 The great [God] that
formed all [things] both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth
transgressors. 11 As a dog returneth to his vomit, [so] a
fool returneth to his folly. 12 Seest thou a man wise in his
own conceit? [there is] more hope of a fool than of him.
13 The slothful [man] saith, [There is] a lion in the way;
a lion [is] in the streets. 14 [As] the door turneth upon
his hinges, so [doth] the slothful upon his bed. 15 The
slothful hideth his hand in [his] bosom; it grieveth him to
bring it again to his mouth. 16 The sluggard [is] wiser
in his own conceit than seven men that can render a
reason. 17 He that passeth by, [and] meddleth with strife
[belonging] not to him, [is like] one that taketh a dog by
the ears. 18 As a mad [man] who casteth firebrands,
arrows, and death, 19 So [is] the man [that] deceiveth
his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport? 20 Where no
wood is, [there] the fire goeth out: so where [there is]
no talebearer, the strife ceaseth. 21 [As] coals [are] to
burning coals, and wood to fire; so [is] a contentious
man to kindle strife. 22 The words of a talebearer [are]
as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of
the belly. 23 Burning lips and a wicked heart [are like] a
potsherd covered with silver dross. 24 He that hateth
dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;
25 When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for [there
are] seven abominations in his heart. 26 [Whose] hatred
is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed
before the [whole] congregation. 27 Whoso diggeth a
pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will
return upon him. 28 A lying tongue hateth [those that
are] afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

27 Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest
not what a day may bring forth. 2 Let another man
praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and
not thine own lips. 3 A stone [is] heavy, and the sand
weighty; but a fool's wrath [is] heavier than them both. 4
Wrath [is] cruel, and anger [is] outrageous; but who [is]
able to stand before envy? 5 Open rebuke [is] better
than secret love. 6 Faithful [are] the wounds of a friend;
but the kisses of an enemy [are] deceitful. 7 The full soul
loatheth an honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every
bitter thing is sweet. 8 As a bird that wandereth from
her nest, so [is] a man that wandereth from his place. 9
Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so [doth] the
sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel. 10 Thine
own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither
go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity:
[for] better [is] a neighbour [that is] near than a brother
far off. 11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that
I may answer him that reproacheth me. 12 A prudent
[man] foreseeth the evil, [and] hideth himself; [but] the

simple pass on, [and] are punished. 13 Take his garment
that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for
a strange woman. 14 He that blesseth his friend with a
loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted
a curse to him. 15 A continual dropping in a very rainy
day and a contentious woman are alike. 16 Whosoever
hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right
hand, [which] bewrayeth [itself]. 17 Iron sharpeneth iron;
so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend. 18
Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so
he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured. 19 As
in water face [answereth] to face, so the heart of man
to man. 20 Hell and destruction are never full; so the
eyes of man are never satisfied. (Sheol h7585) 21 [As] the
fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so [is] a
man to his praise. 22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool
in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, [yet] will not his
foolishness depart from him. 23 Be thou diligent to know
the state of thy flocks, [and] look well to thy herds. 24
For riches [are] not for ever: and doth the crown [endure]
to every generation? 25 The hay appeareth, and the
tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains
are gathered. 26 The lambs [are] for thy clothing, and
the goats [are] the price of the field. 27 And [thou shalt
have] goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy
household, and [for] the maintenance for thy maidens.

28 The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the
righteous are bold as a lion. 2 For the transgression
of a land many [are] the princes thereof: but by a man
of understanding [and] knowledge the state [thereof]
shall be prolonged. 3 A poor man that oppresseth the
poor [is like] a sweeping rain which leaveth no food. 4
They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as
keep the law contend with them. 5 Evil men understand
not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand
all [things]. 6 Better [is] the poor that walketh in his
uprightness, than [he that is] perverse [in his] ways,
though he [be] rich. 7 Whoso keepeth the law [is] a wise
son: but he that is a companion of riotous [men] shameth
his father. 8 He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth
his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the
poor. 9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the
law, even his prayer [shall be] abomination. 10 Whoso
causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall
fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have
good [things] in possession. 11 The rich man [is] wise in
his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding
searcheth him out. 12 When righteous [men] do rejoice,
[there is] great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is
hidden. 13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper:
but whoso confesseth and forsaketh [them] shall have
mercy. 14 Happy [is] the man that feareth alway: but
he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief. 15
[As] a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; [so is] a wicked
ruler over the poor people. 16 The prince that wanteth
understanding [is] also a great oppressor: [but] he that
hateth covetousness shall prolong [his] days. 17 A man
that doeth violence to the blood of [any] person shall
flee to the pit; let no man stay him. 18 Whoso walketh
uprightly shall be saved: but [he that is] perverse [in his]
ways shall fall at once. 19 He that tilleth his land shall
have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain
[persons] shall have poverty enough. 20 A faithful man
shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste
to be rich shall not be innocent. 21 To have respect of
persons [is] not good: for for a piece of bread [that] man
will transgress. 22 He that hasteth to be rich [hath] an
evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come
upon him. 23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall
find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.
24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, [It
is] no transgression; the same [is] the companion of a
destroyer. 25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife:
but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made
fat. 26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but
whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered. 27 He that
giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth
his eyes shall have many a curse. 28 When the wicked
rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the
righteous increase.

29 He, that being often reproved hardeneth [his] neck,
shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without
remedy. 2 When the righteous are in authority, the people
rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people
mourn. 3 Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but
he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth [his]
substance. 4 The king by judgment establisheth the
land: but he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it. 5 A man
that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.
6 In the transgression of an evil man [there is] a snare:
but the righteous doth sing and rejoice. 7 The righteous
considereth the cause of the poor: [but] the wicked
regardeth not to know [it]. 8 Scornful men bring a city
into a snare: but wise [men] turn away wrath. 9 [If] a wise
man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or
laugh, [there is] no rest. 10 The bloodthirsty hate the
upright: but the just seek his soul. 11 A fool uttereth all
his mind: but a wise [man] keepeth it in till afterwards. 12
If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants [are] wicked. 13
The poor and the deceitful man meet together: the LORD
lighteneth both their eyes. 14 The king that faithfully
judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.
15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left [to
himself] bringeth his mother to shame. 16 When the
wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the
righteous shall see their fall. 17 Correct thy son, and he
shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy
soul. 18 Where [there is] no vision, the people perish:

but he that keepeth the law, happy [is] he. **19** A servant
will not be corrected by words: for though he understand
he will not answer. **20** Seest thou a man [that is] hasty
in his words? [there is] more hope of a fool than of
him. **21** He that delicately bringeth up his servant from
a child shall have him become [his] son at the length.
22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man
aboundeth in transgression. **23** A man's pride shall bring
him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit. **24**
Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: he
heareth cursing, and bewrayeth [it] not. **25** The fear of
man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the
LORD shall be safe. **26** Many seek the ruler's favour; but
[every] man's judgment [cometh] from the LORD. **27** An
unjust man [is] an abomination to the just: and [he that
is] upright in the way [is] abomination to the wicked.

30 The words of Agur the son of Jakeh, [even] the
prophecy: the man spake unto Ithiel, even unto
Ithiel and Ucal, **2** Surely I [am] more brutish than [any]
man, and have not the understanding of a man. **3** I
neither learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of
the holy. **4** Who hath ascended up into heaven, or
descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists?
who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath
established all the ends of the earth? what [is] his name,
and what [is] his son's name, if thou canst tell? **5** Every
word of God [is] pure: he [is] a shield unto them that put
their trust in him. **6** Add thou not unto his words, lest he
reprove thee, and thou be found a liar. **7** Two [things]
have I required of thee; deny me [them] not before I die:
8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither
poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me:
9 Lest I be full, and deny [thee], and say, Who [is] the
LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name
of my God [in vain]. **10** Accuse not a servant unto his
master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty. **11**
[There is] a generation [that] curseth their father, and
doth not bless their mother. **12** [There is] a generation
[that are] pure in their own eyes, and [yet] is not washed
from their filthiness. **13** [There is] a generation, O how
lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up. **14**
[There is] a generation, whose teeth [are as] swords,
and their jaw teeth [as] knives, to devour the poor from
off the earth, and the needy from [among] men. **15**
The horseleach hath two daughters, [crying], Give, give.
There are three [things that] are never satisfied, [yea],
four [things] say not, [It is] enough: **16** The grave; and
the barren womb; the earth [that] is not filled with water;
and the fire [that] saith not, [It is] enough. **(Sheol h7585)**
17 The eye [that] mocketh at [his] father, and despiseth
to obey [his] mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick
it out, and the young eagles shall eat it. **18** There be
three [things which] are too wonderful for me, yea, four
which I know not: **19** The way of an eagle in the air;
the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship
in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a
maid. **20** Such [is] the way of an adulterous woman; she
eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no
wickedness. **21** For three [things] the earth is disquieted,
and for four [which] it cannot bear: **22** For a servant
when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;
23 For an odious [woman] when she is married; and
an handmaid that is heir to her mistress. **24** There be
four [things which are] little upon the earth, but they
[are] exceeding wise: **25** The ants [are] a people not
strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer; **26**
The conies [are but] a feeble folk, yet make they their
houses in the rocks; **27** The locusts have no king, yet go
they forth all of them by bands; **28** The spider taketh
hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces. **29** There
be three [things] which go well, yea, four are comely in
going: **30** A lion [which is] strongest among beasts, and
turneth not away for any; **31** A greyhound; an he goat
also; and a king, against whom [there is] no rising up. **32**
If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou
hast thought evil, [lay] thine hand upon thy mouth. **33**
Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the
wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing
of wrath bringeth forth strife.

31 The words of king Lemuel, the prophecy that his
mother taught him. **2** What, my son? and what, the
son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows? **3** Give
not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways to that which
destroyeth kings. **4** [It is] not for kings, O Lemuel, [it is]
not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:
5 Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the
judgment of any of the afflicted. **6** Give strong drink unto
him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be
of heavy hearts. **7** Let him drink, and forget his poverty,
and remember his misery no more. **8** Open thy mouth
for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to
destruction. **9** Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and
plead the cause of the poor and needy. **10** Who can find
a virtuous woman? for her price [is] far above rubies. **11**
The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that
he shall have no need of spoil. **12** She will do him good
and not evil all the days of her life. **13** She seeketh wool,
and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands. **14** She is
like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from
afar. **15** She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth
meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens. **16**
She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of
her hands she planteth a vineyard. **17** She girdeth her
loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms. **18** She
perceiveth that her merchandise [is] good: her candle
goeth not out by night. **19** She layeth her hands to the
spindle, and her hands hold the distaff. **20** She stretcheth
out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her

hands to the needy. **21** She is not afraid of the snow for
her household: for all her household [are] clothed with
scarlet. **22** She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her
clothing [is] silk and purple. **23** Her husband is known
in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the
land. **24** She maketh fine linen, and selleth [it;] and
delivereth girdles unto the merchant. **25** Strength and
honour [are] her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time
to come. **26** She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and
in her tongue [is] the law of kindness. **27** She looketh
well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the
bread of idleness. **28** Her children arise up, and call her
blessed; her husband [also], and he praiseth her. **29**
Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest
them all. **30** Favour [is] deceitful, and beauty [is] vain:
[but] a woman [that] feareth the LORD, she shall be
praised. **31** Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her
own works praise her in the gates.

Ecclesiastes

1 The words of the Preacher, the son of David, king in Jerusalem. **2** Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all [is] vanity. **3** What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun? **4** [One] generation passeth away, and [another] generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever. **5** The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose. **6** The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits. **7** All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea [is] not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again. **8** All things [are] full of labour; man cannot utter [it:] the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing. **9** The thing that hath been, it [is that] which shall be; and that which is done [is] that which shall be done: and [there is] no new [thing] under the sun. **10** Is there [any] thing whereof it may be said, See, this [is] new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us. **11** [There is] no remembrance of former [things;] neither shall there be [any] remembrance of [things] that are to come with [those] that shall come after. **12** I the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem. **13** And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all [things] that are done under heaven: this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man to be exercised therewith. **14** I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all [is] vanity and vexation of spirit. **15** [That which is] crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting cannot be numbered. **16** I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten more wisdom than all [they] that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and knowledge. **17** And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit. **18** For in much wisdom [is] much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

2 I said in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also [is] vanity. **2** I said of laughter, [It is] mad: and of mirth, What doeth it? **3** I sought in mine heart to give myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what [was] that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven all the days of their life. **4** I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards: **5** I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all [kind of] fruits: **6** I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees: **7** I got [me] servants and maidens, and had servants born in my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jerusalem before me: **8** I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, [as] musical instruments, and that of all sorts. **9** So I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also my wisdom remained with me. **10** And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and this was my portion of all my labour. **11** Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all [was] vanity and vexation of spirit, and [there was] no profit under the sun. **12** And I turned myself to behold wisdom, and madness, and folly: for what [can] the man [do] that cometh after the king? [even] that which hath been already done. **13** Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness. **14** The wise man's eyes [are] in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to them all. **15** Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also [is] vanity. **16** For [there is] no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now [is] in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise [man]? as the fool. **17** Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun [is] grievous unto me: for all [is] vanity and vexation of spirit. **18** Yea, I hated all my labour which I had taken under the sun: because I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me. **19** And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise [man] or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. This [is] also vanity. **20** Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun. **21** For there is a man whose labour [is] in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he leave it [for] his portion. This also [is] vanity and a great evil. **22** For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun? **23** For all his days [are] sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity. **24** [There is] nothing better for a man, [than] that he should eat and drink, and [that] he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it [was] from the hand of God. **25** For who can eat, or who else can hasten [hereunto], more than I? **26** For [God] giveth to a man that [is] good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and

to heap up, that he may give to [him that is] good before
God. This also [is] vanity and vexation of spirit.

3 To every [thing there is] a season, and a time to every
purpose under the heaven: **2** A time to be born, and
a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up [that
which is] planted; **3** A time to kill, and a time to heal; a
time to break down, and a time to build up; **4** A time to
weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time
to dance; **5** A time to cast away stones, and a time to
gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time to
refrain from embracing; **6** A time to get, and a time to
lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away; **7** A time
to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a
time to speak; **8** A time to love, and a time to hate; a
time of war, and a time of peace. **9** What profit hath he
that worketh in that wherein he laboureth? **10** I have
seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of
men to be exercised in it. **11** He hath made every [thing]
beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their
heart, so that no man can find out the work that God
maketh from the beginning to the end. **12** I know that
[there is] no good in them, but for [a man] to rejoice, and
to do good in his life. **13** And also that every man should
eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it [is]
the gift of God. **14** I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it
shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing
taken from it: and God doeth [it], that [men] should fear
before him. **15** That which hath been is now; and that
which is to be hath already been; and God requireth that
which is past. **16** And moreover I saw under the sun the
place of judgment, [that] wickedness [was] there; and the
place of righteousness, [that] iniquity [was] there. **17** I
said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the
wicked: for [there is] a time there for every purpose and
for every work. **18** I said in mine heart concerning the
estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them,
and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.
19 For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth
beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth,
so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that
a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all [is]
vanity. **20** All go unto one place; all are of the dust, and
all turn to dust again. **21** Who knoweth the spirit of man
that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth
downward to the earth? **22** Wherefore I perceive that
[there is] nothing better, than that a man should rejoice
in his own works; for that [is] his portion: for who shall
bring him to see what shall be after him?

4 So I returned, and considered all the oppressions
that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of
[such as were] oppressed, and they had no comforter;
and on the side of their oppressors [there was] power;
but they had no comforter. **2** Wherefore I praised the
dead which are already dead more than the living which
are yet alive. **3** Yea, better [is he] than both they, which
hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that
is done under the sun. **4** Again, I considered all travail,
and every right work, that for this a man is envied of his
neighbour. This [is] also vanity and vexation of spirit. **5**
The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own
flesh. **6** Better [is] an handful [with] quietness, than both
the hands full [with] travail and vexation of spirit. **7** Then I
returned, and I saw vanity under the sun. **8** There is one
[alone], and [there is] not a second; yea, he hath neither
child nor brother: yet [is there] no end of all his labour;
neither is his eye satisfied with riches; neither [saith he],
For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good?
This [is] also vanity, yea, it [is] a sore travail. **9** Two [are]
better than one; because they have a good reward for
their labour. **10** For if they fall, the one will lift up his
fellow: but woe to him [that is] alone when he falleth; for
[he hath] not another to help him up. **11** Again, if two lie
together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm
[alone]? **12** And if one prevail against him, two shall
withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.
13 Better [is] a poor and a wise child than an old and
foolish king, who will no more be admonished. **14** For
out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also [he that
is] born in his kingdom becometh poor. **15** I considered
all the living which walk under the sun, with the second
child that shall stand up in his stead. **16** [There is] no
end of all the people, [even] of all that have been before
them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him.
Surely this also [is] vanity and vexation of spirit.

5 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God,
and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice
of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. **2** Be not
rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to
utter [any] thing before God: for God [is] in heaven, and
thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. **3** For a
dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a
fool's voice [is known] by multitude of words. **4** When
thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for
[he hath] no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast
vowed. **5** Better [is it] that thou shouldest not vow, than
that thou shouldest vow and not pay. **6** Suffer not thy
mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before
the angel, that it [was] an error: wherefore should God be
angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?
7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words [there
are] also [divers] vanities: but fear thou God. **8** If thou
seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting
of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the
matter: for [he that is] higher than the highest regardeth;
and [there be] higher than they. **9** Moreover the profit
of the earth is for all: the king [himself] is served by
the field. **10** He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied

with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase:
this [is] also vanity. 11 When goods increase, they are
increased that eat them: and what good [is there] to
the owners thereof, saving the beholding [of them] with
their eyes? 12 The sleep of a labouring man [is] sweet,
whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of
the rich will not suffer him to sleep. 13 There is a sore
evil [which] I have seen under the sun, [namely], riches
kept for the owners thereof to their hurt. 14 But those
riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and
[there is] nothing in his hand. 15 As he came forth of his
mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came,
and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry
away in his hand. 16 And this also [is] a sore evil, [that]
in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what profit
hath he that hath laboured for the wind? 17 All his days
also he eateth in darkness, and [he hath] much sorrow
and wrath with his sickness. 18 Behold [that] which I
have seen: [it is] good and comely [for one] to eat and
to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he
taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God
giveth him: for it [is] his portion. 19 Every man also to
whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given
him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to
rejoice in his labour; this [is] the gift of God. 20 For he
shall not much remember the days of his life; because
God answereth [him] in the joy of his heart.

6 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun,
and it [is] common among men: 2 A man to whom
God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he
wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet
God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger
eateth it: this [is] vanity, and it [is] an evil disease. 3 If a
man beget an hundred [children], and live many years,
so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be
not filled with good, and also [that] he have no burial; I
say, [that] an untimely birth [is] better than he. 4 For he
cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and
his name shall be covered with darkness. 5 Moreover
he hath not seen the sun, nor known [any thing:] this
hath more rest than the other. 6 Yea, though he live a
thousand years twice [told], yet hath he seen no good:
do not all go to one place? 7 All the labour of man [is]
for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled. 8 For
what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the
poor, that knoweth to walk before the living? 9 Better [is]
the sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire:
this [is] also vanity and vexation of spirit. 10 That which
hath been is named already, and it is known that it [is]
man: neither may he contend with him that is mightier
than he. 11 Seeing there be many things that increase
vanity, what [is] man the better? 12 For who knoweth
what [is] good for man in [this] life, all the days of his
vain life which he spendeth as a shadow? for who can
tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

7 A good name [is] better than precious ointment; and
the day of death than the day of one's birth. 2 [It is]
better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the
house of feasting: for that [is] the end of all men; and
the living will lay [it] to his heart. 3 Sorrow [is] better
than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance
the heart is made better. 4 The heart of the wise [is] in
the house of mourning; but the heart of fools [is] in the
house of mirth. 5 [It is] better to hear the rebuke of the
wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools. 6 For as
the crackling of thorns under a pot, so [is] the laughter of
the fool: this also [is] vanity. 7 Surely oppression maketh
a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart. 8
Better [is] the end of a thing than the beginning thereof:
[and] the patient in spirit [is] better than the proud in
spirit. 9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger
resteth in the bosom of fools. 10 Say not thou, What
is [the cause] that the former days were better than
these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this.
11 Wisdom [is] good with an inheritance: and [by it there
is] profit to them that see the sun. 12 For wisdom [is] a
defence, [and] money [is] a defence: but the excellency
of knowledge [is, that] wisdom giveth life to them that
have it. 13 Consider the work of God: for who can make
[that] straight, which he hath made crooked? 14 In the
day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity
consider: God also hath set the one over against the
other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.
15 All [things] have I seen in the days of my vanity: there
is a just [man] that perisheth in his righteousness, and
there is a wicked [man] that prolongeth [his life] in his
wickedness. 16 Be not righteous over much; neither
make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy
thyself? 17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou
foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? 18 [It is]
good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from
this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall
come forth of them all. 19 Wisdom strengtheneth the
wise more than ten mighty [men] which are in the city. 20
For [there is] not a just man upon earth, that doeth good,
and sinneth not. 21 Also take no heed unto all words
that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee:
22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou
thyself likewise hast cursed others. 23 All this have I
proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it [was] far
from me. 24 That which is far off, and exceeding deep,
who can find it out? 25 I applied mine heart to know, and
to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason [of
things], and to know the wickedness of folly, even of
foolishness [and] madness: 26 And I find more bitter
than death the woman, whose heart [is] snares and nets,
[and] her hands [as] bands: whoso pleaseth God shall

escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her. **27** Behold, this have I found, saith the preacher, [counting] one by one, to find out the account: **28** Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found. **29** Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

8 Who [is] as the wise [man]? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the boldness of his face shall be changed. **2** I [counsel thee] to keep the king's commandment, and [that] in regard of the oath of God. **3** Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him. **4** Where the word of a king [is, there is] power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou? **5** Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment. **6** Because to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man [is] great upon him. **7** For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him when it shall be? **8** [There is] no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither [hath he] power in the day of death: and [there is] no discharge in [that] war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it. **9** All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: [there is] a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt. **10** And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: this [is] also vanity. **11** Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. **12** Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his [days] be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: **13** But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong [his] days, [which are] as a shadow; because he feareth not before God. **14** There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just [men], unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked [men], to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also [is] vanity. **15** Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun. **16** When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also [there is that] neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:) **17** Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek [it] out, yet he shall not find [it;] yea further; though a wise [man] think to know [it], yet shall he not be able to find [it].

9 For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, [are] in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred [by] all [that is] before them. **2** All [things come] alike to all: [there is] one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as [is] the good, so [is] the sinner; [and] he that sweareth, as [he] that feareth an oath. **3** This [is] an evil among all [things] that are done under the sun, that [there is] one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness [is] in their heart while they live, and after that [they go] to the dead. **4** For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion. **5** For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten. **6** Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any [thing] that is done under the sun. **7** Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works. **8** Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment. **9** Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that [is] thy portion in [this] life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun. **10** Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do [it] with thy might; for [there is] no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. **(Sheol h7585)** **11** I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race [is] not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all. **12** For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so [are] the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them. **13** This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it [seemed] great unto me: **14** [There was] a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it: **15** Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man. **16** Then said I, Wisdom [is] better than strength: nevertheless the poor man's wisdom [is] despised, and his words are not heard. **17** The words of wise [men are] heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools. **18** Wisdom [is] better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.

10 Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to
send forth a stinking savour: [so doth] a little folly
him that is in reputation for wisdom [and] honour. **2** A
wise man's heart [is] at his right hand; but a fool's heart
at his left. **3** Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by
the way, his wisdom faileth [him], and he saith to every
one [that] he [is] a fool. **4** If the spirit of the ruler rise up
against thee, leave not thy place; for yielding pacifieth
great offences. **5** There is an evil [which] I have seen
under the sun, as an error [which] proceedeth from the
ruler: **6** Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in low
place. **7** I have seen servants upon horses, and princes
walking as servants upon the earth. **8** He that diggeth
a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a
serpent shall bite him. **9** Whoso removeth stones shall
be hurt therewith; [and] he that cleaveth wood shall be
endangered thereby. **10** If the iron be blunt, and he do
not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength:
but wisdom [is] profitable to direct. **11** Surely the serpent
will bite without enchantment; and a babbler is no better.
12 The words of a wise man's mouth [are] gracious;
but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself. **13** The
beginning of the words of his mouth [is] foolishness: and
the end of his talk [is] mischievous madness. **14** A fool
also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and
what shall be after him, who can tell him? **15** The labour
of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he
knoweth not how to go to the city. **16** Woe to thee, O
land, when thy king [is] a child, and thy princes eat in
the morning! **17** Blessed [art] thou, O land, when thy
king [is] the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due
season, for strength, and not for drunkenness! **18** By
much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through
idleness of the hands the house droppeth through. **19** A
feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but
money answereth all [things]. **20** Curse not the king,
no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy
bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice,
and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

11 Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find
it after many days. **2** Give a portion to seven, and
also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be
upon the earth. **3** If the clouds be full of rain, they empty
[themselves] upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward
the south, or toward the north, in the place where the
tree falleth, there it shall be. **4** He that observeth the
wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds
shall not reap. **5** As thou knowest not what [is] the way
of the spirit, [nor] how the bones [do grow] in the womb
of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the
works of God who maketh all. **6** In the morning sow thy
seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for
thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or
that, or whether they both [shall be] alike good. **7** Truly
the light [is] sweet, and a pleasant [thing it is] for the
eyes to behold the sun: **8** But if a man live many years,
[and] rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days
of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh [is]
vanity. **9** Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy
heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the
ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but
know thou, that for all these [things] God will bring thee
into judgment. **10** Therefore remove sorrow from thy
heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and
youth [are] vanity.

12 Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy
youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years
draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in
them; **2** While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the
stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the
rain: **3** In the day when the keepers of the house shall
tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and
the grinders cease because they are few, and those
that look out of the windows be darkened, **4** And the
doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the
grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the
bird, and all the daughters of musick shall be brought
low; **5** Also [when] they shall be afraid of [that which is]
high, and fears [shall be] in the way, and the almond tree
shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden,
and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long
home, and the mourners go about the streets: **6** Or ever
the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken,
or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel
broken at the cistern. **7** Then shall the dust return to the
earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who
gave it. **8** Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher; all [is]
vanity. **9** And moreover, because the preacher was wise,
he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good
heed, and sought out, [and] set in order many proverbs.
10 The preacher sought to find out acceptable words:
and [that which was] written [was] upright, [even] words
of truth. **11** The words of the wise [are] as goads, and as
nails fastened [by] the masters of assemblies, [which]
are given from one shepherd. **12** And further, by these,
my son, be admonished: of making many books [there
is] no end; and much study [is] a weariness of the flesh.
13 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear
God, and keep his commandments: for this [is] the whole
[duty] of man. **14** For God shall bring every work into
judgment, with every secret thing, whether [it be] good,
or whether [it be] evil.

Song of Solomon

1 The song of songs, which [is] Solomon's. **2** Let him
kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love
[is] better than wine. **3** Because of the savour of thy
good ointments thy name [is as] ointment poured forth,
therefore do the virgins love thee. **4** Draw me, we will run
after thee: the king hath brought me into his chambers:
we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remember
thy love more than wine: the upright love thee. **5** I [am]
black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the
tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon. **6** Look not
upon me, because I [am] black, because the sun hath
looked upon me: my mother's children were angry with
me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; [but]
mine own vineyard have I not kept. **7** Tell me, O thou
whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou
makest [thy flock] to rest at noon: for why should I be as
one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?
8 If thou know not, O thou fairest among women, go thy
way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids
beside the shepherds' tents. **9** I have compared thee, O
my love, to a company of horses in Pharaoh's chariots.
10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows [of jewels], thy neck
with chains [of gold]. **11** We will make thee borders of
gold with studs of silver. **12** While the king [sitteth] at his
table, my spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof. **13** A
bundle of myrrh [is] my wellbeloved unto me; he shall lie
all night betwixt my breasts. **14** My beloved [is] unto me
[as] a cluster of camphire in the vineyards of En-gedi. **15**
Behold, thou [art] fair, my love; behold, thou [art] fair;
thou [hast] doves' eyes. **16** Behold, thou [art] fair, my
beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed [is] green. **17** The
beams of our house [are] cedar, [and] our rafters of fir.

2 I [am] the rose of Sharon, [and] the lily of the valleys.
2 As the lily among thorns, so [is] my love among
the daughters. **3** As the apple tree among the trees
of the wood, so [is] my beloved among the sons. I
sat down under his shadow with great delight, and his
fruit [was] sweet to my taste. **4** He brought me to the
banqueting house, and his banner over me [was] love.
5 Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples: for I
[am] sick of love. **6** His left hand [is] under my head,
and his right hand doth embrace me. **7** I charge you,
O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the
hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake [my]
love, till he please. **8** The voice of my beloved! behold,
he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon
the hills. **9** My beloved is like a roe or a young hart:
behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at
the windows, shewing himself through the lattice. **10** My
beloved spake, and said unto me, Rise up, my love, my
fair one, and come away. **11** For, lo, the winter is past,
the rain is over [and] gone; **12** The flowers appear on
the earth; the time of the singing [of birds] is come, and
the voice of the turtle is heard in our land; **13** The fig
tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines [with] the
tender grape give a [good] smell. Arise, my love, my
fair one, and come away. **14** O my dove, [that art] in
the clefts of the rock, in the secret [places] of the stairs,
let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy voice; for
sweet [is] thy voice, and thy countenance [is] comely. **15**
Take us the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines:
for our vines [have] tender grapes. **16** My beloved [is]
mine, and I [am] his: he feedeth among the lilies. **17**
Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my
beloved, and be thou like a roe or a young hart upon the
mountains of Bether.

3 By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul
loveth: I sought him, but I found him not. **2** I will
rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in
the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I
sought him, but I found him not. **3** The watchmen that go
about the city found me: [to whom I said], Saw ye him
whom my soul loveth? **4** [It was] but a little that I passed
from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held
him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him
into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her
that conceived me. **5** I charge you, O ye daughters of
Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field,
that ye stir not up, nor awake [my] love, till he please.
6 Who [is] this that cometh out of the wilderness like
pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense,
with all powders of the merchant? **7** Behold his bed,
which [is] Solomon's; threescore valiant men [are] about
it, of the valiant of Israel. **8** They all hold swords, [being]
expert in war: every man [hath] his sword upon his thigh
because of fear in the night. **9** King Solomon made
himself a chariot of the wood of Lebanon. **10** He made
the pillars thereof [of] silver, the bottom thereof [of] gold,
the covering of it [of] purple, the midst thereof being
paved [with] love, for the daughters of Jerusalem. **11** Go
forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon
with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the
day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of
his heart.

4 Behold, thou [art] fair, my love; behold, thou [art] fair;
thou [hast] doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair [is]
as a flock of goats, that appear from mount Gilead. **2**
Thy teeth [are] like a flock [of sheep that are even] shorn,
which came up from the washing; whereof every one
bear twins, and none [is] barren among them. **3** Thy lips
[are] like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech [is] comely:
thy temples [are] like a piece of a pomegranate within thy
locks. **4** Thy neck [is] like the tower of David builded for
an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers,

all shields of mighty men. 5 Thy two breasts [are] like
two young roes that are twins, which feed among the
lilies. 6 Until the day break, and the shadows flee away,
I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill
of frankincense. 7 Thou [art] all fair, my love; [there is]
no spot in thee. 8 Come with me from Lebanon, [my]
spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from the top of
Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the
lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards. 9 Thou
hast ravished my heart, my sister, [my] spouse; thou
hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one
chain of thy neck. 10 How fair is thy love, my sister, [my]
spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the
smell of thine ointments than all spices! 11 Thy lips, O
[my] spouse, drop [as] the honeycomb: honey and milk
[are] under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments [is]
like the smell of Lebanon. 12 A garden inclosed [is] my
sister, [my] spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.
13 Thy plants [are] an orchard of pomegranates, with
pleasant fruits; camphire, with spikenard, 14 Spikenard
and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of
frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:
15 A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and
streams from Lebanon. 16 Awake, O north wind; and
come, thou south; blow upon my garden, [that] the spices
thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his
garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

5 I am come into my garden, my sister, [my] spouse: I
have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten
my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine
with my milk: eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly,
O beloved. 2 I sleep, but my heart waketh: [it is] the
voice of my beloved that knocketh, [saying], Open to me,
my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head
is filled with dew, [and] my locks with the drops of the
night. 3 I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I
have washed my feet; how shall I defile them? 4 My
beloved put in his hand by the hole [of the door], and my
bowels were moved for him. 5 I rose up to open to my
beloved; and my hands dropped [with] myrrh, and my
fingers [with] sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles
of the lock. 6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved
had withdrawn himself, [and] was gone: my soul failed
when he spake: I sought him, but I could not find him; I
called him, but he gave me no answer. 7 The watchmen
that went about the city found me, they smote me, they
wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my veil
from me. 8 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye
find my beloved, that ye tell him, that I [am] sick of love.
9 What [is] thy beloved more than [another] beloved, O
thou fairest among women? what [is] thy beloved more
than [another] beloved, that thou dost so charge us? 10
My beloved [is] white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten
thousand. 11 His head [is as] the most fine gold, his locks
[are] bushy, [and] black as a raven. 12 His eyes [are]
as [the eyes] of doves by the rivers of waters, washed
with milk, [and] fitly set. 13 His cheeks [are] as a bed of
spices, [as] sweet flowers: his lips [like] lilies, dropping
sweet smelling myrrh. 14 His hands [are as] gold rings
set with the beryl: his belly [is as] bright ivory overlaid
[with] sapphires. 15 His legs [are as] pillars of marble,
set upon sockets of fine gold: his countenance [is] as
Lebanon, excellent as the cedars. 16 His mouth [is] most
sweet: yea, he [is] altogether lovely. This [is] my beloved,
and this [is] my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

6 Whither is thy beloved gone, O thou fairest among
women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we
may seek him with thee. 2 My beloved is gone down
into his garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in the
gardens, and to gather lilies. 3 I [am] my beloved's, and
my beloved [is] mine: he feedeth among the lilies. 4
Thou [art] beautiful, O my love, as Tirzah, comely as
Jerusalem, terrible as [an army] with banners. 5 Turn
away thine eyes from me, for they have overcome me:
thy hair [is] as a flock of goats that appear from Gilead.
6 Thy teeth [are] as a flock of sheep which go up from
the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and
[there is] not one barren among them. 7 As a piece
of a pomegranate [are] thy temples within thy locks. 8
There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines,
and virgins without number. 9 My dove, my undefiled
is [but] one; she [is] the [only] one of her mother, she
[is] the choice [one] of her that bare her. The daughters
saw her, and blessed her; [yea], the queens and the
concubines, and they praised her. 10 Who [is] she [that]
looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as
the sun, [and] terrible as [an army] with banners? 11 I
went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the
valley, [and] to see whether the vine flourished, [and] the
pomegranates budded. 12 Or ever I was aware, my soul
made me [like] the chariots of Amminadib. 13 Return,
return, O Shulamite; return, return, that we may look
upon thee. What will ye see in the Shulamite? As it were
the company of two armies.

7 How beautiful are thy feet with shoes, O prince's
daughter! the joints of thy thighs [are] like jewels, the
work of the hands of a cunning workman. 2 Thy navel [is
like] a round goblet, [which] wanteth not liquor: thy belly
[is like] an heap of wheat set about with lilies. 3 Thy
two breasts [are] like two young roes [that are] twins. 4
Thy neck [is] as a tower of ivory; thine eyes [like] the
fishpools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim: thy
nose [is] as the tower of Lebanon which looketh toward
Damascus. 5 Thine head upon thee [is] like Carmel, and
the hair of thine head like purple; the king [is] held in
the galleries. 6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O

love, for delights! **7** This thy stature is like to a palm tree,
and thy breasts to clusters [of grapes]. **8** I said, I will
go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs
thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the
vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples; **9** And the
roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved,
that goeth [down] sweetly, causing the lips of those that
are asleep to speak. **10** I [am] my beloved's, and his
desire [is] toward me. **11** Come, my beloved, let us go
forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages. **12** Let
us get up early to the vineyards; let us see if the vine
flourish, [whether] the tender grape appear, [and] the
pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves.
13 The mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates [are] all
manner of pleasant [fruits], new and old, [which] I have
laid up for thee, O my beloved.

8 O that thou [wert] as my brother, that sucked the
breasts of my mother! [when] I should find thee
without, I would kiss thee; yea, I should not be despised.
2 I would lead thee, [and] bring thee into my mother's
house, [who] would instruct me: I would cause thee to
drink of spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate. **3**
His left hand [should be] under my head, and his right
hand should embrace me. **4** I charge you, O daughters
of Jerusalem, that ye stir not up, nor awake [my] love,
until he please. **5** Who [is] this that cometh up from the
wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up
under the apple tree: there thy mother brought thee forth:
there she brought thee forth [that] bare thee. **6** Set me
as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm:
for love [is] strong as death; jealousy [is] cruel as the
grave: the coals thereof [are] coals of fire, [which hath
a] most vehement flame. **(Sheol h7585)** **7** Many waters
cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if
[a] man would give all the substance of his house for
love, it would utterly be contemned. **8** We have a little
sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for
our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for? **9**
If she [be] a wall, we will build upon her a palace of
silver: and if she [be] a door, we will inclose her with
boards of cedar. **10** I [am] a wall, and my breasts like
towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found favour.
11 Solomon had a vineyard at Baal-hamon; he let out the
vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was
to bring a thousand [pieces] of silver. **12** My vineyard,
which [is] mine, [is] before me: thou, O Solomon, [must
have] a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof
two hundred. **13** Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the
companions hearken to thy voice: cause me to hear [it].
14 Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or
to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

Isaiah

1 The vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, [and] Hezekiah, kings of Judah. **2** Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me. **3** The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: [but] Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider. **4** Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward. **5** Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. **6** From the sole of the foot even unto the head [there is] no soundness in it; [but] wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment. **7** Your country [is] desolate, your cities [are] burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and [it is] desolate, as overthrown by strangers. **8** And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city. **9** Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, [and] we should have been like unto Gomorrah. **10** Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah. **11** To what purpose [is] the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats. **12** When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts? **13** Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; [it is] iniquity, even the solemn meeting. **14** Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear [them]. **15** And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood. **16** Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; **17** Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. **18** Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. **19** If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: **20** But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken [it]. **21** How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers. **22** Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water: **23** Thy princes [are] rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them. **24** Therefore saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies: **25** And I will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin: **26** And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city. **27** Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness. **28** And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners [shall be] together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed. **29** For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen. **30** For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water. **31** And the strong shall be as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench [them].

2 The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem. **2** And it shall come to pass in the last days, [that] the mountain of the LORD's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it. **3** And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. **4** And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. **5** O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in the light of the LORD. **6** Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be replenished from the east, and [are] soothsayers like the Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangers. **7** Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither [is there any] end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither [is there any] end of their chariots: **8** Their land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made: **9** And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not. **10** Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty. **11** The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the

LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. 12 For the day
of the LORD of hosts [shall be] upon every [one that is]
proud and lofty, and upon every [one that is] lifted up;
and he shall be brought low: 13 And upon all the cedars
of Lebanon, [that are] high and lifted up, and upon all the
oaks of Bashan, 14 And upon all the high mountains,
and upon all the hills [that are] lifted up, 15 And upon
every high tower, and upon every fenced wall, 16 And
upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant
pictures. 17 And the loftiness of man shall be bowed
down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low:
and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. 18
And the idols he shall utterly abolish. 19 And they shall
go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of
the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his
majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. 20
In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his
idols of gold, which they made [each one] for himself to
worship, to the moles and to the bats; 21 To go into the
clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks,
for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty,
when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. 22 Cease ye
from man, whose breath [is] in his nostrils: for wherein is
he to be accounted of?

3 For, behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, doth take
away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and
the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of
water, 2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge,
and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient, 3
The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the
counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent
orator. 4 And I will give children [to be] their princes, and
babes shall rule over them. 5 And the people shall be
oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his
neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against
the ancient, and the base against the honourable. 6
When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house
of his father, [saying], Thou hast clothing, be thou our
ruler, and [let] this ruin [be] under thy hand: 7 In that
day shall he swear, saying, I will not be an healer; for in
my house [is] neither bread nor clothing: make me not
a ruler of the people. 8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and
Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings
[are] against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of his glory.
9 The shew of their countenance doth witness against
them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide [it]
not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil
unto themselves. 10 Say ye to the righteous, that [it shall
be] well [with him:] for they shall eat the fruit of their
doings. 11 Woe unto the wicked! [it shall be] ill [with
him:] for the reward of his hands shall be given him.
12 [As for] my people, children [are] their oppressors,
and women rule over them. O my people, they which
lead thee cause [thee] to err, and destroy the way of
thy paths. 13 The LORD standeth up to plead, and
standeth to judge the people. 14 The LORD will enter
into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the
princes thereof: for ye have eaten up the vineyard; the
spoil of the poor [is] in your houses. 15 What mean ye
[that] ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces
of the poor? saith the Lord GOD of hosts. 16 Moreover
the LORD saith, Because the daughters of Zion are
haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and wanton
eyes, walking and mincing [as] they go, and making a
tinkling with their feet: 17 Therefore the Lord will smite
with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of
Zion, and the LORD will discover their secret parts. 18 In
that day the Lord will take away the bravery of [their]
tinkling ornaments [about their feet], and [their] cauls,
and [their] round tires like the moon, 19 The chains, and
the bracelets, and the mufflers, 20 The bonnets, and
the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the
tablets, and the earrings, 21 The rings, and nose jewels,
22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles,
and the wimples, and the crisping pins, 23 The glasses,
and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the vails. 24 And
it shall come to pass, [that] instead of sweet smell there
shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead
of well set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher a
girding of sackcloth; [and] burning instead of beauty. 25
Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the
war. 26 And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she
[being] desolate shall sit upon the ground.

4 And in that day seven women shall take hold of one
man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear
our own apparel: only let us be called by thy name, to
take away our reproach. 2 In that day shall the branch
of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit
of the earth [shall be] excellent and comely for them
that are escaped of Israel. 3 And it shall come to pass,
[that he that is] left in Zion, and [he that] remaineth in
Jerusalem, shall be called holy, [even] every one that is
written among the living in Jerusalem: 4 When the Lord
shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of
Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from
the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the
spirit of burning. 5 And the LORD will create upon every
dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies,
a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming
fire by night: for upon all the glory [shall be] a defence.
6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the
daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for
a covert from storm and from rain.

5 Now will I sing to my wellbeloved a song of my
beloved touching his vineyard. My wellbeloved hath
a vineyard in a very fruitful hill: 2 And he fenced it,
and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with

the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it,
and also made a winepress therein: and he looked that
it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild
grapes. **3** And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and
men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my
vineyard. **4** What could have been done more to my
vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I
looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth
wild grapes? **5** And now go to; I will tell you what I will do
to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it
shall be eaten up; [and] break down the wall thereof, and
it shall be trodden down: **6** And I will lay it waste: it shall
not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers
and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they
rain no rain upon it. **7** For the vineyard of the LORD of
hosts [is] the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his
pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold
oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry. **8** Woe
unto them that join house to house, [that] lay field to field,
till [there be] no place, that they may be placed alone in
the midst of the earth! **9** In mine ears [said] the LORD of
hosts, Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, [even]
great and fair, without inhabitant. **10** Yea, ten acres of
vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an homer
shall yield an ephah. **11** Woe unto them that rise up early
in the morning, [that] they may follow strong drink; that
continue until night, [till] wine inflame them! **12** And the
harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in
their feasts: but they regard not the work of the LORD,
neither consider the operation of his hands. **13** Therefore
my people are gone into captivity, because [they have]
no knowledge: and their honourable men [are] famished,
and their multitude dried up with thirst. **14** Therefore hell
hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without
measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their
pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it. **(Sheol
h7585)** **15** And the mean man shall be brought down, and
the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the
lofty shall be humbled: **16** But the LORD of hosts shall
be exalted in judgment, and God that is holy shall be
sanctified in righteousness. **17** Then shall the lambs feed
after their manner, and the waste places of the fat ones
shall strangers eat. **18** Woe unto them that draw iniquity
with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:
19 That say, Let him make speed, [and] hasten his work,
that we may see [it:] and let the counsel of the Holy One
of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know [it]! **20**
Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that
put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put
bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! **21** Woe unto [them
that are] wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their
own sight! **22** Woe unto [them that are] mighty to drink
wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink: **23**
Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the
righteousness of the righteous from him! **24** Therefore as
the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth
the chaff, [so] their root shall be as rottenness, and their
blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast
away the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the
word of the Holy One of Israel. **25** Therefore is the anger
of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath
stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten
them: and the hills did tremble, and their carcases [were]
torn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger is
not turned away, but his hand [is] stretched out still.
26 And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far,
and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth: and,
behold, they shall come with speed swiftly: **27** None
shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall
slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins
be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken: **28**
Whose arrows [are] sharp, and all their bows bent, their
horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels
like a whirlwind: **29** Their roaring [shall be] like a lion,
they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and
lay hold of the prey, and shall carry [it] away safe, and
none shall deliver [it]. **30** And in that day they shall roar
against them like the roaring of the sea: and if [one] look
unto the land, behold darkness [and] sorrow, and the
light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

6 In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord
sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train
filled the temple. **2** Above it stood the seraphims: each
one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and
with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did
fly. **3** And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy,
holy, [is] the LORD of hosts: the whole earth [is] full
of his glory. **4** And the posts of the door moved at the
voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with
smoke. **5** Then said I, Woe [is] me! for I am undone;
because I [am] a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the
midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have
seen the King, the LORD of hosts. **6** Then flew one of
the seraphims unto me, having a live coal in his hand,
[which] he had taken with the tongs from off the altar: **7**
And he laid [it] upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath
touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and
thy sin purged. **8** Also I heard the voice of the Lord,
saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then
said I, Here [am] I; send me. **9** And he said, Go, and tell
this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and
see ye indeed, but perceive not. **10** Make the heart of
this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut
their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with
their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert,
and be healed. **11** Then said I, Lord, how long? And he
answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant,
and the houses without man, and the land be utterly

desolate, 12 And the LORD have removed men far away,
and [there be] a great forsaking in the midst of the land.
13 But yet in it [shall be] a tenth, and [it] shall return,
and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose
substance [is] in them, when they cast [their leaves: so]
the holy seed [shall be] the substance thereof.

7 And it came to pass in the days of Ahaz the son of
Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, [that] Rezin
the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah, king
of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it, but
could not prevail against it. 2 And it was told the house
of David, saying, Syria is confederate with Ephraim. And
his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the
trees of the wood are moved with the wind. 3 Then said
the LORD unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou,
and Shear-jashub thy son, at the end of the conduit
of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field; 4
And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not,
neither be fainthearted for the two tails of these smoking
firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and
of the son of Remaliah. 5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and
the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel against
thee, saying, 6 Let us go up against Judah, and vex it,
and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king
in the midst of it, [even] the son of Tabeal: 7 Thus saith
the Lord GOD, It shall not stand, neither shall it come
to pass. 8 For the head of Syria [is] Damascus, and
the head of Damascus [is] Rezin; and within threescore
and five years shall Ephraim be broken, that it be not a
people. 9 And the head of Ephraim [is] Samaria, and
the head of Samaria [is] Remaliah's son. If ye will not
believe, surely ye shall not be established. 10 Moreover
the LORD spake again unto Ahaz, saying, 11 Ask thee a
sign of the LORD thy God; ask it either in the depth, or
in the height above. (Sheol h7585) 12 But Ahaz said, I will
not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD. 13 And he said,
Hear ye now, O house of David; [Is it] a small thing for
you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also? 14
Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold,
a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call
his name Immanuel. 15 Butter and honey shall he eat,
that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the
good. 16 For before the child shall know to refuse the
evil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest
shall be forsaken of both her kings. 17 The LORD shall
bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy
father's house, days that have not come, from the day
that Ephraim departed from Judah; [even] the king of
Assyria. 18 And it shall come to pass in that day, [that]
the LORD shall hiss for the fly that [is] in the uttermost
part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that [is] in the
land of Assyria. 19 And they shall come, and shall rest
all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of
the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bushes. 20
In the same day shall the Lord shave with a razor that is
hired, [namely], by them beyond the river, by the king of
Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall
also consume the beard. 21 And it shall come to pass in
that day, [that] a man shall nourish a young cow, and two
sheep; 22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance
of milk [that] they shall give he shall eat butter: for butter
and honey shall every one eat that is left in the land.
23 And it shall come to pass in that day, [that] every
place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at
a thousand silverlings, it shall [even] be for briers and
thorns. 24 With arrows and with bows shall [men] come
thither; because all the land shall become briers and
thorns. 25 And [on] all hills that shall be digged with the
mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers
and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen,
and for the treading of lesser cattle.

8 Moreover the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great
roll, and write in it with a man's pen concerning
Maher-shalal-hash-baz. 2 And I took unto me faithful
witnesses to record, Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the
son of Jeberechiah. 3 And I went unto the prophetess;
and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the LORD
to me, Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz. 4 For
before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father,
and my mother, the riches of Damascus and the spoil of
Samaria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.
5 The LORD spake also unto me again, saying, 6
Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of Shiloah
that go softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's son;
7 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them
the waters of the river, strong and many, [even] the king
of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over
all his channels, and go over all his banks: 8 And he
shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over,
he shall reach [even] to the neck; and the stretching out
of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.
9 Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be
broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries:
gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird
yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces. 10 Take
counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak
the word, and it shall not stand: for God [is] with us. 11
For the LORD spake thus to me with a strong hand,
and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of
this people, saying, 12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to all
[them to] whom this people shall say, A confederacy;
neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid. 13 Sanctify the
LORD of hosts himself; and [let] him [be] your fear,
and [let] him [be] your dread. 14 And he shall be for a
sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of
offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for
a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 15 And many

among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken, and
be snared, and be taken. 16 Bind up the testimony, seal
the law among my disciples. 17 And I will wait upon the
LORD, that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and
I will look for him. 18 Behold, I and the children whom the
LORD hath given me [are] for signs and for wonders in
Israel from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount
Zion. 19 And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto
them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that
peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto
their God? for the living to the dead? 20 To the law and
to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word,
[it is] because [there is] no light in them. 21 And they
shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it
shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they
shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God,
and look upward. 22 And they shall look unto the earth;
and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish;
and [they shall be] driven to darkness.

9 Nevertheless the dimness [shall] not [be] such as
[was] in her vexation, when at the first he lightly
afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and
afterward did more grievously afflict [her by] the way of
the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations. 2 The
people that walked in darkness have seen a great light:
they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon
them hath the light shined. 3 Thou hast multiplied the
nation, [and] not increased the joy: they joy before thee
according to the joy in harvest, [and] as [men] rejoice
when they divide the spoil. 4 For thou hast broken the
yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the
rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian. 5 For
every battle of the warrior [is] with confused noise, and
garments rolled in blood; but [this] shall be with burning
[and] fuel of fire. 6 For unto us a child is born, unto
us a son is given: and the government shall be upon
his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful,
Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The
Prince of Peace. 7 Of the increase of [his] government
and peace [there shall be] no end, upon the throne of
David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish
it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even
for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.
8 The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted
upon Israel. 9 And all the people shall know, [even]
Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in the
pride and stoutness of heart, 10 The bricks are fallen
down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycomores
are cut down, but we will change [them into] cedars.
11 Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of
Rezin against him, and join his enemies together; 12 The
Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall
devour Israel with open mouth. For all this his anger is
not turned away, but his hand [is] stretched out still. 13
For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them,
neither do they seek the LORD of hosts. 14 Therefore
the LORD will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch
and rush, in one day. 15 The ancient and honourable, he
[is] the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he [is]
the tail. 16 For the leaders of this people cause [them]
to err; and [they that are] led of them [are] destroyed.
17 Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young
men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and
widows: for every one [is] an hypocrite and an evildoer,
and every mouth speaketh folly. For all this his anger
is not turned away, but his hand [is] stretched out still.
18 For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour
the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of
the forest, and they shall mount up [like] the lifting up of
smoke. 19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is
the land darkened, and the people shall be as the fuel
of the fire: no man shall spare his brother. 20 And he
shall snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he
shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied:
they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm: 21
Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: [and] they
together [shall be] against Judah. For all this his anger is
not turned away, but his hand [is] stretched out still.

10 Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees,
and that write grievousness [which] they have
prescribed; 2 To turn aside the needy from judgment, and
to take away the right from the poor of my people, that
widows may be their prey, and [that] they may rob the
fatherless! 3 And what will ye do in the day of visitation,
and in the desolation [which] shall come from far? to
whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your
glory? 4 Without me they shall bow down under the
prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. For all this
his anger is not turned away, but his hand [is] stretched
out still. 5 O Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and the
staff in their hand is mine indignation. 6 I will send him
against an hypocritical nation, and against the people of
my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and
to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of
the streets. 7 Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth
his heart think so; but [it is] in his heart to destroy and cut
off nations not a few. 8 For he saith, [Are] not my princes
altogether kings? 9 [Is] not Calno as Carchemish? [is]
not Hamath as Arpad? [is] not Samaria as Damascus?
10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and
whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and
of Samaria; 11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria
and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols? 12
Wherefore it shall come to pass, [that] when the Lord
hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on
Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit of the stout heart of the
king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks. 13 For

he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done [it], and
by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the
bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures,
and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant [man:]
14 And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the
people: and as one gathereth eggs [that are] left, have I
gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved
the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped. **15** Shall the
axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? [or]
shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it?
as if the rod should shake [itself] against them that lift it
up, [or] as if the staff should lift up [itself, as if it were] no
wood. **16** Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts,
send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory
he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire. **17** And
the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for
a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his
briers in one day; **18** And shall consume the glory of his
forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and
they shall be as when a standardbearer fainteth. **19** And
the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child
may write them. **20** And it shall come to pass in that day,
[that] the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped
of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon
him that smote them; but shall stay upon the LORD, the
Holy One of Israel, in truth. **21** The remnant shall return,
[even] the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God. **22**
For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea,
[yet] a remnant of them shall return: the consumption
decreed shall overflow with righteousness. **23** For the
Lord GOD of hosts shall make a consumption, even
determined, in the midst of all the land. **24** Therefore
thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, O my people that
dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall
smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against
thee, after the manner of Egypt. **25** For yet a very little
while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in
their destruction. **26** And the LORD of hosts shall stir up
a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Midian at
the rock of Oreb: and [as] his rod [was] upon the sea, so
shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt. **27** And it
shall come to pass in that day, [that] his burden shall
be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from
off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because
of the anointing. **28** He is come to Aiath, he is passed
to Migron; at Michmash he hath laid up his carriages:
29 They are gone over the passage: they have taken
up their lodging at Geba; Ramah is afraid; Gibeah of
Saul is fled. **30** Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gallim:
cause it to be heard unto Laish, O poor Anathoth. **31**
Madmenah is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim gather
themselves to flee. **32** As yet shall he remain at Nob that
day: he shall shake his hand [against] the mount of the
daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem. **33** Behold, the
Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror:
and the high ones of stature [shall be] hewn down, and
the haughty shall be humbled. **34** And he shall cut down
the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lebanon shall fall
by a mighty one.

11 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem
of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:
2 And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the
spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel
and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the
LORD; **3** And shall make him of quick understanding
in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after
the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing
of his ears: **4** But with righteousness shall he judge
the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the
earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his
mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the
wicked. **5** And righteousness shall be the girdle of his
loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins. **6** The wolf
also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie
down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and
the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. **7**
And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones
shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like
the ox. **8** And the sucking child shall play on the hole
of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on
the cockatrice' den. **9** They shall not hurt nor destroy in
all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the
knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea. **10**
And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which
shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the
Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious. **11** And it
shall come to pass in that day, [that] the Lord shall set
his hand again the second time to recover the remnant
of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria, and from
Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam,
and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands
of the sea. **12** And he shall set up an ensign for the
nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and
gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four
corners of the earth. **13** The envy also of Ephraim shall
depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off:
Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex
Ephraim. **14** But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the
Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil them of the
east together: they shall lay their hand upon Edom and
Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them. **15**
And the LORD shall utterly destroy the tongue of the
Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake
his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven
streams, and make [men] go over dryshod. **16** And there
shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which
shall be left, from Assyria; like as it was to Israel in the
day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

12 And in that day thou shalt say, O LORD, I will
praise thee: though thou wast angry with me,
thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me. **2**
Behold, God [is] my salvation; I will trust, and not be
afraid: for the LORD JEHOVAH [is] my strength and [my]
song; he also is become my salvation. **3** Therefore with
joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation. **4**
And in that day shall ye say, Praise the LORD, call upon
his name, declare his doings among the people, make
mention that his name is exalted. **5** Sing unto the LORD;
for he hath done excellent things: this [is] known in all
the earth. **6** Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion:
for great [is] the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thee.

13 The burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of
Amoz did see. **2** Lift ye up a banner upon the
high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the
hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.
3 I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also
called my mighty ones for mine anger, [even] them that
rejoice in my highness. **4** The noise of a multitude in the
mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise
of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the LORD
of hosts mustereth the host of the battle. **5** They come
from a far country, from the end of heaven, [even] the
LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy
the whole land. **6** Howl ye; for the day of the LORD [is] at
hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty. **7**
Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart
shall melt: **8** And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows
shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman
that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another;
their faces [shall be as] flames. **9** Behold, the day of the
LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to
lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners
thereof out of it. **10** For the stars of heaven and the
constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun
shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall
not cause her light to shine. **11** And I will punish the
world for [their] evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and
I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will
lay low the haughtiness of the terrible. **12** I will make a
man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the
golden wedge of Ophir. **13** Therefore I will shake the
heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in
the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his
fierce anger. **14** And it shall be as the chased roe, and
as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man
turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own
land. **15** Every one that is found shall be thrust through;
and every one that is joined [unto them] shall fall by the
sword. **16** Their children also shall be dashed to pieces
before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and
their wives ravished. **17** Behold, I will stir up the Medes
against them, which shall not regard silver; and [as for]
gold, they shall not delight in it. **18** [Their] bows also
shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have
no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare
children. **19** And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the
beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be as when
God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah. **20** It shall never
be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation
to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there;
neither shall the shepherds make their fold there. **21** But
wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses
shall be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell
there, and satyrs shall dance there. **22** And the wild
beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses,
and dragons in [their] pleasant palaces: and her time [is]
near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

14 For the LORD will have mercy on Jacob, and will
yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land:
and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they
shall cleave to the house of Jacob. **2** And the people
shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the
house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the
LORD for servants and handmaids: and they shall take
them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall
rule over their oppressors. **3** And it shall come to pass
in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy
sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage
wherein thou wast made to serve, **4** That thou shalt take
up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say,
How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased!
5 The LORD hath broken the staff of the wicked, [and]
the sceptre of the rulers. **6** He who smote the people in
wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations
in anger, is persecuted, [and] none hindereth. **7** The
whole earth is at rest, [and] is quiet: they break forth into
singing. **8** Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, [and] the
cedars of Lebanon, [saying], Since thou art laid down,
no feller is come up against us. **9** Hell from beneath is
moved for thee to meet [thee] at thy coming: it stirreth
up the dead for thee, [even] all the chief ones of the
earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of
the nations. **(Sheol h7585)** **10** All they shall speak and
say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art
thou become like unto us? **11** Thy pomp is brought down
to the grave, [and] the noise of thy viols: the worm is
spread under thee, and the worms cover thee. **(Sheol
h7585)** **12** How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son
of the morning! [how] art thou cut down to the ground,
which didst weaken the nations! **13** For thou hast said
in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my
throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the
mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: **14** I
will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like
the most High. **15** Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell,
to the sides of the pit. **(Sheol h7585)** **16** They that see

thee shall narrowly look upon thee, [and] consider thee,
[saying, Is] this the man that made the earth to tremble,
that did shake kingdoms; 17 [That] made the world as
a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; [that]
opened not the house of his prisoners? 18 All the kings
of the nations, [even] all of them, lie in glory, every one
in his own house. 19 But thou art cast out of thy grave
like an abominable branch, [and as] the raiment of those
that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down
to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.
20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because
thou hast destroyed thy land, [and] slain thy people: the
seed of evildoers shall never be renowned. 21 Prepare
slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers;
that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the
face of the world with cities. 22 For I will rise up against
them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon
the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the
LORD. 23 I will also make it a possession for the bittern,
and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of
destruction, saith the LORD of hosts. 24 The LORD of
hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so
shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, [so] shall
it stand: 25 That I will break the Assyrian in my land,
and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall
his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart
from off their shoulders. 26 This [is] the purpose that is
purposed upon the whole earth: and this [is] the hand
that is stretched out upon all the nations. 27 For the
LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul
[it]? and his hand [is] stretched out, and who shall turn
it back? 28 In the year that king Ahaz died was this
burden. 29 Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because
the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the
serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his
fruit [shall be] a fiery flying serpent. 30 And the firstborn
of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in
safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall
slay thy remnant. 31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou,
whole Palestina, [art] dissolved: for there shall come
from the north a smoke, and none [shall be] alone in his
appointed times. 32 What shall [one] then answer the
messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded
Zion, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

15 The burden of Moab. Because in the night Ar
of Moab is laid waste, [and] brought to silence;
because in the night Kir of Moab is laid waste, [and]
brought to silence; 2 He is gone up to Bajith, and to
Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over
Nebo, and over Medeba: on all their heads [shall be]
baldness, [and] every beard cut off. 3 In their streets
they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops
of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall
howl, weeping abundantly. 4 And Heshbon shall cry, and
Elealeh: their voice shall be heard [even] unto Jahaz:
therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall cry out; his
life shall be grievous unto him. 5 My heart shall cry out
for Moab; his fugitives [shall flee] unto Zoar, an heifer of
three years old: for by the mounting up of Luhith with
weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Horonaim
they shall raise up a cry of destruction. 6 For the waters
of Nimrim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away,
the grass faileth, there is no green thing. 7 Therefore the
abundance they have gotten, and that which they have
laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the willows.
8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab;
the howling thereof unto Eglaim, and the howling thereof
unto Beer-elim. 9 For the waters of Dimon shall be full of
blood: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him
that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the
land.

16 Send ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sela
to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter
of Zion. 2 For it shall be, [that], as a wandering bird cast
out of the nest, [so] the daughters of Moab shall be at the
fords of Arnon. 3 Take counsel, execute judgment; make
thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday;
hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth. 4 Let
mine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab; be thou a covert
to them from the face of the spoiler: for the extortioner
is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressors are
consumed out of the land. 5 And in mercy shall the
throne be established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in
the tabernacle of David, judging, and seeking judgment,
and hasting righteousness. 6 We have heard of the pride
of Moab; [he is] very proud: [even] of his haughtiness,
and his pride, and his wrath: [but] his lies [shall] not
[be] so. 7 Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, every
one shall howl: for the foundations of Kir-hareseth shall
ye mourn; surely [they are] stricken. 8 For the fields of
Heshbon languish, [and] the vine of Sibmah: the lords
of the heathen have broken down the principal plants
thereof, they are come [even] unto Jazer, they wandered
[through] the wilderness: her branches are stretched out,
they are gone over the sea. 9 Therefore I will bewail with
the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee
with my tears, O Heshbon, and Elealeh: for the shouting
for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen. 10
And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful
field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing,
neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread
out no wine in [their] presses; I have made [their vintage]
shouting to cease. 11 Wherefore my bowels shall sound
like an harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-
haresh. 12 And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that
Moab is weary on the high place, that he shall come to
his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail. 13 This [is]
the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning Moab

since that time. 14 But now the LORD hath spoken,
saying, Within three years, as the years of an hireling,
and the glory of Moab shall be contemned, with all that
great multitude; and the remnant [shall be] very small
[and] feeble.

17 The burden of Damascus. Behold, Damascus is
taken away from [being] a city, and it shall be a
ruinous heap. 2 The cities of Aroer [are] forsaken: they
shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and none shall
make [them] afraid. 3 The fortress also shall cease
from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and
the remnant of Syria: they shall be as the glory of the
children of Israel, saith the LORD of hosts. 4 And in
that day it shall come to pass, [that] the glory of Jacob
shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall
wax lean. 5 And it shall be as when the harvestman
gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm;
and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley
of Rephaim. 6 Yet gleaning grapes shall be left in it,
as the shaking of an olive tree, two [or] three berries
in the top of the uppermost bough, four [or] five in the
outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of
Israel. 7 At that day shall a man look to his Maker, and
his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Israel. 8
And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands,
neither shall respect [that] which his fingers have made,
either the groves, or the images. 9 In that day shall his
strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost
branch, which they left because of the children of Israel:
and there shall be desolation. 10 Because thou hast
forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been
mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou
plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:
11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in
the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: [but]
the harvest [shall be] a heap in the day of grief and
of desperate sorrow. 12 Woe to the multitude of many
people, [which] make a noise like the noise of the seas;
and to the rushing of nations, [that] make a rushing like
the rushing of mighty waters! 13 The nations shall rush
like the rushing of many waters: but [God] shall rebuke
them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased
as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like
a rolling thing before the whirlwind. 14 And behold at
eveningtide trouble; [and] before the morning he [is] not.
This [is] the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of
them that rob us.

18 Woe to the land shadowing with wings, which [is]
beyond the rivers of Ethiopia: 2 That sendeth
ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes
upon the waters, [saying], Go, ye swift messengers, to a
nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from
their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden
down, whose land the rivers have spoiled! 3 All ye
inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see
ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and
when he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye. 4 For so the LORD
said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will consider in
my dwelling place like a clear heat upon herbs, [and] like
a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest. 5 For afore the
harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is
ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs
with pruning hooks, and take away [and] cut down the
branches. 6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of
the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the
fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the
earth shall winter upon them. 7 In that time shall the
present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people
scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from
their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden
under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the
place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zion.

19 The burden of Egypt. Behold, the LORD rideth
upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and
the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and
the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it. 2 And I
will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they
shall fight every one against his brother, and every one
against his neighbour; city against city, [and] kingdom
against kingdom. 3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in
the midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof:
and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers,
and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.
4 And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a
cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith
the Lord, the LORD of hosts. 5 And the waters shall fail
from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried
up. 6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; [and] the
brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the
reeds and flags shall wither. 7 The paper reeds by the
brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing
sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and
be no [more]. 8 The fishers also shall mourn, and all
they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and
they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish. 9
Moreover they that work in fine flax, and they that weave
networks, shall be confounded. 10 And they shall be
broken in the purposes thereof, all that make sluices
[and] ponds for fish. 11 Surely the princes of Zoan [are]
fools, the counsel of the wise counsellors of Pharaoh is
become brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, I [am] the
son of the wise, the son of ancient kings? 12 Where
[are] they? where [are] thy wise [men]? and let them tell
thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts
hath purposed upon Egypt. 13 The princes of Zoan are
become fools, the princes of Noph are deceived; they

have also seduced Egypt, [even they that are] the stay of
the tribes thereof. 14 The LORD hath mingled a perverse
spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to
err in every work thereof, as a drunken [man] staggereth
in his vomit. 15 Neither shall there be [any] work for
Egypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do. 16
In that day shall Egypt be like unto women: and it shall
be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of
the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it. 17 And the
land of Judah shall be a terror unto Egypt, every one
that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself,
because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he
hath determined against it. 18 In that day shall five cities
in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and
swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be called, The city
of destruction. 19 In that day shall there be an altar to
the LORD in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a pillar
at the border thereof to the LORD. 20 And it shall be for
a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the
land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the LORD because
of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and
a great one, and he shall deliver them. 21 And the LORD
shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know
the LORD in that day, and shall do sacrifice and oblation;
yea, they shall vow a vow unto the LORD, and perform
[it]. 22 And the LORD shall smite Egypt: he shall smite
and heal [it:] and they shall return [even] to the LORD,
and he shall be intreated of them, and shall heal them.
23 In that day shall there be a highway out of Egypt to
Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the
Egyptian into Assyria, and the Egyptians shall serve with
the Assyrians. 24 In that day shall Israel be the third with
Egypt and with Assyria, [even] a blessing in the midst
of the land: 25 Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless,
saying, Blessed [be] Egypt my people, and Assyria the
work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance.

20 In the year that Tartan came unto Ashdod, (when
Sargon the king of Assyria sent him,) and fought
against Ashdod, and took it; 2 At the same time spake
the LORD by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go and
loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy
shoe from thy foot. And he did so, walking naked and
barefoot. 3 And the LORD said, Like as my servant
Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years [for]
a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia; 4
So shall the king of Assyria lead away the Egyptians
prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old,
naked and barefoot, even with [their] buttocks uncovered,
to the shame of Egypt. 5 And they shall be afraid and
ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their
glory. 6 And the inhabitant of this isle shall say in that
day, Behold, such [is] our expectation, whither we flee
for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and
how shall we escape?

21 The burden of the desert of the sea. As whirlwinds
in the south pass through; [so] it cometh from
the desert, from a terrible land. 2 A grievous vision
is declared unto me; the treacherous dealer dealeth
treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam:
besiege, O Media; all the sighing thereof have I made to
cease. 3 Therefore are my loins filled with pain: pangs
have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that
travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing [of it;] I
was dismayed at the seeing [of it]. 4 My heart panted,
fearfulness affrighted me: the night of my pleasure hath
he turned into fear unto me. 5 Prepare the table, watch
in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, [and]
anoint the shield. 6 For thus hath the Lord said unto
me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.
7 And he saw a chariot [with] a couple of horsemen,
a chariot of asses, [and] a chariot of camels; and he
hearkened diligently with much heed: 8 And he cried, A
lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the watchtower
in the daytime, and I am set in my ward whole nights:
9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, [with] a
couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, Babylon
is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods
he hath broken unto the ground. 10 O my threshing,
and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the
LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto
you. 11 The burden of Dumah. He calleth to me out of
Seir, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of
the night? 12 The watchman said, The morning cometh,
and also the night: if ye will enquire, enquire ye: return,
come. 13 The burden upon Arabia. In the forest in Arabia
shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies of Dedanim.
14 The inhabitants of the land of Tema brought water
to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread
him that fled. 15 For they fled from the swords, from
the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the
grievousness of war. 16 For thus hath the Lord said unto
me, Within a year, according to the years of an hireling,
and all the glory of Kedar shall fail: 17 And the residue of
the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of
Kedar, shall be diminished: for the LORD God of Israel
hath spoken [it].

22 The burden of the valley of vision. What aileth
thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the
housetops? 2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city,
a joyous city: thy slain [men are] not slain with the sword,
nor dead in battle. 3 All thy rulers are fled together, they
are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are
bound together, [which] have fled from far. 4 Therefore
said I, Look away from me; I will weep bitterly, labour not
to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of
my people. 5 For [it is] a day of trouble, and of treading
down, and of perplexity by the Lord GOD of hosts in
the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of

crying to the mountains. 6 And Elam bare the quiver with
chariots of men [and] horsemen, and Kir uncovered the
shield. 7 And it shall come to pass, [that] thy choicest
valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall
set themselves in array at the gate. 8 And he discovered
the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day
to the armour of the house of the forest. 9 Ye have
seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they
are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the
lower pool. 10 And ye have numbered the houses of
Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to
fortify the wall. 11 Ye made also a ditch between the
two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not
looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto
him that fashioned it long ago. 12 And in that day did the
Lord GOD of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning,
and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth: 13 And
behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep,
eating flesh, and drinking wine: let us eat and drink; for
to morrow we shall die. 14 And it was revealed in mine
ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not
be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord GOD of
hosts. 15 Thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, Go, get
thee unto this treasurer, [even] unto Shebna, which [is]
over the house, [and say], 16 What hast thou here? and
whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a
sepulchre here, [as] he that heweth him out a sepulchre
on high, [and] that graveth an habitation for himself in a
rock? 17 Behold, the LORD will carry thee away with a
mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee. 18 He will
surely violently turn and toss thee [like] a ball into a large
country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of
thy glory [shall be] the shame of thy lord's house. 19 And
I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall
he pull thee down. 20 And it shall come to pass in that
day, that I will call my servant Eliakim the son of Hilkiah:
21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him
with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into
his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of
Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah. 22 And the key of
the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he
shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and
none shall open. 23 And I will fasten him [as] a nail in
a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to
his father's house. 24 And they shall hang upon him
all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the
issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of
cups, even to all the vessels of flagons. 25 In that day,
saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in
the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall;
and the burden that [was] upon it shall be cut off: for the
LORD hath spoken [it].

23 The burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish;
for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no
entering in: from the land of Chittim it is revealed to
them. 2 Be still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom
the merchants of Zidon, that pass over the sea, have
replenished. 3 And by great waters the seed of Sihor,
the harvest of the river, [is] her revenue; and she is a
mart of nations. 4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the
sea hath spoken, [even] the strength of the sea, saying, I
travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish
up young men, [nor] bring up virgins. 5 As at the report
concerning Egypt, [so] shall they be sorely pained at
the report of Tyre. 6 Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye
inhabitants of the isle. 7 [Is] this your joyous [city], whose
antiquity [is] of ancient days? her own feet shall carry
her afar off to sojourn. 8 Who hath taken this counsel
against Tyre, the crowning [city], whose merchants [are]
princes, whose traffickers [are] the honourable of the
earth? 9 The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, to stain
the pride of all glory, [and] to bring into contempt all the
honourable of the earth. 10 Pass through thy land as a
river, O daughter of Tarshish: [there is] no more strength.
11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook
the kingdoms: the LORD hath given a commandment
against the merchant [city], to destroy the strong holds
thereof. 12 And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice, O
thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: arise, pass
over to Chittim; there also shalt thou have no rest. 13
Behold the land of the Chaldeans; this people was not,
[till] the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the
wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up
the palaces thereof; [and] he brought it to ruin. 14 Howl,
ye ships of Tarshish: for your strength is laid waste. 15
And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall
be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of
one king: after the end of seventy years shall Tyre sing
as an harlot. 16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou
harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing
many songs, that thou mayest be remembered. 17 And
it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years,
that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her
hire, and shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms
of the world upon the face of the earth. 18 And her
merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the LORD:
it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise
shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat
sufficiently, and for durable clothing.

24 Behold, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and
maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and
scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof. 2 And it shall
be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the
servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her
mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with
the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of
usury, so with the giver of usury to him. 3 The land shall
be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD

hath spoken this word. **4** The earth mourneth [and]
fadeth away, the world languisheth [and] fadeth away,
the haughty people of the earth do languish. **5** The earth
also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because
they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance,
broken the everlasting covenant. **6** Therefore hath the
curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein
are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are
burned, and few men left. **7** The new wine mourneth, the
vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh. **8** The
mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice
endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth. **9** They shall not
drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to
them that drink it. **10** The city of confusion is broken
down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.
11 [There is] a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is
darkened, the mirth of the land is gone. **12** In the city is
left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.
13 When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among
the people, [there shall be] as the shaking of an olive
tree, [and] as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is
done. **14** They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing
for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from
the sea. **15** Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the fires,
[even] the name of the LORD God of Israel in the isles of
the sea. **16** From the uttermost part of the earth have we
heard songs, [even] glory to the righteous. But I said, My
leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! the treacherous
dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous
dealers have dealt very treacherously. **17** Fear, and the
pit, and the snare, [are] upon thee, O inhabitant of the
earth. **18** And it shall come to pass, [that] he who fleeth
from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he
that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken
in the snare: for the windows from on high are open, and
the foundations of the earth do shake. **19** The earth is
utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the
earth is moved exceedingly. **20** The earth shall reel to
and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a
cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy
upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again. **21** And it
shall come to pass in that day, [that] the LORD shall
punish the host of the high ones [that are] on high, and
the kings of the earth upon the earth. **22** And they shall
be gathered together, [as] prisoners are gathered in the
pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many
days shall they be visited. **23** Then the moon shall be
confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of
hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and
before his ancients gloriously.

25 O LORD, thou [art] my God; I will exalt thee, I
will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful
[things; thy] counsels of old [are] faithfulness [and] truth.
2 For thou hast made of a city an heap; [of] a defenced
city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall
never be built. **3** Therefore shall the strong people glorify
thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee. **4**
For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength
to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm,
a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible
ones [is] as a storm [against] the wall. **5** Thou shalt bring
down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place;
[even] the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch
of the terrible ones shall be brought low. **6** And in this
mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all people
a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat
things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.
7 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the
covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread
over all nations. **8** He will swallow up death in victory;
and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces;
and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off
all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken [it]. **9** And it
shall be said in that day, Lo, this [is] our God; we have
waited for him, and he will save us: this [is] the LORD;
we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his
salvation. **10** For in this mountain shall the hand of the
LORD rest, and Moab shall be trodden down under him,
even as straw is trodden down for the dunghill. **11** And
he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as
he that swimmeth spreadeth forth [his hands] to swim:
and he shall bring down their pride together with the
spoils of their hands. **12** And the fortress of the high fort
of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, [and] bring to
the ground, [even] to the dust.

26 In that day shall this song be sung in the land of
Judah; We have a strong city; salvation will [God]
appoint [for] walls and bulwarks. **2** Open ye the gates,
that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may
enter in. **3** Thou wilt keep [him] in perfect peace, [whose]
mind [is] stayed [on thee:] because he trusteth in thee. **4**
Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH
[is] everlasting strength: **5** For he bringeth down them
that dwell on high; the lofty city, he layeth it low; he
layeth it low, [even] to the ground; he bringeth it [even] to
the dust. **6** The foot shall tread it down, [even] the feet of
the poor, [and] the steps of the needy. **7** The way of the
just [is] uprightness: thou, most upright, dost weigh the
path of the just. **8** Yea, in the way of thy judgments, O
LORD, have we waited for thee; the desire of [our] soul
[is] to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee. **9**
With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with
my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy
judgments [are] in the earth, the inhabitants of the world
will learn righteousness. **10** Let favour be shewed to the
wicked, [yet] will he not learn righteousness: in the land
of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold
the majesty of the LORD. **11** LORD, [when] thy hand is

lifted up, they will not see: [but] they shall see, and be
ashamed for [their] envy at the people; yea, the fire of
thine enemies shall devour them. 12 LORD, thou wilt
ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our
works in us. 13 O LORD our God, [other] lords beside
thee have had dominion over us: [but] by thee only will
we make mention of thy name. 14 [They are] dead, they
shall not live; [they are] deceased, they shall not rise:
therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and
made all their memory to perish. 15 Thou hast increased
the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation:
thou art glorified: thou hadst removed [it] far [unto] all the
ends of the earth. 16 LORD, in trouble have they visited
thee, they poured out a prayer [when] thy chastening
[was] upon them. 17 Like as a woman with child, [that]
draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, [and]
crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O
LORD. 18 We have been with child, we have been in
pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have
not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have
the inhabitants of the world fallen. 19 Thy dead [men]
shall live, [together with] my dead body shall they arise.
Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew [is as]
the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.
20 Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and
shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a
little moment, until the indignation be overpast. 21 For,
behold, the LORD cometh out of his place to punish the
inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also
shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her
slain.

27 In that day the LORD with his sore and great and
strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing
serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he
shall slay the dragon that [is] in the sea. 2 In that day
sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine. 3 I the LORD
do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest [any] hurt it,
I will keep it night and day. 4 Fury [is] not in me: who
would set the briers [and] thorns against me in battle? I
would go through them, I would burn them together. 5
Or let him take hold of my strength, [that] he may make
peace with me; [and] he shall make peace with me. 6
He shall cause them that come of Jacob to take root:
Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the
world with fruit. 7 Hath he smitten him, as he smote
those that smote him? [or] is he slain according to the
slaughter of them that are slain by him? 8 In measure,
when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: he stayeth
his rough wind in the day of the east wind. 9 By this
therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob be purged; and this
[is] all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all
the stones of the altar as chalkstones that are beaten
in sunder, the groves and images shall not stand up.
10 Yet the defenced city [shall be] desolate, [and] the
habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: there
shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and
consume the branches thereof. 11 When the boughs
thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women
come, [and] set them on fire: for it [is] a people of no
understanding: therefore he that made them will not have
mercy on them, and he that formed them will shew them
no favour. 12 And it shall come to pass in that day, [that]
the LORD shall beat off from the channel of the river unto
the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by
one, O ye children of Israel. 13 And it shall come to pass
in that day, [that] the great trumpet shall be blown, and
they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of
Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall
worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

28 Woe to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of
Ephraim, whose glorious beauty [is] a fading flower,
which [are] on the head of the fat valleys of them that
are overcome with wine! 2 Behold, the Lord hath a
mighty and strong one, [which] as a tempest of hail
[and] a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters
overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.
3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim, shall be
trodden under feet: 4 And the glorious beauty, which [is]
on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower,
[and] as the hasty fruit before the summer; which [when]
he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand
he eateth it up. 5 In that day shall the LORD of hosts
be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty,
unto the residue of his people, 6 And for a spirit of
judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength
to them that turn the battle to the gate. 7 But they also
have erred through wine, and through strong drink are
out of the way; the priest and the prophet have erred
through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine,
they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in
vision, they stumble [in] judgment. 8 For all tables are
full of vomit [and] filthiness, [so that there is] no place
[clean]. 9 Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom
shall he make to understand doctrine? [them that are]
weaned from the milk, [and] drawn from the breasts.
10 For precept [must be] upon precept, precept upon
precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, [and]
there a little: 11 For with stammering lips and another
tongue will he speak to this people. 12 To whom he
said, This [is] the rest [wherewith] ye may cause the
weary to rest; and this [is] the refreshing: yet they would
not hear. 13 But the word of the LORD was unto them
precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon
line, line upon line; here a little, [and] there a little; that
they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and
snared, and taken. 14 Wherefore hear the word of the
LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which [is] in
Jerusalem. 15 Because ye have said, We have made a

covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement;
when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall
not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and
under falsehood have we hid ourselves: **(Sheol h7585)** **16**
Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion
for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner
[stone], a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not
make haste. **17** Judgment also will I lay to the line, and
righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep
away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow
the hiding place. **18** And your covenant with death shall
be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not
stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through,
then ye shall be trodden down by it. **(Sheol h7585)** **19**
From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for
morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by
night: and it shall be a vexation only [to] understand
the report. **20** For the bed is shorter than that [a man]
can stretch himself [on it:] and the covering narrower
than that he can wrap himself [in it]. **21** For the LORD
shall rise up as [in] mount Perazim, he shall be wroth as
[in] the valley of Gibeon, that he may do his work, his
strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.
22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be
made strong: for I have heard from the Lord GOD of
hosts a consumption, even determined upon the whole
earth. **23** Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and
hear my speech. **24** Doth the plowman plow all day to
sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?
25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he
not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and
cast in the principal wheat and the appointed barley and
the rie in their place? **26** For his God doth instruct him to
discretion, [and] doth teach him. **27** For the fitches are
not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart
wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches
are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.
28 Bread [corn] is bruised; because he will not ever be
threshing it, nor break [it with] the wheel of his cart, nor
bruise it [with] his horsemen. **29** This also cometh forth
from the LORD of hosts, [which] is wonderful in counsel,
[and] excellent in working.

29 Woe to Ariel, to Ariel, the city [where] David dwelt!
add ye year to year; let them kill sacrifices. **2** Yet
I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and
sorrow: and it shall be unto me as Ariel. **3** And I will camp
against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee
with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee. **4** And
thou shalt be brought down, [and] shalt speak out of the
ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and
thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit,
out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of
the dust. **5** Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall
be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones
[shall be] as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be
at an instant suddenly. **6** Thou shalt be visited of the
LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and
great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of
devouring fire. **7** And the multitude of all the nations that
fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her
munition, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a
night vision. **8** It shall even be as when an hungry [man]
dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and
his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth,
and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold,
[he is] faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the
multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount
Zion. **9** Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry:
they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but
not with strong drink. **10** For the LORD hath poured out
upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your
eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he
covered. **11** And the vision of all is become unto you as
the words of a book that is sealed, which [men] deliver to
one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and
he saith, I cannot; for it [is] sealed: **12** And the book is
delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I
pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned. **13** Wherefore
the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near [me]
with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but
have removed their heart far from me, and their fear
toward me is taught by the precept of men: **14** Therefore,
behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among
this people, [even] a marvellous work and a wonder:
for the wisdom of their wise [men] shall perish, and the
understanding of their prudent [men] shall be hid. **15**
Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from
the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say,
Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? **16** Surely your
turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the
potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it,
He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him
that framed it, He had no understanding? **17** [Is] it not
yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a
fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a
forest? **18** And in that day shall the deaf hear the words
of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of
obscurity, and out of darkness. **19** The meek also shall
increase [their] joy in the LORD, and the poor among
men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel. **20** For the
terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is
consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off: **21**
That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare
for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the
just for a thing of nought. **22** Therefore thus saith the
LORD, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house
of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither
shall his face now wax pale. **23** But when he seeth his

children, the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel. **24** They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

30 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin: **2** That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt! **3** Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt [your] confusion. **4** For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hanes. **5** They were all ashamed of a people [that] could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach. **6** The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence [come] the young and old lion, the viper and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people [that] shall not profit [them]. **7** For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried concerning this, Their strength [is] to sit still. **8** Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever: **9** That this [is] a rebellious people, lying children, children [that] will not hear the law of the LORD: **10** Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits: **11** Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us. **12** Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon: **13** Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant. **14** And he shall break it as the breaking of the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water [withal] out of the pit. **15** For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not. **16** But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift. **17** One thousand [shall flee] at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill. **18** And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD [is] a God of judgment: blessed [are] all they that wait for him. **19** For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee. **20** And [though] the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers: **21** And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This [is] the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left. **22** Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence. **23** Then shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures. **24** The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan. **25** And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers [and] streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall. **26** Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound. **27** Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning [with] his anger, and the burden [thereof is] heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire: **28** And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and [there shall be] a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing [them] to err. **29** Ye shall have a song, as in the night [when] a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the mighty One of Israel. **30** And the LORD shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of [his] anger, and [with] the flame of a devouring fire, [with] scattering, and tempest, and hailstones. **31** For through the voice of the LORD shall the Assyrian be beaten down, [which] smote with a rod. **32** And [in] every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall lay upon him, [it] shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight with it. **33** For Tophet [is] ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made [it] deep [and] large: the pile thereof [is] fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

31 Woe to them that go down to Egypt for help; and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because [they are] many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel,

neither seek the LORD! 2 Yet he also [is] wise, and
will bring evil, and will not call back his words: but will
arise against the house of the evildoers, and against the
help of them that work iniquity. 3 Now the Egyptians
[are] men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not
spirit. When the LORD shall stretch out his hand, both
he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall
fall down, and they all shall fail together. 4 For thus
hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion and
the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of
shepherds is called forth against him, [he] will not be
afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of
them: so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for
mount Zion, and for the hill thereof. 5 As birds flying, so
will the LORD of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending
also he will deliver [it; and] passing over he will preserve
it. 6 Turn ye unto [him from] whom the children of Israel
have deeply revolted. 7 For in that day every man shall
cast away his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which
your own hands have made unto you [for] a sin. 8 Then
shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty
man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour
him: but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men
shall be discomfited. 9 And he shall pass over to his
strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the
ensign, saith the LORD, whose fire [is] in Zion, and his
furnace in Jerusalem.

32 Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness, and
princes shall rule in judgment. 2 And a man shall
be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from
the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the
shadow of a great rock in a weary land. 3 And the
eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of
them that hear shall hearken. 4 The heart also of the
rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the
stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly. 5 The vile
person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said
[to be] bountiful. 6 For the vile person will speak villany,
and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy,
and to utter error against the LORD, to make empty the
soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the
thirsty to fail. 7 The instruments also of the churl [are]
evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with
lying words, even when the needy speaketh right. 8 But
the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things
shall he stand. 9 Rise up, ye women that are at ease;
hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my
speech. 10 Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye
careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering
shall not come. 11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease;
be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you
bare, and gird [sackcloth] upon [your] loins. 12 They
shall lament for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the
fruitful vine. 13 Upon the land of my people shall come
up thorns [and] briers; yea, upon all the houses of joy
[in] the joyous city: 14 Because the palaces shall be
forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the forts
and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses,
a pasture of flocks; 15 Until the spirit be poured upon us
from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and
the fruitful field be counted for a forest. 16 Then judgment
shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain
in the fruitful field. 17 And the work of righteousness
shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness
and assurance for ever. 18 And my people shall dwell in
a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in
quiet resting places; 19 When it shall hail, coming down
on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place. 20
Blessed [are] ye that sow beside all waters, that send
forth [thither] the feet of the ox and the ass.

33 Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou [wast] not
spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt
not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease
to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; [and] when thou shalt
make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal
treacherously with thee. 2 O LORD, be gracious unto
us; we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every
morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble. 3 At
the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up
of thyself the nations were scattered. 4 And your spoil
shall be gathered [like] the gathering of the caterpiller:
as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon
them. 5 The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high:
he hath filled Zion with judgment and righteousness. 6
And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy
times, [and] strength of salvation: the fear of the LORD
[is] his treasure. 7 Behold, their valiant ones shall cry
without: the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly. 8
The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth:
he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the
cities, he regardeth no man. 9 The earth mourneth [and]
languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed [and] hewn down:
Sharon is like a wilderness; and Bashan and Carmel
shake off [their fruits]. 10 Now will I rise, saith the LORD;
now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself. 11 Ye shall
conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath,
[as] fire, shall devour you. 12 And the people shall be
[as] the burnings of lime: [as] thorns cut up shall they be
burned in the fire. 13 Hear, ye [that are] far off, what
I have done; and, ye [that are] near, acknowledge my
might. 14 The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness
hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell
with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with
everlasting burnings? 15 He that walketh righteously,
and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of
oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of
bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and

shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; **16** He shall dwell on
high: his place of defence [shall be] the munitions of
rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters [shall be]
sure. **17** Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty:
they shall behold the land that is very far off. **18** Thine
heart shall meditate terror. Where [is] the scribe? where
[is] the receiver? where [is] he that counted the towers?
19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of a
deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a stammering
tongue, [that thou canst] not understand. **20** Look upon
Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see
Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle [that] shall not
be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever
be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be
broken. **21** But there the glorious LORD [will be] unto
us a place of broad rivers [and] streams; wherein shall
go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass
thereby. **22** For the LORD [is] our judge, the LORD [is]
our lawgiver, the LORD [is] our king; he will save us. **23**
Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen
their mast, they could not spread the sail: then is the
prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey. **24**
And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people
that dwell therein [shall be] forgiven [their] iniquity.

34 Come near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye
people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein;
the world, and all things that come forth of it. **2** For the
indignation of the LORD [is] upon all nations, and [his]
fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them,
he hath delivered them to the slaughter. **3** Their slain
also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out
of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted
with their blood. **4** And all the host of heaven shall be
dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a
scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth
off from the vine, and as a falling [fig] from the fig tree.
5 For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it
shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of
my curse, to judgment. **6** The sword of the LORD is
filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, [and] with the
blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of
rams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a
great slaughter in the land of Idumea. **7** And the unicorns
shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the
bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their
dust made fat with fatness. **8** For [it is] the day of the
LORD's vengeance, [and] the year of recompences for
the controversy of Zion. **9** And the streams thereof shall
be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone,
and the land thereof shall become burning pitch. **10** It
shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof
shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall
lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.
11 But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it;
the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall
stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones
of emptiness. **12** They shall call the nobles thereof to the
kingdom, but none [shall be] there, and all her princes
shall be nothing. **13** And thorns shall come up in her
palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof:
and it shall be an habitation of dragons, [and] a court for
owls. **14** The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet
with the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry
to his fellow; the screech owl also shall rest there, and
find for herself a place of rest. **15** There shall the great
owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under
her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered,
every one with her mate. **16** Seek ye out of the book of
the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none
shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded,
and his spirit it hath gathered them. **17** And he hath cast
the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them
by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to
generation shall they dwell therein.

35 The wilderness and the solitary place shall be
glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and
blossom as the rose. **2** It shall blossom abundantly, and
rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lebanon
shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel and
Sharon, they shall see the glory of the LORD, [and] the
excellency of our God. **3** Strengthen ye the weak hands,
and confirm the feeble knees. **4** Say to them [that are] of
a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will
come [with] vengeance, [even] God [with] a recompence;
he will come and save you. **5** Then the eyes of the
blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be
unstopped. **6** Then shall the lame [man] leap as an hart,
and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness
shall waters break out, and streams in the desert. **7** And
the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty
land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where
each lay, [shall be] grass with reeds and rushes. **8** And
an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be
called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass
over it; but it [shall be] for those: the wayfaring men,
though fools, shall not err [therein]. **9** No lion shall be
there, nor [any] ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it
shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk
[there:] **10** And the ransomed of the LORD shall return,
and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon
their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and
sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

36 Now it came to pass in the fourteenth year of
king Hezekiah, [that] Sennacherib king of Assyria
came up against all the defenced cities of Judah, and
took them. **2** And the king of Assyria sent Rabshakeh
from Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah with a

great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper
pool in the highway of the fuller's field. 3 Then came
forth unto him Eliakim, Hilkiah's son, which was over
the house, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah, Asaph's
son, the recorder. 4 And Rabshakeh said unto them,
Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the
king of Assyria, What confidence [is] this wherein thou
trustest? 5 I say, [sayest thou], (but [they are but] vain
words) [I have] counsel and strength for war: now on
whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?
6 Lo, thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed, on
Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and
pierce it: so [is] Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that trust in
him. 7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the LORD our
God: [is it] not he, whose high places and whose altars
Hezekiah hath taken away, and said to Judah and to
Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar? 8 Now
therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the
king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses,
if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them. 9
How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain
of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust
on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen? 10 And am
I now come up without the LORD against this land to
destroy it? the LORD said unto me, Go up against this
land, and destroy it. 11 Then said Eliakim and Shebna
and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy
servants in the Syrian language; for we understand [it:]
and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of
the people that [are] on the wall. 12 But Rabshakeh said,
Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to
speak these words? [hath he] not [sent me] to the men
that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung,
and drink their own piss with you? 13 Then Rabshakeh
stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language,
and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king
of Assyria. 14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah
deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you.
15 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD,
saying, The LORD will surely deliver us: this city shall
not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.
16 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of
Assyria, Make [an agreement] with me [by] a present,
and come out to me: and eat ye every one of his vine,
and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the
waters of his own cistern; 17 Until I come and take you
away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and
wine, a land of bread and vineyards. 18 [Beware] lest
Hezekiah persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver
us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land
out of the hand of the king of Assyria? 19 Where [are]
the gods of Hamath and Arphad? where [are] the gods
of Sepharvaim? and have they delivered Samaria out of
my hand? 20 Who [are they] among all the gods of these
lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that
the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand? 21
But they held their peace, and answered him not a word:
for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him
not. 22 Then came Eliakim, the son of Hilkiah, that [was]
over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah,
the son of Asaph, the recorder, to Hezekiah with [their]
clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

37 And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard
[it], that he rent his clothes, and covered himself
with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD. 2
And he sent Eliakim, who [was] over the household, and
Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered
with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.
3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day
[is] a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy:
for the children are come to the birth, and [there is] not
strength to bring forth. 4 It may be the LORD thy God
will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of
Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God,
and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God
hath heard: wherefore lift up [thy] prayer for the remnant
that is left. 5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to
Isaiah. 6 And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say
unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of
the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants
of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me. 7 Behold, I
will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour,
and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by
the sword in his own land. 8 So Rabshakeh returned,
and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah:
for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish. 9
And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia,
He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he
heard [it], he sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying, 10
Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying,
Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee,
saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the
king of Assyria. 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the
kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying
them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered? 12 Have the
gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers
have destroyed, [as] Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph,
and the children of Eden which [were] in Telassar? 13
Where [is] the king of Hamath, and the king of Arphad,
and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah?
14 And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the
messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the
house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.
15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the LORD, saying, 16 O
LORD of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest [between]
the cherubims, thou [art] the God, [even] thou alone, of
all the kingdoms of the earth: thou hast made heaven
and earth. 17 Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open

thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words
of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living
God. 18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid
waste all the nations, and their countries, 19 And have
cast their gods into the fire: for they [were] no gods, but
the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore
they have destroyed them. 20 Now therefore, O LORD
our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms
of the earth may know that thou [art] the LORD, [even]
thou only. 21 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto
Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel,
Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib
king of Assyria: 22 This [is] the word which the LORD
hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of
Zion, hath despised thee, [and] laughed thee to scorn;
the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee.
23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and
against whom hast thou exalted [thy] voice, and lifted
up thine eyes on high? [even] against the Holy One
of Israel. 24 By thy servants hast thou reproached the
Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I
come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides
of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall cedars thereof,
[and] the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the
height of his border, [and] the forest of his Carmel. 25 I
have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my
feet have I dried up all the rivers of the besieged places.
26 Hast thou not heard long ago, [how] I have done it;
[and] of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I
brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste
defenced cities [into] ruinous heaps. 27 Therefore their
inhabitants [were] of small power, they were dismayed
and confounded: they were [as] the grass of the field,
and [as] the green herb, [as] the grass on the housetops,
and [as corn] blasted before it be grown up. 28 But I
know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in,
and thy rage against me. 29 Because thy rage against
me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore
will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy
lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou
camest. 30 And this [shall be] a sign unto thee, Ye shall
eat [this] year such as groweth of itself; and the second
year that which springeth of the same: and in the third
year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat
the fruit thereof. 31 And the remnant that is escaped
of the house of Judah shall again take root downward,
and bear fruit upward: 32 For out of Jerusalem shall
go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount
Zion: the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this. 33
Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of
Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an
arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor cast
a bank against it. 34 By the way that he came, by the
same shall he return, and shall not come into this city,
saith the LORD. 35 For I will defend this city to save it
for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.
36 Then the angel of the LORD went forth, and smote
in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore
and five thousand: and when they arose early in the
morning, behold, they [were] all dead corpses. 37 So
Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and
returned, and dwelt at Nineveh. 38 And it came to pass,
as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god,
that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with
the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia:
and Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

38 In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And
Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came unto
him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thine
house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live. 2 Then
Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed
unto the LORD, 3 And said, Remember now, O LORD, I
beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth
and with a perfect heart, and have done [that which is]
good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore. 4 Then came
the word of the LORD to Isaiah, saying, 5 Go, and say
to Hezekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy
father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears:
behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years. 6 And I will
deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of
Assyria: and I will defend this city. 7 And this [shall be] a
sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this
thing that he hath spoken; 8 Behold, I will bring again the
shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun
dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned
ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down. 9 The
writing of Hezekiah king of Judah, when he had been
sick, and was recovered of his sickness: 10 I said in the
cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the grave:
I am deprived of the residue of my years. **(Sheol h7585)**
11 I said, I shall not see the LORD, [even] the LORD, in
the land of the living: I shall behold man no more with
the inhabitants of the world. 12 Mine age is departed,
and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut
off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off with pining
sickness: from day [even] to night wilt thou make an end
of me. 13 I reckoned till morning, [that], as a lion, so will
he break all my bones: from day [even] to night wilt thou
make an end of me. 14 Like a crane [or] a swallow, so
did I chatter: I did mourn as a dove: mine eyes fail [with
looking] upward: O LORD, I am oppressed; undertake
for me. 15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto
me, and himself hath done [it:] I shall go softly all my
years in the bitterness of my soul. 16 O Lord, by these
[things men] live, and in all these [things is] the life of my
spirit: so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live. 17
Behold, for peace I had great bitterness: but thou hast in
love to my soul [delivered it] from the pit of corruption:

for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back. 18 For the
grave cannot praise thee, death can [not] celebrate thee:
they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.
(Sheol h7585) 19 The living, the living, he shall praise
thee, as I [do] this day: the father to the children shall
make known thy truth. 20 The LORD [was ready] to
save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed
instruments all the days of our life in the house of the
LORD. 21 For Isaiah had said, Let them take a lump of
figs, and lay [it] for a plaister upon the boil, and he shall
recover. 22 Hezekiah also had said, What [is] the sign
that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

39 At that time Merodach-baladan, the son of Baladan,
king of Babylon, sent letters and a present to
Hezekiah: for he had heard that he had been sick, and
was recovered. 2 And Hezekiah was glad of them, and
shewed them the house of his precious things, the silver,
and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment,
and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in
his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all
his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not. 3 Then
came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said
unto him, What said these men? and from whence came
they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from
a far country unto me, [even] from Babylon. 4 Then said
he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah
answered, All that [is] in mine house have they seen:
there is nothing among my treasures that I have not
shewed them. 5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear
the word of the LORD of hosts: 6 Behold, the days
come, that all that [is] in thine house, and [that] which
thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be
carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.
7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou
shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be
eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon. 8 Then
said Hezekiah to Isaiah, Good [is] the word of the LORD
which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there
shall be peace and truth in my days.

40 Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God.
2 Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto
her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is
pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD's hand
double for all her sins. 3 The voice of him that crieth
in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD,
make straight in the desert a highway for our God. 4
Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and
hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made
straight, and the rough places plain: 5 And the glory of
the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see [it]
together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken [it].
6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry?
All flesh [is] grass, and all the goodliness thereof [is] as
the flower of the field: 7 The grass withereth, the flower
fadeth: because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it:
surely the people [is] grass. 8 The grass withereth, the
flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for
ever. 9 O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up
into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good
tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift [it] up, be not
afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God!
10 Behold, the Lord GOD will come with strong [hand],
and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward [is]
with him, and his work before him. 11 He shall feed his
flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his
arm, and carry [them] in his bosom, [and] shall gently
lead those that are with young. 12 Who hath measured
the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out
heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of
the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in
scales, and the hills in a balance? 13 Who hath directed
the Spirit of the LORD, or [being] his counsellor hath
taught him? 14 With whom took he counsel, and [who]
instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment,
and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way
of understanding? 15 Behold, the nations [are] as a
drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of
the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very
little thing. 16 And Lebanon [is] not sufficient to burn,
nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering. 17
All nations before him [are] as nothing; and they are
counted to him less than nothing, and vanity. 18 To
whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye
compare unto him? 19 The workman melteth a graven
image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold,
and casteth silver chains. 20 He that [is] so impoverished
that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree [that] will not
rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to prepare
a graven image, [that] shall not be moved. 21 Have ye
not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you
from the beginning? have ye not understood from the
foundations of the earth? 22 [It is] he that sitteth upon
the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof [are]
as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a
curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:
23 That bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the
judges of the earth as vanity. 24 Yea, they shall not be
planted; yea, they shall not be sown: yea, their stock
shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow
upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall
take them away as stubble. 25 To whom then will ye
liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the Holy One. 26
Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created
these [things], that bringeth out their host by number:
he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his
might, for that [he is] strong in power; not one faileth. 27
Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My

way is hid from the LORD, and my judgment is passed
over from my God? 28 Hast thou not known? hast thou
not heard, [that] the everlasting God, the LORD, the
Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is
weary? [there is] no searching of his understanding. 29
He giveth power to the faint; and to [them that have] no
might he increaseth strength. 30 Even the youths shall
faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:
31 But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew [their]
strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they
shall run, and not be weary; [and] they shall walk, and
not faint.

41 Keep silence before me, O islands; and let the
people renew [their] strength: let them come near;
then let them speak: let us come near together to
judgment. 2 Who raised up the righteous [man] from
the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before
him, and made [him] rule over kings? he gave [them]
as the dust to his sword, [and] as driven stubble to his
bow. 3 He pursued them, [and] passed safely; [even]
by the way [that] he had not gone with his feet. 4 Who
hath wrought and done [it], calling the generations from
the beginning? I the LORD, the first, and with the last; I
[am] he. 5 The isles saw [it], and feared; the ends of
the earth were afraid, drew near, and came. 6 They
helped every one his neighbour; and [every one] said
to his brother, Be of good courage. 7 So the carpenter
encouraged the goldsmith, [and] he that smootheth [with]
the hammer him that smote the anvil, saying, It [is] ready
for the sodering: and he fastened it with nails, [that] it
should not be moved. 8 But thou, Israel, [art] my servant,
Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham my
friend. 9 [Thou] whom I have taken from the ends of the
earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and
said unto thee, Thou [art] my servant; I have chosen
thee, and not cast thee away. 10 Fear thou not; for I
[am] with thee: be not dismayed; for I [am] thy God:
I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will
uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. 11
Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall
be ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing;
and they that strive with thee shall perish. 12 Thou shalt
seek them, and shalt not find them, [even] them that
contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be
as nothing, and as a thing of nought. 13 For I the LORD
thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear
not; I will help thee. 14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, [and]
ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and thy
redeemer, the Holy One of Israel. 15 Behold, I will make
thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou
shalt thresh the mountains, and beat [them] small, and
shalt make the hills as chaff. 16 Thou shalt fan them, and
the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall
scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, [and]
shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel. 17 [When] the poor
and needy seek water, and [there is] none, [and] their
tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, I the
God of Israel will not forsake them. 18 I will open rivers
in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I
will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry
land springs of water. 19 I will plant in the wilderness the
cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree;
I will set in the desert the fir tree, [and] the pine, and
the box tree together: 20 That they may see, and know,
and consider, and understand together, that the hand of
the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel
hath created it. 21 Produce your cause, saith the LORD;
bring forth your strong [reasons], saith the King of Jacob.
22 Let them bring [them] forth, and shew us what shall
happen: let them shew the former things, what they [be],
that we may consider them, and know the latter end of
them; or declare us things for to come. 23 Shew the
things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that
ye [are] gods: yea, do good, or do evil, that we may be
dismayed, and behold [it] together. 24 Behold, ye [are] of
nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination [is he
that] chooseth you. 25 I have raised up [one] from the
north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall
he call upon my name: and he shall come upon princes
as [upon] morter, and as the potter treadeth clay. 26 Who
hath declared from the beginning, that we may know?
and beforetime, that we may say, [He is] righteous? yea,
[there is] none that sheweth, yea, [there is] none that
declareth, yea, [there is] none that heareth your words.
27 The first [shall say] to Zion, Behold, behold them: and
I will give to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings.
28 For I beheld, and [there was] no man; even among
them, and [there was] no counsellor, that, when I asked
of them, could answer a word. 29 Behold, they [are] all
vanity; their works [are] nothing: their molten images
[are] wind and confusion.

42 Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect,
[in whom] my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit
upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles.
2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to
be heard in the street. 3 A bruised reed shall he not
break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall
bring forth judgment unto truth. 4 He shall not fail nor
be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth:
and the isles shall wait for his law. 5 Thus saith God
the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched
them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which
cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people
upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein: 6 I the LORD
have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine
hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of
the people, for a light of the Gentiles; 7 To open the
blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison,

[and] them that sit in darkness out of the prison house. **8** I [am] the LORD: that [is] my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. **9** Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them. **10** Sing unto the LORD a new song, [and] his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof. **11** Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up [their voice], the villages [that] Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains. **12** Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands. **13** The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, roar; he shall prevail against his enemies. **14** I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, [and] refrained myself: [now] will I cry like a travailing woman; I will destroy and devour at once. **15** I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools. **16** And I will bring the blind by a way [that] they knew not; I will lead them in paths [that] they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them. **17** They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye [are] our gods. **18** Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see. **19** Who [is] blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger [that] I sent? who [is] blind as [he that is] perfect, and blind as the LORD's servant? **20** Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not. **21** The LORD is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make [it] honourable. **22** But this [is] a people robbed and spoiled; [they are] all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore. **23** Who among you will give ear to this? [who] will hearken and hear for the time to come? **24** Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the LORD, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law. **25** Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: and it hath set him on fire round about, yet he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid [it] not to heart.

43 But now thus saith the LORD that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called [thee] by thy name; thou [art] mine. **2** When thou passest through the waters, I [will be] with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. **3** For I [am] the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt [for] thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee. **4** Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life. **5** Fear not: for I [am] with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west; **6** I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth; **7** [Even] every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him. **8** Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears. **9** Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, [It is] truth. **10** Ye [are] my witnesses, saith the LORD, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I [am] he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me. **11** I, [even] I, [am] the LORD; and beside me [there is] no saviour. **12** I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when [there was] no strange [god] among you: therefore ye [are] my witnesses, saith the LORD, that I [am] God. **13** Yea, before the day [was] I [am] he; and [there is] none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall let it? **14** Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry [is] in the ships. **15** I [am] the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King. **16** Thus saith the LORD, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters; **17** Which bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow. **18** Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old. **19** Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, [and] rivers in the desert. **20** The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, [and] rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen. **21** This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise. **22** But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but thou hast been weary of me, O Israel. **23** Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense. **24** Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me

with thine iniquities. 25 I, [even] I, [am] he that blotteth
out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not
remember thy sins. 26 Put me in remembrance: let
us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be
justified. 27 Thy first father hath sinned, and thy teachers
have transgressed against me. 28 Therefore I have
profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given
Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.

44 Yet now hear, O Jacob my servant; and Israel,
whom I have chosen: 2 Thus saith the LORD that
made thee, and formed thee from the womb, [which]
will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou,
Jesurun, whom I have chosen. 3 For I will pour water
upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground:
I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon
thine offspring: 4 And they shall spring up [as] among
the grass, as willows by the water courses. 5 One shall
say, I [am] the LORD's; and another shall call [himself]
by the name of Jacob; and another shall subscribe [with]
his hand unto the LORD, and surname [himself] by the
name of Israel. 6 Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel,
and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I [am] the first,
and I [am] the last; and beside me [there is] no God. 7
And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it
in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people?
and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them
shew unto them. 8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have
not I told thee from that time, and have declared [it]? ye
[are] even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me?
yea, [there is] no God; I know not [any]. 9 They that
make a graven image [are] all of them vanity; and their
delectable things shall not profit; and they [are] their
own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may
be ashamed. 10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a
graven image [that] is profitable for nothing? 11 Behold,
all his fellows shall be ashamed: and the workmen,
they [are] of men: let them all be gathered together, let
them stand up; [yet] they shall fear, [and] they shall be
ashamed together. 12 The smith with the tongs both
worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers,
and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is
hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water,
and is faint. 13 The carpenter stretcheth out [his] rule;
he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes,
and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it
after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a
man; that it may remain in the house. 14 He heweth
him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak,
which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of
the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish
[it]. 15 Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will
take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth [it], and
baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth [it;
] he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.
16 He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he
eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he
warmeth [himself], and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have
seen the fire: 17 And the residue thereof he maketh a
god, [even] his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and
worshippeth [it], and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver
me; for thou [art] my god. 18 They have not known nor
understood: for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot
see; [and] their hearts, that they cannot understand.
19 And none considereth in his heart, neither [is there]
knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part
of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the
coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten [it:] and
shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I
fall down to the stock of a tree? 20 He feedeth on ashes:
a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot
deliver his soul, nor say, [Is there] not a lie in my right
hand? 21 Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for
thou [art] my servant: I have formed thee; thou [art] my
servant: O Israel, thou shalt not be forgotten of me. 22 I
have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions,
and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have
redeemed thee. 23 Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD
hath done [it:] shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break
forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every
tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and
glorified himself in Israel. 24 Thus saith the LORD, thy
redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I
[am] the LORD that maketh all [things;] that stretcheth
forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth
by myself; 25 That frustrateth the tokens of the liars, and
maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise [men] backward,
and maketh their knowledge foolish; 26 That confirmeth
the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of
his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be
inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built,
and I will raise up the decayed places thereof: 27 That
saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:
28 That saith of Cyrus, [He is] my shepherd, and shall
perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Thou
shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be
laid.

45 Thus saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus,
whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations
before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open
before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not
be shut; 2 I will go before thee, and make the crooked
places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass,
and cut in sunder the bars of iron: 3 And I will give thee
the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret
places, that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which
call [thee] by thy name, [am] the God of Israel. 4 For
Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have
even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee,

though thou hast not known me. **5** I [am] the LORD, and [there is] none else, [there is] no God beside me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me: **6** That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that [there is] none beside me. I [am] the LORD, and [there is] none else. **7** I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these [things]. **8** Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it. **9** Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! [Let] the potsherd [strive] with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? **10** Woe unto him that saith unto [his] father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth? **11** Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me. **12** I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, [even] my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded. **13** I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts. **14** Thus saith the LORD, The labour of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, [saying], Surely God [is] in thee; and [there is] none else, [there is] no God. **15** Verily thou [art] a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour. **16** They shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together [that are] makers of idols. **17** [But] Israel shall be saved in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end. **18** For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: I [am] the LORD; and [there is] none else. **19** I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain: I the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are right. **20** Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye [that are] escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god [that] cannot save. **21** Tell ye, and bring [them] near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? [who] hath told it from that time? [have] not I the LORD? and [there is] no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; [there is] none beside me. **22** Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I [am] God, and [there is] none else. **23** I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth [in] righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear. **24** Surely, shall [one] say, in the LORD have I righteousness and strength: [even] to him shall [men] come; and all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed. **25** In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory.

46 Bel boweth down, Nebo stoopeth, their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages [were] heavy loaden; [they are] a burden to the weary [beast]. **2** They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but themselves are gone into captivity. **3** Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, which are borne [by me] from the belly, which are carried from the womb: **4** And [even] to [your] old age I [am] he; and [even] to hoar hairs will I carry [you:] I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver [you]. **5** To whom will ye liken me, and make [me] equal, and compare me, that we may be like? **6** They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, [and] hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship. **7** They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, [one] shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble. **8** Remember this, and shew yourselves men: bring [it] again to mind, O ye transgressors. **9** Remember the former things of old: for I [am] God, and [there is] none else; [I am] God, and [there is] none like me, **10** Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times [the things] that are not [yet] done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure: **11** Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken [it], I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed [it], I will also do it. **12** Hearken unto me, ye stouthearted, that [are] far from righteousness: **13** I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry: and I will place salvation in Zion for Israel my glory.

47 Come down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Babylon, sit on the ground: [there is] no throne, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate. **2** Take the millstones, and grind meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers. **3** Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will not meet [thee as] a man. **4** [As for] our redeemer, the LORD of hosts [is] his name, the Holy One of Israel. **5** Sit thou silent, and get thee

into darkness, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou
shalt no more be called, The lady of kingdoms. 6 I was
wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance,
and given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them
no mercy; upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid
thy yoke. 7 And thou saidst, I shall be a lady for ever:
[so] that thou didst not lay these [things] to thy heart,
neither didst remember the latter end of it. 8 Therefore
hear now this, [thou that art] given to pleasures, that
dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, I [am],
and none else beside me; I shall not sit [as] a widow,
neither shall I know the loss of children: 9 But these two
[things] shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the
loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon
thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy sorceries,
[and] for the great abundance of thine enchantments.
10 For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast
said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it
hath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I
[am], and none else beside me. 11 Therefore shall evil
come upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence it
riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not
be able to put it off: and desolation shall come upon
thee suddenly, [which] thou shalt not know. 12 Stand
now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude
of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy
youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou
mayest prevail. 13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of
thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers,
the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee
from [these things] that shall come upon thee. 14 Behold,
they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they
shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame:
[there shall] not [be] a coal to warm at, [nor] fire to sit
before it. 15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou
hast laboured, [even] thy merchants, from thy youth:
they shall wander every one to his quarter; none shall
save thee.

48 Hear ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called
by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of
the waters of Judah, which swear by the name of the
LORD, and make mention of the God of Israel, [but] not
in truth, nor in righteousness. 2 For they call themselves
of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the God
of Israel; The LORD of hosts [is] his name. 3 I have
declared the former things from the beginning; and they
went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did
[them] suddenly, and they came to pass. 4 Because
I knew that thou [art] obstinate, and thy neck [is] an
iron sinew, and thy brow brass; 5 I have even from the
beginning declared [it] to thee; before it came to pass I
shewed [it] thee: lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath
done them, and my graven image, and my molten image,
hath commanded them. 6 Thou hast heard, see all this;
and will not ye declare [it]? I have shewed thee new
things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst
not know them. 7 They are created now, and not from
the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest
them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.
8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea,
from that time [that] thine ear was not opened: for I knew
that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast
called a transgressor from the womb. 9 For my name's
sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I
refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off. 10 Behold, I have
refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in
the furnace of affliction. 11 For mine own sake, [even] for
mine own sake, will I do [it:] for how should [my name]
be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another. 12
Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I [am]
he; I [am] the first, I also [am] the last. 13 Mine hand also
hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand
hath spanned the heavens: [when] I call unto them, they
stand up together. 14 All ye, assemble yourselves, and
hear; which among them hath declared these [things]?
The LORD hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on
Babylon, and his arm [shall be on] the Chaldeans. 15 I,
[even] I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have
brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous. 16
Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken
in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was,
there [am] I: and now the Lord GOD, and his Spirit,
hath sent me. 17 Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer,
the Holy One of Israel; I [am] the LORD thy God which
teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way
[that] thou shouldest go. 18 O that thou hadst hearkened
to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a
river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea: 19
Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring
of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should
not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me. 20
Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with
a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it [even] to
the end of the earth; say ye, The LORD hath redeemed
his servant Jacob. 21 And they thirsted not [when] he led
them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow
out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the
waters gushed out. 22 [There is] no peace, saith the
LORD, unto the wicked.

49 Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people,
from far; The LORD hath called me from the womb;
from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of
my name. 2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharp
sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and
made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;
3 And said unto me, Thou [art] my servant, O Israel, in

whom I will be glorified. 4 Then I said, I have laboured in
vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain:
[yet] surely my judgment [is] with the LORD, and my
work with my God. 5 And now, saith the LORD that
formed me from the womb [to be] his servant, to bring
Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet
shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my
God shall be my strength. 6 And he said, It is a light
thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the
tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I
will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou
mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. 7
Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, [and] his
Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom
the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall
see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of
the LORD that is faithful, [and] the Holy One of Israel,
and he shall choose thee. 8 Thus saith the LORD, In
an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of
salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee,
and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish
the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;
9 That thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth; to
them that [are] in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall
feed in the ways, and their pastures [shall be] in all high
places. 10 They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall
the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on
them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall
he guide them. 11 And I will make all my mountains
a way, and my highways shall be exalted. 12 Behold,
these shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north
and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim. 13
Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth
into singing, O mountains: for the LORD hath comforted
his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted. 14 But
Zion said, The LORD hath forsaken me, and my Lord
hath forgotten me. 15 Can a woman forget her sucking
child, that she should not have compassion on the son
of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget
thee. 16 Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of
[my] hands; thy walls [are] continually before me. 17
Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they
that made thee waste shall go forth of thee. 18 Lift up
thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather
themselves together, [and] come to thee. [As] I live, saith
the LORD, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as
with an ornament, and bind them [on thee], as a bride
[doeth]. 19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and
the land of thy destruction, shall even now be too narrow
by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallowed
thee up shall be far away. 20 The children which thou
shalt have, after thou hast lost the other, shall say again
in thine ears, The place [is] too strait for me: give place
to me that I may dwell. 21 Then shalt thou say in thine
heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost
my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing
to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I
was left alone; these, where [had] they [been]? 22 Thus
saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the
Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people: and they
shall bring thy sons in [their] arms, and thy daughters
shall be carried upon [their] shoulders. 23 And kings
shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing
mothers: they shall bow down to thee with [their] face
toward the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and
thou shalt know that I [am] the LORD: for they shall not
be ashamed that wait for me. 24 Shall the prey be taken
from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered? 25 But
thus saith the LORD, Even the captives of the mighty
shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be
delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with
thee, and I will save thy children. 26 And I will feed them
that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be
drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all
flesh shall know that I the LORD [am] thy Saviour and
thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

50 Thus saith the LORD, Where [is] the bill of your
mother's divorcement, whom I have put away?
or which of my creditors [is it] to whom I have sold
you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves,
and for your transgressions is your mother put away. 2
Wherefore, when I came, [was there] no man? when I
called, [was there] none to answer? Is my hand shortened
at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to
deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make
the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because [there
is] no water, and dieth for thirst. 3 I clothe the heavens
with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering. 4
The Lord GOD hath given me the tongue of the learned,
that I should know how to speak a word in season to
[him that is] weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he
wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned. 5 The Lord
GOD hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious,
neither turned away back. 6 I gave my back to the
smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the
hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. 7 For
the Lord GOD will help me; therefore shall I not be
confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and
I know that I shall not be ashamed. 8 [He is] near that
justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand
together: who [is] mine adversary? let him come near to
me. 9 Behold, the Lord GOD will help me; who [is] he
[that] shall condemn me? lo, they all shall wax old as a
garment; the moth shall eat them up. 10 Who [is] among
you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his
servant, that walketh [in] darkness, and hath no light? let
him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his

God. 11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass
[yourselves] about with sparks: walk in the light of your
fire, and in the sparks [that] ye have kindled. This shall
ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

51 Hearken to me, ye that follow after righteousness,
ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock [whence]
ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit [whence] ye
are digged. 2 Look unto Abraham your father, and
unto Sarah [that] bare you: for I called him alone, and
blessed him, and increased him. 3 For the LORD shall
comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and
he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert
like the garden of the LORD; joy and gladness shall be
found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody. 4
Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O
my nation: for a law shall proceed from me, and I will
make my judgment to rest for a light of the people. 5
My righteousness [is] near; my salvation is gone forth,
and mine arms shall judge the people; the isles shall
wait upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust. 6
Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the
earth beneath: for the heavens shall vanish away like
smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and
they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my
salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall
not be abolished. 7 Hearken unto me, ye that know
righteousness, the people in whose heart [is] my law;
fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid
of their revilings. 8 For the moth shall eat them up like
a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but
my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation
from generation to generation. 9 Awake, awake, put on
strength, O arm of the LORD; awake, as in the ancient
days, in the generations of old. [Art] thou not it that hath
cut Rahab, [and] wounded the dragon? 10 [Art] thou
not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great
deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the
ransomed to pass over? 11 Therefore the redeemed of
the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion;
and everlasting joy [shall be] upon their head: they shall
obtain gladness and joy; [and] sorrow and mourning
shall flee away. 12 I, [even] I, [am] he that comforteth
you: who [art] thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a
man [that] shall die, and of the son of man [which] shall
be made [as] grass; 13 And forgettest the LORD thy
maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid
the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually
every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if
he were ready to destroy? and where [is] the fury of
the oppressor? 14 The captive exile hasteneth that he
may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit,
nor that his bread should fail. 15 But I [am] the LORD
thy God, that divided the sea, whose waves roared:
The LORD of hosts [is] his name. 16 And I have put
my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the
shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens,
and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion,
Thou [art] my people. 17 Awake, awake, stand up, O
Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD
the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of the
cup of trembling, [and] wrung [them] out. 18 [There is]
none to guide her among all the sons [whom] she hath
brought forth; neither [is there any] that taketh her by the
hand of all the sons [that] she hath brought up. 19 These
two [things] are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for
thee? desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and
the sword: by whom shall I comfort thee? 20 Thy sons
have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a
wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the LORD,
the rebuke of thy God. 21 Therefore hear now this, thou
afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine: 22 Thus saith
thy Lord the LORD, and thy God [that] pleadeth the
cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine
hand the cup of trembling, [even] the dregs of the cup of
my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again: 23 But I will
put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have
said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and
thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street,
to them that went over.

52 Awake, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on
thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city:
for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the
uncircumcised and the unclean. 2 Shake thyself from the
dust; arise, [and] sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself
from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.
3 For thus saith the LORD, Ye have sold yourselves for
nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money. 4
For thus saith the Lord GOD, My people went down
aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian
oppressed them without cause. 5 Now therefore, what
have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken
away for nought? they that rule over them make them to
howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every
day [is] blasphemed. 6 Therefore my people shall know
my name: therefore [they shall know] in that day that I
[am] he that doth speak: behold, [it is] I. 7 How beautiful
upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good
tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings
of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion,
Thy God reigneth! 8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice;
with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see
eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again Zion. 9
Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of
Jerusalem: for the LORD hath comforted his people, he
hath redeemed Jerusalem. 10 The LORD hath made
bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all
the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.
11 Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no

unclean [thing;] go ye out of the midst of her; be ye
clean, that bear the vessels of the LORD. 12 For ye shall
not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the LORD
will go before you; and the God of Israel [will be] your
rereward. 13 Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he
shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. 14 As
many were astonied at thee; his visage was so marred
more than any man, and his form more than the sons of
men: 15 So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings
shall shut their mouths at him: for [that] which had not
been told them shall they see; and [that] which they had
not heard shall they consider.

53 Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the
arm of the LORD revealed? 2 For he shall grow
up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a
dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when
we shall see him, [there is] no beauty that we should
desire him. 3 He is despised and rejected of men; a man
of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it
were [our] faces from him; he was despised, and we
esteemed him not. 4 Surely he hath borne our griefs,
and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken,
smitten of God, and afflicted. 5 But he [was] wounded
for our transgressions, [he was] bruised for our iniquities:
the chastisement of our peace [was] upon him; and with
his stripes we are healed. 6 All we like sheep have gone
astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and
the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. 7 He
was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened
not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter,
and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he
openeth not his mouth. 8 He was taken from prison and
from judgment: and who shall declare his generation?
for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the
transgression of my people was he stricken. 9 And he
made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in
his death; because he had done no violence, neither
[was any] deceit in his mouth. 10 Yet it pleased the
LORD to bruise him; he hath put [him] to grief: when
thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see
[his] seed, he shall prolong [his] days, and the pleasure
of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. 11 He shall see
of the travail of his soul, [and] shall be satisfied: by his
knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he
shall bear their iniquities. 12 Therefore will I divide him [a
portion] with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with
the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto
death: and he was numbered with the transgressors;
and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for
the transgressors.

54 Sing, O barren, thou [that] didst not bear; break
forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou [that] didst
not travail with child: for more [are] the children of the
desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the
LORD. 2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them
stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not,
lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes; 3 For
thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left;
and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the
desolate cities to be inhabited. 4 Fear not; for thou
shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for
thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget
the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the
reproach of thy widowhood any more. 5 For thy Maker
[is] thine husband; the LORD of hosts [is] his name; and
thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the
whole earth shall he be called. 6 For the LORD hath
called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit,
and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy
God. 7 For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but
with great mercies will I gather thee. 8 In a little wrath I
hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting
kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy
Redeemer. 9 For this [is as] the waters of Noah unto
me: for [as] I have sworn that the waters of Noah should
no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would
not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. 10 For the
mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but
my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall
the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD
that hath mercy on thee. 11 O thou afflicted, tossed with
tempest, [and] not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones
with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.
12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates
of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.
13 And all thy children [shall be] taught of the LORD;
and great [shall be] the peace of thy children. 14 In
righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be
far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from
terror; for it shall not come near thee. 15 Behold, they
shall surely gather together, [but] not by me: whosoever
shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.
16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the
coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for
his work; and I have created the waster to destroy. 17 No
weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and
every tongue [that] shall rise against thee in judgment
thou shalt condemn. This [is] the heritage of the servants
of the LORD, and their righteousness [is] of me, saith
the LORD.

55 Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters,
and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat;
yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without
price. 2 Wherefore do ye spend money for [that which is]
not bread? and your labour for [that which] satisfieth
not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye [that which
is] good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. 3

Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul
shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with
you, [even] the sure mercies of David. 4 Behold, I have
given him [for] a witness to the people, a leader and
commander to the people. 5 Behold, thou shalt call a
nation [that] thou knowest not, and nations [that] knew
not thee shall run unto thee because of the LORD thy
God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified
thee. 6 Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call
ye upon him while he is near: 7 Let the wicked forsake
his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let
him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon
him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. 8 For
my thoughts [are] not your thoughts, neither [are] your
ways my ways, saith the LORD. 9 For [as] the heavens
are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than
your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. 10 For
as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven,
and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and
maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to
the sower, and bread to the eater: 11 So shall my word
be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return
unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please,
and it shall prosper [in the thing] whereto I sent it. 12 For
ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the
mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into
singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap [their]
hands. 13 Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir
tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle
tree: and it shall be to the LORD for a name, for an
everlasting sign [that] shall not be cut off.

56 Thus saith the LORD, Keep ye judgment, and do
justice: for my salvation [is] near to come, and my
righteousness to be revealed. 2 Blessed [is] the man
[that] doeth this, and the son of man [that] layeth hold on
it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth
his hand from doing any evil. 3 Neither let the son of the
stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak,
saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me from his
people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I [am] a dry
tree. 4 For thus saith the LORD unto the eunuchs that
keep my sabbaths, and choose [the things] that please
me, and take hold of my covenant; 5 Even unto them
will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and
a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give
them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off. 6
Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the
LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD,
to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath
from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant; 7 Even
them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them
joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and
their sacrifices [shall be] accepted upon mine altar; for
mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all
people. 8 The Lord GOD which gathereth the outcasts of
Israel saith, Yet will I gather [others] to him, beside those
that are gathered unto him. 9 All ye beasts of the field,
come to devour, [yea], all ye beasts in the forest. 10 His
watchmen [are] blind: they are all ignorant, they [are]
all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down,
loving to slumber. 11 Yea, [they are] greedy dogs [which]
can never have enough, and they [are] shepherds [that]
cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every
one for his gain, from his quarter. 12 Come ye, [say
they], I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with
strong drink; and to morrow shall be as this day, [and]
much more abundant.

57 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth [it]
to heart: and merciful men [are] taken away, none
considering that the righteous is taken away from the
evil [to come]. 2 He shall enter into peace: they shall
rest in their beds, [each one] walking [in] his uprightness.
3 But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, the
seed of the adulterer and the whore. 4 Against whom
do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide
mouth, [and] draw out the tongue? [are] ye not children
of transgression, a seed of falsehood, 5 Enflaming
yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the
children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks? 6
Among the smooth [stones] of the stream [is] thy portion;
they, they [are] thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a
drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should
I receive comfort in these? 7 Upon a lofty and high
mountain hast thou set thy bed: even thither wentest
thou up to offer sacrifice. 8 Behind the doors also and
the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou
hast discovered [thyself to another] than me, and art
gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee [a
covenant] with them; thou lovedst their bed where thou
sawest [it]. 9 And thou wentest to the king with ointment,
and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy
messengers far off, and didst debase [thyself even] unto
hell. **(Sheol h7585)** 10 Thou art wearied in the greatness of
thy way; [yet] saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou
hast found the life of thine hand; therefore thou wast
not grieved. 11 And of whom hast thou been afraid or
feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not remembered
me, nor laid [it] to thy heart? have not I held my peace
even of old, and thou fearest me not? 12 I will declare
thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not profit
thee. 13 When thou criest, let thy companies deliver
thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall
take [them:] but he that putteth his trust in me shall
possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain;
14 And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the
way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my
people. 15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that
inhabiteth eternity, whose name [is] Holy; I dwell in the

high and holy [place], with him also [that is] of a contrite
and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and
to revive the heart of the contrite ones. 16 For I will not
contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the
spirit should fail before me, and the souls [which] I have
made. 17 For the iniquity of his covetousness was I
wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and
he went on frowardly in the way of his heart. 18 I have
seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also,
and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners. 19 I
create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to [him that is]
far off, and to [him that is] near, saith the LORD; and I
will heal him. 20 But the wicked [are] like the troubled
sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and
dirt. 21 [There is] no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

58 Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet,
and shew my people their transgression, and the
house of Jacob their sins. 2 Yet they seek me daily,
and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did
righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their
God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take
delight in approaching to God. 3 Wherefore have we
fasted, [say they], and thou seest not? [wherefore] have
we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge?
Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and
exact all your labours. 4 Behold, ye fast for strife and
debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall
not fast as [ye do this] day, to make your voice to be
heard on high. 5 Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a
day for a man to afflict his soul? [is it] to bow down his
head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes
[under him]? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable
day to the LORD? 6 [Is] not this the fast that I have
chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo
the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free,
and that ye break every yoke? 7 [Is it] not to deal thy
bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that
are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked,
that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from
thine own flesh? 8 Then shall thy light break forth as the
morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and
thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the
LORD shall be thy rereward. 9 Then shalt thou call, and
the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say,
Here I [am]. If thou take away from the midst of thee
the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking
vanity; 10 And [if] thou draw out thy soul to the hungry,
and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in
obscurity, and thy darkness [be] as the noonday: 11 And
the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy
soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt
be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water,
whose waters fail not. 12 And [they that shall be] of
thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise
up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt
be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of
paths to dwell in. 13 If thou turn away thy foot from
the sabbath, [from] doing thy pleasure on my holy day;
and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD,
honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own
ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking [thine
own] words: 14 Then shalt thou delight thyself in the
LORD; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places
of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy
father: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken [it].

59 Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that
it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot
hear: 2 But your iniquities have separated between you
and your God, and your sins have hid [his] face from
you, that he will not hear. 3 For your hands are defiled
with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have
spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness. 4
None calleth for justice, nor [any] pleadeth for truth: they
trust in vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mischief,
and bring forth iniquity. 5 They hatch cockatrice' eggs,
and weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs
dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh out into a
viper. 6 Their webs shall not become garments, neither
shall they cover themselves with their works: their works
[are] works of iniquity, and the act of violence [is] in their
hands. 7 Their feet run to evil, and they make haste
to shed innocent blood: their thoughts [are] thoughts
of iniquity; wasting and destruction [are] in their paths.
8 The way of peace they know not; and [there is] no
judgment in their goings: they have made them crooked
paths: whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace. 9
Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice
overtake us: we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for
brightness, [but] we walk in darkness. 10 We grope
for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if [we had]
no eyes: we stumble at noonday as in the night; [we
are] in desolate places as dead [men]. 11 We roar
all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for
judgment, but [there is] none; for salvation, [but] it is far
off from us. 12 For our transgressions are multiplied
before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our
transgressions [are] with us; and [as for] our iniquities,
we know them; 13 In transgressing and lying against
the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking
oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the
heart words of falsehood. 14 And judgment is turned
away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth
is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter. 15 Yea,
truth faileth; and he [that] departeth from evil maketh
himself a prey: and the LORD saw [it], and it displeased
him that [there was] no judgment. 16 And he saw that
[there was] no man, and wondered that [there was] no

intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto
him; and his righteousness, it sustained him. 17 For he
put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of
salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments
of vengeance [for] clothing, and was clad with zeal as
a cloke. 18 According to [their] deeds, accordingly he
will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his
enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence. 19 So
shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and
his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy
shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift
up a standard against him. 20 And the Redeemer shall
come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression
in Jacob, saith the LORD. 21 As for me, this [is] my
covenant with them, saith the LORD; My spirit that [is]
upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth,
shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of
thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith
the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

60 Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory
of the LORD is risen upon thee. 2 For, behold,
the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness
the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and
his glory shall be seen upon thee. 3 And the Gentiles
shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of
thy rising. 4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all
they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy
sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be
nursed at [thy] side. 5 Then thou shalt see, and flow
together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged;
because the abundance of the sea shall be converted
unto thee, the forces of the Gentiles shall come unto
thee. 6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the
dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; all they from Sheba
shall come: they shall bring gold and incense; and they
shall shew forth the praises of the LORD. 7 All the flocks
of Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams
of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up
with acceptance on mine altar, and I will glorify the house
of my glory. 8 Who [are] these [that] fly as a cloud, and
as the doves to their windows? 9 Surely the isles shall
wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, to bring thy
sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto
the name of the LORD thy God, and to the Holy One
of Israel, because he hath glorified thee. 10 And the
sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings
shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but
in my favour have I had mercy on thee. 11 Therefore
thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be
shut day nor night; that [men] may bring unto thee the
forces of the Gentiles, and [that] their kings [may be]
brought. 12 For the nation and kingdom that will not
serve thee shall perish; yea, [those] nations shall be
utterly wasted. 13 The glory of Lebanon shall come unto
thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to
beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make the
place of my feet glorious. 14 The sons also of them that
afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they
that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the
soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the
LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel. 15 Whereas
thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went
through [thee], I will make thee an eternal excellency, a
joy of many generations. 16 Thou shalt also suck the
milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings:
and thou shalt know that I the LORD [am] thy Saviour
and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob. 17 For
brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and
for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy
officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness. 18
Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting
nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call thy
walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise. 19 The sun shall
be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall
the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be
unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory. 20
Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon
withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting
light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended. 21
Thy people also [shall be] all righteous: they shall inherit
the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of
my hands, that I may be glorified. 22 A little one shall
become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I
the LORD will hasten it in his time.

61 The Spirit of the Lord GOD [is] upon me; because
the LORD hath anointed me to preach good
tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the
brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and
the opening of the prison to [them that are] bound; 2 To
proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day
of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn; 3 To
appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them
beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment
of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be
called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD,
that he might be glorified. 4 And they shall build the old
wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and
they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many
generations. 5 And strangers shall stand and feed your
flocks, and the sons of the alien [shall be] your plowmen
and your vinedressers. 6 But ye shall be named the
Priests of the LORD: [men] shall call you the Ministers of
our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in
their glory shall ye boast yourselves. 7 For your shame
[ye shall have] double; and [for] confusion they shall
rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall
possess the double: everlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the LORD love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt
offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make
an everlasting covenant with them. 9 And their seed
shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring
among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge
them, that they [are] the seed [which] the LORD hath
blessed. 10 I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul
shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the
garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe
of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh [himself] with
ornaments, and as a bride adorneth [herself] with her
jewels. 11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and
as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to
spring forth; so the Lord GOD will cause righteousness
and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

62 For Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and
for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the
righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the
salvation thereof as a lamp [that] burneth. 2 And the
Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy
glory: and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the
mouth of the LORD shall name. 3 Thou shalt also be a
crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal
diadem in the hand of thy God. 4 Thou shalt no more
be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more
be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hephzi-
bah, and thy land Beulah: for the LORD delighteth in
thee, and thy land shall be married. 5 For [as] a young
man marrieth a virgin, [so] shall thy sons marry thee:
and [as] the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, [so]
shall thy God rejoice over thee. 6 I have set watchmen
upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, [which] shall never hold
their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the
LORD, keep not silence, 7 And give him no rest, till he
establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the
earth. 8 The LORD hath sworn by his right hand, and by
the arm of his strength, Surely I will no more give thy
corn [to be] meat for thine enemies; and the sons of
the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou
hast laboured: 9 But they that have gathered it shall eat
it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it
together shall drink it in the courts of my holiness. 10 Go
through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of
the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the
stones; lift up a standard for the people. 11 Behold, the
LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye
to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh;
behold, his reward [is] with him, and his work before
him. 12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The
redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought
out, A city not forsaken.

63 Who [is] this that cometh from Edom, with dyed
garments from Bozrah? this [that is] glorious in his
apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that
speak in righteousness, mighty to save. 2 Wherefore
[art thou] red in thine apparel, and thy garments like
him that treadeth in the winefat? 3 I have trodden the
winepress alone; and of the people [there was] none
with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample
them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon
my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. 4 For the
day of vengeance [is] in mine heart, and the year of my
redeemed is come. 5 And I looked, and [there was]
none to help; and I wondered that [there was] none to
uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto
me; and my fury, it upheld me. 6 And I will tread down
the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my
fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth. 7 I
will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, [and] the
praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD
hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward
the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them
according to his mercies, and according to the multitude
of his lovingkindnesses. 8 For he said, Surely they [are]
my people, children [that] will not lie: so he was their
Saviour. 9 In all their affliction he was afflicted, and
the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and
in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and
carried them all the days of old. 10 But they rebelled,
and vexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be
their enemy, [and] he fought against them. 11 Then he
remembered the days of old, Moses, [and] his people,
[saying], Where [is] he that brought them up out of the
sea with the shepherd of his flock? where [is] he that
put his holy Spirit within him? 12 That led [them] by
the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing
the water before them, to make himself an everlasting
name? 13 That led them through the deep, as an horse
in the wilderness, [that] they should not stumble? 14
As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the
LORD caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people,
to make thyself a glorious name. 15 Look down from
heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness
and of thy glory: where [is] thy zeal and thy strength,
the sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward
me? are they restrained? 16 Doubtless thou [art] our
father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel
acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, [art] our father,
our redeemer; thy name [is] from everlasting. 17 O
LORD, why hast thou made us to err from thy ways,
[and] hardened our heart from thy fear? Return for thy
servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance. 18 The
people of thy holiness have possessed [it] but a little
while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary.
19 We are [thine:] thou never barest rule over them; they
were not called by thy name.

64 Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou
wouldest come down, that the mountains might
flow down at thy presence, **2** As [when] the melting fire
burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make
thy name known to thine adversaries, [that] the nations
may tremble at thy presence! **3** When thou didst terrible
things [which] we looked not for, thou camest down, the
mountains flowed down at thy presence. **4** For since
the beginning of the world [men] have not heard, nor
perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God,
beside thee, [what] he hath prepared for him that waiteth
for him. **5** Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and worketh
righteousness, [those that] remember thee in thy ways:
behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: in those is
continuance, and we shall be saved. **6** But we are all as
an unclean [thing], and all our righteousnesses [are] as
filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities,
like the wind, have taken us away. **7** And [there is] none
that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to
take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and
hast consumed us, because of our iniquities. **8** But now,
O LORD, thou [art] our father; we [are] the clay, and
thou our potter; and we all [are] the work of thy hand.
9 Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, neither remember
iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, we [are]
all thy people. **10** Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zion
is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation. **11** Our holy
and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee,
is burned up with fire: and all our pleasant things are
laid waste. **12** Wilt thou refrain thyself for these [things],
O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very
sore?

65 I am sought of [them that] asked not [for me;]
I am found of [them that] sought me not: I said,
Behold me, behold me, unto a nation [that] was not
called by my name. **2** I have spread out my hands all
the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a
way [that was] not good, after their own thoughts; **3** A
people that provoketh me to anger continually to my
face; that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense
upon altars of brick; **4** Which remain among the graves,
and lodge in the monuments, which eat swine's flesh,
and broth of abominable [things is in] their vessels; **5**
Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I
am holier than thou. These [are] a smoke in my nose,
a fire that burneth all the day. **6** Behold, [it is] written
before me: I will not keep silence, but will recompense,
even recompense into their bosom, **7** Your iniquities, and
the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD,
which have burned incense upon the mountains, and
blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure
their former work into their bosom. **8** Thus saith the
LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and [one]
saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing [is] in it: so will I do
for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.
9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of
Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall
inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there. **10** And
Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Achor
a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that
have sought me. **11** But ye [are] they that forsake the
LORD, that forget my holy mountain, that prepare a table
for that troop, and that furnish the drink offering unto that
number. **12** Therefore will I number you to the sword,
and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because
when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did
not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose
[that] wherein I delighted not. **13** Therefore thus saith the
Lord GOD, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall
be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall
be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall
be ashamed: **14** Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of
heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl
for vexation of spirit. **15** And ye shall leave your name
for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord GOD shall slay
thee, and call his servants by another name: **16** That
he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself
in the God of truth; and he that sweareth in the earth
shall swear by the God of truth; because the former
troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from
mine eyes. **17** For, behold, I create new heavens and a
new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor
come into mind. **18** But be ye glad and rejoice for ever
[in that] which I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem
a rejoicing, and her people a joy. **19** And I will rejoice
in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of
weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of
crying. **20** There shall be no more thence an infant of
days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for
the child shall die an hundred years old; but the sinner
[being] an hundred years old shall be accursed. **21** And
they shall build houses, and inhabit [them;] and they
shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them. **22** They
shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant,
and another eat: for as the days of a tree [are] the days
of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of
their hands. **23** They shall not labour in vain, nor bring
forth for trouble; for they [are] the seed of the blessed of
the LORD, and their offspring with them. **24** And it shall
come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and
while they are yet speaking, I will hear. **25** The wolf and
the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw
like the bullock: and dust [shall be] the serpent's meat.
They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain,
saith the LORD.

66 Thus saith the LORD, The heaven [is] my throne,
and the earth [is] my footstool: where [is] the house

that ye build unto me? and where [is] the place of my
rest? 2 For all those [things] hath mine hand made,
and all those [things] have been, saith the LORD: but to
this [man] will I look, [even] to [him that is] poor and of
a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word. 3 He that
killeth an ox [is as if] he slew a man; he that sacrificeth
a lamb, [as if] he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth
an oblation, [as if he offered] swine's blood; he that
burneth incense, [as if] he blessed an idol. Yea, they
have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in
their abominations. 4 I also will choose their delusions,
and will bring their fears upon them; because when I
called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear:
but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose [that] in
which I delighted not. 5 Hear the word of the LORD,
ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated
you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let
the LORD be glorified: but he shall appear to your joy,
and they shall be ashamed. 6 A voice of noise from the
city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that
rendereth recompence to his enemies. 7 Before she
travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she
was delivered of a man child. 8 Who hath heard such a
thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be
made to bring forth in one day? [or] shall a nation be
born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought
forth her children. 9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not
cause to bring forth? saith the LORD: shall I cause to
bring forth, and shut [the womb]? saith thy God. 10
Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye
that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn
for her: 11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the
breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and
be delighted with the abundance of her glory. 12 For
thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will extend peace to her
like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing
stream: then shall ye suck, ye shall be borne upon [her]
sides, and be dandled upon [her] knees. 13 As one
whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and
ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem. 14 And when ye
see [this], your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall
flourish like an herb: and the hand of the LORD shall be
known toward his servants, and [his] indignation toward
his enemies. 15 For, behold, the LORD will come with
fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his
anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. 16 For
by fire and by his sword will the LORD plead with all
flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be many. 17 They
that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the
gardens behind one [tree] in the midst, eating swine's
flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be
consumed together, saith the LORD. 18 For I [know]
their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will
gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and
see my glory. 19 And I will set a sign among them, and I
will send those that escape of them unto the nations, [to]
Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, [to] Tubal,
and Javan, [to] the isles afar off, that have not heard my
fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare
my glory among the Gentiles. 20 And they shall bring all
your brethren [for] an offering unto the LORD out of all
nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and
upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain
Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel
bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the
LORD. 21 And I will also take of them for priests [and]
for Levites, saith the LORD. 22 For as the new heavens
and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before
me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name
remain. 23 And it shall come to pass, [that] from one new
moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall
all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD. 24
And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of
the men that have transgressed against me: for their
worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched;
and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

Jeremiah

1 The words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests that [were] in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin: 2 To whom the word of the LORD came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign. 3 It came also in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month. 4 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 5 Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, [and] I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations. 6 Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, I cannot speak: for I [am] a child. 7 But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I [am] a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak. 8 Be not afraid of their faces: for I [am] with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD. 9 Then the LORD put forth his hand, and touched my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have put my words in thy mouth. 10 See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant. 11 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree. 12 Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it. 13 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a seething pot; and the face thereof [is] toward the north. 14 Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land. 15 For, lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah. 16 And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands. 17 Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound thee before them. 18 For, behold, I have made thee this day a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land. 19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I [am] with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

2 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; I remember thee, the kindness of thy youth, the love of thine espousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land [that was] not sown. 3 Israel [was] holiness unto the LORD, [and] the firstfruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD. 4 Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel: 5 Thus saith the LORD, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after vanity, and are become vain? 6 Neither said they, Where [is] the LORD that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt? 7 And I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination. 8 The priests said not, Where [is] the LORD? and they that handle the law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after [things that] do not profit. 9 Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and with your children's children will I plead. 10 For pass over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing. 11 Hath a nation changed [their] gods, which [are] yet no gods? but my people have changed their glory for [that which] doth not profit. 12 Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD. 13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, [and] hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water. 14 [Is] Israel a servant? [is] he a homeborn [slave]? why is he spoiled? 15 The young lions roared upon him, [and] yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant. 16 Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes have broken the crown of thy head. 17 Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when he led thee by the way? 18 And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river? 19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that [it is] an evil [thing] and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear [is] not in thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts. 20 For of old time I have broken thy yoke, [and] burst thy bands; and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot. 21

Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed:
how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a
strange vine unto me? **22** For though thou wash thee
with nitre, and take thee much soap, [yet] thine iniquity is
marked before me, saith the Lord GOD. **23** How canst
thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim?
see thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done:
[thou art] a swift dromedary traversing her ways; **24** A
wild ass used to the wilderness, [that] snuffeth up the
wind at her pleasure; in her occasion who can turn her
away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves;
in her month they shall find her. **25** Withhold thy foot from
being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst,
There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers, and
after them will I go. **26** As the thief is ashamed when he
is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their
kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets,
27 Saying to a stock, Thou [art] my father; and to a stone,
Thou hast brought me forth: for they have turned [their]
back unto me, and not [their] face: but in the time of
their trouble they will say, Arise, and save us. **28** But
where [are] thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them
arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: for
[according to] the number of thy cities are thy gods, O
Judah. **29** Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have
transgressed against me, saith the LORD. **30** In vain
have I smitten your children; they received no correction:
your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a
destroying lion. **31** O generation, see ye the word of the
LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? a land of
darkness? wherefore say my people, We are lords; we
will come no more unto thee? **32** Can a maid forget her
ornaments, [or] a bride her attire? yet my people have
forgotten me days without number. **33** Why trimmest thou
thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught
the wicked ones thy ways. **34** Also in thy skirts is found
the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not
found it by secret search, but upon all these. **35** Yet thou
sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall
turn from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, because
thou sayest, I have not sinned. **36** Why gaddest thou
about so much to change thy way? thou also shalt be
ashamed of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria. **37**
Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and thine hands upon
thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences,
and thou shalt not prosper in them.

3 They say, If a man put away his wife, and she go
from him, and become another man's, shall he return
unto her again? shall not that land be greatly polluted?
but thou hast played the harlot with many lovers; yet
return again to me, saith the LORD. **2** Lift up thine
eyes unto the high places, and see where thou hast not
been lien with. In the ways hast thou sat for them, as
the Arabian in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted
the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.
3 Therefore the showers have been withholden, and
there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a whore's
forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed. **4** Wilt thou not
from this time cry unto me, My father, thou [art] the guide
of my youth? **5** Will he reserve [his anger] for ever? will
he keep [it] to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and
done evil things as thou couldest. **6** The LORD said
also unto me in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou
seen [that] which backsliding Israel hath done? she is
gone up upon every high mountain and under every
green tree, and there hath played the harlot. **7** And I said
after she had done all these [things], Turn thou unto me.
But she returned not. And her treacherous sister Judah
saw [it]. **8** And I saw, when for all the causes whereby
backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away,
and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous
sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot
also. **9** And it came to pass through the lightness of her
whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed
adultery with stones and with stocks. **10** And yet for all
this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto
me with her whole heart, but feignedly, saith the LORD.
11 And the LORD said unto me, The backsliding Israel
hath justified herself more than treacherous Judah. **12**
Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say,
Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; [and] I
will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I [am]
merciful, saith the LORD, [and] I will not keep [anger]
for ever. **13** Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou
hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast
scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green
tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD.
14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for I am
married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and
two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion: **15** And I will
give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall
feed you with knowledge and understanding. **16** And it
shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased
in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they shall say
no more, The ark of the covenant of the LORD: neither
shall it come to mind: neither shall they remember it;
neither shall they visit [it;] neither shall [that] be done
any more. **17** At that time they shall call Jerusalem
the throne of the LORD; and all the nations shall be
gathered unto it, to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem:
neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of
their evil heart. **18** In those days the house of Judah
shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come
together out of the land of the north to the land that I
have given for an inheritance unto your fathers. **19** But I
said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give
thee a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the hosts

of nations? and I said, Thou shalt call me, My father;
and shalt not turn away from me. 20 Surely [as] a wife
treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye
dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith
the LORD. 21 A voice was heard upon the high places,
weeping [and] supplications of the children of Israel: for
they have perverted their way, [and] they have forgotten
the LORD their God. 22 Return, ye backsliding children,
[and] I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto
thee; for thou [art] the LORD our God. 23 Truly in vain
[is salvation hoped for] from the hills, [and from] the
multitude of mountains: truly in the LORD our God [is]
the salvation of Israel. 24 For shame hath devoured the
labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and
their herds, their sons and their daughters. 25 We lie
down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for
we have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our
fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not
obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.

4 If thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the LORD, return
unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine abominations
out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove. 2 And thou
shalt swear, The LORD liveth, in truth, in judgment, and
in righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves
in him, and in him shall they glory. 3 For thus saith
the LORD to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break
up your fallow ground, and sow not among thorns. 4
Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the
foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants
of Jerusalem: lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn
that none can quench [it], because of the evil of your
doings. 5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem;
and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather
together, and say, Assemble yourselves, and let us go
into the defenced cities. 6 Set up the standard toward
Zion: retire, stay not: for I will bring evil from the north,
and a great destruction. 7 The lion is come up from
his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his
way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land
desolate; [and] thy cities shall be laid waste, without an
inhabitant. 8 For this gird you with sackcloth, lament
and howl: for the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned
back from us. 9 And it shall come to pass at that day,
saith the LORD, [that] the heart of the king shall perish,
and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be
astonished, and the prophets shall wonder. 10 Then said
I, Ah, Lord GOD! surely thou hast greatly deceived this
people and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall have peace;
whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul. 11 At that
time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem,
A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward
the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse,
12 [Even] a full wind from those [places] shall come
unto me: now also will I give sentence against them. 13
Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots
[shall be] as a whirlwind: his horses are swifter than
eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled. 14 O Jerusalem,
wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be
saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within
thee? 15 For a voice declareth from Dan, and publisheth
affliction from mount Ephraim. 16 Make ye mention to
the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem, [that]
watchers come from a far country, and give out their
voice against the cities of Judah. 17 As keepers of a
field, are they against her round about; because she
hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD. 18
Thy way and thy doings have procured these [things]
unto thee; this [is] thy wickedness, because it is bitter,
because it reacheth unto thine heart. 19 My bowels, my
bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a
noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast
heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of
war. 20 Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the
whole land is spoiled: suddenly are my tents spoiled,
[and] my curtains in a moment. 21 How long shall I see
the standard, [and] hear the sound of the trumpet? 22
For my people [is] foolish, they have not known me; they
[are] sottish children, and they have none understanding:
they [are] wise to do evil, but to do good they have no
knowledge. 23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, [it was] without
form, and void; and the heavens, and they [had] no light.
24 I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all
the hills moved lightly. 25 I beheld, and, lo, [there was]
no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled. 26 I
beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place [was] a wilderness, and
all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence
of the LORD, [and] by his fierce anger. 27 For thus hath
the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet
will I not make a full end. 28 For this shall the earth
mourn, and the heavens above be black: because I have
spoken [it], I have purposed [it], and will not repent,
neither will I turn back from it. 29 The whole city shall
flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they
shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every
city [shall be] forsaken, and not a man dwell therein. 30
And [when] thou [art] spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though
thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest
thee with ornaments of gold, though thou rentest thy face
with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; [thy]
lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life. 31 For I
have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, [and] the
anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the
voice of the daughter of Zion, [that] bewaileth herself,
[that] spreadeth her hands, [saying], Woe [is] me now!
for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

5 Run ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem,
and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places

thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be [any] that
executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will
pardon it. 2 And though they say, The LORD liveth;
surely they swear falsely. 3 O LORD, [are] not thine
eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they
have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, [but] they
have refused to receive correction: they have made their
faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.
4 Therefore I said, Surely these [are] poor; they are
foolish: for they know not the way of the LORD, [nor] the
judgment of their God. 5 I will get me unto the great men,
and will speak unto them; for they have known the way
of the LORD, [and] the judgment of their God: but these
have altogether broken the yoke, [and] burst the bonds.
6 Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall slay them, [and]
a wolf of the evenings shall spoil them, a leopard shall
watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence
shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are
many, [and] their backslidings are increased. 7 How
shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken
me, and sworn by [them that are] no gods: when I had
fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and
assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses.
8 They were [as] fed horses in the morning: every one
neighed after his neighbour's wife. 9 Shall I not visit for
these [things]? saith the LORD: and shall not my soul be
avenged on such a nation as this? 10 Go ye up upon her
walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away
her battlements; for they [are] not the LORD's. 11 For
the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt
very treacherously against me, saith the LORD. 12 They
have belied the LORD, and said, [It is] not he; neither
shall evil come upon us; neither shall we see sword nor
famine: 13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the
word [is] not in them: thus shall it be done unto them. 14
Wherefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, Because
ye speak this word, behold, I will make my words in thy
mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour
them. 15 Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O
house of Israel, saith the LORD: it [is] a mighty nation, it
[is] an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou
knowest not, neither understandest what they say. 16
Their quiver [is] as an open sepulchre, they [are] all
mighty men. 17 And they shall eat up thine harvest, and
thy bread, [which] thy sons and thy daughters should eat:
they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall
eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall impoverish
thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.
18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, I will not
make a full end with you. 19 And it shall come to pass,
when ye shall say, Wherefore doeth the LORD our God
all these [things] unto us? then shalt thou answer them,
Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods
in your land, so shall ye serve strangers in a land [that
is] not yours. 20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and
publish it in Judah, saying, 21 Hear now this, O foolish
people, and without understanding; which have eyes,
and see not; which have ears, and hear not: 22 Fear
ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my
presence, which have placed the sand [for] the bound
of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass
it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet
can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not
pass over it? 23 But this people hath a revolting and a
rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone. 24 Neither
say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our
God, that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in
his season: he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of
the harvest. 25 Your iniquities have turned away these
[things], and your sins have withholden good [things]
from you. 26 For among my people are found wicked
[men:] they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set
a trap, they catch men. 27 As a cage is full of birds,
so [are] their houses full of deceit: therefore they are
become great, and waxen rich. 28 They are waxen fat,
they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked:
they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless,
yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not
judge. 29 Shall I not visit for these [things]? saith the
LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation
as this? 30 A wonderful and horrible thing is committed
in the land; 31 The prophets prophesy falsely, and the
priests bear rule by their means; and my people love [to
have it] so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

6 O ye children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee
out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet
in Tekoa, and set up a sign of fire in Beth-haccerem: for
evil appeareth out of the north, and great destruction.
2 I have likened the daughter of Zion to a comely and
delicate [woman]. 3 The shepherds with their flocks shall
come unto her; they shall pitch [their] tents against her
round about; they shall feed every one in his place.
4 Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up
at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the
shadows of the evening are stretched out. 5 Arise, and
let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces. 6 For
thus hath the LORD of hosts said, Hew ye down trees,
and cast a mount against Jerusalem: this [is] the city to
be visited; she [is] wholly oppression in the midst of her.
7 As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth
out her wickedness: violence and spoil is heard in her;
before me continually [is] grief and wounds. 8 Be thou
instructed, O Jerusalem, lest my soul depart from thee;
lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited. 9 Thus
saith the LORD of hosts, They shall throughly glean the
remnant of Israel as a vine: turn back thine hand as
a grapegatherer into the baskets. 10 To whom shall I

speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold,
their ear [is] uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken:
behold, the word of the LORD is unto them a reproach;
they have no delight in it. 11 Therefore I am full of the
fury of the LORD; I am weary with holding in: I will pour
it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly
of young men together: for even the husband with the
wife shall be taken, the aged with [him that is] full of
days. 12 And their houses shall be turned unto others,
[with their] fields and wives together: for I will stretch
out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the
LORD. 13 For from the least of them even unto the
greatest of them every one [is] given to covetousness;
and from the prophet even unto the priest every one
dealeth falsely. 14 They have healed also the hurt [of the
daughter] of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace;
when [there is] no peace. 15 Were they ashamed when
they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at
all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they
shall fall among them that fall: at the time [that] I visit
them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD. 16 Thus
saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and
ask for the old paths, where [is] the good way, and walk
therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they
said, We will not walk [therein]. 17 Also I set watchmen
over you, [saying], Hearken to the sound of the trumpet.
But they said, We will not hearken. 18 Therefore hear,
ye nations, and know, O congregation, what [is] among
them. 19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon
this people, [even] the fruit of their thoughts, because
they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law,
but rejected it. 20 To what purpose cometh there to me
incense from Sheba, and the sweet cane from a far
country? your burnt offerings [are] not acceptable, nor
your sacrifices sweet unto me. 21 Therefore thus saith
the LORD, Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks before this
people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall
upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish. 22
Thus saith the LORD, Behold, a people cometh from the
north country, and a great nation shall be raised from
the sides of the earth. 23 They shall lay hold on bow
and spear; they [are] cruel, and have no mercy; their
voice roareth like the sea; and they ride upon horses,
set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of
Zion. 24 We have heard the fame thereof: our hands
wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, [and] pain,
as of a woman in travail. 25 Go not forth into the field,
nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy [and]
fear [is] on every side. 26 O daughter of my people,
gird [thee] with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ashes:
make thee mourning, [as for] an only son, most bitter
lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.
27 I have set thee [for] a tower [and] a fortress among
my people, that thou mayest know and try their way. 28
They [are] all grievous revolters, walking with slanders:
[they are] brass and iron; they [are] all corrupters. 29
The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the
fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not
plucked away. 30 Reprobate silver shall [men] call them,
because the LORD hath rejected them.

7 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD,
saying, 2 Stand in the gate of the LORD's house,
and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of
the LORD, all [ye of] Judah, that enter in at these gates
to worship the LORD. 3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts,
the God of Israel, Amend your ways and your doings,
and I will cause you to dwell in this place. 4 Trust ye not
in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, The
temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, [are]
these. 5 For if ye throughly amend your ways and your
doings; if ye throughly execute judgment between a man
and his neighbour; 6 [If] ye oppress not the stranger,
the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent
blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your
hurt: 7 Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in
the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.
8 Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit. 9
Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear
falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other
gods whom ye know not; 10 And come and stand before
me in this house, which is called by my name, and say,
We are delivered to do all these abominations? 11 Is
this house, which is called by my name, become a den
of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen [it],
saith the LORD. 12 But go ye now unto my place which
[was] in Shiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see
what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel.
13 And now, because ye have done all these works,
saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, rising up early
and speaking, but ye heard not; and I called you, but ye
answered not; 14 Therefore will I do unto [this] house,
which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto
the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I
have done to Shiloh. 15 And I will cast you out of my
sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, [even] the
whole seed of Ephraim. 16 Therefore pray not thou for
this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither
make intercession to me: for I will not hear thee. 17
Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in
the streets of Jerusalem? 18 The children gather wood,
and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead
[their] dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and
to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may
provoke me to anger. 19 Do they provoke me to anger?
saith the LORD: [do they] not [provoke] themselves to
the confusion of their own faces? 20 Therefore thus saith
the Lord GOD; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be

poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast,
and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the
ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched. **21**
Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Put
your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.
22 For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded
them in the day that I brought them out of the land of
Egypt, concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices: **23** But
this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voice,
and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and
walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that
it may be well unto you. **24** But they hearkened not, nor
inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels [and] in the
imagination of their evil heart, and went backward, and
not forward. **25** Since the day that your fathers came
forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day I have even
sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising
up early and sending [them:] **26** Yet they hearkened
not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but hardened their
neck: they did worse than their fathers. **27** Therefore
thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will
not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but
they will not answer thee. **28** But thou shalt say unto
them, This [is] a nation that obeyeth not the voice of
the LORD their God, nor receiveth correction: truth is
perished, and is cut off from their mouth. **29** Cut off thine
hair, [O Jerusalem], and cast [it] away, and take up a
lamentation on high places; for the LORD hath rejected
and forsaken the generation of his wrath. **30** For the
children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the
LORD: they have set their abominations in the house
which is called by my name, to pollute it. **31** And they
have built the high places of Tophet, which [is] in the
valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their
daughters in the fire; which I commanded [them] not,
neither came it into my heart. **32** Therefore, behold, the
days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be
called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but
the valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till
there be no place. **33** And the carcases of this people
shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the
beasts of the earth; and none shall fray [them] away. **34**
Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and
from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the
voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the
voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

8 At that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the
bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his
princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones
of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of
Jerusalem, out of their graves: **2** And they shall spread
them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of
heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have
served, and after whom they have walked, and whom
they have sought, and whom they have worshipped:
they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be
for dung upon the face of the earth. **3** And death shall be
chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that
remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places
whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.
4 Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the
LORD; Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away,
and not return? **5** Why [then] is this people of Jerusalem
slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? they hold fast
deceit, they refuse to return. **6** I hearkened and heard,
[but] they spake not aright: no man repented him of his
wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned
to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battle. **7** Yea,
the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times;
and the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe
the time of their coming; but my people know not the
judgment of the LORD. **8** How do ye say, We [are] wise,
and the law of the LORD [is] with us? Lo, certainly in
vain made he [it;] the pen of the scribes [is] in vain. **9**
The wise [men] are ashamed, they are dismayed and
taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD;
and what wisdom [is] in them? **10** Therefore will I give
their wives unto others, [and] their fields to them that
shall inherit [them:] for every one from the least even
unto the greatest is given to covetousness, from the
prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.
11 For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my
people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when [there is] no
peace. **12** Were they ashamed when they had committed
abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither
could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them
that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast
down, saith the LORD. **13** I will surely consume them,
saith the LORD: [there shall be] no grapes on the vine,
nor figs on the fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and [the
things that] I have given them shall pass away from
them. **14** Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and
let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent
there: for the LORD our God hath put us to silence, and
given us water of gall to drink, because we have sinned
against the LORD. **15** We looked for peace, but no good
[came; and] for a time of health, and behold trouble! **16**
The snorting of his horses was heard from Dan: the
whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his
strong ones; for they are come, and have devoured the
land, and all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell
therein. **17** For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices,
among you, which [will] not [be] charmed, and they shall
bite you, saith the LORD. **18** [When] I would comfort
myself against sorrow, my heart [is] faint in me. **19**
Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people
because of them that dwell in a far country: [Is] not

the LORD in Zion? [is] not her king in her? Why have
they provoked me to anger with their graven images,
[and] with strange vanities? 20 The harvest is past, the
summer is ended, and we are not saved. 21 For the
hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am black;
astonishment hath taken hold on me. 22 [Is there] no
balm in Gilead; [is there] no physician there? why then is
not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?

9 Oh that my head were waters, and mine eyes a
fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for
the slain of the daughter of my people! 2 Oh that I had in
the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that
I might leave my people, and go from them! for they
[be] all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men. 3
And they bend their tongues [like] their bow [for] lies:
but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth;
for they proceed from evil to evil, and they know not
me, saith the LORD. 4 Take ye heed every one of his
neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every
brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will
walk with slanders. 5 And they will deceive every one
his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have
taught their tongue to speak lies, [and] weary themselves
to commit iniquity. 6 Thine habitation [is] in the midst
of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith
the LORD. 7 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts,
Behold, I will melt them, and try them; for how shall I do
for the daughter of my people? 8 Their tongue [is as]
an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: [one] speaketh
peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in heart
he layeth his wait. 9 Shall I not visit them for these
[things]? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged
on such a nation as this? 10 For the mountains will I take
up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the
wilderness a lamentation, because they are burned up,
so that none can pass through [them;] neither can [men]
hear the voice of the cattle; both the fowl of the heavens
and the beast are fled; they are gone. 11 And I will make
Jerusalem heaps, [and] a den of dragons; and I will
make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.
12 Who [is] the wise man, that may understand this? and
[who is he] to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken,
that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth [and] is
burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?
13 And the LORD saith, Because they have forsaken my
law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my
voice, neither walked therein; 14 But have walked after
the imagination of their own heart, and after Baalim,
which their fathers taught them: 15 Therefore thus saith
the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will
feed them, [even] this people, with wormwood, and give
them water of gall to drink. 16 I will scatter them also
among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers
have known: and I will send a sword after them, till I
have consumed them. 17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts,
Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they
may come; and send for cunning [women], that they
may come: 18 And let them make haste, and take up a
wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears,
and our eyelids gush out with waters. 19 For a voice of
wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled! we are
greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land,
because our dwellings have cast [us] out. 20 Yet hear
the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear
receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters
wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation. 21 For
death is come up into our windows, [and] is entered into
our palaces, to cut off the children from without, [and] the
young men from the streets. 22 Speak, Thus saith the
LORD, Even the carcases of men shall fall as dung upon
the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman,
and none shall gather [them]. 23 Thus saith the LORD,
Let not the wise [man] glory in his wisdom, neither let the
mighty [man] glory in his might, let not the rich [man]
glory in his riches: 24 But let him that glorieth glory in
this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I [am]
the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and
righteousness, in the earth: for in these [things] I delight,
saith the LORD. 25 Behold, the days come, saith the
LORD, that I will punish all [them which are] circumcised
with the uncircumcised; 26 Egypt, and Judah, and Edom,
and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and all [that are]
in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all
[these] nations [are] uncircumcised, and all the house of
Israel [are] uncircumcised in the heart.

10 Hear ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto
you, O house of Israel: 2 Thus saith the LORD,
Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed
at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at
them. 3 For the customs of the people [are] vain: for
[one] cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the
hands of the workman, with the axe. 4 They deck it
with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and
with hammers, that it move not. 5 They [are] upright
as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be
borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them;
for they cannot do evil, neither also [is it] in them to do
good. 6 Forasmuch as [there is] none like unto thee, O
LORD; thou [art] great, and thy name [is] great in might.
7 Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to
thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise
[men] of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, [there is]
none like unto thee. 8 But they are altogether brutish
and foolish: the stock [is] a doctrine of vanities. 9 Silver
spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold
from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands
of the founder: blue and purple [is] their clothing: they
[are] all the work of cunning [men]. 10 But the LORD [is]

the true God, he [is] the living God, and an everlasting
king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations
shall not be able to abide his indignation. 11 Thus shall
ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the
heavens and the earth, [even] they shall perish from the
earth, and from under these heavens. 12 He hath made
the earth by his power, he hath established the world
by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by
his discretion. 13 When he uttereth his voice, [there is]
a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth
the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he
maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind
out of his treasures. 14 Every man is brutish in [his]
knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven
image: for his molten image [is] falsehood, and [there
is] no breath in them. 15 They [are] vanity, [and] the
work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall
perish. 16 The portion of Jacob [is] not like them: for he
[is] the former of all [things;] and Israel [is] the rod of his
inheritance: The LORD of hosts [is] his name. 17 Gather
up thy wares out of the land, O inhabitant of the fortress.
18 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will sling out the
inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress
them, that they may find [it so]. 19 Woe is me for my
hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this [is] a
grief, and I must bear it. 20 My tabernacle is spoiled, and
all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of
me, and they [are] not: [there is] none to stretch forth
my tent any more, and to set up my curtains. 21 For
the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought
the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their
flocks shall be scattered. 22 Behold, the noise of the
bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the north
country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, [and] a
den of dragons. 23 O LORD, I know that the way of man
[is] not in himself: [it is] not in man that walketh to direct
his steps. 24 O LORD, correct me, but with judgment;
not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing. 25 Pour
out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and
upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have
eaten up Jacob, and devoured him, and consumed him,
and have made his habitation desolate.

11 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD,
saying, 2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and
speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of
Jerusalem; 3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the
LORD God of Israel; Cursed [be] the man that obeyeth
not the words of this covenant, 4 Which I commanded
your fathers in the day [that] I brought them forth out of
the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, Obey my
voice, and do them, according to all which I command
you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God: 5
That I may perform the oath which I have sworn unto
your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and
honey, as [it is] this day. Then answered I, and said,
So be it, O LORD. 6 Then the LORD said unto me,
Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in
the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of
this covenant, and do them. 7 For I earnestly protested
unto your fathers in the day [that] I brought them up out
of the land of Egypt, [even] unto this day, rising early and
protesting, saying, Obey my voice. 8 Yet they obeyed
not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the
imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon
them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded
[them] to do; but they did [them] not. 9 And the LORD
said unto me, A conspiracy is found among the men
of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 10
They are turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers,
which refused to hear my words; and they went after
other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the
house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made
with their fathers. 11 Therefore thus saith the LORD,
Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not
be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto me, I
will not hearken unto them. 12 Then shall the cities of
Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem go, and cry unto
the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall
not save them at all in the time of their trouble. 13 For
[according to] the number of thy cities were thy gods, O
Judah; and [according to] the number of the streets of
Jerusalem have ye set up altars to [that] shameful thing,
[even] altars to burn incense unto Baal. 14 Therefore
pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer
for them: for I will not hear [them] in the time that they
cry unto me for their trouble. 15 What hath my beloved to
do in mine house, [seeing] she hath wrought lewdness
with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? when
thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest. 16 The LORD called
thy name, A green olive tree, fair, [and] of goodly fruit:
with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon
it, and the branches of it are broken. 17 For the LORD of
hosts, that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against
thee, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house
of Judah, which they have done against themselves to
provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Baal. 18
And the LORD hath given me knowledge [of it], and
I know [it:] then thou shewedst me their doings. 19
But I [was] like a lamb [or] an ox [that] is brought to the
slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices
against me, [saying], Let us destroy the tree with the
fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the land of the
living, that his name may be no more remembered. 20
But, O LORD of hosts, that judgest righteously, that
triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance
on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause. 21
Therefore thus saith the LORD of the men of Anathoth,
that seek thy life, saying, Prophesy not in the name of

the LORD, that thou die not by our hand: 22 Therefore
thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will punish them:
the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and
their daughters shall die by famine: 23 And there shall
be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men
of Anathoth, [even] the year of their visitation.

12 Righteous [art] thou, O LORD, when I plead
with thee: yet let me talk with thee of [thy]
judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked
prosper? [wherefore] are all they happy that deal very
treacherously? 2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they
have taken root: they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit:
thou [art] near in their mouth, and far from their reins. 3
But thou, O LORD, knowest me: thou hast seen me,
and tried mine heart toward thee: pull them out like
sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of
slaughter. 4 How long shall the land mourn, and the
herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of them
that dwell therein? the beasts are consumed, and the
birds; because they said, He shall not see our last end. 5
If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied
thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and
[if] in the land of peace, [wherein] thou trustedst, [they
wearied thee], then how wilt thou do in the swelling of
Jordan? 6 For even thy brethren, and the house of thy
father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee;
yea, they have called a multitude after thee: believe
them not, though they speak fair words unto thee. 7 I
have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I
have given the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand
of her enemies. 8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in
the forest; it crieth out against me: therefore have I hated
it. 9 Mine heritage [is] unto me [as] a speckled bird, the
birds round about [are] against her; come ye, assemble
all the beasts of the field, come to devour. 10 Many
pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden
my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant
portion a desolate wilderness. 11 They have made it
desolate, [and being] desolate it mourneth unto me; the
whole land is made desolate, because no man layeth [it]
to heart. 12 The spoilers are come upon all high places
through the wilderness: for the sword of the LORD shall
devour from the [one] end of the land even to the [other]
end of the land: no flesh shall have peace. 13 They
have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put
themselves to pain, [but] shall not profit: and they shall
be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce
anger of the LORD. 14 Thus saith the LORD against all
mine evil neighbours, that touch the inheritance which I
have caused my people Israel to inherit; Behold, I will
pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of
Judah from among them. 15 And it shall come to pass,
after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have
compassion on them, and will bring them again, every
man to his heritage, and every man to his land. 16 And it
shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways
of my people, to swear by my name, The LORD liveth;
as they taught my people to swear by Baal; then shall
they be built in the midst of my people. 17 But if they will
not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation,
saith the LORD.

13 Thus saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a
linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not
in water. 2 So I got a girdle according to the word of the
LORD, and put [it] on my loins. 3 And the word of the
LORD came unto me the second time, saying, 4 Take the
girdle that thou hast got, which [is] upon thy loins, and
arise, go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the
rock. 5 So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the LORD
commanded me. 6 And it came to pass after many days,
that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and
take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to
hide there. 7 Then I went to Euphrates, and digged,
and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it:
and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for
nothing. 8 Then the word of the LORD came unto me,
saying, 9 Thus saith the LORD, After this manner will I
mar the pride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem.
10 This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which
walk in the imagination of their heart, and walk after other
gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be
as this girdle, which is good for nothing. 11 For as the
girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to
cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole
house of Judah, saith the LORD; that they might be unto
me for a people, and for a name, and for a praise, and
for a glory: but they would not hear. 12 Therefore thou
shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the LORD
God of Israel, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and
they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that
every bottle shall be filled with wine? 13 Then shalt thou
say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will fill all
the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon
David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all
the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness. 14 And I
will dash them one against another, even the fathers and
the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor
spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them. 15 Hear ye,
and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken.
16 Give glory to the LORD your God, before he cause
darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark
mountains, and, while ye look for light, he turn it into the
shadow of death, [and] make [it] gross darkness. 17 But
if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places
for [your] pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run
down with tears, because the LORD's flock is carried
away captive. 18 Say unto the king and to the queen,

Humble yourselves, sit down: for your principalities shall
come down, [even] the crown of your glory. 19 The cities
of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open [them:
] Judah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be
wholly carried away captive. 20 Lift up your eyes, and
behold them that come from the north: where [is] the
flock [that] was given thee, thy beautiful flock? 21 What
wilt thou say when he shall punish thee? for thou hast
taught them [to be] captains, [and] as chief over thee:
shall not sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail? 22
And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these
things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are
thy skirts discovered, [and] thy heels made bare. 23 Can
the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots?
[then] may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do
evil. 24 Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that
passeth away by the wind of the wilderness. 25 This [is]
thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the
LORD; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in
falsehood. 26 Therefore will I discover thy skirts upon
thy face, that thy shame may appear. 27 I have seen
thine adulteries, and thy neighings, the lewdness of thy
whoredom, [and] thine abominations on the hills in the
fields. Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! wilt thou not be
made clean? when [shall it] once [be]?

14 The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah
concerning the dearth. 2 Judah mourneth, and the
gates thereof languish; they are black unto the ground;
and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up. 3 And their nobles
have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to
the pits, [and] found no water; they returned with their
vessels empty; they were ashamed and confounded,
and covered their heads. 4 Because the ground is chapt,
for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were
ashamed, they covered their heads. 5 Yea, the hind also
calved in the field, and forsook [it], because there was no
grass. 6 And the wild asses did stand in the high places,
they snuffed up the wind like dragons; their eyes did fail,
because [there was] no grass. 7 O LORD, though our
iniquities testify against us, do thou [it] for thy name's
sake: for our backslidings are many; we have sinned
against thee. 8 O the hope of Israel, the saviour thereof
in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in
the land, and as a wayfaring man [that] turneth aside to
tarry for a night? 9 Why shouldest thou be as a man
astonied, as a mighty man [that] cannot save? yet thou,
O LORD, [art] in the midst of us, and we are called
by thy name; leave us not. 10 Thus saith the LORD
unto this people, Thus have they loved to wander, they
have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD doth
not accept them; he will now remember their iniquity,
and visit their sins. 11 Then said the LORD unto me,
Pray not for this people for [their] good. 12 When they
fast, I will not hear their cry; and when they offer burnt
offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will
consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by
the pestilence. 13 Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold,
the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword,
neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you assured
peace in this place. 14 Then the LORD said unto me,
The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them
not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake
unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and
divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their
heart. 15 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the
prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not,
yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land;
By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed.
16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast
out in the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine
and the sword; and they shall have none to bury them,
them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for
I will pour their wickedness upon them. 17 Therefore
thou shalt say this word unto them; Let mine eyes run
down with tears night and day, and let them not cease:
for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a
great breach, with a very grievous blow. 18 If I go forth
into the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and
if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick
with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest go
about into a land that they know not. 19 Hast thou utterly
rejected Judah? hath thy soul lothed Zion? why hast
thou smitten us, and [there is] no healing for us? we
looked for peace, and [there is] no good; and for the time
of healing, and behold trouble! 20 We acknowledge, O
LORD, our wickedness, [and] the iniquity of our fathers:
for we have sinned against thee. 21 Do not abhor [us],
for thy name's sake, do not disgrace the throne of thy
glory: remember, break not thy covenant with us. 22 Are
there [any] among the vanities of the Gentiles that can
cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? [art] not
thou he, O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon
thee: for thou hast made all these [things].

15 Then said the LORD unto me, Though Moses and
Samuel stood before me, [yet] my mind [could] not
[be] toward this people: cast [them] out of my sight, and
let them go forth. 2 And it shall come to pass, if they say
unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell
them, Thus saith the LORD; Such as [are] for death, to
death; and such as [are] for the sword, to the sword; and
such as [are] for the famine, to the famine; and such as
[are] for the captivity, to the captivity. 3 And I will appoint
over them four kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay,
and the dogs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and
the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy. 4 And I
will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the
earth, because of Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king
of Judah, for [that] which he did in Jerusalem. 5 For

who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who
shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside to ask how
thou doest? 6 Thou hast forsaken me, saith the LORD,
thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my
hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with
repenting. 7 And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of
the land; I will bereave [them] of children, I will destroy
my people, [since] they return not from their ways. 8
Their widows are increased to me above the sand of
the seas: I have brought upon them against the mother
of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused
[him] to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city. 9
She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath given
up the ghost; her sun is gone down while [it was] yet
day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the
residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their
enemies, saith the LORD. 10 Woe is me, my mother,
that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of
contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on
usury, nor men have lent to me on usury; [yet] every one
of them doth curse me. 11 The LORD said, Verily it shall
be well with thy remnant; verily I will cause the enemy to
entreat thee [well] in the time of evil and in the time of
affliction. 12 Shall iron break the northern iron and the
steel? 13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to
the spoil without price, and [that] for all thy sins, even in
all thy borders. 14 And I will make [thee] to pass with
thine enemies into a land [which] thou knowest not: for
a fire is kindled in mine anger, [which] shall burn upon
you. 15 O LORD, thou knowest: remember me, and visit
me, and revenge me of my persecutors; take me not
away in thy longsuffering: know that for thy sake I have
suffered rebuke. 16 Thy words were found, and I did eat
them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of
mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O LORD God of
hosts. 17 I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor
rejoiced; I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast
filled me with indignation. 18 Why is my pain perpetual,
and my wound incurable, [which] refuseth to be healed?
wilt thou be altogether unto me as a liar, [and as] waters
[that] fail? 19 Therefore thus saith the LORD, If thou
return, then will I bring thee again, [and] thou shalt stand
before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the
vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto
thee; but return not thou unto them. 20 And I will make
thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: and they
shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against
thee: for I [am] with thee to save thee and to deliver
thee, saith the LORD. 21 And I will deliver thee out of
the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the
hand of the terrible.

16 The word of the LORD came also unto me, saying,
2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt
thou have sons or daughters in this place. 3 For thus
saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the
daughters that are born in this place, and concerning
their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers
that begat them in this land; 4 They shall die of grievous
deaths; they shall not be lamented; neither shall they be
buried; [but] they shall be as dung upon the face of the
earth: and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by
famine; and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls
of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth. 5 For thus
saith the LORD, Enter not into the house of mourning,
neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken
away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, [even]
lovingkindness and mercies. 6 Both the great and the
small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried,
neither shall [men] lament for them, nor cut themselves,
nor make themselves bald for them: 7 Neither shall
[men] tear [themselves] for them in mourning, to comfort
them for the dead; neither shall [men] give them the cup
of consolation to drink for their father or for their mother.
8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to
sit with them to eat and to drink. 9 For thus saith the
LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will cause to
cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days,
the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice
of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride. 10 And it
shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all
these words, and they shall say unto thee, Wherefore
hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us?
or what [is] our iniquity? or what [is] our sin that we have
committed against the LORD our God? 11 Then shalt
thou say unto them, Because your fathers have forsaken
me, saith the LORD, and have walked after other gods,
and have served them, and have worshipped them, and
have forsaken me, and have not kept my law; 12 And
ye have done worse than your fathers; for, behold, ye
walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart,
that they may not hearken unto me: 13 Therefore will I
cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not,
[neither] ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve
other gods day and night; where I will not shew you
favour. 14 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the
LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth,
that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of
Egypt; 15 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the
children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all
the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring
them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.
16 Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD,
and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many
hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain,
and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks. 17
For mine eyes [are] upon all their ways: they are not
hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine

eyes. 18 And first I will recompense their iniquity and
their sin double; because they have defiled my land,
they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of
their detestable and abominable things. 19 O LORD, my
strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of
affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the
ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have
inherited lies, vanity, and [things] wherein [there is] no
profit. 20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they
[are] no gods? 21 Therefore, behold, I will this once
cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine
hand and my might; and they shall know that my name
[is] The LORD.

17 The sin of Judah [is] written with a pen of iron,
[and] with the point of a diamond: [it is] graven
upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your
altars; 2 Whilst their children remember their altars and
their groves by the green trees upon the high hills. 3 O
my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance [and]
all thy treasures to the spoil, [and] thy high places for
sin, throughout all thy borders. 4 And thou, even thyself,
shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee;
and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land
which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in
mine anger, [which] shall burn for ever. 5 Thus saith the
LORD; Cursed [be] the man that trusteth in man, and
maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from
the LORD. 6 For he shall be like the heath in the desert,
and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit
the parched places in the wilderness, [in] a salt land and
not inhabited. 7 Blessed [is] the man that trusteth in the
LORD, and whose hope the LORD is. 8 For he shall be
as a tree planted by the waters, and [that] spreadeth
out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat
cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be
careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from
yielding fruit. 9 The heart [is] deceitful above all [things],
and desperately wicked: who can know it? 10 I the
LORD search the heart, [I] try the reins, even to give
every man according to his ways, [and] according to the
fruit of his doings. 11 [As] the partridge sitteth [on eggs],
and hatcheth [them] not; [so] he that getteth riches, and
not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days,
and at his end shall be a fool. 12 A glorious high throne
from the beginning [is] the place of our sanctuary. 13 O
LORD, the hope of Israel, all that forsake thee shall be
ashamed, [and] they that depart from me shall be written
in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the
fountain of living waters. 14 Heal me, O LORD, and I
shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for thou
[art] my praise. 15 Behold, they say unto me, Where [is]
the word of the LORD? let it come now. 16 As for me, I
have not hastened from [being] a pastor to follow thee:
neither have I desired the woeful day; thou knowest: that
which came out of my lips was [right] before thee. 17
Be not a terror unto me: thou [art] my hope in the day
of evil. 18 Let them be confounded that persecute me,
but let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed,
but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of
evil, and destroy them with double destruction. 19 Thus
said the LORD unto me; Go and stand in the gate of
the children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah
come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the
gates of Jerusalem; 20 And say unto them, Hear ye the
word of the LORD, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah,
and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by
these gates: 21 Thus saith the LORD; Take heed to
yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbath day,
nor bring [it] in by the gates of Jerusalem; 22 Neither
carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath
day, neither do ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath
day, as I commanded your fathers. 23 But they obeyed
not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff,
that they might not hear, nor receive instruction. 24 And
it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me,
saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates
of this city on the sabbath day, but hallow the sabbath
day, to do no work therein; 25 Then shall there enter into
the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the
throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they,
and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants
of Jerusalem: and this city shall remain for ever. 26 And
they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the
places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin,
and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from
the south, bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and
meat offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of
praise, unto the house of the LORD. 27 But if ye will
not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and
not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of
Jerusalem on the sabbath day; then will I kindle a fire
in the gates thereof, and it shall devour the palaces of
Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched.

18 The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD,
saying, 2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house,
and there I will cause thee to hear my words. 3 Then I
went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought
a work on the wheels. 4 And the vessel that he made of
clay was marred in the hand of the potter: so he made it
again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to
make [it]. 5 Then the word of the LORD came to me,
saying, 6 O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as
this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, as the clay [is] in
the potter's hand, so [are] ye in mine hand, O house of
Israel. 7 [At what] instant I shall speak concerning a
nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, and to
pull down, and to destroy [it;] 8 If that nation, against
whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent

of the evil that I thought to do unto them. 9 And [at what]
instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning
a kingdom, to build and to plant [it;] 10 If it do evil in my
sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the
good, wherewith I said I would benefit them. 11 Now
therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the
inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD;
Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device
against you: return ye now every one from his evil way,
and make your ways and your doings good. 12 And they
said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own
devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his
evil heart. 13 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ask ye
now among the heathen, who hath heard such things:
the virgin of Israel hath done a very horrible thing. 14 Will
[a man] leave the snow of Lebanon [which cometh] from
the rock of the field? [or] shall the cold flowing waters
that come from another place be forsaken? 15 Because
my people hath forgotten me, they have burned incense
to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their
ways [from] the ancient paths, to walk in paths, [in] a
way not cast up; 16 To make their land desolate, [and] a
perpetual hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall
be astonished, and wag his head. 17 I will scatter them
as with an east wind before the enemy; I will shew them
the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.
18 Then said they, Come, and let us devise devices
against Jeremiah; for the law shall not perish from the
priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the
prophet. Come, and let us smite him with the tongue,
and let us not give heed to any of his words. 19 Give
heed to me, O LORD, and hearken to the voice of them
that contend with me. 20 Shall evil be recompensed for
good? for they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember
that I stood before thee to speak good for them, [and] to
turn away thy wrath from them. 21 Therefore deliver up
their children to the famine, and pour out their [blood] by
the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of
their children, and [be] widows; and let their men be put
to death; [let] their young men [be] slain by the sword in
battle. 22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when
thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they
have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.
23 Yet, LORD, thou knowest all their counsel against me
to slay [me:] forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out
their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before
thee; deal [thus] with them in the time of thine anger.

19 Thus saith the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthen
bottle, and [take] of the ancients of the people,
and of the ancients of the priests; 2 And go forth unto
the valley of the son of Hinnom, which [is] by the entry of
the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall
tell thee, 3 And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O
kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith
the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring
evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his
ears shall tingle. 4 Because they have forsaken me, and
have estranged this place, and have burned incense in
it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers
have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this
place with the blood of innocents; 5 They have built also
the high places of Baal, to burn their sons with fire [for]
burnt offerings unto Baal, which I commanded not, nor
spake [it], neither came [it] into my mind: 6 Therefore,
behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place
shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son
of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter. 7 And I will make
void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place;
and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their
enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives:
and their carcases will I give to be meat for the fowls of
the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth. 8 And I will
make this city desolate, and an hissing; every one that
passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of
all the plagues thereof. 9 And I will cause them to eat
the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters,
and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the
siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they
that seek their lives, shall straiten them. 10 Then shalt
thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with
thee, 11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD
of hosts; Even so will I break this people and this city, as
[one] breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made
whole again: and they shall bury [them] in Tophet, till
[there be] no place to bury. 12 Thus will I do unto this
place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof,
and [even] make this city as Tophet: 13 And the houses
of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah,
shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all
the houses upon whose roofs they have burned incense
unto all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink
offerings unto other gods. 14 Then came Jeremiah from
Tophet, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy;
and he stood in the court of the LORD's house; and said
to all the people, 15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the
God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon
all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against
it, because they have hardened their necks, that they
might not hear my words.

20 Now Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who [was]
also chief governor in the house of the LORD,
heard that Jeremiah prophesied these things. 2 Then
Pashur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the
stocks that [were] in the high gate of Benjamin, which
[was] by the house of the LORD. 3 And it came to pass
on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of
the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The LORD
hath not called thy name Pashur, but Magor-missabib.

4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a
terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall
fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall
behold [it:] and I will give all Judah into the hand of the
king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into
Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword. 5 Moreover
I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours
thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the
treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand
of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them,
and carry them to Babylon. 6 And thou, Pashur, and
all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and
thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die,
and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to
whom thou hast prophesied lies. 7 O LORD, thou hast
deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger than
I, and hast prevailed: I am in derision daily, every one
mocketh me. 8 For since I spake, I cried out, I cried
violence and spoil; because the word of the LORD was
made a reproach unto me, and a derision, daily. 9 Then
I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any
more in his name. But [his word] was in mine heart as
a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary
with forbearing, and I could not [stay]. 10 For I heard the
defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, [say they],
and we will report it. All my familiars watched for my
halting, [saying], Peradventure he will be enticed, and we
shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge
on him. 11 But the LORD [is] with me as a mighty terrible
one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they
shall not prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed; for they
shall not prosper: [their] everlasting confusion shall never
be forgotten. 12 But, O LORD of hosts, that triest the
righteous, [and] seest the reins and the heart, let me see
thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I opened my
cause. 13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for
he hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of
evildoers. 14 Cursed [be] the day wherein I was born: let
not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed. 15
Cursed [be] the man who brought tidings to my father,
saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very
glad. 16 And let that man be as the cities which the
LORD overthrew, and repented not: and let him hear
the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noontide;
17 Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my
mother might have been my grave, and her womb [to be]
always great [with me]. 18 Wherefore came I forth out of
the womb to see labour and sorrow, that my days should
be consumed with shame?

21 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the
LORD, when king Zedekiah sent unto him Pashur
the son of Melchiah, and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah
the priest, saying, 2 Enquire, I pray thee, of the LORD
for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war
against us; if so be that the LORD will deal with us
according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up
from us. 3 Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye
say to Zedekiah: 4 Thus saith the LORD God of Israel;
Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that [are]
in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of
Babylon, and [against] the Chaldeans, which besiege
you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the
midst of this city. 5 And I myself will fight against you
with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in
anger, and in fury, and in great wrath. 6 And I will smite
the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they
shall die of a great pestilence. 7 And afterward, saith
the LORD, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and
his servants, and the people, and such as are left in
this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from
the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of
Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into
the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite
them with the edge of the sword; he shall not spare
them, neither have pity, nor have mercy. 8 And unto this
people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I
set before you the way of life, and the way of death. 9
He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by
the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out,
and falleth to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall
live, and his life shall be unto him for a prey. 10 For I
have set my face against this city for evil, and not for
good, saith the LORD: it shall be given into the hand of
the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire. 11 And
touching the house of the king of Judah, [say], Hear ye
the word of the LORD; 12 O house of David, thus saith
the LORD; Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver
[him that is] spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest
my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench
[it], because of the evil of your doings. 13 Behold, I [am]
against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, [and] rock of the
plain, saith the LORD; which say, Who shall come down
against us? or who shall enter into our habitations? 14
But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings,
saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in the forest
thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it.

22 Thus saith the LORD; Go down to the house of the
king of Judah, and speak there this word, 2 And
say, Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that
sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants,
and thy people that enter in by these gates: 3 Thus saith
the LORD; Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and
deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor:
and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the
fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in
this place. 4 For if ye do this thing indeed, then shall
there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting
upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on

horses, he, and his servants, and his people. 5 But if ye
will not hear these words, I swear by myself, saith the
LORD, that this house shall become a desolation. 6 For
thus saith the LORD unto the king's house of Judah;
Thou [art] Gilead unto me, [and] the head of Lebanon:
[yet] surely I will make thee a wilderness, [and] cities
[which] are not inhabited. 7 And I will prepare destroyers
against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall
cut down thy choice cedars, and cast [them] into the
fire. 8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they
shall say every man to his neighbour, Wherefore hath
the LORD done thus unto this great city? 9 Then they
shall answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant
of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods,
and served them. 10 Weep ye not for the dead, neither
bemoan him: [but] weep sore for him that goeth away:
for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.
11 For thus saith the LORD touching Shallum the son of
Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah
his father, which went forth out of this place; He shall
not return thither any more: 12 But he shall die in the
place whither they have led him captive, and shall see
this land no more. 13 Woe unto him that buildeth his
house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong;
[that] useth his neighbour's service without wages, and
giveth him not for his work; 14 That saith, I will build
me a wide house and large chambers, and cutteth him
out windows; and [it is] cieled with cedar, and painted
with vermilion. 15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest
[thyself] in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and
do judgment and justice, [and] then [it was] well with
him? 16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy;
then [it was] well [with him: was] not this to know me?
saith the LORD. 17 But thine eyes and thine heart [are]
not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent
blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do [it]. 18
Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jehoiakim
the son of Josiah king of Judah; They shall not lament
for him, [saying], Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall
not lament for him, [saying], Ah lord! or, Ah his glory! 19
He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and
cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem. 20 Go up to
Lebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and
cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are destroyed.
21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; [but] thou saidst, I
will not hear. This [hath been] thy manner from thy youth,
that thou obeyedst not my voice. 22 The wind shall eat
up all thy pastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity:
surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for
all thy wickedness. 23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that
makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou
be when pangs come upon thee, the pain as of a woman
in travail! 24 [As] I live, saith the LORD, though Coniah
the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah were the signet upon
my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence; 25 And I
will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life,
and into the hand [of them] whose face thou fearest,
even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon,
and into the hand of the Chaldeans. 26 And I will cast
thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another
country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.
27 But to the land whereunto they desire to return, thither
shall they not return. 28 [Is] this man Coniah a despised
broken idol? [is he] a vessel wherein [is] no pleasure?
wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are
cast into a land which they know not? 29 O earth, earth,
earth, hear the word of the LORD. 30 Thus saith the
LORD, Write ye this man childless, a man [that] shall not
prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper,
sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in
Judah.

23 Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter
the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD. 2
Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against
the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my
flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them:
behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith
the LORD. 3 And I will gather the remnant of my flock out
of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring
them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and
increase. 4 And I will set up shepherds over them which
shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be
dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.
5 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise
unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign
and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice
in the earth. 6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and
Israel shall dwell safely: and this [is] his name whereby
he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.
7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD,
that they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which
brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;
8 But, The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led
the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country,
and from all countries whither I had driven them; and
they shall dwell in their own land. 9 Mine heart within me
is broken because of the prophets; all my bones shake; I
am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath
overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the
words of his holiness. 10 For the land is full of adulterers;
for because of swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant
places of the wilderness are dried up, and their course is
evil, and their force [is] not right. 11 For both prophet and
priest are profane; yea, in my house have I found their
wickedness, saith the LORD. 12 Wherefore their way
shall be unto them as slippery [ways] in the darkness:
they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring
evil upon them, [even] the year of their visitation, saith

the LORD. 13 And I have seen folly in the prophets
of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, and caused my
people Israel to err. 14 I have seen also in the prophets
of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and
walk in lies: they strengthen also the hands of evildoers,
that none doth return from his wickedness: they are
all of them unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants
thereof as Gomorrah. 15 Therefore thus saith the LORD
of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed
them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of
gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness
gone forth into all the land. 16 Thus saith the LORD of
hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that
prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak a
vision of their own heart, [and] not out of the mouth of
the LORD. 17 They say still unto them that despise me,
The LORD hath said, Ye shall have peace; and they
say unto every one that walketh after the imagination
of his own heart, No evil shall come upon you. 18 For
who hath stood in the counsel of the LORD, and hath
perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his
word, and heard [it]? 19 Behold, a whirlwind of the
LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it
shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked. 20
The anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have
executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his
heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly.
21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have
not spoken to them, yet they prophesied. 22 But if they
had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people
to hear my words, then they should have turned them
from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings. 23
[Am] I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God
afar off? 24 Can any hide himself in secret places that I
shall not see him? saith the LORD. Do not I fill heaven
and earth? saith the LORD. 25 I have heard what the
prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I
have dreamed, I have dreamed. 26 How long shall [this]
be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea,
[they are] prophets of the deceit of their own heart; 27
Which think to cause my people to forget my name by
their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour,
as their fathers have forgotten my name for Baal. 28
The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and
he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully.
What [is] the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD. 29 [Is]
not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a
hammer [that] breaketh the rock in pieces? 30 Therefore,
behold, I [am] against the prophets, saith the LORD,
that steal my words every one from his neighbour. 31
Behold, I [am] against the prophets, saith the LORD,
that use their tongues, and say, He saith. 32 Behold, I
[am] against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the
LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by
their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor
commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this
people at all, saith the LORD. 33 And when this people,
or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What
[is] the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto
them, What burden? I will even forsake you, saith the
LORD. 34 And [as for] the prophet, and the priest, and
the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I
will even punish that man and his house. 35 Thus shall
ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to
his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What
hath the LORD spoken? 36 And the burden of the LORD
shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall
be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the
living God, of the LORD of hosts our God. 37 Thus shalt
thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered
thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken? 38 But since
ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the
LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the
LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not
say, The burden of the LORD; 39 Therefore, behold, I,
even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and
the city that I gave you and your fathers, [and cast you]
out of my presence: 40 And I will bring an everlasting
reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall
not be forgotten.

24 The LORD shewed me, and, behold, two baskets
of figs [were] set before the temple of the LORD,
after that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon had carried
away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of
Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters
and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to
Babylon. 2 One basket [had] very good figs, [even] like
the figs [that are] first ripe: and the other basket [had]
very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were
so bad. 3 Then said the LORD unto me, What seest
thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very
good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they
are so evil. 4 Again the word of the LORD came unto
me, saying, 5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel;
Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are
carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of
this place into the land of the Chaldeans for [their] good.
6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will
bring them again to this land: and I will build them, and
not pull [them] down; and I will plant them, and not pluck
[them] up. 7 And I will give them an heart to know me,
that I [am] the LORD: and they shall be my people, and I
will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their
whole heart. 8 And as the evil figs, which cannot be
eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So
will I give Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes,
and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land,
and them that dwell in the land of Egypt: 9 And I will

deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the
earth for [their] hurt, [to be] a reproach and a proverb,
a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive
them. 10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the
pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off
the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

25 The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the
people of Judah in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the
son of Josiah king of Judah, that [was] the first year of
Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; 2 The which Jeremiah
the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to
all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, 3 From the
thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah,
even unto this day, that [is] the three and twentieth year,
the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have
spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye have
not hearkened. 4 And the LORD hath sent unto you all
his servants the prophets, rising early and sending [them;
] but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to
hear. 5 They said, Turn ye again now every one from his
evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in
the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your
fathers for ever and ever: 6 And go not after other gods
to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not
to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you
no hurt. 7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith
the LORD; that ye might provoke me to anger with the
works of your hands to your own hurt. 8 Therefore thus
saith the LORD of hosts; Because ye have not heard my
words, 9 Behold, I will send and take all the families of
the north, saith the LORD, and Nebuchadrezzar the king
of Babylon, my servant, and will bring them against this
land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against
all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy
them, and make them an astonishment, and an hissing,
and perpetual desolations. 10 Moreover I will take from
them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the
voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the
sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.
11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, [and] an
astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of
Babylon seventy years. 12 And it shall come to pass,
when seventy years are accomplished, [that] I will punish
the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD,
for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and
will make it perpetual desolations. 13 And I will bring
upon that land all my words which I have pronounced
against it, [even] all that is written in this book, which
Jeremiah hath prophesied against all the nations. 14 For
many nations and great kings shall serve themselves
of them also: and I will recompense them according to
their deeds, and according to the works of their own
hands. 15 For thus saith the LORD God of Israel unto
me; Take the wine cup of this fury at my hand, and
cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.
16 And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad,
because of the sword that I will send among them. 17
Then took I the cup at the LORD's hand, and made all
the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me:
18 [To wit], Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the
kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a
desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse;
as [it is] this day; 19 Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his
servants, and his princes, and all his people; 20 And
all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land
of Uz, and all the kings of the land of the Philistines,
and Ashkelon, and Azzah, and Ekron, and the remnant
of Ashdod, 21 Edom, and Moab, and the children of
Ammon, 22 And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings
of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which [are] beyond
the sea, 23 Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all [that are]
in the utmost corners, 24 And all the kings of Arabia,
and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in
the desert, 25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the
kings of Elam, and all the kings of the Medes, 26 And all
the kings of the north, far and near, one with another,
and all the kingdoms of the world, which [are] upon the
face of the earth: and the king of Sheshach shall drink
after them. 27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus
saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Drink ye,
and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more,
because of the sword which I will send among you. 28
And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine
hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith
the LORD of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink. 29 For, lo,
I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by my
name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not
be unpunished: for I will call for a sword upon all the
inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts. 30
Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words,
and say unto them, The LORD shall roar from on high,
and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall
mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout,
as they that tread [the grapes], against all the inhabitants
of the earth. 31 A noise shall come [even] to the ends
of the earth; for the LORD hath a controversy with the
nations, he will plead with all flesh; he will give them
[that are] wicked to the sword, saith the LORD. 32 Thus
saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from
nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised
up from the coasts of the earth. 33 And the slain of the
LORD shall be at that day from [one] end of the earth
even unto the [other] end of the earth: they shall not
be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall
be dung upon the ground. 34 Howl, ye shepherds, and
cry; and wallow yourselves [in the ashes], ye principal
of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your

dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a
pleasant vessel. 35 And the shepherds shall have no
way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape. 36 A
voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the
principal of the flock, [shall be heard:] for the LORD hath
spoiled their pasture. 37 And the peaceable habitations
are cut down because of the fierce anger of the LORD.
38 He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land
is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor,
and because of his fierce anger.

26 In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son
of Josiah king of Judah came this word from the
LORD, saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD; Stand in the
court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities
of Judah, which come to worship in the LORD's house,
all the words that I command thee to speak unto them;
diminish not a word: 3 If so be they will hearken, and
turn every man from his evil way, that I may repent me
of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because
of the evil of their doings. 4 And thou shalt say unto
them, Thus saith the LORD; If ye will not hearken to
me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you, 5
To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets,
whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending
[them], but ye have not hearkened; 6 Then will I make
this house like Shiloh, and will make this city a curse to
all the nations of the earth. 7 So the priests and the
prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking
these words in the house of the LORD. 8 Now it came
to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking
all that the LORD had commanded [him] to speak unto
all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all
the people took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die. 9
Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD,
saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city
shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the
people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of
the LORD. 10 When the princes of Judah heard these
things, then they came up from the king's house unto the
house of the LORD, and sat down in the entry of the
new gate of the LORD's [house]. 11 Then spake the
priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the
people, saying, This man [is] worthy to die; for he hath
prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your
ears. 12 Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to
all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophesy
against this house and against this city all the words
that ye have heard. 13 Therefore now amend your ways
and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your
God; and the LORD will repent him of the evil that he
hath pronounced against you. 14 As for me, behold, I
[am] in your hand: do with me as seemeth good and
meet unto you. 15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put
me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon
yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants
thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to
speak all these words in your ears. 16 Then said the
princes and all the people unto the priests and to the
prophets; This man [is] not worthy to die: for he hath
spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God. 17 Then
rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to
all the assembly of the people, saying, 18 Micah the
Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of
Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying,
Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Zion shall be plowed [like]
a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the
mountain of the house as the high places of a forest. 19
Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judah put him at all
to death? did he not fear the LORD, and besought the
LORD, and the LORD repented him of the evil which he
had pronounced against them? Thus might we procure
great evil against our souls. 20 And there was also a
man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, Urijah
the son of Shemaiah of Kirjath-jearim, who prophesied
against this city and against this land according to all the
words of Jeremiah: 21 And when Jehoiakim the king,
with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his
words, the king sought to put him to death: but when
Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into
Egypt; 22 And Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt,
[namely], Elnathan the son of Achbor, and [certain] men
with him into Egypt. 23 And they fetched forth Urijah out
of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king; who
slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the
graves of the common people. 24 Nevertheless the hand
of Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that
they should not give him into the hand of the people to
put him to death.

27 In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the
son of Josiah king of Judah came this word unto
Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD
to me; Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them upon
thy neck, 3 And send them to the king of Edom, and to
the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites,
and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by
the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem
unto Zedekiah king of Judah; 4 And command them to
say unto their masters, Thus saith the LORD of hosts,
the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;
5 I have made the earth, the man and the beast that
[are] upon the ground, by my great power and by my
outstretched arm, and have given it unto whom it seemed
meet unto me. 6 And now have I given all these lands
into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon,
my servant; and the beasts of the field have I given him
also to serve him. 7 And all nations shall serve him,
and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of
his land come: and then many nations and great kings

shall serve themselves of him. 8 And it shall come to
pass, [that] the nation and kingdom which will not serve
the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and
that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of
Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, with
the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence,
until I have consumed them by his hand. 9 Therefore
hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners,
nor to your dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to
your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall
not serve the king of Babylon: 10 For they prophesy
a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and
that I should drive you out, and ye should perish. 11 But
the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the
king of Babylon, and serve him, those will I let remain
still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till
it, and dwell therein. 12 I spake also to Zedekiah king
of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring
your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and
serve him and his people, and live. 13 Why will ye die,
thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and
by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against
the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon? 14
Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets
that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king
of Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you. 15 For I
have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy
a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye
might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto
you. 16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people,
saying, Thus saith the LORD; Hearken not to the words
of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold,
the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be
brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie
unto you. 17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king
of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this city be laid
waste? 18 But if they [be] prophets, and if the word of
the LORD be with them, let them now make intercession
to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in
the house of the LORD, and [in] the house of the king
of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon. 19 For
thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the pillars,
and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and
concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this
city, 20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took
not, when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of
Jehoiakim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and
all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem; 21 Yea, thus
saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning
the vessels that remain [in] the house of the LORD, and
[in] the house of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem; 22
They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be
until the day that I visit them, saith the LORD; then will I
bring them up, and restore them to this place.

28 And it came to pass the same year, in the beginning
of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth
year, [and] in the fifth month, [that] Hananiah the son of
Azur the prophet, which [was] of Gibeon, spake unto me
in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests
and of all the people, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the LORD
of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, I have broken the
yoke of the king of Babylon. 3 Within two full years will I
bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD's
house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away
from this place, and carried them to Babylon: 4 And I will
bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim
king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, that went
into Babylon, saith the LORD: for I will break the yoke of
the king of Babylon. 5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said
unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests,
and in the presence of all the people that stood in the
house of the LORD, 6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said,
Amen: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words
which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of
the LORD's house, and all that is carried away captive,
from Babylon into this place. 7 Nevertheless hear thou
now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears
of all the people; 8 The prophets that have been before
me and before thee of old prophesied both against many
countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of
evil, and of pestilence. 9 The prophet which prophesieth
of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to
pass, [then] shall the prophet be known, that the LORD
hath truly sent him. 10 Then Hananiah the prophet took
the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake
it. 11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the
people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Even so will I
break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from
the neck of all nations within the space of two full years.
And the prophet Jeremiah went his way. 12 Then the
word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah [the prophet],
after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke
from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying, 13
Go and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD;
Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt
make for them yokes of iron. 14 For thus saith the LORD
of hosts, the God of Israel; I have put a yoke of iron
upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve
Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve
him: and I have given him the beasts of the field also.
15 Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the
prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; The LORD hath not sent
thee; but thou makest this people to trust in a lie. 16
Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will cast thee
from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die,
because thou hast taught rebellion against the LORD.
17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the
seventh month.

29 Now these [are] the words of the letter that
Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the
residue of the elders which were carried away captives,
and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the
people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive
from Jerusalem to Babylon; **2** (After that Jeconiah the
king, and the queen, and the eunuchs, the princes
of Judah and Jerusalem, and the carpenters, and the
smiths, were departed from Jerusalem;) **3** By the hand
of Elasah the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah the son
of Hilkiah, (whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent unto
Babylon to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon) saying, **4**
Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all
that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to
be carried away from Jerusalem unto Babylon; **5** Build
ye houses, and dwell [in them;] and plant gardens, and
eat the fruit of them; **6** Take ye wives, and beget sons
and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give
your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons
and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not
diminished. **7** And seek the peace of the city whither I
have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray
unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye
have peace. **8** For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God
of Israel; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that
[be] in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to
your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed. **9** For they
prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent
them, saith the LORD. **10** For thus saith the LORD, That
after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit
you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing
you to return to this place. **11** For I know the thoughts
that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of
peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end. **12**
Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray
unto me, and I will hearken unto you. **13** And ye shall
seek me, and find [me], when ye shall search for me
with all your heart. **14** And I will be found of you, saith
the LORD: and I will turn away your captivity, and I will
gather you from all the nations, and from all the places
whither I have driven you, saith the LORD; and I will
bring you again into the place whence I caused you to
be carried away captive. **15** Because ye have said, The
LORD hath raised us up prophets in Babylon; **16** [Know]
that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the
throne of David, and of all the people that dwelleth in
this city, [and] of your brethren that are not gone forth
with you into captivity; **17** Thus saith the LORD of hosts;
Behold, I will send upon them the sword, the famine,
and the pestilence, and will make them like vile figs,
that cannot be eaten, they are so evil. **18** And I will
persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and
with the pestilence, and will deliver them to be removed
to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a curse, and an
astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all
the nations whither I have driven them: **19** Because they
have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, which
I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up
early and sending [them;] but ye would not hear, saith
the LORD. **20** Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD,
all ye of the captivity, whom I have sent from Jerusalem
to Babylon: **21** Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God
of Israel, of Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and of Zedekiah
the son of Maaseiah, which prophesy a lie unto you in
my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of
Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall slay them
before your eyes; **22** And of them shall be taken up a
curse by all the captivity of Judah which [are] in Babylon,
saying, The LORD make thee like Zedekiah and like
Ahab, whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire; **23**
Because they have committed villany in Israel, and have
committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and
have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not
commanded them; even I know, and [am] a witness,
saith the LORD. **24** [Thus] shalt thou also speak to
Shemaiah the Nehelamite, saying, **25** Thus speaketh the
LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou
hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that [are]
at Jerusalem, and to Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the
priest, and to all the priests, saying, **26** The LORD hath
made thee priest in the stead of Jehoiada the priest,
that ye should be officers in the house of the LORD, for
every man [that is] mad, and maketh himself a prophet,
that thou shouldest put him in prison, and in the stocks.
27 Now therefore why hast thou not reproved Jeremiah
of Anathoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you?
28 For therefore he sent unto us [in] Babylon, saying,
This [captivity is] long: build ye houses, and dwell [in
them;] and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them. **29**
And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of
Jeremiah the prophet. **30** Then came the word of the
LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, **31** Send to all them of
the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning
Shemaiah the Nehelamite; Because that Shemaiah hath
prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused
you to trust in a lie: **32** Therefore thus saith the LORD;
Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and
his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this
people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for
my people, saith the LORD; because he hath taught
rebellion against the LORD.

30 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD,
saying, **2** Thus speaketh the LORD God of Israel,
saying, Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto
thee in a book. **3** For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD,
that I will bring again the captivity of my people Israel
and Judah, saith the LORD: and I will cause them to
return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they

shall possess it. 4 And these [are] the words that the
LORD spake concerning Israel and concerning Judah.
5 For thus saith the LORD; We have heard a voice of
trembling, of fear, and not of peace. 6 Ask ye now, and
see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore do
I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman
in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness? 7 Alas!
for that day [is] great, so that none [is] like it: it [is] even
the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out
of it. 8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the
LORD of hosts, [that] I will break his yoke from off thy
neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no
more serve themselves of him: 9 But they shall serve
the LORD their God, and David their king, whom I will
raise up unto them. 10 Therefore fear thou not, O my
servant Jacob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O
Israel: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed
from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return,
and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make
[him] afraid. 11 For I [am] with thee, saith the LORD,
to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations
whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full
end of thee: but I will correct thee in measure, and will
not leave thee altogether unpunished. 12 For thus saith
the LORD, Thy bruise [is] incurable, [and] thy wound
[is] grievous. 13 [There is] none to plead thy cause,
that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast no healing
medicines. 14 All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they
seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound
of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for
the multitude of thine iniquity; [because] thy sins were
increased. 15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy
sorrow [is] incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity:
[because] thy sins were increased, I have done these
things unto thee. 16 Therefore all they that devour thee
shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one
of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee
shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give
for a prey. 17 For I will restore health unto thee, and I
will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; because
they called thee an Outcast, [saying], This [is] Zion,
whom no man seeketh after. 18 Thus saith the LORD;
Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents,
and have mercy on his dwellingplaces; and the city shall
be builded upon her own heap, and the palace shall
remain after the manner thereof. 19 And out of them
shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that
make merry: and I will multiply them, and they shall not
be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be
small. 20 Their children also shall be as aforetime, and
their congregation shall be established before me, and I
will punish all that oppress them. 21 And their nobles
shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed
from the midst of them; and I will cause him to draw
near, and he shall approach unto me: for who [is] this
that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the
LORD. 22 And ye shall be my people, and I will be your
God. 23 Behold, the whirlwind of the LORD goeth forth
with fury, a continuing whirlwind: it shall fall with pain
upon the head of the wicked. 24 The fierce anger of the
LORD shall not return, until he have done [it], and until
he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter
days ye shall consider it.

31 At the same time, saith the LORD, will I be the
God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be
my people. 2 Thus saith the LORD, The people [which
were] left of the sword found grace in the wilderness;
[even] Israel, when I went to cause him to rest. 3 The
LORD hath appeared of old unto me, [saying], Yea, I
have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with
lovingkindness have I drawn thee. 4 Again I will build
thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel: thou
shalt again be adorned with thy tabrets, and shalt go
forth in the dances of them that make merry. 5 Thou
shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the
planters shall plant, and shall eat [them] as common
things. 6 For there shall be a day, [that] the watchmen
upon the mount Ephraim shall cry, Arise ye, and let us
go up to Zion unto the LORD our God. 7 For thus saith
the LORD; Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout
among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye,
and say, O LORD, save thy people, the remnant of
Israel. 8 Behold, I will bring them from the north country,
and gather them from the coasts of the earth, [and] with
them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and
her that travaileth with child together: a great company
shall return thither. 9 They shall come with weeping, and
with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to
walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein
they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Israel, and
Ephraim [is] my firstborn. 10 Hear the word of the LORD,
O ye nations, and declare [it] in the isles afar off, and
say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and keep
him, as a shepherd [doth] his flock. 11 For the LORD
hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand
of [him that was] stronger than he. 12 Therefore they
shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow
together to the goodness of the LORD, for wheat, and
for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of
the herd: and their soul shall be as a watered garden;
and they shall not sorrow any more at all. 13 Then shall
the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old
together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will
comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.
14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness,
and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness,
saith the LORD. 15 Thus saith the LORD; A voice was

heard in Ramah, lamentation, [and] bitter weeping; Rahel
weeping for her children refused to be comforted for
her children, because they [were] not. 16 Thus saith
the LORD; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine
eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith
the LORD; and they shall come again from the land
of the enemy. 17 And there is hope in thine end, saith
the LORD, that thy children shall come again to their
own border. 18 I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning
himself [thus;] Thou hast chastised me, and I was
chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed [to the yoke:] turn
thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou [art] the LORD
my God. 19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented;
and after that I was instructed, I smote upon [my] thigh: I
was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear
the reproach of my youth. 20 [Is] Ephraim my dear son?
[is he] a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I
do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are
troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith
the LORD. 21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high
heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, [even] the
way [which] thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Israel,
turn again to these thy cities. 22 How long wilt thou
go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the LORD
hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall
compass a man. 23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the
God of Israel; As yet they shall use this speech in the
land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring
again their captivity; The LORD bless thee, O habitation
of justice, [and] mountain of holiness. 24 And there shall
dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together,
husbandmen, and they [that] go forth with flocks. 25 For
I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished
every sorrowful soul. 26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld;
and my sleep was sweet unto me. 27 Behold, the days
come, saith the LORD, that I will sow the house of Israel
and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with
the seed of beast. 28 And it shall come to pass, [that] like
as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break
down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict;
so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith
the LORD. 29 In those days they shall say no more,
The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's
teeth are set on edge. 30 But every one shall die for his
own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his
teeth shall be set on edge. 31 Behold, the days come,
saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the
house of Israel, and with the house of Judah: 32 Not
according to the covenant that I made with their fathers
in the day [that] I took them by the hand to bring them
out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake,
although I was an husband unto them, saith the LORD:
33 But this [shall be] the covenant that I will make with
the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD,
I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in
their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my
people. 34 And they shall teach no more every man his
neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know
the LORD: for they shall all know me, from the least of
them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for I will
forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no
more. 35 Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for
a light by day, [and] the ordinances of the moon and
of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea
when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts [is]
his name: 36 If those ordinances depart from before
me, saith the LORD, [then] the seed of Israel also shall
cease from being a nation before me for ever. 37 Thus
saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and
the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will
also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have
done, saith the LORD. 38 Behold, the days come, saith
the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD from
the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the corner. 39
And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it
upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Goath.
40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the
ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto
the corner of the horse gate toward the east, [shall be]
holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor
thrown down any more for ever.

32 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD
in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which
[was] the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar. 2 For
then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem:
and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of
the prison, which [was] in the king of Judah's house. 3
For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying,
Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the
LORD, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the
king of Babylon, and he shall take it; 4 And Zedekiah
king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the
Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of
the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to
mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes; 5 And he
shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be
until I visit him, saith the LORD: though ye fight with the
Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper. 6 And Jeremiah said,
The word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 7 Behold,
Hanameel the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come
unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that [is] in Anathoth:
for the right of redemption [is] thine to buy [it]. 8 So
Hanameel mine uncle's son came to me in the court of
the prison according to the word of the LORD, and said
unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that [is] in Anathoth,
which [is] in the country of Benjamin: for the right of
inheritance [is] thine, and the redemption [is] thine; buy

[it] for thyself. Then I knew that this [was] the word of the
LORD. 9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's
son, that [was] in Anathoth, and weighed him the money,
[even] seventeen shekels of silver. 10 And I subscribed
the evidence, and sealed [it], and took witnesses, and
weighed [him] the money in the balances. 11 So I took
the evidence of the purchase, [both] that which was
sealed [according] to the law and custom, and that which
was open: 12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase
unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, in
the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's [son], and in the
presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of
the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of
the prison. 13 And I charged Baruch before them, saying,
14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Take
these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both
which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and
put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue
many days. 15 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the
God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall
be possessed again in this land. 16 Now when I had
delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the
son of Neriah, I prayed unto the LORD, saying, 17 Ah
Lord GOD! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the
earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, [and]
there is nothing too hard for thee: 18 Thou shewest
lovingkindness unto thousands, and recompensest the
iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children
after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the LORD of
hosts, [is] his name, 19 Great in counsel, and mighty
in work: for thine eyes [are] open upon all the ways of
the sons of men: to give every one according to his
ways, and according to the fruit of his doings: 20 Which
hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, [even]
unto this day, and in Israel, and among [other] men; and
hast made thee a name, as at this day; 21 And hast
brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt
with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand,
and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror; 22
And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to
their fathers to give them, a land flowing with milk and
honey; 23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they
obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they
have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to
do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon
them: 24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the
city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the
Chaldeans, that fight against it, because of the sword,
and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou
hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest [it].
25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord GOD, Buy thee
the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is
given into the hand of the Chaldeans. 26 Then came the
word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, 27 Behold, I
[am] the LORD, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too
hard for me? 28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold,
I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and
into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and
he shall take it: 29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against
this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it
with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered
incense unto Baal, and poured out drink offerings unto
other gods, to provoke me to anger. 30 For the children
of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil
before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have
only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands,
saith the LORD. 31 For this city hath been to me [as] a
provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day
that they built it even unto this day; that I should remove
it from before my face, 32 Because of all the evil of the
children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which
they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings,
their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the
men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 33 And
they have turned unto me the back, and not the face:
though I taught them, rising up early and teaching [them],
yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction. 34
But they set their abominations in the house, which is
called by my name, to defile it. 35 And they built the
high places of Baal, which [are] in the valley of the son
of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to
pass through [the fire] unto Molech; which I commanded
them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should
do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin. 36 And
now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel,
concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered
into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and
by the famine, and by the pestilence; 37 Behold, I will
gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven
them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath;
and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will
cause them to dwell safely: 38 And they shall be my
people, and I will be their God: 39 And I will give them
one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever,
for the good of them, and of their children after them: 40
And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I
will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will
put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart
from me. 41 Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them
good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my
whole heart and with my whole soul. 42 For thus saith
the LORD; Like as I have brought all this great evil upon
this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I
have promised them. 43 And fields shall be bought in
this land, whereof ye say, [It is] desolate without man or
beast; it is given into the hand of the Chaldeans. 44 Men
shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and
seal [them], and take witnesses in the land of Benjamin,

and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

33 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet shut up in the court of the prison, saying, **2** Thus saith the LORD the maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; the LORD [is] his name; **3** Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not. **4** For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword; **5** They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but [it is] to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city. **6** Behold, I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth. **7** And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, as at the first. **8** And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me. **9** And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it. **10** Thus saith the LORD; Again there shall be heard in this place, which ye say [shall be] desolate without man and without beast, [even] in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast, **11** The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD [is] good; for his mercy [endureth] for ever: [and] of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the LORD. **12** Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be an habitation of shepherds causing [their] flocks to lie down. **13** In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, shall the flocks pass again under the hands of him that telleth [them], saith the LORD. **14** Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the house of Judah. **15** In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land. **16** In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this [is the name] wherewith she shall be called, The LORD our righteousness. **17** For thus saith the LORD; David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel; **18** Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to offer burnt offerings, and to kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually. **19** And the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, saying, **20** Thus saith the LORD; If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season; **21** [Then] may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers. **22** As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured: so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me. **23** Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying, **24** Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them. **25** Thus saith the LORD; If my covenant [be] not with day and night, [and if] I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth; **26** Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, [so] that I will not take [any] of his seed [to be] rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

34 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, and all the kingdoms of the earth of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities thereof, saying, **2** Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire: **3** And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon. **4** Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword: **5** [But] thou shalt die in peace: and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn [odours] for thee; and they will lament thee, [saying], Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD. **6** Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in Jerusalem, **7** When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem,

and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against
Lachish, and against Azekah: for these defenced cities
remained of the cities of Judah. 8 [This is] the word that
came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king
Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which
[were] at Jerusalem, to proclaim liberty unto them; 9 That
every man should let his manservant, and every man his
maidservant, [being] an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go
free; that none should serve himself of them, [to wit], of a
Jew his brother. 10 Now when all the princes, and all the
people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that
every one should let his manservant, and every one his
maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves
of them any more, then they obeyed, and let [them] go.
11 But afterward they turned, and caused the servants
and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return,
and brought them into subjection for servants and for
handmaids. 12 Therefore the word of the LORD came
to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 13 Thus saith the
LORD, the God of Israel; I made a covenant with your
fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the
land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,
14 At the end of seven years let ye go every man his
brother an Hebrew, which hath been sold unto thee;
and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let
him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not
unto me, neither inclined their ear. 15 And ye were now
turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming
liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had made
a covenant before me in the house which is called by
my name: 16 But ye turned and polluted my name,
and caused every man his servant, and every man his
handmaid, whom ye had set at liberty at their pleasure,
to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto
you for servants and for handmaids. 17 Therefore thus
saith the LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in
proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every
man to his neighbour: behold, I proclaim a liberty for
you, saith the LORD, to the sword, to the pestilence, and
to the famine; and I will make you to be removed into all
the kingdoms of the earth. 18 And I will give the men
that have transgressed my covenant, which have not
performed the words of the covenant which they had
made before me, when they cut the calf in twain, and
passed between the parts thereof, 19 The princes of
Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and
the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed
between the parts of the calf; 20 I will even give them
into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them
that seek their life: and their dead bodies shall be for
meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts
of the earth. 21 And Zedekiah king of Judah and his
princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into
the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of
the king of Babylon's army, which are gone up from you.
22 Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and cause
them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it,
and take it, and burn it with fire: and I will make the cities
of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant.

35 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the
LORD in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah
king of Judah, saying, 2 Go unto the house of the
Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into
the house of the LORD, into one of the chambers, and
give them wine to drink. 3 Then I took Jaazaniah the son
of Jeremiah, the son of Habaziniah, and his brethren,
and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites;
4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into
the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, a
man of God, which [was] by the chamber of the princes,
which [was] above the chamber of Maaseiah the son of
Shallum, the keeper of the door: 5 And I set before the
sons of the house of the Rechabites pots full of wine,
and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine. 6 But
they said, We will drink no wine: for Jonadab the son of
Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink
no wine, [neither ye], nor your sons for ever: 7 Neither
shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard,
nor have [any:] but all your days ye shall dwell in tents;
that ye may live many days in the land where ye [be]
strangers. 8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab
the son of Rechab our father in all that he hath charged
us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons,
nor our daughters; 9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell
in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed: 10 But
we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done
according to all that Jonadab our father commanded
us. 11 But it came to pass, when Nebuchadrezzar king
of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come,
and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of the army of the
Chaldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so
we dwell at Jerusalem. 12 Then came the word of the
LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, 13 Thus saith the LORD
of hosts, the God of Israel; Go and tell the men of Judah
and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Will ye not receive
instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD.
14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he
commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed;
for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's
commandment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto you,
rising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto
me. 15 I have sent also unto you all my servants the
prophets, rising up early and sending [them], saying,
Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend
your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them,
and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you
and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor
hearkened unto me. 16 Because the sons of Jonadab

the son of Rechab have performed the commandment of
their father, which he commanded them; but this people
hath not hearkened unto me: 17 Therefore thus saith
the LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I
will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of
Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against
them: because I have spoken unto them, but they have
not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have
not answered. 18 And Jeremiah said unto the house of
the Rechabites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God
of Israel; Because ye have obeyed the commandment
of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and
done according unto all that he hath commanded you:
19 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of
Israel; Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a man
to stand before me for ever.

36 And it came to pass in the fourth year of Jehoiakim
the son of Josiah king of Judah, [that] this word
came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Take
thee a roll of a book, and write therein all the words
that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and against
Judah, and against all the nations, from the day I spake
unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day. 3
It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil
which I purpose to do unto them; that they may return
every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their
iniquity and their sin. 4 Then Jeremiah called Baruch
the son of Neriah: and Baruch wrote from the mouth
of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had
spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book. 5 And Jeremiah
commanded Baruch, saying, I [am] shut up; I cannot go
into the house of the LORD: 6 Therefore go thou, and
read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth,
the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the
LORD's house upon the fasting day: and also thou shalt
read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their
cities. 7 It may be they will present their supplication
before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil
way: for great [is] the anger and the fury that the LORD
hath pronounced against this people. 8 And Baruch
the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the
prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words
of the LORD in the LORD's house. 9 And it came to
pass in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king
of Judah, in the ninth month, [that] they proclaimed a
fast before the LORD to all the people in Jerusalem, and
to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto
Jerusalem. 10 Then read Baruch in the book the words
of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in the chamber of
Gemariah the son of Shaphan the scribe, in the higher
court, at the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house,
in the ears of all the people. 11 When Michaiah the son
of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the
book all the words of the LORD, 12 Then he went down
into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and,
lo, all the princes sat there, [even] Elishama the scribe,
and Delaiah the son of Shemaiah, and Elnathan the
son of Achbor, and Gemariah the son of Shaphan, and
Zedekiah the son of Hananiah, and all the princes. 13
Then Michaiah declared unto them all the words that he
had heard, when Baruch read the book in the ears of the
people. 14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son
of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi,
unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein
thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So
Baruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and
came unto them. 15 And they said unto him, Sit down
now, and read it in our ears. So Baruch read [it] in their
ears. 16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all
the words, they were afraid both one and other, and
said unto Baruch, We will surely tell the king of all these
words. 17 And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell us now,
How didst thou write all these words at his mouth? 18
Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these
words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote [them] with
ink in the book. 19 Then said the princes unto Baruch,
Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no man know
where ye be. 20 And they went in to the king into the
court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Elishama
the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.
21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he took it
out of Elishama the scribe's chamber. And Jehudi read it
in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes
which stood beside the king. 22 Now the king sat in the
winterhouse in the ninth month: and [there was a fire] on
the hearth burning before him. 23 And it came to pass,
[that] when Jehudi had read three or four leaves, he cut
it with the penknife, and cast [it] into the fire that [was] on
the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that
[was] on the hearth. 24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent
their garments, [neither] the king, nor any of his servants
that heard all these words. 25 Nevertheless Elnathan
and Delaiah and Gemariah had made intercession to the
king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not
hear them. 26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the
son of Hammelech, and Seraiah the son of Azriel, and
Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take Baruch the scribe
and Jeremiah the prophet: but the LORD hid them. 27
Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that
the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch
wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying, 28 Take thee
again another roll, and write in it all the former words that
were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah
hath burned. 29 And thou shalt say to Jehoiakim king of
Judah, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast burned this roll,
saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king
of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land,
and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jehoiakim king of
Judah; He shall have none to sit upon the throne of
David: and his dead body shall be cast out in the day to
the heat, and in the night to the frost. 31 And I will punish
him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity;
and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of
Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I
have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not.
32 Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch
the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote therein from
the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which
Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there
were added besides unto them many like words.

37 And king Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned
instead of Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, whom
Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land
of Judah. 2 But neither he, nor his servants, nor the
people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the
LORD, which he spake by the prophet Jeremiah. 3 And
Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal the son of Shelemiah
and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest to the
prophet Jeremiah, saying, Pray now unto the LORD
our God for us. 4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out
among the people: for they had not put him into prison.
5 Then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt:
and when the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard
tidings of them, they departed from Jerusalem. 6 Then
came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah,
saying, 7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Thus
shall ye say to the king of Judah, that sent you unto me
to enquire of me; Behold, Pharaoh's army, which is come
forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own
land. 8 And the Chaldeans shall come again, and fight
against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire. 9 Thus
saith the LORD; Deceive not yourselves, saying, The
Chaldeans shall surely depart from us: for they shall
not depart. 10 For though ye had smitten the whole
army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there
remained [but] wounded men among them, [yet] should
they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city
with fire. 11 And it came to pass, that when the army
of the Chaldeans was broken up from Jerusalem for
fear of Pharaoh's army, 12 Then Jeremiah went forth
out of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin, to
separate himself thence in the midst of the people. 13
And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain
of the ward [was] there, whose name [was] Irijah, the
son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he took
Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the
Chaldeans. 14 Then said Jeremiah, [It is] false; I fall not
away to the Chaldeans. But he hearkened not to him: so
Irijah took Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes.
15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah,
and smote him, and put him in prison in the house of
Jonathan the scribe: for they had made that the prison.
16 When Jeremiah was entered into the dungeon, and
into the cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there many
days; 17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him
out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and
said, Is there [any] word from the LORD? And Jeremiah
said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into
the hand of the king of Babylon. 18 Moreover Jeremiah
said unto king Zedekiah, What have I offended against
thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that
ye have put me in prison? 19 Where [are] now your
prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of
Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this
land? 20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the
king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before
thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of
Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there. 21 Then Zedekiah
the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah
into the court of the prison, and that they should give
him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street,
until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah
remained in the court of the prison.

38 Then Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah
the son of Pashur, and Jucal the son of Shelemiah,
and Pashur the son of Malchiah, heard the words that
Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying, 2 Thus
saith the LORD, He that remaineth in this city shall die by
the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he
that goeth forth to the Chaldeans shall live; for he shall
have his life for a prey, and shall live. 3 Thus saith the
LORD, This city shall surely be given into the hand of the
king of Babylon's army, which shall take it. 4 Therefore
the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this
man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of
the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of
all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this
man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt.
5 Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he [is] in your
hand: for the king [is] not [he that] can do [any] thing
against you. 6 Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him
into the dungeon of Malchiah the son of Hammelech,
that [was] in the court of the prison: and they let down
Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon [there was] no
water, but mire: so Jeremiah sunk in the mire. 7 Now
when Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs
which was in the king's house, heard that they had put
Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the gate
of Benjamin; 8 Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's
house, and spake to the king, saying, 9 My lord the king,
these men have done evil in all that they have done to
Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the
dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place
where he is: for [there is] no more bread in the city. 10

Then the king commanded Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die. **11** So Ebed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah. **12** And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now [these] old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jeremiah did so. **13** So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison. **14** Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the third entry that [is] in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me. **15** Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare [it] unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me? **16** So Zedekiah the king sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, [As] the LORD liveth, that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life. **17** Then said Jeremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the king of Babylon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house: **18** But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand. **19** And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me. **20** But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver [thee]. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live. **21** But if thou refuse to go forth, this [is] the word that the LORD hath shewed me: **22** And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house [shall be] brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those [women] shall say, Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, [and] they are turned away back. **23** So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chaldeans: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire. **24** Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die. **25** But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee: **26** Then thou shalt say unto them, I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die there. **27** Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived. **28** So Jeremiah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jerusalem was taken: and he was [there] when Jerusalem was taken.

39 In the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it. **2** [And] in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth [day] of the month, the city was broken up. **3** And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, [even] Nergal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, Rab-saris, Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon. **4** And it came to pass, [that] when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of the plain. **5** But the Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he gave judgment upon him. **6** Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eyes: also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah. **7** Moreover he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Babylon. **8** And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jerusalem. **9** Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained. **10** But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time. **11** Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard, saying, **12** Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee. **13** So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebushasban, Rab-saris, and Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, and all the king of Babylon's princes; **14** Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of the court of the prison, and committed him unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people. **15** Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, while he

was shut up in the court of the prison, saying, 16 Go and
speak to Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith
the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring
my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and
they shall be [accomplished] in that day before thee.
17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD:
and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of
whom thou [art] afraid. 18 For I will surely deliver thee,
and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be
for a prey unto thee: because thou hast put thy trust in
me, saith the LORD.

40 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD,
after that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard
had let him go from Ramah, when he had taken him
being bound in chains among all that were carried away
captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried
away captive unto Babylon. 2 And the captain of the
guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, The LORD thy
God hath pronounced this evil upon this place. 3 Now
the LORD hath brought [it], and done according as he
hath said: because ye have sinned against the LORD,
and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is
come upon you. 4 And now, behold, I loose thee this
day from the chains which [were] upon thine hand. If it
seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon,
come; and I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto
thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold,
all the land [is] before thee: whither it seemeth good
and convenient for thee to go, thither go. 5 Now while
he was not yet gone back, [he said], Go back also to
Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, whom
the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities
of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: or go
wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So
the captain of the guard gave him victuals and a reward,
and let him go. 6 Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the
son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and dwelt with him among
the people that were left in the land. 7 Now when all
the captains of the forces which [were] in the fields,
[even] they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon
had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the
land, and had committed unto him men, and women,
and children, and of the poor of the land, of them that
were not carried away captive to Babylon; 8 Then they
came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son
of Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jonathan the sons of
Kareah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the
sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezaniah the son of
a Maachathite, they and their men. 9 And Gedaliah the
son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and
to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chaldeans:
dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, and
it shall be well with you. 10 As for me, behold, I will
dwell at Mizpah to serve the Chaldeans, which will come
unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and
oil, and put [them] in your vessels, and dwell in your
cities that ye have taken. 11 Likewise when all the Jews
that [were] in Moab, and among the Ammonites, and in
Edom, and that [were] in all the countries, heard that the
king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he
had set over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son
of Shaphan; 12 Even all the Jews returned out of all
places whither they were driven, and came to the land of
Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and
summer fruits very much. 13 Moreover Johanan the son
of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that [were]
in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, 14 And said
unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Baalis the king of
the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah
to slay thee? But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam believed
them not. 15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to
Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray
thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and
no man shall know [it:] wherefore should he slay thee,
that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should
be scattered, and the remnant in Judah perish? 16 But
Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son
of Kareah, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest
falsely of Ishmael.

41 Now it came to pass in the seventh month, [that]
Ishmael the son of Nethaniah the son of Elishama,
of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten
men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam
to Mizpah; and there they did eat bread together in
Mizpah. 2 Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah,
and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah
the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword,
and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made
governor over the land. 3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews
that were with him, [even] with Gedaliah, at Mizpah,
and the Chaldeans that were found there, [and] the
men of war. 4 And it came to pass the second day
after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew [it], 5
That there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh,
and from Samaria, [even] fourscore men, having their
beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut
themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to
bring [them] to the house of the LORD. 6 And Ishmael
the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet
them, weeping all along as he went: and it came to
pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to
Gedaliah the son of Ahikam. 7 And it was [so], when
they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son
of Nethaniah slew them, [and cast them] into the midst
of the pit, he, and the men that [were] with him. 8 But
ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael,
Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat,

and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare,
and slew them not among their brethren. 9 Now the pit
wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,
whom he had slain because of Gedaliah, [was] it which
Asa the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel:
[and] Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with [them
that were] slain. 10 Then Ishmael carried away captive
all the residue of the people that [were] in Mizpah, [even]
the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in
Mizpah, whom Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard
had committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam: and
Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive,
and departed to go over to the Ammonites. 11 But when
Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the
forces that [were] with him, heard of all the evil that
Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done, 12 Then they
took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son
of Nethaniah, and found him by the great waters that
[are] in Gibeon. 13 Now it came to pass, [that] when
all the people which [were] with Ishmael saw Johanan
the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces
that [were] with him, then they were glad. 14 So all
the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from
Mizpah cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan
the son of Kareah. 15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah
escaped from Johanan with eight men, and went to the
Ammonites. 16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah,
and all the captains of the forces that [were] with him, all
the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from
Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after [that]
he had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, [even] mighty
men of war, and the women, and the children, and the
eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:
17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of
Chimham, which is by Beth-lehem, to go to enter into
Egypt, 18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were
afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah
had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, whom the king of
Babylon made governor in the land.

42 Then all the captains of the forces, and Johanan
the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of
Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto
the greatest, came near, 2 And said unto Jeremiah
the prophet, Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be
accepted before thee, and pray for us unto the LORD
thy God, [even] for all this remnant; (for we are left [but]
a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us:) 3 That the
LORD thy God may shew us the way wherein we may
walk, and the thing that we may do. 4 Then Jeremiah
the prophet said unto them, I have heard [you;] behold,
I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your
words; and it shall come to pass, [that] whatsoever thing
the LORD shall answer you, I will declare [it] unto you;
I will keep nothing back from you. 5 Then they said
to Jeremiah, The LORD be a true and faithful witness
between us, if we do not even according to all things for
the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us. 6
Whether [it be] good, or whether [it be] evil, we will obey
the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee;
that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of
the LORD our God. 7 And it came to pass after ten
days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah. 8
Then called he Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the
captains of the forces which [were] with him, and all the
people from the least even to the greatest, 9 And said
unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto
whom ye sent me to present your supplication before
him; 10 If ye will still abide in this land, then will I build
you, and not pull [you] down, and I will plant you, and
not pluck [you] up: for I repent me of the evil that I have
done unto you. 11 Be not afraid of the king of Babylon,
of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the
LORD: for I [am] with you to save you, and to deliver
you from his hand. 12 And I will shew mercies unto you,
that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to
return to your own land. 13 But if ye say, We will not
dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the LORD
your God, 14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of
Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of
the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we
dwell: 15 And now therefore hear the word of the LORD,
ye remnant of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the
God of Israel; If ye wholly set your faces to enter into
Egypt, and go to sojourn there; 16 Then it shall come to
pass, [that] the sword, which ye feared, shall overtake
you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof
ye were afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt;
and there ye shall die. 17 So shall it be with all the men
that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there;
they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the
pestilence: and none of them shall remain or escape
from the evil that I will bring upon them. 18 For thus saith
the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger
and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants
of Jerusalem; so shall my fury be poured forth upon
you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and ye shall be
an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and
a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more. 19
The LORD hath said concerning you, O ye remnant
of Judah; Go ye not into Egypt: know certainly that I
have admonished you this day. 20 For ye dissembled
in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the LORD your
God, saying, Pray for us unto the LORD our God; and
according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so
declare unto us, and we will do [it]. 21 And [now] I have
this day declared [it] to you; but ye have not obeyed
the voice of the LORD your God, nor any [thing] for the
which he hath sent me unto you. 22 Now therefore know

certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine,
and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire to
go [and] to sojourn.

43 And it came to pass, [that] when Jeremiah had
made an end of speaking unto all the people all
the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD
their God had sent him to them, [even] all these words,
2 Then spake Azariah the son of Hoshaiah, and Johanan
the son of Kareah, and all the proud men, saying unto
Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath
not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there:
3 But Baruch the son of Neriah setteth thee on against
us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that
they might put us to death, and carry us away captives
into Babylon. **4** So Johanan the son of Kareah, and all
the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not
the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah. **5**
But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains
of the forces, took all the remnant of Judah, that were
returned from all nations, whither they had been driven,
to dwell in the land of Judah; **6** [Even] men, and women,
and children, and the king's daughters, and every person
that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had left with
Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and
Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah. **7**
So they came into the land of Egypt: for they obeyed
not the voice of the LORD: thus came they [even] to
Tahpanhes. **8** Then came the word of the LORD unto
Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying, **9** Take great stones in
thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brickkiln,
which [is] at the entry of Pharaoh's house in Tahpanhes,
in the sight of the men of Judah; **10** And say unto them,
Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold,
I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon,
my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones
that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion
over them. **11** And when he cometh, he shall smite the
land of Egypt, [and deliver] such [as are] for death to
death; and such [as are] for captivity to captivity; and
such [as are] for the sword to the sword. **12** And I will
kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he
shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he
shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd
putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence
in peace. **13** He shall break also the images of Beth-
shemesh, that [is] in the land of Egypt; and the houses
of the gods of the Egyptians shall he burn with fire.

44 The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all
the Jews which dwell in the land of Egypt, which
dwell at Migdol, and at Tahpanhes, and at Noph, and in
the country of Pathros, saying, **2** Thus saith the LORD
of hosts, the God of Israel; Ye have seen all the evil that
I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of
Judah; and, behold, this day they [are] a desolation, and
no man dwelleth therein, **3** Because of their wickedness
which they have committed to provoke me to anger,
in that they went to burn incense, [and] to serve other
gods, whom they knew not, [neither] they, ye, nor your
fathers. **4** Howbeit I sent unto you all my servants the
prophets, rising early and sending [them], saying, Oh,
do not this abominable thing that I hate. **5** But they
hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their
wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods. **6**
Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth,
and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets
of Jerusalem; and they are wasted [and] desolate, as
at this day. **7** Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the
God of hosts, the God of Israel; Wherefore commit ye
[this] great evil against your souls, to cut off from you
man and woman, child and suckling, out of Judah, to
leave you none to remain; **8** In that ye provoke me unto
wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense
unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone
to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye
might be a curse and a reproach among all the nations
of the earth? **9** Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your
fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and
the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness,
and the wickedness of your wives, which they have
committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of
Jerusalem? **10** They are not humbled [even] unto this
day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor
in my statutes, that I set before you and before your
fathers. **11** Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the
God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you
for evil, and to cut off all Judah. **12** And I will take the
remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to go into
the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all
be consumed, [and] fall in the land of Egypt; they shall
[even] be consumed by the sword [and] by the famine:
they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest,
by the sword and by the famine: and they shall be an
execration, [and] an astonishment, and a curse, and a
reproach. **13** For I will punish them that dwell in the land
of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by
the famine, and by the pestilence: **14** So that none of the
remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt
to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should
return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a
desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but
such as shall escape. **15** Then all the men which knew
that their wives had burned incense unto other gods,
and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even
all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros,
answered Jeremiah, saying, **16** [As for] the word that
thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, we
will not hearken unto thee. **17** But we will certainly do

whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for [then] had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil. **18** But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all [things], and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine. **19** And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our men? **20** Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him [that] answer, saying, **21** The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and came it [not] into his mind? **22** So that the LORD could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, [and] because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day. **23** Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day. **24** Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Judah that [are] in the land of Egypt: **25** Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows. **26** Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord GOD liveth. **27** Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Judah that [are] in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them. **28** Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, mine, or theirs. **29** And this [shall be] a sign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil: **30** Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

45 The word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying, **2** Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto thee, O Baruch; **3** Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. **4** Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus; Behold, [that] which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land. **5** And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek [them] not: for, behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

46 The word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles; **2** Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah. **3** Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle. **4** Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with [your] helmets; furbish the spears, [and] put on the brigandines. **5** Wherefore have I seen them dismayed [and] turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back: [for] fear [was] round about, saith the LORD. **6** Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates. **7** Who [is] this [that] cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers? **8** Egypt riseth up like a flood, and [his] waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, [and] will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof. **9** Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Libyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle [and] bend the bow. **10** For this [is] the day of the Lord GOD of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord GOD of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Euphrates. **11** Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; [for] thou shalt not be cured. **12** The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against

the mighty, [and] they are fallen both together. 13 The
word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet,
how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come [and]
smite the land of Egypt. 14 Declare ye in Egypt, and
publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph and in Tahpanhes:
say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall
devour round about thee. 15 Why are thy valiant [men]
swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did
drive them. 16 He made many to fall, yea, one fell upon
another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to
our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from
the oppressing sword. 17 They did cry there, Pharaoh
king of Egypt [is but] a noise; he hath passed the time
appointed. 18 [As] I live, saith the King, whose name
[is] the LORD of hosts, Surely as Tabor [is] among the
mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, [so] shall he
come. 19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, furnish
thyself to go into captivity: for Noph shall be waste and
desolate without an inhabitant. 20 Egypt [is like] a very
fair heifer, [but] destruction cometh; it cometh out of the
north. 21 Also her hired men [are] in the midst of her
like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, [and]
are fled away together: they did not stand, because the
day of their calamity was come upon them, [and] the
time of their visitation. 22 The voice thereof shall go
like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and
come against her with axes, as hewers of wood. 23
They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it
cannot be searched; because they are more than the
grasshoppers, and [are] innumerable. 24 The daughter
of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into
the hand of the people of the north. 25 The LORD of
hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the
multitude of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, with their gods,
and their kings; even Pharaoh, and [all] them that trust in
him: 26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that
seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar
king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and
afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith
the LORD. 27 But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob,
and be not dismayed, O Israel: for, behold, I will save
thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their
captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest and at
ease, and none shall make [him] afraid. 28 Fear thou
not, O Jacob my servant, saith the LORD: for I [am] with
thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I
have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee,
but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee
wholly unpunished.

47 The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the
prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh
smote Gaza. 2 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, waters rise
up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood,
and shall overflow the land, and all that is therein; the
city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry,
and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl. 3 At the
noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong [horses],
at the rushing of his chariots, [and at] the rumbling of
his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to [their]
children for feebleness of hands; 4 Because of the day
that cometh to spoil all the Philistines, [and] to cut off
from Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remaineth: for
the LORD will spoil the Philistines, the remnant of the
country of Caphtor. 5 Baldness is come upon Gaza;
Ashkelon is cut off [with] the remnant of their valley: how
long wilt thou cut thyself? 6 O thou sword of the LORD,
how long [will it be] ere thou be quiet? put up thyself
into thy scabbard, rest, and be still. 7 How can it be
quiet, seeing the LORD hath given it a charge against
Ashkelon, and against the sea shore? there hath he
appointed it.

48 Against Moab thus saith the LORD of hosts,
the God of Israel; Woe unto Nebo! for it is
spoiled: Kiriathaim is confounded [and] taken: Misgab
is confounded and dismayed. 2 [There shall be] no
more praise of Moab: in Heshbon they have devised
evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from [being] a
nation. Also thou shalt be cut down, O Madmen; the
sword shall pursue thee. 3 A voice of crying [shall be]
from Horonaim, spoiling and great destruction. 4 Moab is
destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.
5 For in the going up of Luhith continual weeping shall
go up; for in the going down of Horonaim the enemies
have heard a cry of destruction. 6 Flee, save your lives,
and be like the heath in the wilderness. 7 For because
thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou
shalt also be taken: and Chemosh shall go forth into
captivity [with] his priests and his princes together. 8
And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city
shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain
shall be destroyed, as the LORD hath spoken. 9 Give
wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for
the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell
therein. 10 Cursed [be] he that doeth the work of the
LORD deceitfully, and cursed [be] he that keepeth back
his sword from blood. 11 Moab hath been at ease from
his youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and hath not
been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he
gone into captivity: therefore his taste remained in him,
and his scent is not changed. 12 Therefore, behold, the
days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him
wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall
empty his vessels, and break their bottles. 13 And Moab
shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as the house of Israel
was ashamed of Beth-el their confidence. 14 How say
ye, We [are] mighty and strong men for the war? 15
Moab is spoiled, and gone up [out of] her cities, and his
chosen young men are gone down to the slaughter, saith

the King, whose name [is] the LORD of hosts. **16** The
calamity of Moab [is] near to come, and his affliction
hasteth fast. **17** All ye that are about him, bemoan him;
and all ye that know his name, say, How is the strong
staff broken, [and] the beautiful rod! **18** Thou daughter
that dost inhabit Dibon, come down from [thy] glory, and
sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee,
[and] he shall destroy thy strong holds. **19** O inhabitant
of Aroer, stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth,
and her that escapeth, [and] say, What is done? **20**
Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry;
tell ye it in Arnon, that Moab is spoiled, **21** And judgment
is come upon the plain country; upon Holon, and upon
Jahazah, and upon Mephaath, **22** And upon Dibon, and
upon Nebo, and upon Beth-diblathaim, **23** And upon
Kiriathaim, and upon Beth-gamul, and upon Beth-meon,
24 And upon Kerioth, and upon Bozrah, and upon all the
cities of the land of Moab, far or near. **25** The horn of
Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the LORD.
26 Make ye him drunken: for he magnified [himself]
against the LORD: Moab also shall wallow in his vomit,
and he also shall be in derision. **27** For was not Israel a
derision unto thee? was he found among thieves? for
since thou spakest of him, thou skippedst for joy. **28**
O ye that dwell in Moab, leave the cities, and dwell in
the rock, and be like the dove [that] maketh her nest in
the sides of the hole's mouth. **29** We have heard the
pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and
his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his
heart. **30** I know his wrath, saith the LORD; but [it shall]
not [be] so; his lies shall not so effect [it]. **31** Therefore
will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; [mine
heart] shall mourn for the men of Kir-heres. **32** O vine of
Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer:
thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach [even] to
the sea of Jazer: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer
fruits and upon thy vintage. **33** And joy and gladness is
taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab;
and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses:
none shall tread with shouting; [their] shouting [shall
be] no shouting. **34** From the cry of Heshbon [even]
unto Elealeh, [and even] unto Jahaz, have they uttered
their voice, from Zoar [even] unto Horonaim, [as] an
heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nimrim
shall be desolate. **35** Moreover I will cause to cease
in Moab, saith the LORD, him that offereth in the high
places, and him that burneth incense to his gods. **36**
Therefore mine heart shall sound for Moab like pipes,
and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of
Kir-heres: because the riches [that] he hath gotten are
perished. **37** For every head [shall be] bald, and every
beard clipped: upon all the hands [shall be] cuttings, and
upon the loins sackcloth. **38** [There shall be] lamentation
generally upon all the housetops of Moab, and in the
streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like a vessel
wherein [is] no pleasure, saith the LORD. **39** They shall
howl, [saying], How is it broken down! how hath Moab
turned the back with shame! so shall Moab be a derision
and a dismaying to all them about him. **40** For thus saith
the LORD; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall
spread his wings over Moab. **41** Kerioth is taken, and the
strong holds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts
in Moab at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in
her pangs. **42** And Moab shall be destroyed from [being]
a people, because he hath magnified [himself] against
the LORD. **43** Fear, and the pit, and the snare, [shall be]
upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the LORD. **44**
He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and
he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the
snare: for I will bring upon it, [even] upon Moab, the
year of their visitation, saith the LORD. **45** They that
fled stood under the shadow of Heshbon because of
the force: but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon,
and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and shall devour
the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the
tumultuous ones. **46** Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the
people of Chemosh perisheth: for thy sons are taken
captives, and thy daughters captives. **47** Yet will I bring
again the captivity of Moab in the latter days, saith the
LORD. Thus far [is] the judgment of Moab.

49 Concerning the Ammonites, thus saith the LORD;
Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why [then]
doth their king inherit Gad, and his people dwell in his
cities? **2** Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the
LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in
Rabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a desolate
heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then
shall Israel be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith
the LORD. **3** Howl, O Heshbon, for Ai is spoiled: cry, ye
daughters of Rabbah, gird you with sackcloth; lament,
and run to and fro by the hedges; for their king shall go
into captivity, [and] his priests and his princes together. **4**
Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley,
O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures,
[saying], Who shall come unto me? **5** Behold, I will bring
a fear upon thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts, from all
those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out
every man right forth; and none shall gather up him
that wandereth. **6** And afterward I will bring again the
captivity of the children of Ammon, saith the LORD. **7**
Concerning Edom, thus saith the LORD of hosts; [Is]
wisdom no more in Teman? is counsel perished from the
prudent? is their wisdom vanished? **8** Flee ye, turn back,
dwell deep, O inhabitants of Dedan; for I will bring the
calamity of Esau upon him, the time [that] I will visit him.
9 If grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave
[some] gleaning grapes? if thieves by night, they will
destroy till they have enough. **10** But I have made Esau

bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall
not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his
brethren, and his neighbours, and he [is] not. **11** Leave
thy fatherless children, I will preserve [them] alive; and
let thy widows trust in me. **12** For thus saith the LORD;
Behold, they whose judgment [was] not to drink of the
cup have assuredly drunken; and [art] thou he [that] shall
altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished,
but thou shalt surely drink [of it]. **13** For I have sworn
by myself, saith the LORD, that Bozrah shall become a
desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all
the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes. **14** I have
heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador
is sent unto the heathen, [saying], Gather ye together,
and come against her, and rise up to the battle. **15** For,
lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, [and]
despised among men. **16** Thy terribleness hath deceived
thee, [and] the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest
in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the
hill: though thou shouldest make thy nest as high as
the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the
LORD. **17** Also Edom shall be a desolation: every one
that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all
the plagues thereof. **18** As in the overthrow of Sodom
and Gomorrah and the neighbour [cities] thereof, saith
the LORD, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son
of man dwell in it. **19** Behold, he shall come up like a
lion from the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of
the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from
her: and who [is] a chosen [man, that] I may appoint
over her? for who [is] like me? and who will appoint
me the time? and who [is] that shepherd that will stand
before me? **20** Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD,
that he hath taken against Edom; and his purposes,
that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman:
Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely
he shall make their habitations desolate with them. **21**
The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry
the noise thereof was heard in the Red sea. **22** Behold,
he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his
wings over Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of
the mighty men of Edom be as the heart of a woman
in her pangs. **23** Concerning Damascus. Hamath is
confounded, and Arpad: for they have heard evil tidings:
they are fainthearted; [there is] sorrow on the sea; it
cannot be quiet. **24** Damascus is waxed feeble, [and]
turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on [her:]
anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in
travail. **25** How is the city of praise not left, the city of
my joy! **26** Therefore her young men shall fall in her
streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day,
saith the LORD of hosts. **27** And I will kindle a fire in
the wall of Damascus, and it shall consume the palaces
of Ben-hadad. **28** Concerning Kedar, and concerning
the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of
Babylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD; Arise ye, go
up to Kedar, and spoil the men of the east. **29** Their tents
and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to
themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their
camels; and they shall cry unto them, Fear [is] on every
side. **30** Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants
of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king
of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath
conceived a purpose against you. **31** Arise, get you up
unto the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith
the LORD, which have neither gates nor bars, [which]
dwell alone. **32** And their camels shall be a booty, and
the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will scatter into
all winds them [that are] in the utmost corners; and I
will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the
LORD. **33** And Hazor shall be a dwelling for dragons,
[and] a desolation for ever: there shall no man abide
there, nor [any] son of man dwell in it. **34** The word of
the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against
Elam in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of
Judah, saying, **35** Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold,
I will break the bow of Elam, the chief of their might.
36 And upon Elam will I bring the four winds from the
four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward
all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither
the outcasts of Elam shall not come. **37** For I will cause
Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before
them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them,
[even] my fierce anger, saith the LORD; and I will send
the sword after them, till I have consumed them: **38** And
I will set my throne in Elam, and will destroy from thence
the king and the princes, saith the LORD. **39** But it shall
come to pass in the latter days, [that] I will bring again
the captivity of Elam, saith the LORD.

50 The word that the LORD spake against Babylon
[and] against the land of the Chaldeans by Jeremiah
the prophet. **2** Declare ye among the nations, and
publish, and set up a standard; publish, [and] conceal
not: say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded, Merodach
is broken in pieces; her idols are confounded, her
images are broken in pieces. **3** For out of the north
there cometh up a nation against her, which shall make
her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they
shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast.
4 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the
children of Israel shall come, they and the children of
Judah together, going and weeping: they shall go, and
seek the LORD their God. **5** They shall ask the way
to Zion with their faces thitherward, [saying], Come,
and let us join ourselves to the LORD in a perpetual
covenant [that] shall not be forgotten. **6** My people
hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused

them to go astray, they have turned them away [on] the
mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they
have forgotten their restingplace. 7 All that found them
have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We
offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD,
the habitation of justice, even the LORD, the hope of
their fathers. 8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon,
and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be
as the he goats before the flocks. 9 For, lo, I will raise
and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly
of great nations from the north country: and they shall
set themselves in array against her; from thence she
shall be taken: their arrows [shall be] as of a mighty
expert man; none shall return in vain. 10 And Chaldea
shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be satisfied,
saith the LORD. 11 Because ye were glad, because ye
rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because
ye are grown fat as the heifer at grass, and bellow as
bulls; 12 Your mother shall be sore confounded; she that
bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of
the nations [shall be] a wilderness, a dry land, and a
desert. 13 Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall
not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every
one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, and hiss
at all her plagues. 14 Put yourselves in array against
Babylon round about: all ye that bend the bow, shoot
at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against
the LORD. 15 Shout against her round about: she hath
given her hand: her foundations are fallen, her walls are
thrown down: for it [is] the vengeance of the LORD:
take vengeance upon her; as she hath done, do unto
her. 16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that
handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the
oppressing sword they shall turn every one to his people,
and they shall flee every one to his own land. 17 Israel
[is] a scattered sheep; the lions have driven [him] away:
first the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this
Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath broken his bones.
18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of
Israel; Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his
land, as I have punished the king of Assyria. 19 And I
will bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shall feed
on Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied
upon mount Ephraim and Gilead. 20 In those days, and
in that time, saith the LORD, the iniquity of Israel shall
be sought for, and [there shall be] none; and the sins
of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon
them whom I reserve. 21 Go up against the land of
Merathaim, [even] against it, and against the inhabitants
of Pekod: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the
LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded
thee. 22 A sound of battle [is] in the land, and of great
destruction. 23 How is the hammer of the whole earth
cut asunder and broken! how is Babylon become a
desolation among the nations! 24 I have laid a snare for
thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and thou wast
not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because
thou hast striven against the LORD. 25 The LORD hath
opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons
of his indignation: for this [is] the work of the Lord GOD
of hosts in the land of the Chaldeans. 26 Come against
her from the utmost border, open her storehouses: cast
her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of
her be left. 27 Slay all her bullocks; let them go down to
the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the
time of their visitation. 28 The voice of them that flee and
escape out of the land of Babylon, to declare in Zion the
vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of his
temple. 29 Call together the archers against Babylon: all
ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let
none thereof escape: recompense her according to her
work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her:
for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the
Holy One of Israel. 30 Therefore shall her young men fall
in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off
in that day, saith the LORD. 31 Behold, I [am] against
thee, [O thou] most proud, saith the Lord GOD of hosts:
for thy day is come, the time [that] I will visit thee. 32
And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none
shall raise him up: and I will kindle a fire in his cities, and
it shall devour all round about him. 33 Thus saith the
LORD of hosts; The children of Israel and the children
of Judah [were] oppressed together: and all that took
them captives held them fast; they refused to let them
go. 34 Their Redeemer [is] strong; the LORD of hosts
[is] his name: he shall throughly plead their cause, that
he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants
of Babylon. 35 A sword [is] upon the Chaldeans, saith
the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and
upon her princes, and upon her wise [men]. 36 A sword
[is] upon the liars; and they shall dote: a sword [is] upon
her mighty men; and they shall be dismayed. 37 A sword
[is] upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon
all the mingled people that [are] in the midst of her; and
they shall become as women: a sword [is] upon her
treasures; and they shall be robbed. 38 A drought [is]
upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it [is] the
land of graven images, and they are mad upon [their]
idols. 39 Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the
wild beasts of the islands shall dwell [there], and the
owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited
for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to
generation. 40 As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah
and the neighbour [cities] thereof, saith the LORD; [so]
shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man
dwell therein. 41 Behold, a people shall come from the
north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised
up from the coasts of the earth. 42 They shall hold the

bow and the lance: they [are] cruel, and will not shew
mercy: their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall
ride upon horses, [every one] put in array, like a man to
the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon. **43** The
king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his
hands waxed feeble: anguish took hold of him, [and]
pangs as of a woman in travail. **44** Behold, he shall
come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan unto the
habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly
run away from her: and who [is] a chosen [man, that] I
may appoint over her? for who [is] like me? and who will
appoint me the time? and who [is] that shepherd that will
stand before me? **45** Therefore hear ye the counsel of
the LORD, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his
purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the
Chaldeans: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them
out: surely he shall make [their] habitation desolate with
them. **46** At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth
is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

51 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will raise up
against Babylon, and against them that dwell in
the midst of them that rise up against me, a destroying
wind; **2** And will send unto Babylon fanners, that shall
fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of
trouble they shall be against her round about. **3** Against
[him that] bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and
against [him that] lifteth himself up in his brigandine:
and spare ye not her young men; destroy ye utterly
all her host. **4** Thus the slain shall fall in the land of
the Chaldeans, and [they that are] thrust through in
her streets. **5** For Israel [hath] not [been] forsaken, nor
Judah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their
land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel.
6 Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every
man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this [is] the
time of the LORD's vengeance; he will render unto her
a recompence. **7** Babylon [hath been] a golden cup in
the LORD's hand, that made all the earth drunken: the
nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations
are mad. **8** Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed:
howl for her; take balm for her pain, if so be she may be
healed. **9** We would have healed Babylon, but she is not
healed: forsake her, and let us go every one into his own
country: for her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is
lifted up [even] to the skies. **10** The LORD hath brought
forth our righteousness: come, and let us declare in
Zion the work of the LORD our God. **11** Make bright the
arrows; gather the shields: the LORD hath raised up the
spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device [is] against
Babylon, to destroy it; because it [is] the vengeance of
the LORD, the vengeance of his temple. **12** Set up the
standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch
strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for
the LORD hath both devised and done that which he
spake against the inhabitants of Babylon. **13** O thou that
dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine
end is come, [and] the measure of thy covetousness.
14 The LORD of hosts hath sworn by himself, [saying],
Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillers; and
they shall lift up a shout against thee. **15** He hath made
the earth by his power, he hath established the world by
his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heaven by his
understanding. **16** When he uttereth [his] voice, [there is]
a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the
vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh
lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his
treasures. **17** Every man is brutish by [his] knowledge;
every founder is confounded by the graven image: for
his molten image [is] falsehood, and [there is] no breath
in them. **18** They [are] vanity, the work of errors: in the
time of their visitation they shall perish. **19** The portion of
Jacob [is] not like them; for he [is] the former of all things:
and [Israel is] the rod of his inheritance: the LORD of
hosts [is] his name. **20** Thou [art] my battle axe [and]
weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the
nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms; **21** And
with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider;
and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his
rider; **22** With thee also will I break in pieces man and
woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and
young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young
man and the maid; **23** I will also break in pieces with thee
the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break
in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and
with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers. **24**
And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants
of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in
your sight, saith the LORD. **25** Behold, I [am] against
thee, O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which
destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand
upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will
make thee a burnt mountain. **26** And they shall not take
of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations;
but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the LORD.
27 Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet
among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call
together against her the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and
Ashchenaz; appoint a captain against her; cause the
horses to come up as the rough caterpillers. **28** Prepare
against her the nations with the kings of the Medes,
the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all
the land of his dominion. **29** And the land shall tremble
and sorrow: for every purpose of the LORD shall be
performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon
a desolation without an inhabitant. **30** The mighty men
of Babylon have forborn to fight, they have remained
in [their] holds: their might hath failed; they became as

women: they have burned her dwellingplaces; her bars
are broken. 31 One post shall run to meet another, and
one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of
Babylon that his city is taken at [one] end, 32 And that
the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have
burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted. 33
For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel;
The daughter of Babylon [is] like a threshingfloor, [it is]
time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of
her harvest shall come. 34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of
Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath
made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up
like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates,
he hath cast me out. 35 The violence done to me and
to my flesh [be] upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of
Zion say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea,
shall Jerusalem say. 36 Therefore thus saith the LORD;
Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for
thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.
37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwellingplace for
dragons, an astonishment, and an hissing, without an
inhabitant. 38 They shall roar together like lions: they
shall yell as lions' whelps. 39 In their heat I will make
their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may
rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith
the LORD. 40 I will bring them down like lambs to the
slaughter, like rams with he goats. 41 How is Sheshach
taken! and how is the praise of the whole earth surprised!
how is Babylon become an astonishment among the
nations! 42 The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is
covered with the multitude of the waves thereof. 43 Her
cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a
land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth [any] son of
man pass thereby. 44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon,
and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath
swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together
any more unto him: yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall. 45
My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye
every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.
46 And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumour
that shall be heard in the land; a rumour shall both come
[one] year, and after that in [another] year [shall come] a
rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler. 47
Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment
upon the graven images of Babylon: and her whole land
shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the
midst of her. 48 Then the heaven and the earth, and all
that [is] therein, shall sing for Babylon: for the spoilers
shall come unto her from the north, saith the LORD.
49 As Babylon [hath caused] the slain of Israel to fall,
so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth. 50 Ye
that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still:
remember the LORD afar off, and let Jerusalem come
into your mind. 51 We are confounded, because we
have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for
strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's
house. 52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the
LORD, that I will do judgment upon her graven images:
and through all her land the wounded shall groan. 53
Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though
she should fortify the height of her strength, [yet] from
me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD. 54
A sound of a cry [cometh] from Babylon, and great
destruction from the land of the Chaldeans: 55 Because
the LORD hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of
her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great
waters, a noise of their voice is uttered: 56 Because
the spoiler is come upon her, [even] upon Babylon, and
her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is
broken: for the LORD God of recompences shall surely
requite. 57 And I will make drunk her princes, and her
wise [men], her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty
men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not
wake, saith the King, whose name [is] the LORD of
hosts. 58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The broad walls
of Babylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates
shall be burned with fire; and the people shall labour in
vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.
59 The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded
Seraiah the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, when
he went with Zedekiah the king of Judah into Babylon in
the fourth year of his reign. And [this] Seraiah [was] a
quiet prince. 60 So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the evil
that should come upon Babylon, [even] all these words
that are written against Babylon. 61 And Jeremiah said
to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt
see, and shalt read all these words; 62 Then shalt thou
say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut
it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast,
but that it shall be desolate for ever. 63 And it shall be,
when thou hast made an end of reading this book, [that]
thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of
Euphrates: 64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon
sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon
her: and they shall be weary. Thus far [are] the words of
Jeremiah.

52 Zedekiah [was] one and twenty years old when
he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years
in Jerusalem. And his mother's name [was] Hamutal
the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 2 And he did [that
which was] evil in the eyes of the LORD, according to all
that Jehoiakim had done. 3 For through the anger of
the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till
he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedekiah
rebelled against the king of Babylon. 4 And it came to
pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in
the tenth [day] of the month, [that] Nebuchadrezzar king
of Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem,

and pitched against it, and built forts against it round
about. 5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh
year of king Zedekiah. 6 And in the fourth month, in the
ninth [day] of the month, the famine was sore in the city,
so that there was no bread for the people of the land. 7
Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled,
and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the
gate between the two walls, which [was] by the king's
garden; (now the Chaldeans [were] by the city round
about:) and they went by the way of the plain. 8 But
the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, and
overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho; and all his
army was scattered from him. 9 Then they took the king,
and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to Riblah in
the land of Hamath; where he gave judgment upon him.
10 And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah
before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in
Riblah. 11 Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and
the king of Babylon bound him in chains, and carried him
to Babylon, and put him in prison till the day of his death.
12 Now in the fifth month, in the tenth [day] of the month,
which [was] the nineteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar king
of Babylon, came Nebuzar-adan, captain of the guard,
[which] served the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem, 13
And burned the house of the LORD, and the king's
house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, and all the
houses of the great [men], burned he with fire: 14 And all
the army of the Chaldeans, that [were] with the captain of
the guard, brake down all the walls of Jerusalem round
about. 15 Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard
carried away captive [certain] of the poor of the people,
and the residue of the people that remained in the city,
and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon,
and the rest of the multitude. 16 But Nebuzar-adan the
captain of the guard left [certain] of the poor of the land
for vinedressers and for husbandmen. 17 Also the pillars
of brass that [were] in the house of the LORD, and the
bases, and the brasen sea that [was] in the house of the
LORD, the Chaldeans brake, and carried all the brass of
them to Babylon. 18 The caldrons also, and the shovels,
and the snuffers, and the bowls, and the spoons, and all
the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took
they away. 19 And the basons, and the firepans, and the
bowls, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the
spoons, and the cups; [that] which [was] of gold [in] gold,
and [that] which [was] of silver [in] silver, took the captain
of the guard away. 20 The two pillars, one sea, and
twelve brasen bulls that [were] under the bases, which
king Solomon had made in the house of the LORD: the
brass of all these vessels was without weight. 21 And
[concerning] the pillars, the height of one pillar [was]
eighteen cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass
it; and the thickness thereof [was] four fingers: [it was]
hollow. 22 And a chapiter of brass [was] upon it; and the
height of one chapiter [was] five cubits, with network
and pomegranates upon the chapiters round about, all
[of] brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates
[were] like unto these. 23 And there were ninety and six
pomegranates on a side; [and] all the pomegranates
upon the network [were] an hundred round about. 24 And
the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest,
and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers
of the door: 25 He took also out of the city an eunuch,
which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men
of them that were near the king's person, which were
found in the city; and the principal scribe of the host,
who mustered the people of the land; and threescore
men of the people of the land, that were found in the
midst of the city. 26 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of
the guard took them, and brought them to the king of
Babylon to Riblah. 27 And the king of Babylon smote
them, and put them to death in Riblah in the land of
Hamath. Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his
own land. 28 This [is] the people whom Nebuchadrezzar
carried away captive: in the seventh year three thousand
Jews and three and twenty: 29 In the eighteenth year of
Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from Jerusalem
eight hundred thirty and two persons: 30 In the three and
twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar Nebuzar-adan the
captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews
seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons
[were] four thousand and six hundred. 31 And it came to
pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of
Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the five
and twentieth [day] of the month, [that] Evil-merodach
king of Babylon in the [first] year of his reign lifted up the
head of Jehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth
out of prison, 32 And spake kindly unto him, and set his
throne above the throne of the kings that [were] with him
in Babylon, 33 And changed his prison garments: and he
did continually eat bread before him all the days of his
life. 34 And [for] his diet, there was a continual diet given
him of the king of Babylon, every day a portion until the
day of his death, all the days of his life.

Lamentations

1 How doth the city sit solitary, [that was] full of people!
[how] is she become as a widow! she [that was]
great among the nations, [and] princess among the
provinces, [how] is she become tributary! **2** She weepeth
sore in the night, and her tears [are] on her cheeks:
among all her lovers she hath none to comfort [her:]
all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they
are become her enemies. **3** Judah is gone into captivity
because of affliction, and because of great servitude:
she dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest:
all her persecutors overtook her between the straits. **4**
The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the
solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her priests
sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she [is] in bitterness.
5 Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper;
for the LORD hath afflicted her for the multitude of her
transgressions: her children are gone into captivity before
the enemy. **6** And from the daughter of Zion all her
beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts
[that] find no pasture, and they are gone without strength
before the pursuer. **7** Jerusalem remembered in the
days of her affliction and of her miseries all her pleasant
things that she had in the days of old, when her people
fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her:
the adversaries saw her, [and] did mock at her sabbaths.
8 Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is
removed: all that honoured her despise her, because
they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and
turneth backward. **9** Her filthiness [is] in her skirts; she
remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down
wonderfully: she had no comforter. O LORD, behold my
affliction: for the enemy hath magnified [himself]. **10** The
adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her pleasant
things: for she hath seen [that] the heathen entered into
her sanctuary, whom thou didst command [that] they
should not enter into thy congregation. **11** All her people
sigh, they seek bread; they have given their pleasant
things for meat to relieve the soul: see, O LORD, and
consider; for I am become vile. **12** [Is it] nothing to you,
all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any
sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me,
wherewith the LORD hath afflicted [me] in the day of his
fierce anger. **13** From above hath he sent fire into my
bones, and it prevaileth against them: he hath spread a
net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath made
me desolate [and] faint all the day. **14** The yoke of my
transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed,
[and] come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength
to fall, the Lord hath delivered me into [their] hands, [from
whom] I am not able to rise up. **15** The Lord hath trodden
under foot all my mighty [men] in the midst of me: he
hath called an assembly against me to crush my young
men: the Lord hath trodden the virgin, the daughter of
Judah, [as] in a winepress. **16** For these [things] I weep;
mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because
the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me:
my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.
17 Zion spreadeth forth her hands, [and there is] none to
comfort her: the LORD hath commanded concerning
Jacob, [that] his adversaries [should be] round about
him: Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them.
18 The LORD is righteous; for I have rebelled against his
commandment: hear, I pray you, all people, and behold
my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into
captivity. **19** I called for my lovers, [but] they deceived
me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in
the city, while they sought their meat to relieve their
souls. **20** Behold, O LORD; for I [am] in distress: my
bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I
have grievously rebelled: abroad the sword bereaveth, at
home [there is] as death. **21** They have heard that I sigh:
[there is] none to comfort me: all mine enemies have
heard of my trouble; they are glad that thou hast done
[it:] thou wilt bring the day [that] thou hast called, and
they shall be like unto me. **22** Let all their wickedness
come before thee; and do unto them, as thou hast done
unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs [are]
many, and my heart [is] faint.

2 How hath the Lord covered the daughter of Zion with
a cloud in his anger, [and] cast down from heaven
unto the earth the beauty of Israel, and remembered not
his footstool in the day of his anger! **2** The Lord hath
swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not
pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds
of the daughter of Judah; he hath brought [them] down
to the ground: he hath polluted the kingdom and the
princes thereof. **3** He hath cut off in [his] fierce anger all
the horn of Israel: he hath drawn back his right hand
from before the enemy, and he burned against Jacob
like a flaming fire, [which] devoureth round about. **4** He
hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right
hand as an adversary, and slew all [that were] pleasant
to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion:
he poured out his fury like fire. **5** The Lord was as an
enemy: he hath swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed
up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds,
and hath increased in the daughter of Judah mourning
and lamentation. **6** And he hath violently taken away his
tabernacle, as [if it were of] a garden: he hath destroyed
his places of the assembly: the LORD hath caused the
solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and
hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king
and the priest. **7** The Lord hath cast off his altar, he hath
abhorred his sanctuary, he hath given up into the hand
of the enemy the walls of her palaces; they have made
a noise in the house of the LORD, as in the day of a

solemn feast. 8 The LORD hath purposed to destroy the
wall of the daughter of Zion: he hath stretched out a
line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from destroying:
therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament;
they languished together. 9 Her gates are sunk into the
ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars: her
king and her princes [are] among the Gentiles: the law
[is] no [more;] her prophets also find no vision from
the LORD. 10 The elders of the daughter of Zion sit
upon the ground, [and] keep silence: they have cast up
dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves
with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their
heads to the ground. 11 Mine eyes do fail with tears,
my bowels are troubled, my liver is poured upon the
earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people;
because the children and the sucklings swoon in the
streets of the city. 12 They say to their mothers, Where
[is] corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded
in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured
out into their mothers' bosom. 13 What thing shall I
take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee,
O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee,
that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? for
thy breach [is] great like the sea: who can heal thee?
14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for
thee: and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn
away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens
and causes of banishment. 15 All that pass by clap
[their] hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at
the daughter of Jerusalem, [saying, Is] this the city that
[men] call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole
earth? 16 All thine enemies have opened their mouth
against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say,
We have swallowed [her] up: certainly this [is] the day
that we looked for; we have found, we have seen [it]. 17
The LORD hath done [that] which he had devised; he
hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the
days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied:
and he hath caused [thine] enemy to rejoice over thee,
he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries. 18 Their
heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zion,
let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself
no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease. 19 Arise, cry
out in the night: in the beginning of the watches pour out
thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up
thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children,
that faint for hunger in the top of every street. 20 Behold,
O LORD, and consider to whom thou hast done this.
Shall the women eat their fruit, [and] children of a span
long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the
sanctuary of the Lord? 21 The young and the old lie on
the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men
are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain [them] in the day
of thine anger; thou hast killed, [and] not pitied. 22 Thou
hast called as in a solemn day my terrors round about,
so that in the day of the LORD's anger none escaped
nor remained: those that I have swaddled and brought
up hath mine enemy consumed.

3 I [am] the man [that] hath seen affliction by the rod
of his wrath. 2 He hath led me, and brought [me
into] darkness, but not [into] light. 3 Surely against me
is he turned; he turneth his hand [against me] all the
day. 4 My flesh and my skin hath he made old; he hath
broken my bones. 5 He hath builded against me, and
compassed [me] with gall and travail. 6 He hath set
me in dark places, as [they that be] dead of old. 7 He
hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath
made my chain heavy. 8 Also when I cry and shout, he
shutteth out my prayer. 9 He hath inclosed my ways
with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked. 10
He [was] unto me [as] a bear lying in wait, [and as] a
lion in secret places. 11 He hath turned aside my ways,
and pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.
12 He hath bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the
arrow. 13 He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to
enter into my reins. 14 I was a derision to all my people;
[and] their song all the day. 15 He hath filled me with
bitterness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood.
16 He hath also broken my teeth with gravel stones, he
hath covered me with ashes. 17 And thou hast removed
my soul far off from peace: I forgat prosperity. 18 And
I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the
LORD: 19 Remembering mine affliction and my misery,
the wormwood and the gall. 20 My soul hath [them]
still in remembrance, and is humbled in me. 21 This I
recall to my mind, therefore have I hope. 22 [It is of] the
LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, because his
compassions fail not. 23 [They are] new every morning:
great [is] thy faithfulness. 24 The LORD [is] my portion,
saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him. 25 The LORD
[is] good unto them that wait for him, to the soul [that]
seeketh him. 26 [It is] good that [a man] should both
hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.
27 [It is] good for a man that he bear the yoke in his
youth. 28 He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because
he hath borne [it] upon him. 29 He putteth his mouth
in the dust; if so be there may be hope. 30 He giveth
[his] cheek to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with
reproach. 31 For the Lord will not cast off for ever: 32
But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion
according to the multitude of his mercies. 33 For he doth
not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men. 34 To
crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth, 35
To turn aside the right of a man before the face of the
most High, 36 To subvert a man in his cause, the Lord
approveth not. 37 Who [is] he [that] saith, and it cometh
to pass, [when] the Lord commandeth [it] not? 38 Out
of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not evil and

good? **39** Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man
for the punishment of his sins? **40** Let us search and try
our ways, and turn again to the LORD. **41** Let us lift
up our heart with [our] hands unto God in the heavens.
42 We have transgressed and have rebelled: thou hast
not pardoned. **43** Thou hast covered with anger, and
persecuted us: thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied. **44**
Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that [our] prayer
should not pass through. **45** Thou hast made us [as] the
offscouring and refuse in the midst of the people. **46**
All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.
47 Fear and a snare is come upon us, desolation and
destruction. **48** Mine eye runneth down with rivers of
water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.
49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any
intermission, **50** Till the LORD look down, and behold
from heaven. **51** Mine eye affecteth mine heart because
of all the daughters of my city. **52** Mine enemies chased
me sore, like a bird, without cause. **53** They have cut off
my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me. **54**
Waters flowed over mine head; [then] I said, I am cut
off. **55** I called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the low
dungeon. **56** Thou hast heard my voice: hide not thine
ear at my breathing, at my cry. **57** Thou drewest near in
the day [that] I called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not.
58 O Lord, thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul;
thou hast redeemed my life. **59** O LORD, thou hast seen
my wrong: judge thou my cause. **60** Thou hast seen all
their vengeance [and] all their imaginations against me.
61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O LORD, [and] all
their imaginations against me; **62** The lips of those that
rose up against me, and their device against me all the
day. **63** Behold their sitting down, and their rising up; I
[am] their musick. **64** Render unto them a recompence,
O LORD, according to the work of their hands. **65** Give
them sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them. **66** Persecute
and destroy them in anger from under the heavens of
the LORD.

4 How is the gold become dim! [how] is the most fine
gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are poured
out in the top of every street. **2** The precious sons of
Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed
as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!
3 Even the sea monsters draw out the breast, they give
suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people
[is become] cruel, like the ostriches in the wilderness.
4 The tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof
of his mouth for thirst: the young children ask bread,
[and] no man breaketh [it] unto them. **5** They that did
feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that
were brought up in scarlet embrace dunghills. **6** For the
punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people
is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that
was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed
on her. **7** Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they
were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body
than rubies, their polishing [was] of sapphire: **8** Their
visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the
streets: their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it
is become like a stick. **9** [They that be] slain with the
sword are better than [they that be] slain with hunger:
for these pine away, stricken through for [want of] the
fruits of the field. **10** The hands of the pitiful women
have sodden their own children: they were their meat in
the destruction of the daughter of my people. **11** The
LORD hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out
his fierce anger, and hath kindled a fire in Zion, and it
hath devoured the foundations thereof. **12** The kings
of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would
not have believed that the adversary and the enemy
should have entered into the gates of Jerusalem. **13**
For the sins of her prophets, [and] the iniquities of her
priests, that have shed the blood of the just in the midst
of her, **14** They have wandered [as] blind [men] in the
streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, so
that men could not touch their garments. **15** They cried
unto them, Depart ye; [it is] unclean; depart, depart,
touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said
among the heathen, They shall no more sojourn [there].
16 The anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no
more regard them: they respected not the persons of the
priests, they favoured not the elders. **17** As for us, our
eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we
have watched for a nation [that] could not save [us]. **18**
They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets:
our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for our end is
come. **19** Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of
the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they
laid wait for us in the wilderness. **20** The breath of our
nostrils, the anointed of the LORD, was taken in their
pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live
among the heathen. **21** Rejoice and be glad, O daughter
of Edom, that dwellest in the land of Uz; the cup also
shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and
shalt make thyself naked. **22** The punishment of thine
iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion; he will no
more carry thee away into captivity: he will visit thine
iniquity, O daughter of Edom; he will discover thy sins.

5 Remember, O LORD, what is come upon us: consider,
and behold our reproach. **2** Our inheritance is turned
to strangers, our houses to aliens. **3** We are orphans
and fatherless, our mothers [are] as widows. **4** We have
drunken our water for money; our wood is sold unto
us. **5** Our necks [are] under persecution: we labour,
[and] have no rest. **6** We have given the hand [to] the
Egyptians, [and to] the Assyrians, to be satisfied with
bread. **7** Our fathers have sinned, [and are] not; and

we have borne their iniquities. **8** Servants have ruled
over us: [there is] none that doth deliver [us] out of their
hand. **9** We gat our bread with [the peril of] our lives
because of the sword of the wilderness. **10** Our skin was
black like an oven because of the terrible famine. **11**
They ravished the women in Zion, [and] the maids in the
cities of Judah. **12** Princes are hanged up by their hand:
the faces of elders were not honoured. **13** They took
the young men to grind, and the children fell under the
wood. **14** The elders have ceased from the gate, the
young men from their musick. **15** The joy of our heart
is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning. **16** The
crown is fallen [from] our head: woe unto us, that we
have sinned! **17** For this our heart is faint; for these
[things] our eyes are dim. **18** Because of the mountain of
Zion, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it. **19** Thou,
O LORD, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation
to generation. **20** Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever,
[and] forsake us so long time? **21** Turn thou us unto
thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days
as of old. **22** But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art
very wroth against us.

Ezekiel

1 Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth [month], in the fifth [day] of the month, as I [was] among the captives by the river of Chebar, [that] the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God. **2** In the fifth [day] of the month, which [was] the fifth year of king Jehoiachin's captivity, **3** The word of the LORD came expressly unto Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the river Chebar; and the hand of the LORD was there upon him. **4** And I looked, and, behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness [was] about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire. **5** Also out of the midst thereof [came] the likeness of four living creatures. And this [was] their appearance; they had the likeness of a man. **6** And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings. **7** And their feet [were] straight feet; and the sole of their feet [was] like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled like the colour of burnished brass. **8** And [they had] the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings. **9** Their wings [were] joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward. **10** As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle. **11** Thus [were] their faces: and their wings [were] stretched upward; two [wings] of every one [were] joined one to another, and two covered their bodies. **12** And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; [and] they turned not when they went. **13** As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance [was] like burning coals of fire, [and] like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning. **14** And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning. **15** Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces. **16** The appearance of the wheels and their work [was] like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work [was] as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel. **17** When they went, they went upon their four sides: [and] they turned not when they went. **18** As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings [were] full of eyes round about them four. **19** And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up. **20** Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither [was their] spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature [was] in the wheels. **21** When those went, [these] went; and when those stood, [these] stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature [was] in the wheels. **22** And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature [was] as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above. **23** And under the firmament [were] their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies. **24** And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings. **25** And there was a voice from the firmament that [was] over their heads, when they stood, [and] had let down their wings. **26** And above the firmament that [was] over their heads [was] the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne [was] the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it. **27** And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about. **28** As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so [was] the appearance of the brightness round about. This [was] the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw [it], I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

2 And he said unto me, Son of man, stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee. **2** And the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me. **3** And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me: they and their fathers have transgressed against me, [even] unto this very day. **4** For [they are] impudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD. **5** And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they [are] a rebellious house,) yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them. **6** And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns [be] with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they [be] a rebellious house. **7** And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they [are] most rebellious. **8** But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and eat that I give thee. **9** And when I looked,

behold, an hand [was] sent unto me; and, lo, a roll of a
book [was] therein; 10 And he spread it before me; and it
[was] written within and without: and [there was] written
therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

3 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou
findest; eat this roll, and go speak unto the house
of Israel. 2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me
to eat that roll. 3 And he said unto me, Son of man,
cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll
that I give thee. Then did I eat [it;] and it was in my
mouth as honey for sweetness. 4 And he said unto me,
Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and
speak with my words unto them. 5 For thou [art] not
sent to a people of a strange speech and of an hard
language, [but] to the house of Israel; 6 Not to many
people of a strange speech and of an hard language,
whose words thou canst not understand. Surely, had
I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto
thee. 7 But the house of Israel will not hearken unto
thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house
of Israel [are] impudent and hardhearted. 8 Behold,
I have made thy face strong against their faces, and
thy forehead strong against their foreheads. 9 As an
adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: fear
them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though
they [be] a rebellious house. 10 Moreover he said unto
me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto
thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.
11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the
children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell
them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; whether they will hear,
or whether they will forbear. 12 Then the spirit took me
up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing,
[saying], Blessed [be] the glory of the LORD from his
place. 13 [I heard] also the noise of the wings of the
living creatures that touched one another, and the noise
of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great
rushing. 14 So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away,
and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but
the hand of the LORD was strong upon me. 15 Then
I came to them of the captivity at Tel-abib, that dwelt
by the river of Chebar, and I sat where they sat, and
remained there astonished among them seven days. 16
And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the
word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 17 Son of
man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of
Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give
them warning from me. 18 When I say unto the wicked,
Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning,
nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way,
to save his life; the same wicked [man] shall die in his
iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. 19
Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his
wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his
iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul. 20 Again, When
a righteous [man] doth turn from his righteousness, and
commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him,
he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning,
he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he
hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I
require at thine hand. 21 Nevertheless if thou warn the
righteous [man], that the righteous sin not, and he doth
not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also
thou hast delivered thy soul. 22 And the hand of the
LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise,
go forth into the plain, and I will there talk with thee. 23
Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold,
the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I
saw by the river of Chebar: and I fell on my face. 24
Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my
feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut
thyself within thine house. 25 But thou, O son of man,
behold, they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind
thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:
26 And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy
mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to
them a reprover: for they [are] a rebellious house. 27 But
when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou
shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; He that
heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him
forbear: for they [are] a rebellious house.

4 Thou also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it
before thee, and pourtray upon it the city, [even]
Jerusalem: 2 And lay siege against it, and build a fort
against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also
against it, and set [battering] rams against it round about.
3 Moreover take thou unto thee an iron pan, and set it
[for] a wall of iron between thee and the city: and set
thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou
shalt lay siege against it. This [shall be] a sign to the
house of Israel. 4 Lie thou also upon thy left side, and
lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: [according]
to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it
thou shalt bear their iniquity. 5 For I have laid upon thee
the years of their iniquity, according to the number of
the days, three hundred and ninety days: so shalt thou
bear the iniquity of the house of Israel. 6 And when
thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side,
and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah
forty days: I have appointed thee each day for a year. 7
Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of
Jerusalem, and thine arm [shall be] uncovered, and thou
shalt prophesy against it. 8 And, behold, I will lay bands
upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to
another, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege. 9
Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans,
and lentiles, and millet, and fitches, and put them in one

vessel, and make thee bread thereof, [according] to the
number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side,
three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof. **10**
And thy meat which thou shalt eat [shall be] by weight,
twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat
it. **11** Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth
part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink. **12** And
thou shalt eat it [as] barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it
with dung that cometh out of man, in their sight. **13** And
the LORD said, Even thus shall the children of Israel
eat their defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will
drive them. **14** Then said I, Ah Lord GOD! behold, my
soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even
till now have I not eaten of that which dieth of itself, or
is torn in pieces; neither came there abominable flesh
into my mouth. **15** Then he said unto me, Lo, I have
given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt
prepare thy bread therewith. **16** Moreover he said unto
me, Son of man, behold, I will break the staff of bread in
Jerusalem: and they shall eat bread by weight, and with
care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with
astonishment: **17** That they may want bread and water,
and be astonied one with another, and consume away
for their iniquity.

5 And thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take
thee a barber's razor, and cause [it] to pass upon
thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances
to weigh, and divide the [hair]. **2** Thou shalt burn with
fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of
the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part,
[and] smite about it with a knife: and a third part thou
shalt scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a sword after
them. **3** Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number,
and bind them in thy skirts. **4** Then take of them again,
and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them
in the fire; [for] thereof shall a fire come forth into all
the house of Israel. **5** Thus saith the Lord GOD; This
[is] Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations
and countries [that are] round about her. **6** And she
hath changed my judgments into wickedness more than
the nations, and my statutes more than the countries
that [are] round about her: for they have refused my
judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in
them. **7** Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye
multiplied more than the nations that [are] round about
you, [and] have not walked in my statutes, neither have
kept my judgments, neither have done according to the
judgments of the nations that [are] round about you; **8**
Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I,
[am] against thee, and will execute judgments in the
midst of thee in the sight of the nations. **9** And I will do in
thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not
do any more the like, because of all thine abominations.
10 Therefore the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst
of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will
execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of
thee will I scatter into all the winds. **11** Wherefore,
[as] I live, saith the Lord GOD; Surely, because thou
hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things,
and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also
diminish [thee;] neither shall mine eye spare, neither will
I have any pity. **12** A third part of thee shall die with the
pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in
the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword
round about thee; and I will scatter a third part into all
the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them. **13**
Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause
my fury to rest upon them, and I will be comforted: and
they shall know that I the LORD have spoken [it] in my
zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them. **14**
Moreover I will make thee waste, and a reproach among
the nations that [are] round about thee, in the sight of all
that pass by. **15** So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an
instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that
[are] round about thee, when I shall execute judgments
in thee in anger and in fury and in furious rebukes. I
the LORD have spoken [it]. **16** When I shall send upon
them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for [their]
destruction, [and] which I will send to destroy you: and I
will increase the famine upon you, and will break your
staff of bread: **17** So will I send upon you famine and evil
beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and pestilence and
blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword
upon thee. I the LORD have spoken [it].

6 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, set thy face toward the mountains
of Israel, and prophesy against them, **3** And say, Ye
mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD;
Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the
hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys; Behold, I, [even]
I, will bring a sword upon you, and I will destroy your
high places. **4** And your altars shall be desolate, and
your images shall be broken: and I will cast down your
slain [men] before your idols. **5** And I will lay the dead
carcases of the children of Israel before their idols; and I
will scatter your bones round about your altars. **6** In all
your dwellingplaces the cities shall be laid waste, and
the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may
be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be
broken and cease, and your images may be cut down,
and your works may be abolished. **7** And the slain shall
fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know that I [am] the
LORD. **8** Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have
[some] that shall escape the sword among the nations,
when ye shall be scattered through the countries. **9** And
they that escape of you shall remember me among the
nations whither they shall be carried captives, because I

am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed
from me, and with their eyes, which go a whoring after
their idols: and they shall lothe themselves for the evils
which they have committed in all their abominations. **10**
And they shall know that I [am] the LORD, [and that] I
have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.
11 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Smite with thine hand,
and stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil
abominations of the house of Israel! for they shall fall by
the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence. **12** He
that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is
near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is
besieged shall die by the famine: thus will I accomplish
my fury upon them. **13** Then shall ye know that I [am]
the LORD, when their slain [men] shall be among their
idols round about their altars, upon every high hill, in all
the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree,
and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer
sweet savour to all their idols. **14** So will I stretch out my
hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, more
desolate than the wilderness toward Diblath, in all their
habitations: and they shall know that I [am] the LORD.

7 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me,
saying, **2** Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord
GOD unto the land of Israel; An end, the end is come
upon the four corners of the land. **3** Now [is] the end
[come] upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon
thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and
will recompense upon thee all thine abominations. **4**
And mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have
pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and
thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: and ye
shall know that I [am] the LORD. **5** Thus saith the Lord
GOD; An evil, an only evil, behold, is come. **6** An end is
come, the end is come: it watcheth for thee; behold, it is
come. **7** The morning is come unto thee, O thou that
dwellest in the land: the time is come, the day of trouble
[is] near, and not the sounding again of the mountains.
8 Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and
accomplish mine anger upon thee: and I will judge thee
according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all
thine abominations. **9** And mine eye shall not spare,
neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according
to thy ways and thine abominations [that] are in the
midst of thee; and ye shall know that I [am] the LORD
that smiteth. **10** Behold the day, behold, it is come: the
morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath
budded. **11** Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness:
none of them [shall remain], nor of their multitude, nor of
any of theirs: neither [shall there be] wailing for them. **12**
The time is come, the day draweth near: let not the buyer
rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath [is] upon all the
multitude thereof. **13** For the seller shall not return to that
which is sold, although they were yet alive: for the vision
[is] touching the whole multitude thereof, [which] shall
not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the
iniquity of his life. **14** They have blown the trumpet, even
to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my
wrath [is] upon all the multitude thereof. **15** The sword
[is] without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he
that [is] in the field shall die with the sword; and he that
[is] in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.
16 But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall
be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them
mourning, every one for his iniquity. **17** All hands shall
be feeble, and all knees shall be weak [as] water. **18**
They shall also gird [themselves] with sackcloth, and
horror shall cover them; and shame [shall be] upon all
faces, and baldness upon all their heads. **19** They shall
cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be
removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able
to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD:
they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels:
because it is the stumblingblock of their iniquity. **20** As
for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: but
they made the images of their abominations [and] of
their detestable things therein: therefore have I set it far
from them. **21** And I will give it into the hands of the
strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a
spoil; and they shall pollute it. **22** My face will I turn also
from them, and they shall pollute my secret [place:] for
the robbers shall enter into it, and defile it. **23** Make a
chain: for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is
full of violence. **24** Wherefore I will bring the worst of the
heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also
make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy
places shall be defiled. **25** Destruction cometh; and they
shall seek peace, and [there shall be] none. **26** Mischief
shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon
rumour; then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but
the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from
the ancients. **27** The king shall mourn, and the prince
shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the
people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them
after their way, and according to their deserts will I judge
them; and they shall know that I [am] the LORD.

8 And it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth
[month], in the fifth [day] of the month, [as] I sat in
mine house, and the elders of Judah sat before me, that
the hand of the Lord GOD fell there upon me. **2** Then
I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire:
from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire;
and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of
brightness, as the colour of amber. **3** And he put forth
the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine
head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and

the heaven, and brought me in the visions of God to
Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looketh
toward the north; where [was] the seat of the image of
jealousy, which provoketh to jealousy. 4 And, behold, the
glory of the God of Israel [was] there, according to the
vision that I saw in the plain. 5 Then said he unto me,
Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the
north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north,
and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image
of jealousy in the entry. 6 He said furthermore unto me,
Son of man, seest thou what they do? [even] the great
abominations that the house of Israel committeth here,
that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee
yet again, [and] thou shalt see greater abominations. 7
And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I
looked, behold a hole in the wall. 8 Then said he unto
me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had
digged in the wall, behold a door. 9 And he said unto me,
Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do
here. 10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of
creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols
of the house of Israel, pourtrayed upon the wall round
about. 11 And there stood before them seventy men of
the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of
them stood Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan, with every
man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense
went up. 12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast
thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in
the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery?
for they say, The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath
forsaken the earth. 13 He said also unto me, Turn thee
yet again, [and] thou shalt see greater abominations
that they do. 14 Then he brought me to the door of the
gate of the LORD's house which [was] toward the north;
and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz. 15
Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen [this], O son of
man? turn thee yet again, [and] thou shalt see greater
abominations than these. 16 And he brought me into the
inner court of the LORD's house, and, behold, at the
door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and
the altar, [were] about five and twenty men, with their
backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces
toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the
east. 17 Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen [this],
O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of Judah
that they commit the abominations which they commit
here? for they have filled the land with violence, and
have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put
the branch to their nose. 18 Therefore will I also deal in
fury: mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity:
and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, [yet]
will I not hear them.

9 He cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying,
Cause them that have charge over the city to draw
near, even every man [with] his destroying weapon in his
hand. 2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the
higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man
a slaughter weapon in his hand; and one man among
them [was] clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn by
his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brasen
altar. 3 And the glory of the God of Israel was gone up
from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of
the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen,
which [had] the writer's inkhorn by his side; 4 And the
LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city,
through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon
the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all
the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. 5
And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after
him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare,
neither have ye pity: 6 Slay utterly old [and] young, both
maids, and little children, and women: but come not near
any man upon whom [is] the mark; and begin at my
sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which
[were] before the house. 7 And he said unto them, Defile
the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth.
And they went forth, and slew in the city. 8 And it came
to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left,
that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord
GOD! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy
pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem? 9 Then said he
unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah
[is] exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the
city full of perverseness: for they say, The LORD hath
forsaken the earth, and the LORD seeth not. 10 And as
for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have
pity, [but] I will recompense their way upon their head.
11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which [had]
the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I
have done as thou hast commanded me.

10 Then I looked, and, behold, in the firmament
that was above the head of the cherubims there
appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as
the appearance of the likeness of a throne. 2 And he
spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in
between the wheels, [even] under the cherub, and fill
thine hand with coals of fire from between the cherubims,
and scatter [them] over the city. And he went in in my
sight. 3 Now the cherubims stood on the right side of
the house, when the man went in; and the cloud filled
the inner court. 4 Then the glory of the LORD went up
from the cherub, [and stood] over the threshold of the
house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the
court was full of the brightness of the LORD's glory.
5 And the sound of the cherubims' wings was heard
[even] to the outer court, as the voice of the Almighty
God when he speaketh. 6 And it came to pass, [that]
when he had commanded the man clothed with linen,

saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between
the cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the
wheels. 7 And [one] cherub stretched forth his hand
from between the cherubims unto the fire that [was]
between the cherubims, and took [thereof], and put [it]
into the hands of [him that was] clothed with linen: who
took [it], and went out. 8 And there appeared in the
cherubims the form of a man's hand under their wings.
9 And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the
cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel
by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels
[was] as the colour of a beryl stone. 10 And [as for]
their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a
wheel had been in the midst of a wheel. 11 When they
went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not
as they went, but to the place whither the head looked
they followed it; they turned not as they went. 12 And
their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and
their wings, and the wheels, [were] full of eyes round
about, [even] the wheels that they four had. 13 As for the
wheels, it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.
14 And every one had four faces: the first face [was] the
face of a cherub, and the second face [was] the face of
a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth
the face of an eagle. 15 And the cherubims were lifted
up. This [is] the living creature that I saw by the river of
Chebar. 16 And when the cherubims went, the wheels
went by them: and when the cherubims lifted up their
wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels
also turned not from beside them. 17 When they stood,
[these] stood; and when they were lifted up, [these] lifted
up themselves [also:] for the spirit of the living creature
[was] in them. 18 Then the glory of the LORD departed
from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the
cherubims. 19 And the cherubims lifted up their wings,
and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they
went out, the wheels also [were] beside them, and [every
one] stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD's
house; and the glory of the God of Israel [was] over
them above. 20 This [is] the living creature that I saw
under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar; and I
knew that they [were] the cherubims. 21 Every one had
four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and the
likeness of the hands of a man [was] under their wings.
22 And the likeness of their faces [was] the same faces
which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances
and themselves: they went every one straight forward.

11 Moreover the spirit lifted me up, and brought me
unto the east gate of the LORD's house, which
looketh eastward: and behold at the door of the gate five
and twenty men; among whom I saw Jaazaniah the son
of Azur, and Pelatiah the son of Benaiah, princes of the
people. 2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, these [are]
the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsel
in this city: 3 Which say, [It is] not near; let us build
houses: this [city is] the caldron, and we [be] the flesh. 4
Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of
man. 5 And the Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and
said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the LORD; Thus have
ye said, O house of Israel: for I know the things that
come into your mind, [every one of] them. 6 Ye have
multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the
streets thereof with the slain. 7 Therefore thus saith the
Lord GOD; Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of
it, they [are] the flesh, and this [city is] the caldron: but
I will bring you forth out of the midst of it. 8 Ye have
feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith
the Lord GOD. 9 And I will bring you out of the midst
thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and
will execute judgments among you. 10 Ye shall fall by
the sword; I will judge you in the border of Israel; and ye
shall know that I [am] the LORD. 11 This [city] shall not
be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst
thereof; [but] I will judge you in the border of Israel: 12
And ye shall know that I [am] the LORD: for ye have not
walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments,
but have done after the manners of the heathen that
[are] round about you. 13 And it came to pass, when I
prophesied, that Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died. Then
fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice,
and said, Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou make a full end of the
remnant of Israel? 14 Again the word of the LORD came
unto me, saying, 15 Son of man, thy brethren, [even] thy
brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of
Israel wholly, [are] they unto whom the inhabitants of
Jerusalem have said, Get you far from the LORD: unto
us is this land given in possession. 16 Therefore say,
Thus saith the Lord GOD; Although I have cast them far
off among the heathen, and although I have scattered
them among the countries, yet will I be to them as a
little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.
17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even
gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the
countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give
you the land of Israel. 18 And they shall come thither,
and they shall take away all the detestable things thereof
and all the abominations thereof from thence. 19 And I
will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within
you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and
will give them an heart of flesh: 20 That they may walk in
my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them:
and they shall be my people, and I will be their God. 21
But [as for them] whose heart walketh after the heart
of their detestable things and their abominations, I will
recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the
Lord GOD. 22 Then did the cherubims lift up their wings,
and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of
Israel [was] over them above. 23 And the glory of the

LORD went up from the midst of the city, and stood upon
the mountain which [is] on the east side of the city. **24**
Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in a
vision by the Spirit of God into Chaldea, to them of the
captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.
25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things
that the LORD had shewed me.

12 The word of the LORD also came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a
rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not;
they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they [are] a
rebellious house. **3** Therefore, thou son of man, prepare
thee stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight;
and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in
their sight: it may be they will consider, though they [be]
a rebellious house. **4** Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff
by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt
go forth at even in their sight, as they that go forth into
captivity. **5** Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and
carry out thereby. **6** In their sight shalt thou bear [it] upon
[thy] shoulders, [and] carry [it] forth in the twilight: thou
shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: for I
have set thee [for] a sign unto the house of Israel. **7** And
I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff
by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I digged
through the wall with mine hand; I brought [it] forth in the
twilight, [and] I bare [it] upon [my] shoulder in their sight.
8 And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto
me, saying, **9** Son of man, hath not the house of Israel,
the rebellious house, said unto thee, What doest thou?
10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; This
burden [concerneth] the prince in Jerusalem, and all the
house of Israel that [are] among them. **11** Say, I [am]
your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto
them: they shall remove [and] go into captivity. **12** And
the prince that [is] among them shall bear upon [his]
shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig
through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his
face, that he see not the ground with [his] eyes. **13** My
net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in
my snare: and I will bring him to Babylon [to] the land of
the Chaldeans; yet shall he not see it, though he shall
die there. **14** And I will scatter toward every wind all that
[are] about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will
draw out the sword after them. **15** And they shall know
that I [am] the LORD, when I shall scatter them among
the nations, and disperse them in the countries. **16** But I
will leave a few men of them from the sword, from the
famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare
all their abominations among the heathen whither they
come; and they shall know that I [am] the LORD. **17**
Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
18 Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink
thy water with trembling and with carefulness; **19** And
say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord
GOD of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, [and] of the land
of Israel; They shall eat their bread with carefulness,
and drink their water with astonishment, that her land
may be desolate from all that is therein, because of the
violence of all them that dwell therein. **20** And the cities
that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall
be desolate; and ye shall know that I [am] the LORD. **21**
And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, **22**
Son of man, what [is] that proverb [that] ye have in the
land of Israel, saying, The days are prolonged, and every
vision faileth? **23** Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord
GOD; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall
no more use it as a proverb in Israel; but say unto them,
The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision. **24**
For there shall be no more any vain vision nor flattering
divination within the house of Israel. **25** For I [am] the
LORD: I will speak, and the word that I shall speak shall
come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your
days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will
perform it, saith the Lord GOD. **26** Again the word of
the LORD came to me, saying, **27** Son of man, behold,
[they of] the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth
[is] for many days [to come], and he prophesieth of the
times [that are] far off. **28** Therefore say unto them, Thus
saith the Lord GOD; There shall none of my words be
prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken
shall be done, saith the Lord GOD.

13 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, prophesy against the prophets
of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto them that
prophesy out of their own hearts, Hear ye the word of
the LORD; **3** Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe unto the
foolish prophets, that follow their own spirit, and have
seen nothing! **4** O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes
in the deserts. **5** Ye have not gone up into the gaps,
neither made up the hedge for the house of Israel to
stand in the battle in the day of the LORD. **6** They have
seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The LORD saith:
and the LORD hath not sent them: and they have made
[others] to hope that they would confirm the word. **7**
Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken
a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith [it;]
albeit I have not spoken? **8** Therefore thus saith the
Lord GOD; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen
lies, therefore, behold, I [am] against you, saith the Lord
GOD. **9** And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that
see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the
assembly of my people, neither shall they be written
in the writing of the house of Israel, neither shall they
enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I
[am] the Lord GOD. **10** Because, even because they
have seduced my people, saying, Peace; and [there
was] no peace; and one built up a wall, and, lo, others

daubed it with untempered [morter:] 11 Say unto them
which daub [it] with untempered [morter], that it shall fall:
there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great
hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend [it]. 12
Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you,
Where [is] the daubing wherewith ye have daubed [it]?
13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even rend
[it] with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an
overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones
in [my] fury to consume [it]. 14 So will I break down
the wall that ye have daubed with untempered [morter],
and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation
thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall
be consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall know
that I [am] the LORD. 15 Thus will I accomplish my
wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it
with untempered [morter], and will say unto you, The
wall [is] no [more], neither they that daubed it; 16 [To
wit], the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning
Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and
[there is] no peace, saith the Lord GOD. 17 Likewise,
thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of
thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and
prophesy thou against them, 18 And say, Thus saith the
Lord GOD; Woe to the [women] that sew pillows to all
armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every
stature to hunt souls! Will ye hunt the souls of my people,
and will ye save the souls alive [that come] unto you? 19
And will ye pollute me among my people for handfuls of
barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that
should not die, and to save the souls alive that should
not live, by your lying to my people that hear [your] lies?
20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I [am]
against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls
to make [them] fly, and I will tear them from your arms,
and will let the souls go, [even] the souls that ye hunt to
make [them] fly. 21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and
deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no
more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I
[am] the LORD. 22 Because with lies ye have made
the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made
sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he
should not return from his wicked way, by promising him
life: 23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine
divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand:
and ye shall know that I [am] the LORD.

14 Then came certain of the elders of Israel unto
me, and sat before me. 2 And the word of the
LORD came unto me, saying, 3 Son of man, these
men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the
stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: should I
be enquired of at all by them? 4 Therefore speak unto
them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD;
Every man of the house of Israel that setteth up his
idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his
iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I
the LORD will answer him that cometh according to the
multitude of his idols; 5 That I may take the house of
Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged
from me through their idols. 6 Therefore say unto the
house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Repent, and
turn [yourselves] from your idols; and turn away your
faces from all your abominations. 7 For every one of
the house of Israel, or of the stranger that sojourneth in
Israel, which separateth himself from me, and setteth up
his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of
his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to
enquire of him concerning me; I the LORD will answer
him by myself: 8 And I will set my face against that man,
and will make him a sign and a proverb, and I will cut
him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know
that I [am] the LORD. 9 And if the prophet be deceived
when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD have deceived
that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him,
and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel.
10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity:
the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the
punishment of him that seeketh [unto him;] 11 That the
house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither
be polluted any more with all their transgressions; but
that they may be my people, and I may be their God,
saith the Lord GOD. 12 The word of the LORD came
again to me, saying, 13 Son of man, when the land
sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I
stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the staff of
the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will
cut off man and beast from it: 14 Though these three
men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they should
deliver [but] their own souls by their righteousness, saith
the Lord GOD. 15 If I cause noisome beasts to pass
through the land, and they spoil it, so that it be desolate,
that no man may pass through because of the beasts:
16 [Though] these three men [were] in it, [as] I live,
saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor
daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land
shall be desolate. 17 Or [if] I bring a sword upon that
land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I cut
off man and beast from it: 18 Though these three men
[were] in it, [as] I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall
deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be
delivered themselves. 19 Or [if] I send a pestilence into
that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off
from it man and beast: 20 Though Noah, Daniel, and
Job, [were] in it, [as] I live, saith the Lord GOD, they
shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall [but]
deliver their own souls by their righteousness. 21 For
thus saith the Lord GOD; How much more when I send

my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and
the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence,
to cut off from it man and beast? 22 Yet, behold, therein
shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, [both]
sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto
you, and ye shall see their way and their doings: and
ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have
brought upon Jerusalem, [even] concerning all that I
have brought upon it. 23 And they shall comfort you,
when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall
know that I have not done without cause all that I have
done in it, saith the Lord GOD.

15 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, What is the vine tree more than any
tree, [or than] a branch which is among the trees of the
forest? 3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work?
or will [men] take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?
4 Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth
both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. Is it
meet for [any] work? 5 Behold, when it was whole, it
was meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet
yet for [any] work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it
is burned? 6 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As the
vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have
given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants
of Jerusalem. 7 And I will set my face against them;
they shall go out from [one] fire, and [another] fire shall
devour them; and ye shall know that I [am] the LORD,
when I set my face against them. 8 And I will make the
land desolate, because they have committed a trespass,
saith the Lord GOD.

16 Again the word of the LORD came unto me,
saying, 2 Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know
her abominations, 3 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD
unto Jerusalem; Thy birth and thy nativity [is] of the
land of Canaan; thy father [was] an Amorite, and thy
mother an Hittite. 4 And [as for] thy nativity, in the day
thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou
washed in water to supple [thee;] thou wast not salted
at all, nor swaddled at all. 5 None eye pitied thee, to
do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon
thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the
lothing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born. 6
And when I passed by thee, and saw thee polluted in
thine own blood, I said unto thee [when thou wast] in
thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee [when thou wast]
in thy blood, Live. 7 I have caused thee to multiply as
the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen
great, and thou art come to excellent ornaments: [thy]
breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas
thou [wast] naked and bare. 8 Now when I passed
by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time [was]
the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and
covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and
entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord GOD,
and thou becamest mine. 9 Then washed I thee with
water; yea, I throughly washed away thy blood from
thee, and I anointed thee with oil. 10 I clothed thee also
with broidered work, and shod thee with badgers' skin,
and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered
thee with silk. 11 I decked thee also with ornaments,
and I put bracelets upon thy hands, and a chain on thy
neck. 12 And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and earrings
in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head.
13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and
thy raiment [was of] fine linen, and silk, and broidered
work; thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and
thou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper
into a kingdom. 14 And thy renown went forth among
the heathen for thy beauty: for it [was] perfect through
my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the
Lord GOD. 15 But thou didst trust in thine own beauty,
and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and
pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed
by; his it was. 16 And of thy garments thou didst take,
and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and
playedst the harlot thereupon: [the like things] shall
not come, neither shall it be [so]. 17 Thou hast also
taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I
had given thee, and madest to thyself images of men,
and didst commit whoredom with them, 18 And tookest
thy broidered garments, and coveredst them: and thou
hast set mine oil and mine incense before them. 19
My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil,
and honey, [wherewith] I fed thee, thou hast even set
it before them for a sweet savour: and [thus] it was,
saith the Lord GOD. 20 Moreover thou hast taken thy
sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto
me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be
devoured. [Is this] of thy whoredoms a small matter, 21
That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them
to cause them to pass through [the fire] for them? 22
And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou
hast not remembered the days of thy youth, when thou
wast naked and bare, [and] wast polluted in thy blood.
23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe,
woe unto thee! saith the Lord GOD;) 24 [That] thou
hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast
made thee an high place in every street. 25 Thou hast
built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast
made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy
feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy
whoredoms. 26 Thou hast also committed fornication
with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and
hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.
27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over
thee, and have diminished thine ordinary [food], and

delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee,
the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed
of thy lewd way. **28** Thou hast played the whore also
with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea,
thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest
not be satisfied. **29** Thou hast moreover multiplied thy
fornication in the land of Canaan unto Chaldea; and yet
thou wast not satisfied herewith. **30** How weak is thine
heart, saith the Lord GOD, seeing thou doest all these
[things], the work of an imperious whorish woman; **31**
In that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of
every way, and makest thine high place in every street;
and hast not been as an harlot, in that thou scornest
hire; **32** [But as] a wife that committeth adultery, [which]
taketh strangers instead of her husband! **33** They give
gifts to all whores: but thou givest thy gifts to all thy
lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee
on every side for thy whoredom. **34** And the contrary is
in thee from [other] women in thy whoredoms, whereas
none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that
thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee,
therefore thou art contrary. **35** Wherefore, O harlot,
hear the word of the LORD: **36** Thus saith the Lord
GOD; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy
nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy
lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and
by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto
them; **37** Behold, therefore I will gather all thy lovers,
with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all [them] that
thou hast loved, with all [them] that thou hast hated; I will
even gather them round about against thee, and will
discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all
thy nakedness. **38** And I will judge thee, as women that
break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give
thee blood in fury and jealousy. **39** And I will also give
thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine
eminent place, and shall break down thy high places:
they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy
fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare. **40** They shall
also bring up a company against thee, and they shall
stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their
swords. **41** And they shall burn thine houses with fire,
and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many
women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the
harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more. **42** So
will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy
shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no
more angry. **43** Because thou hast not remembered the
days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these [things;
] behold, therefore I also will recompense thy way upon
[thine] head, saith the Lord GOD: and thou shalt not
commit this lewdness above all thine abominations. **44**
Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use [this]
proverb against thee, saying, As [is] the mother, [so is]
her daughter. **45** Thou [art] thy mother's daughter, that
lotheth her husband and her children; and thou [art] the
sister of thy sisters, which lothed their husbands and
their children: your mother [was] an Hittite, and your
father an Amorite. **46** And thine elder sister [is] Samaria,
she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and
thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, [is]
Sodom and her daughters. **47** Yet hast thou not walked
after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but,
as [if that were] a very little [thing], thou wast corrupted
more than they in all thy ways. **48** [As] I live, saith the
Lord GOD, Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her
daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.
49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride,
fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her
and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the
hand of the poor and needy. **50** And they were haughty,
and committed abomination before me: therefore I took
them away as I saw [good]. **51** Neither hath Samaria
committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine
abominations more than they, and hast justified thy
sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.
52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine
own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more
abominable than they: they are more righteous than
thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame,
in that thou hast justified thy sisters. **53** When I shall
bring again their captivity, the captivity of Sodom and
her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her
daughters, then [will I bring again] the captivity of thy
captives in the midst of them: **54** That thou mayest bear
thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that
thou hast done, in that thou art a comfort unto them. **55**
When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return
to their former estate, and Samaria and her daughters
shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy
daughters shall return to your former estate. **56** For thy
sister Sodom was not mentioned by thy mouth in the day
of thy pride, **57** Before thy wickedness was discovered,
as at the time of [thy] reproach of the daughters of Syria,
and all [that are] round about her, the daughters of the
Philistines, which despise thee round about. **58** Thou
hast borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith
the LORD. **59** For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even
deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised
the oath in breaking the covenant. **60** Nevertheless I
will remember my covenant with thee in the days of
thy youth, and I will establish unto thee an everlasting
covenant. **61** Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and
be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine
elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee
for daughters, but not by thy covenant. **62** And I will
establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know
that I [am] the LORD: **63** That thou mayest remember,

and be confounded, and never open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, when I am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord GOD.

17 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, **2** Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Israel; **3** And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; A great eagle with great wings, longwinged, full of feathers, which had divers colours, came unto Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the cedar: **4** He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants. **5** He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful field; he placed [it] by great waters, [and] set it [as] a willow tree. **6** And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs. **7** There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation. **8** It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine. **9** Say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof. **10** Yea, behold, [being] planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew. **11** Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, **12** Say now to the rebellious house, Know ye not what these [things mean]? tell [them], Behold, the king of Babylon is come to Jerusalem, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Babylon; **13** And hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, and hath taken an oath of him: he hath also taken the mighty of the land: **14** That the kingdom might be base, that it might not lift itself up, [but] that by keeping of his covenant it might stand. **15** But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Egypt, that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such [things]? or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered? **16** [As] I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely in the place [where] the king [dwelleth] that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, [even] with him in the midst of Babylon he shall die. **17** Neither shall Pharaoh with [his] mighty army and great company make for him in the war, by casting up mounts, and building forts, to cut off many persons: **18** Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he had given his hand, and hath done all these [things], he shall not escape. **19** Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; [As] I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head. **20** And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, and will plead with him there for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me. **21** And all his fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know that I the LORD have spoken [it]. **22** Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set [it;] I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant [it] upon an high mountain and eminent: **23** In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell. **24** And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken and have done [it].

18 The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying, **2** What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge? **3** [As] I live, saith the Lord GOD, ye shall not have [occasion] any more to use this proverb in Israel. **4** Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die. **5** But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right, **6** [And] hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to a menstruous woman, **7** And hath not oppressed any, [but] hath restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment; **8** He [that] hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, [that] hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed true judgment between man and man, **9** Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he [is] just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord GOD. **10** If he beget a son [that is] a robber, a shedder of blood, and [that] doeth the like to [any] one of these [things], **11** And that doeth not any of those [duties], but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife, **12** Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath committed abomination, **13** Hath given forth upon usury,

and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall
not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall
surely die; his blood shall be upon him. 14 Now, lo, [if]
he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he
hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,
15 [That] hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither
hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel,
hath not defiled his neighbour's wife, 16 Neither hath
oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither
hath spoiled by violence, [but] hath given his bread to
the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,
17 [That] hath taken off his hand from the poor, [that]
hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my
judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die
for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live. 18 [As
for] his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his
brother by violence, and did [that] which [is] not good
among his people, lo, even he shall die in his iniquity. 19
Yet say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of
the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful
and right, [and] hath kept all my statutes, and hath done
them, he shall surely live. 20 The soul that sinneth, it
shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father,
neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the
righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and
the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. 21
But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath
committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which
is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.
22 All his transgressions that he hath committed, they
shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness
that he hath done he shall live. 23 Have I any pleasure at
all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: [and]
not that he should return from his ways, and live? 24 But
when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness,
and committeth iniquity, [and] doeth according to all the
abominations that the wicked [man] doeth, shall he live?
All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be
mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and
in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die. 25
Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now,
O house of Israel; Is not my way equal? are not your
ways unequal? 26 When a righteous [man] turneth away
from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and
dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he
die. 27 Again, when the wicked [man] turneth away from
his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that
which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. 28
Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his
transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely
live, he shall not die. 29 Yet saith the house of Israel,
The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel,
are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?
30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every
one according to his ways, saith the Lord GOD. Repent,
and turn [yourselves] from all your transgressions; so
iniquity shall not be your ruin. 31 Cast away from you all
your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and
make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye
die, O house of Israel? 32 For I have no pleasure in the
death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore
turn [yourselves], and live ye.

19 Moreover take thou up a lamentation for the
princes of Israel, 2 And say, What [is] thy mother?
A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her
whelps among young lions. 3 And she brought up one
of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned
to catch the prey; it devoured men. 4 The nations also
heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought
him with chains unto the land of Egypt. 5 Now when
she saw that she had waited, [and] her hope was lost,
then she took another of her whelps, [and] made him
a young lion. 6 And he went up and down among the
lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the
prey, [and] devoured men. 7 And he knew their desolate
palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was
desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his
roaring. 8 Then the nations set against him on every
side from the provinces, and spread their net over him:
he was taken in their pit. 9 And they put him in ward in
chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon: they
brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be
heard upon the mountains of Israel. 10 Thy mother [is]
like a vine in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was
fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.
11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them
that bare rule, and her stature was exalted among the
thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the
multitude of her branches. 12 But she was plucked up
in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the east
wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken and
withered; the fire consumed them. 13 And now she [is]
planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground. 14
And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, [which]
hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod
[to be] a sceptre to rule. This [is] a lamentation, and shall
be for a lamentation.

20 And it came to pass in the seventh year, in the
fifth [month], the tenth [day] of the month, [that]
certain of the elders of Israel came to enquire of the
LORD, and sat before me. 2 Then came the word of the
LORD unto me, saying, 3 Son of man, speak unto the
elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord
GOD; Are ye come to enquire of me? [As] I live, saith
the Lord GOD, I will not be enquired of by you. 4 Wilt
thou judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge [them]?
cause them to know the abominations of their fathers: 5

And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day
when I chose Israel, and lifted up mine hand unto the
seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself known
unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine
hand unto them, saying, I [am] the LORD your God; **6** In
the day [that] I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring
them forth of the land of Egypt into a land that I had
espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, which [is]
the glory of all lands: **7** Then said I unto them, Cast ye
away every man the abominations of his eyes, and defile
not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: I [am] the LORD
your God. **8** But they rebelled against me, and would not
hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the
abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the
idols of Egypt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon
them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst
of the land of Egypt. **9** But I wrought for my name's
sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen,
among whom they [were], in whose sight I made myself
known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land
of Egypt. **10** Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of
the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness.
11 And I gave them my statutes, and shewed them my
judgments, which [if] a man do, he shall even live in
them. **12** Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to
be a sign between me and them, that they might know
that I [am] the LORD that sanctify them. **13** But the
house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness:
they walked not in my statutes, and they despised my
judgments, which [if] a man do, he shall even live in
them; and my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then I said,
I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to
consume them. **14** But I wrought for my name's sake,
that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in
whose sight I brought them out. **15** Yet also I lifted up my
hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring
them into the land which I had given [them], flowing
with milk and honey, which [is] the glory of all lands;
16 Because they despised my judgments, and walked
not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for their
heart went after their idols. **17** Nevertheless mine eye
spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an
end of them in the wilderness. **18** But I said unto their
children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of
your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile
yourselves with their idols: **19** I [am] the LORD your God;
walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do
them; **20** And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a
sign between me and you, that ye may know that I [am]
the LORD your God. **21** Notwithstanding the children
rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes,
neither kept my judgments to do them, which [if] a man
do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths:
then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to
accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.
22 Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and wrought for my
name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of
the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth. **23** I
lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that
I would scatter them among the heathen, and disperse
them through the countries; **24** Because they had not
executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes,
and had polluted my sabbaths, and their eyes were
after their fathers' idols. **25** Wherefore I gave them also
statutes [that were] not good, and judgments whereby
they should not live; **26** And I polluted them in their own
gifts, in that they caused to pass through [the fire] all that
openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to
the end that they might know that I [am] the LORD. **27**
Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Israel,
and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Yet in this
your fathers have blasphemed me, in that they have
committed a trespass against me. **28** [For] when I had
brought them into the land, [for] the which I lifted up
mine hand to give it to them, then they saw every high
hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their
sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of
their offering: there also they made their sweet savour,
and poured out there their drink offerings. **29** Then I
said unto them, What [is] the high place whereunto ye
go? And the name thereof is called Bamah unto this
day. **30** Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus
saith the Lord GOD; Are ye polluted after the manner
of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their
abominations? **31** For when ye offer your gifts, when
ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute
yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and
shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Israel? [As] I
live, saith the Lord GOD, I will not be enquired of by you.
32 And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at
all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families
of the countries, to serve wood and stone. **33** [As] I live,
saith the Lord GOD, surely with a mighty hand, and with
a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule
over you: **34** And I will bring you out from the people,
and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are
scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out
arm, and with fury poured out. **35** And I will bring you into
the wilderness of the people, and there will I plead with
you face to face. **36** Like as I pleaded with your fathers
in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with
you, saith the Lord GOD. **37** And I will cause you to pass
under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the
covenant: **38** And I will purge out from among you the
rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring
them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and
they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall
know that I [am] the LORD. **39** As for you, O house of

Israel, thus saith the Lord GOD; Go ye, serve ye every
one his idols, and hereafter [also], if ye will not hearken
unto me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your
gifts, and with your idols. **40** For in mine holy mountain,
in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord
GOD, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in
the land, serve me: there will I accept them, and there
will I require your offerings, and the firstfruits of your
oblations, with all your holy things. **41** I will accept you
with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from the
people, and gather you out of the countries wherein
ye have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you
before the heathen. **42** And ye shall know that I [am] the
LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel,
into the country [for] the which I lifted up mine hand to
give it to your fathers. **43** And there shall ye remember
your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been
defiled; and ye shall lothe yourselves in your own sight
for all your evils that ye have committed. **44** And ye shall
know that I [am] the LORD, when I have wrought with
you for my name's sake, not according to your wicked
ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house
of Israel, saith the Lord GOD. **45** Moreover the word of
the LORD came unto me, saying, **46** Son of man, set
thy face toward the south, and drop [thy word] toward
the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south
field; **47** And say to the forest of the south, Hear the
word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I
will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every green
tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall
not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the
north shall be burned therein. **48** And all flesh shall see
that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.
49 Then said I, Ah Lord GOD! they say of me, Doth he
not speak parables?

21 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, and
drop [thy word] toward the holy places, and prophesy
against the land of Israel, **3** And say to the land of Israel,
Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I [am] against thee, and
will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off
from thee the righteous and the wicked. **4** Seeing then
that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked,
therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath
against all flesh from the south to the north: **5** That all
flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my
sword out of his sheath: it shall not return any more. **6**
Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of
[thy] loins; and with bitterness sigh before their eyes.
7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore
sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings;
because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all
hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all
knees shall be weak [as] water: behold, it cometh, and
shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord GOD. **8** Again
the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, **9** Son of
man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, A
sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished: **10** It is
sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that
it may glitter: should we then make mirth? it contemneth
the rod of my son, [as] every tree. **11** And he hath given
it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is
sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand
of the slayer. **12** Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall
be upon my people, it [shall be] upon all the princes of
Israel: terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my
people: smite therefore upon [thy] thigh. **13** Because
[it is] a trial, and what if [the sword] contemn even the
rod? it shall be no [more], saith the Lord GOD. **14** Thou
therefore, son of man, prophesy, and smite [thine] hands
together, and let the sword be doubled the third time, the
sword of the slain: it [is] the sword of the great [men that
are] slain, which entereth into their privy chambers. **15** I
have set the point of the sword against all their gates,
that [their] heart may faint, and [their] ruins be multiplied:
ah! [it is] made bright, [it is] wrapped up for the slaughter.
16 Go thee one way or other, [either] on the right hand,
[or] on the left, whithersoever thy face [is] set. **17** I will
also smite mine hands together, and I will cause my fury
to rest: I the LORD have said [it]. **18** The word of the
LORD came unto me again, saying, **19** Also, thou son of
man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king
of Babylon may come: both twain shall come forth out of
one land: and choose thou a place, choose [it] at the
head of the way to the city. **20** Appoint a way, that the
sword may come to Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to
Judah in Jerusalem the defenced. **21** For the king of
Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of
the two ways, to use divination: he made [his] arrows
bright, he consulted with images, he looked in the liver.
22 At his right hand was the divination for Jerusalem, to
appoint captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter,
to lift up the voice with shouting, to appoint [battering]
rams against the gates, to cast a mount, [and] to build a
fort. **23** And it shall be unto them as a false divination
in their sight, to them that have sworn oaths: but he
will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be
taken. **24** Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because
ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that
your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your
doings your sins do appear; because, [I say], that ye are
come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.
25 And thou, profane wicked prince of Israel, whose day
is come, when iniquity [shall have] an end, **26** Thus
saith the Lord GOD; Remove the diadem, and take off
the crown: this [shall] not [be] the same: exalt [him that
is] low, and abase [him that is] high. **27** I will overturn,

overturn, overturn, it: and it shall be no [more], until he
come whose right it is; and I will give it [him]. 28 And
thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the
Lord GOD concerning the Ammonites, and concerning
their reproach; even say thou, The sword, the sword
[is] drawn: for the slaughter [it is] furbished, to consume
because of the glittering: 29 Whiles they see vanity unto
thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee
upon the necks of [them that are] slain, of the wicked,
whose day is come, when their iniquity [shall have] an
end. 30 Shall I cause [it] to return into his sheath? I
will judge thee in the place where thou wast created,
in the land of thy nativity. 31 And I will pour out mine
indignation upon thee, I will blow against thee in the fire
of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of brutish
men, [and] skilful to destroy. 32 Thou shalt be for fuel to
the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; thou
shalt be no [more] remembered: for I the LORD have
spoken [it].

22 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me,
saying, 2 Now, thou son of man, wilt thou judge,
wilt thou judge the bloody city? yea, thou shalt shew
her all her abominations. 3 Then say thou, Thus saith
the Lord GOD, The city sheddeth blood in the midst of
it, that her time may come, and maketh idols against
herself to defile herself. 4 Thou art become guilty in thy
blood that thou hast shed; and hast defiled thyself in
thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused
thy days to draw near, and art come [even] unto thy
years: therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the
heathen, and a mocking to all countries. 5 [Those that
be] near, and [those that be] far from thee, shall mock
thee, [which art] infamous [and] much vexed. 6 Behold,
the princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their
power to shed blood. 7 In thee have they set light by
father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt
by oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed
the fatherless and the widow. 8 Thou hast despised
mine holy things, and hast profaned my sabbaths. 9 In
thee are men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee
they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they
commit lewdness. 10 In thee have they discovered their
fathers' nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that
was set apart for pollution. 11 And one hath committed
abomination with his neighbour's wife; and another hath
lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and another in thee
hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter. 12 In thee
have they taken gifts to shed blood; thou hast taken
usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy
neighbours by extortion, and hast forgotten me, saith the
Lord GOD. 13 Behold, therefore I have smitten mine
hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and
at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee. 14
Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in
the days that I shall deal with thee? I the LORD have
spoken [it], and will do [it]. 15 And I will scatter thee
among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries,
and will consume thy filthiness out of thee. 16 And thou
shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the
heathen, and thou shalt know that I [am] the LORD. 17
And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 18
Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross:
all they [are] brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the
midst of the furnace; they are [even] the dross of silver.
19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye are
all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into
the midst of Jerusalem. 20 [As] they gather silver, and
brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the
furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt [it;] so will I
gather [you] in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave
[you there], and melt you. 21 Yea, I will gather you, and
blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be
melted in the midst thereof. 22 As silver is melted in
the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the
midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD have
poured out my fury upon you. 23 And the word of the
LORD came unto me, saying, 24 Son of man, say unto
her, Thou [art] the land that is not cleansed, nor rained
upon in the day of indignation. 25 [There is] a conspiracy
of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion
ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have
taken the treasure and precious things; they have made
her many widows in the midst thereof. 26 Her priests
have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy
things: they have put no difference between the holy and
profane, neither have they shewed [difference] between
the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from
my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them. 27 Her
princes in the midst thereof [are] like wolves ravening
the prey, to shed blood, [and] to destroy souls, to get
dishonest gain. 28 And her prophets have daubed them
with untempered [morter], seeing vanity, and divining
lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord GOD, when
the LORD hath not spoken. 29 The people of the land
have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have
vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the
stranger wrongfully. 30 And I sought for a man among
them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the
gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it:
but I found none. 31 Therefore have I poured out mine
indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the
fire of my wrath: their own way have I recompensed
upon their heads, saith the Lord GOD.

23 The word of the LORD came again unto me,
saying, 2 Son of man, there were two women,
the daughters of one mother: 3 And they committed
whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their

youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they
bruised the teats of their virginity. **4** And the names of
them [were] Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her sister:
and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters.
Thus [were] their names; Samaria [is] Aholah, and
Jerusalem Aholibah. **5** And Aholah played the harlot
when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on
the Assyrians [her] neighbours, **6** [Which were] clothed
with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable
young men, horsemen riding upon horses. **7** Thus she
committed her whoredoms with them, with all them [that
were] the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom
she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself. **8**
Neither left she her whoredoms [brought] from Egypt:
for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the
breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon
her. **9** Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of
her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom
she doted. **10** These discovered her nakedness: they
took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with
the sword: and she became famous among women; for
they had executed judgment upon her. **11** And when
her sister Aholibah saw [this], she was more corrupt in
her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms
more than her sister in [her] whoredoms. **12** She doted
upon the Assyrians [her] neighbours, captains and rulers
clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses,
all of them desirable young men. **13** Then I saw that
she was defiled, [that] they [took] both one way, **14**
And [that] she increased her whoredoms: for when she
saw men pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of the
Chaldeans pourtrayed with vermilion, **15** Girded with
girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon
their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the
manner of the Babylonians of Chaldea, the land of their
nativity: **16** And as soon as she saw them with her
eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto
them into Chaldea. **17** And the Babylonians came to
her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their
whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her
mind was alienated from them. **18** So she discovered
her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then
my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was
alienated from her sister. **19** Yet she multiplied her
whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of
her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the
land of Egypt. **20** For she doted upon their paramours,
whose flesh [is as] the flesh of asses, and whose issue
[is like] the issue of horses. **21** Thus thou calledst to
remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy
teats by the Egyptians for the paps of thy youth. **22**
Therefore, O Aholibah, thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold,
I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy
mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on
every side; **23** The Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans,
Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, [and] all the Assyrians with
them: all of them desirable young men, captains and
rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding
upon horses. **24** And they shall come against thee with
chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly
of people, [which] shall set against thee buckler and
shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment
before them, and they shall judge thee according to
their judgments. **25** And I will set my jealousy against
thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall
take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy remnant
shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy
daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.
26 They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take
away thy fair jewels. **27** Thus will I make thy lewdness
to cease from thee, and thy whoredom [brought] from
the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine
eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more. **28** For
thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will deliver thee into
the hand [of them] whom thou hatest, into the hand [of
them] from whom thy mind is alienated: **29** And they
shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all
thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare: and
the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered,
both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms. **30** I will do these
[things] unto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring
after the heathen, [and] because thou art polluted with
their idols. **31** Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister;
therefore will I give her cup into thine hand. **32** Thus saith
the Lord GOD; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep
and large: thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in
derision; it containeth much. **33** Thou shalt be filled with
drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment
and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria. **34**
Thou shalt even drink it and suck [it] out, and thou
shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine own
breasts: for I have spoken [it], saith the Lord GOD. **35**
Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast
forgotten me, and cast me behind thy back, therefore
bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms. **36**
The LORD said moreover unto me; Son of man, wilt
thou judge Aholah and Aholibah? yea, declare unto
them their abominations; **37** That they have committed
adultery, and blood [is] in their hands, and with their idols
have they committed adultery, and have also caused
their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them
through [the fire], to devour [them]. **38** Moreover this
they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary
in the same day, and have profaned my sabbaths. **39**
For when they had slain their children to their idols, then
they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it;
and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.
40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come

from far, unto whom a messenger [was] sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thyself, paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments, **41** And satest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil. **42** And a voice of a multitude being at ease [was] with her: and with the men of the common sort [were] brought Sabeans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads. **43** Then said I unto [her that was] old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredoms with her, and she [with them]? **44** Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Aholah and unto Aholibah, the lewd women. **45** And the righteous men, they shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because they [are] adulteresses, and blood [is] in their hands. **46** For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them to be removed and spoiled. **47** And the company shall stone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire. **48** Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness. **49** And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ye shall know that I [am] the Lord GOD.

24 Again in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth [day] of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, **2** Son of man, write thee the name of the day, [even] of this same day: the king of Babylon set himself against Jerusalem this same day. **3** And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Set on a pot, set [it] on, and also pour water into it: **4** Gather the pieces thereof into it, [even] every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill [it] with the choice bones. **5** Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, [and] make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein. **6** Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the bloody city, to the pot whose scum [is] therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall upon it. **7** For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust; **8** That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered. **9** Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great. **10** Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned. **11** Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and [that] the filthiness of it may be molten in it, [that] the scum of it may be consumed. **12** She hath wearied [herself] with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum [shall be] in the fire. **13** In thy filthiness [is] lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee. **14** I the LORD have spoken [it:] it shall come to pass, and I will do [it;] I will not go back, neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord GOD. **15** Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, **16** Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down. **17** Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, bind the tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not [thy] lips, and eat not the bread of men. **18** So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded. **19** And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these [things are] to us, that thou doest [so]? **20** Then I answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying, **21** Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword. **22** And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover [your] lips, nor eat the bread of men. **23** And your tires [shall be] upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another. **24** Thus Ezekiel is unto you a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I [am] the Lord GOD. **25** Also, thou son of man, [shall it] not [be] in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters, **26** [That] he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause [thee] to hear [it] with [thine] ears? **27** In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I [am] the LORD.

25 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, **2** Son of man, set thy face against the Ammonites, and prophesy against them; **3** And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity; **4** Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the men of the east for a

possession, and they shall set their palaces in thee, and
make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and
they shall drink thy milk. 5 And I will make Rabbah a
stable for camels, and the Ammonites a couchingplace
for flocks: and ye shall know that I [am] the LORD. 6 For
thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast clapped
[thine] hands, and stamped with the feet, and rejoiced in
heart with all thy despite against the land of Israel; 7
Behold, therefore I will stretch out mine hand upon thee,
and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen; and I will
cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to
perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou
shalt know that I [am] the LORD. 8 Thus saith the Lord
GOD; Because that Moab and Seir do say, Behold, the
house of Judah [is] like unto all the heathen; 9 Therefore,
behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities, from
his cities [which are] on his frontiers, the glory of the
country, Beth-jeshimoth, Baal-meon, and Kiriathaim, 10
Unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will
give them in possession, that the Ammonites may not be
remembered among the nations. 11 And I will execute
judgments upon Moab; and they shall know that I [am]
the LORD. 12 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that
Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah by taking
vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged
himself upon them; 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord
GOD; I will also stretch out mine hand upon Edom, and
will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it
desolate from Teman; and they of Dedan shall fall by the
sword. 14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by
the hand of my people Israel: and they shall do in Edom
according to mine anger and according to my fury; and
they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord GOD.
15 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because the Philistines
have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with
a despiteful heart, to destroy [it] for the old hatred; 16
Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will stretch
out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off
the Cherethims, and destroy the remnant of the sea
coast. 17 And I will execute great vengeance upon them
with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I [am] the
LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

26 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the
first [day] of the month, [that] the word of the
LORD came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, because
that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, Aha, she is
broken [that was] the gates of the people: she is turned
unto me: I shall be replenished, [now] she is laid waste:
3 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I [am]
against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to
come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to
come up. 4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus,
and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust
from her, and make her like the top of a rock. 5 It shall
be [a place for] the spreading of nets in the midst of
the sea: for I have spoken [it], saith the Lord GOD:
and it shall become a spoil to the nations. 6 And her
daughters which [are] in the field shall be slain by the
sword; and they shall know that I [am] the LORD. 7
For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring upon
Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings,
from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with
horsemen, and companies, and much people. 8 He
shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and
he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount
against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee. 9 And
he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with
his axes he shall break down thy towers. 10 By reason
of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover
thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen,
and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall
enter into thy gates, as men enter into a city wherein is
made a breach. 11 With the hoofs of his horses shall
he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people
by the sword, and thy strong garrisons shall go down
to the ground. 12 And they shall make a spoil of thy
riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they
shall break down thy walls, and destroy thy pleasant
houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and
thy dust in the midst of the water. 13 And I will cause the
noise of thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps
shall be no more heard. 14 And I will make thee like
the top of a rock: thou shalt be [a place] to spread nets
upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have
spoken [it], saith the Lord GOD. 15 Thus saith the Lord
GOD to Tyrus; Shall not the isles shake at the sound
of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter
is made in the midst of thee? 16 Then all the princes
of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay
away their robes, and put off their broidered garments:
they shall clothe themselves with trembling; they shall sit
upon the ground, and shall tremble at [every] moment,
and be astonished at thee. 17 And they shall take up
a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou
destroyed, [that wast] inhabited of seafaring men, the
renowned city, which wast strong in the sea, she and her
inhabitants, which cause their terror [to be] on all that
haunt it! 18 Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy
fall; yea, the isles that [are] in the sea shall be troubled
at thy departure. 19 For thus saith the Lord GOD; When I
shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not
inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and
great waters shall cover thee; 20 When I shall bring thee
down with them that descend into the pit, with the people
of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the
earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down
to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory
in the land of the living; 21 I will make thee a terror, and

thou [shalt be] no [more:] though thou be sought for, yet
shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord GOD.

27 The word of the LORD came again unto me,
saying, **2** Now, thou son of man, take up a
lamentation for Tyrus; **3** And say unto Tyrus, O thou that
art situate at the entry of the sea, [which art] a merchant
of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord GOD;
O Tyrus, thou hast said, I [am] of perfect beauty. **4** Thy
borders [are] in the midst of the seas, thy builders have
perfected thy beauty. **5** They have made all thy [ship]
boards of fir trees of Senir: they have taken cedars from
Lebanon to make masts for thee. **6** [Of] the oaks of
Bashan have they made thine oars; the company of the
Ashurites have made thy benches [of] ivory, [brought]
out of the isles of Chittim. **7** Fine linen with broidered
work from Egypt was that which thou spreadest forth to
be thy sail; blue and purple from the isles of Elishah was
that which covered thee. **8** The inhabitants of Zidon and
Arvad were thy mariners: thy wise [men], O Tyrus, [that]
were in thee, were thy pilots. **9** The ancients of Gebal
and the wise [men] thereof were in thee thy calkers: all
the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to
occupy thy merchandise. **10** They of Persia and of Lud
and of Phut were in thine army, thy men of war: they
hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy
comeliness. **11** The men of Arvad with thine army [were]
upon thy walls round about, and the Gammadims were
in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls
round about; they have made thy beauty perfect. **12**
Tarshish [was] thy merchant by reason of the multitude
of all [kind of] riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead,
they traded in thy fairs. **13** Javan, Tubal, and Meshech,
they [were] thy merchants: they traded the persons of
men and vessels of brass in thy market. **14** They of the
house of Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses and
horsemen and mules. **15** The men of Dedan [were] thy
merchants; many isles [were] the merchandise of thine
hand: they brought thee [for] a present horns of ivory
and ebony. **16** Syria [was] thy merchant by reason of the
multitude of the wares of thy making: they occupied in
thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and
fine linen, and coral, and agate. **17** Judah, and the land
of Israel, they [were] thy merchants: they traded in thy
market wheat of Minnith, and Pannag, and honey, and
oil, and balm. **18** Damascus [was] thy merchant in the
multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of
all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and white wool. **19** Dan
also and Javan going to and fro occupied in thy fairs:
bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.
20 Dedan [was] thy merchant in precious clothes for
chariots. **21** Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, they
occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in
these [were they] thy merchants. **22** The merchants of
Sheba and Raamah, they [were] thy merchants: they
occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all
precious stones, and gold. **23** Haran, and Canneh, and
Eden, the merchants of Sheba, Asshur, [and] Chilmad,
[were] thy merchants. **24** These [were] thy merchants
in all sorts [of things], in blue clothes, and broidered
work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords,
and made of cedar, among thy merchandise. **25** The
ships of Tarshish did sing of thee in thy market: and thou
wast replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of
the seas. **26** Thy rowers have brought thee into great
waters: the east wind hath broken thee in the midst of the
seas. **27** Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy
mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers
of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that [are] in
thee, and in all thy company which [is] in the midst of
thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day of thy
ruin. **28** The suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry
of thy pilots. **29** And all that handle the oar, the mariners,
[and] all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from
their ships, they shall stand upon the land; **30** And shall
cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry
bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads, they
shall wallow themselves in the ashes: **31** And they shall
make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with
sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of
heart [and] bitter wailing. **32** And in their wailing they
shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over
thee, [saying], What [city is] like Tyrus, like the destroyed
in the midst of the sea? **33** When thy wares went forth
out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst
enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy
riches and of thy merchandise. **34** In the time [when]
thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the
waters thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst
of thee shall fall. **35** All the inhabitants of the isles shall
be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore
afraid, they shall be troubled in [their] countenance. **36**
The merchants among the people shall hiss at thee; thou
shalt be a terror, and never [shalt be] any more.

28 The word of the LORD came again unto me,
saying, **2** Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus,
Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thine heart [is] lifted
up, and thou hast said, I [am] a God, I sit [in] the seat of
God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou [art] a man, and
not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:
3 Behold, thou [art] wiser than Daniel; there is no secret
that they can hide from thee: **4** With thy wisdom and with
thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and
hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures: **5** By thy
great wisdom [and] by thy traffick hast thou increased thy
riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches:
6 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast
set thine heart as the heart of God; **7** Behold, therefore I
will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations:

and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of
thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness. 8 They
shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the
deaths of [them that are] slain in the midst of the seas. 9
Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I [am]
God? but thou [shalt be] a man, and no God, in the hand
of him that slayeth thee. 10 Thou shalt die the deaths of
the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have
spoken [it], saith the Lord GOD. 11 Moreover the word
of the LORD came unto me, saying, 12 Son of man,
take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say
unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou sealest up the
sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty. 13 Thou hast
been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone
[was] thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond,
the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the
emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship
of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee
in the day that thou wast created. 14 Thou [art] the
anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee [so:
] thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast
walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire. 15
Thou [wast] perfect in thy ways from the day that thou
wast created, till iniquity was found in thee. 16 By the
multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst
of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I
will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and
I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of
the stones of fire. 17 Thine heart was lifted up because
of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason
of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will
lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee. 18
Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of
thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore
will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall
devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the
earth in the sight of all them that behold thee. 19 All they
that know thee among the people shall be astonished
at thee: thou shalt be a terror, and never [shalt] thou
[be] any more. 20 Again the word of the LORD came
unto me, saying, 21 Son of man, set thy face against
Zidon, and prophesy against it, 22 And say, Thus saith
the Lord GOD; Behold, I [am] against thee, O Zidon;
and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and they shall
know that I [am] the LORD, when I shall have executed
judgments in her, and shall be sanctified in her. 23 For I
will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets;
and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by
the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know
that I [am] the LORD. 24 And there shall be no more a
pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor [any] grieving
thorn of all [that are] round about them, that despised
them; and they shall know that I [am] the Lord GOD. 25
Thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall have gathered
the house of Israel from the people among whom they
are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight
of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that
I have given to my servant Jacob. 26 And they shall
dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and plant
vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I
have executed judgments upon all those that despise
them round about them; and they shall know that I [am]
the LORD their God.

29 In the tenth year, in the tenth [month], in the twelfth
[day] of the month, the word of the LORD came
unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, set thy face against
Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and
against all Egypt: 3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord
GOD; Behold, I [am] against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt,
the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which
hath said, My river [is] mine own, and I have made [it] for
myself. 4 But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause
the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will
bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the
fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales. 5 And I will
leave thee [thrown] into the wilderness, thee and all the
fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields;
thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: I have
given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the
fowls of the heaven. 6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt
shall know that I [am] the LORD, because they have
been a staff of reed to the house of Israel. 7 When they
took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend
all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou
brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand. 8
Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring a
sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.
9 And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste;
and they shall know that I [am] the LORD: because he
hath said, The river [is] mine, and I have made [it]. 10
Behold, therefore I [am] against thee, and against thy
rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste
[and] desolate, from the tower of Syene even unto the
border of Ethiopia. 11 No foot of man shall pass through
it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it
be inhabited forty years. 12 And I will make the land of
Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries [that are]
desolate, and her cities among the cities [that are] laid
waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the
Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them
through the countries. 13 Yet thus saith the Lord GOD;
At the end of forty years will I gather the Egyptians from
the people whither they were scattered: 14 And I will
bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to
return [into] the land of Pathros, into the land of their
habitation; and they shall be there a base kingdom. 15
It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it

exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish
them, that they shall no more rule over the nations. 16
And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of
Israel, which bringeth [their] iniquity to remembrance,
when they shall look after them: but they shall know that
I [am] the Lord GOD. 17 And it came to pass in the
seven and twentieth year, in the first [month], in the first
[day] of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me,
saying, 18 Son of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon
caused his army to serve a great service against Tyrus:
every head [was] made bald, and every shoulder [was]
peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for
the service that he had served against it: 19 Therefore
thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will give the land of
Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he
shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her
prey; and it shall be the wages for his army. 20 I have
given him the land of Egypt [for] his labour wherewith he
served against it, because they wrought for me, saith
the Lord GOD. 21 In that day will I cause the horn of
the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give thee the
opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall
know that I [am] the LORD.

30 The word of the LORD came again unto me,
saying, 2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus
saith the Lord GOD; Howl ye, Woe worth the day! 3 For
the day [is] near, even the day of the LORD [is] near, a
cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen. 4 And the
sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be
in Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt, and they
shall take away her multitude, and her foundations shall
be broken down. 5 Ethiopia, and Libya, and Lydia, and
all the mingled people, and Chub, and the men of the
land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.
6 Thus saith the LORD; They also that uphold Egypt
shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down:
from the tower of Syene shall they fall in it by the sword,
saith the Lord GOD. 7 And they shall be desolate in the
midst of the countries [that are] desolate, and her cities
shall be in the midst of the cities [that are] wasted. 8
And they shall know that I [am] the LORD, when I have
set a fire in Egypt, and [when] all her helpers shall be
destroyed. 9 In that day shall messengers go forth from
me in ships to make the careless Ethiopians afraid, and
great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Egypt:
for, lo, it cometh. 10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also
make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the hand of
Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon. 11 He and his people
with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be brought
to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords
against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain. 12 And I
will make the rivers dry, and sell the land into the hand
of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and all
that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD
have spoken [it]. 13 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also
destroy the idols, and I will cause [their] images to cease
out of Noph; and there shall be no more a prince of the
land of Egypt: and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt.
14 And I will make Pathros desolate, and will set fire in
Zoan, and will execute judgments in No. 15 And I will
pour my fury upon Sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will
cut off the multitude of No. 16 And I will set fire in Egypt:
Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder,
and Noph [shall have] distresses daily. 17 The young
men of Aven and of Pi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and
these [cities] shall go into captivity. 18 At Tehaphnehes
also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break there
the yokes of Egypt: and the pomp of her strength shall
cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her
daughters shall go into captivity. 19 Thus will I execute
judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I [am] the
LORD. 20 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in
the first [month], in the seventh [day] of the month, [that]
the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 21 Son of
man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt;
and, lo, it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put
a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.
22 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I [am]
against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break his arms,
the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause
the sword to fall out of his hand. 23 And I will scatter the
Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them
through the countries. 24 And I will strengthen the arms
of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but
I will break Pharaoh's arms, and he shall groan before
him with the groanings of a deadly wounded [man]. 25
But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and
the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; and they shall know
that I [am] the LORD, when I shall put my sword into
the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch
it out upon the land of Egypt. 26 And I will scatter the
Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among
the countries; and they shall know that I [am] the LORD.

31 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the
third [month], in the first [day] of the month, [that]
the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 Son
of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his
multitude; Whom art thou like in thy greatness? 3 Behold,
the Assyrian [was] a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches,
and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature;
and his top was among the thick boughs. 4 The waters
made him great, the deep set him up on high with her
rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her
little rivers unto all the trees of the field. 5 Therefore his
height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and
his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became
long because of the multitude of waters, when he shot
forth. 6 All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his

boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the
field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt
all great nations. 7 Thus was he fair in his greatness,
in the length of his branches: for his root was by great
waters. 8 The cedars in the garden of God could not
hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the
chesnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in
the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty. 9 I
have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so
that all the trees of Eden, that [were] in the garden of
God, envied him. 10 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD;
Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath
shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart
is lifted up in his height; 11 I have therefore delivered
him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen;
he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for
his wickedness. 12 And strangers, the terrible of the
nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the
mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen,
and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land;
and all the people of the earth are gone down from his
shadow, and have left him. 13 Upon his ruin shall all
the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of
the field shall be upon his branches: 14 To the end that
none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for
their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick
boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all
that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to
the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children
of men, with them that go down to the pit. 15 Thus saith
the Lord GOD; In the day when he went down to the
grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him,
and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters
were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him,
and all the trees of the field fainted for him. (Sheol h7585)
16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall,
when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into
the pit: and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of
Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the
nether parts of the earth. (Sheol h7585) 17 They also went
down into hell with him unto [them that be] slain with the
sword; and [they that were] his arm, [that] dwelt under
his shadow in the midst of the heathen. (Sheol h7585)
18 To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness
among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought
down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the
earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised
with [them that be] slain by the sword. This [is] Pharaoh
and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

32 And it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the
twelfth month, in the first [day] of the month, [that]
the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 Son of
man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt,
and say unto him, Thou art like a young lion of the
nations, and thou [art] as a whale in the seas: and thou
camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters
with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers. 3 Thus saith the
Lord GOD; I will therefore spread out my net over thee
with a company of many people; and they shall bring
thee up in my net. 4 Then will I leave thee upon the
land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will
cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee,
and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.
5 And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill
the valleys with thy height. 6 I will also water with thy
blood the land wherein thou swimmest, [even] to the
mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee. 7 And
when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and
make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a
cloud, and the moon shall not give her light. 8 All the
bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set
darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD. 9 I will also
vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy
destruction among the nations, into the countries which
thou hast not known. 10 Yea, I will make many people
amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid
for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them;
and they shall tremble at [every] moment, every man
for his own life, in the day of thy fall. 11 For thus saith
the Lord GOD; The sword of the king of Babylon shall
come upon thee. 12 By the swords of the mighty will I
cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all
of them: and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all
the multitude thereof shall be destroyed. 13 I will destroy
also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters;
neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor
the hoofs of beasts trouble them. 14 Then will I make
their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil,
saith the Lord GOD. 15 When I shall make the land of
Egypt desolate, and the country shall be destitute of that
whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell
therein, then shall they know that I [am] the LORD. 16
This [is] the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her:
the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall
lament for her, [even] for Egypt, and for all her multitude,
saith the Lord GOD. 17 It came to pass also in the twelfth
year, in the fifteenth [day] of the month, [that] the word of
the LORD came unto me, saying, 18 Son of man, wail
for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, [even]
her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the
nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the
pit. 19 Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and
be thou laid with the uncircumcised. 20 They shall fall in
the midst of [them that are] slain by the sword: she is
delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.
21 The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out
of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are
gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

(Sheol h7585) 22 Asshur [is] there and all her company:
his graves [are] about him: all of them slain, fallen by the
sword: 23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit,
and her company is round about her grave: all of them
slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land
of the living. 24 There [is] Elam and all her multitude
round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the
sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the
nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the
land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with
them that go down to the pit. 25 They have set her a
bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her
graves [are] round about him: all of them uncircumcised,
slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in
the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame
with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst
of [them that be] slain. 26 There [is] Meshech, Tubal,
and all her multitude: her graves [are] round about him:
all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though
they caused their terror in the land of the living. 27 And
they shall not lie with the mighty [that are] fallen of the
uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their
weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under
their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones,
though [they were] the terror of the mighty in the land of
the living. (Sheol h7585) 28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in
the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with [them
that are] slain with the sword. 29 There [is] Edom, her
kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid
by [them that were] slain by the sword: they shall lie with
the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.
30 There [be] the princes of the north, all of them, and all
the Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; with
their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie
uncircumcised with [them that be] slain by the sword,
and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.
31 Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over
all his multitude, [even] Pharaoh and all his army slain
by the sword, saith the Lord GOD. 32 For I have caused
my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in
the midst of the uncircumcised with [them that are] slain
with the sword, [even] Pharaoh and all his multitude,
saith the Lord GOD.

33 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, speak to the children of thy people,
and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land,
if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and
set him for their watchman: 3 If when he seeth the sword
come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the
people; 4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of the
trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and
take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head. 5
He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning;
his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning
shall deliver his soul. 6 But if the watchman see the
sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people
be not warned; if the sword come, and take [any] person
from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but
his blood will I require at the watchman's hand. 7 So
thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto
the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word
at my mouth, and warn them from me. 8 When I say
unto the wicked, O wicked [man], thou shalt surely die; if
thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way,
that wicked [man] shall die in his iniquity; but his blood
will I require at thine hand. 9 Nevertheless, if thou warn
the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn
from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast
delivered thy soul. 10 Therefore, O thou son of man,
speak unto the house of Israel; Thus ye speak, saying, If
our transgressions and our sins [be] upon us, and we
pine away in them, how should we then live? 11 Say unto
them, [As] I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure
in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from
his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for
why will ye die, O house of Israel? 12 Therefore, thou
son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The
righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in
the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of
the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he
turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous
be able to live for his [righteousness] in the day that he
sinneth. 13 When I shall say to the righteous, [that] he
shall surely live; if he trust to his own righteousness,
and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be
remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed,
he shall die for it. 14 Again, when I say unto the wicked,
Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do
that which is lawful and right; 15 [If] the wicked restore
the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the
statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely
live, he shall not die. 16 None of his sins that he hath
committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done
that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live. 17 Yet
the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is
not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal. 18
When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and
committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby. 19 But if
the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which
is lawful and right, he shall live thereby. 20 Yet ye say,
The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, I
will judge you every one after his ways. 21 And it came
to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth
[month], in the fifth [day] of the month, [that] one that
had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying,
The city is smitten. 22 Now the hand of the LORD was
upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped

came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me
in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was
no more dumb. 23 Then the word of the LORD came
unto me, saying, 24 Son of man, they that inhabit those
wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, Abraham was
one, and he inherited the land: but we [are] many; the
land is given us for inheritance. 25 Wherefore say unto
them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Ye eat with the blood,
and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood:
and shall ye possess the land? 26 Ye stand upon your
sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one
his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land? 27
Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [As]
I live, surely they that [are] in the wastes shall fall by
the sword, and him that [is] in the open field will I give
to the beasts to be devoured, and they that [be] in the
forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence. 28 For
I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her
strength shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall
be desolate, that none shall pass through. 29 Then shall
they know that I [am] the LORD, when I have laid the
land most desolate because of all their abominations
which they have committed. 30 Also, thou son of man,
the children of thy people still are talking against thee by
the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one
to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray
you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from
the LORD. 31 And they come unto thee as the people
cometh, and they sit before thee [as] my people, and
they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with
their mouth they shew much love, [but] their heart goeth
after their covetousness. 32 And, lo, thou [art] unto them
as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice,
and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy
words, but they do them not. 33 And when this cometh
to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a
prophet hath been among them.

34 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of
Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord
GOD unto the shepherds; Woe [be] to the shepherds of
Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds
feed the flocks? 3 Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you
with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: [but] ye feed not
the flock. 4 The diseased have ye not strengthened,
neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have
ye bound up [that which was] broken, neither have ye
brought again that which was driven away, neither have
ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with
cruelty have ye ruled them. 5 And they were scattered,
because [there is] no shepherd: and they became meat
to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.
6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and
upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon
all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek
[after them]. 7 Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word
of the LORD; 8 [As] I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely
because my flock became a prey, and my flock became
meat to every beast of the field, because [there was]
no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my
flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my
flock; 9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of
the LORD; 10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I [am]
against the shepherds; and I will require my flock at their
hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock;
neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more;
for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may
not be meat for them. 11 For thus saith the Lord GOD;
Behold, I, [even] I, will both search my sheep, and seek
them out. 12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the
day that he is among his sheep [that are] scattered; so
will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all
places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and
dark day. 13 And I will bring them out from the people,
and gather them from the countries, and will bring them
to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of
Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the
country. 14 I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon
the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there
shall they lie in a good fold, and [in] a fat pasture shall
they feed upon the mountains of Israel. 15 I will feed my
flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord
GOD. 16 I will seek that which was lost, and bring again
that which was driven away, and will bind up [that which
was] broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but
I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with
judgment. 17 And [as for] you, O my flock, thus saith the
Lord GOD; Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle,
between the rams and the he goats. 18 [Seemeth it] a
small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture,
but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of
your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters,
but ye must foul the residue with your feet? 19 And [as
for] my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with
your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with
your feet. 20 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD unto
them; Behold, I, [even] I, will judge between the fat cattle
and between the lean cattle. 21 Because ye have thrust
with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased
with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad; 22
Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be
a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle. 23 And
I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed
them, [even] my servant David; he shall feed them, and
he shall be their shepherd. 24 And I the LORD will be
their God, and my servant David a prince among them; I
the LORD have spoken [it]. 25 And I will make with them
a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to

cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the
wilderness, and sleep in the woods. 26 And I will make
them and the places round about my hill a blessing; and I
will cause the shower to come down in his season; there
shall be showers of blessing. 27 And the tree of the field
shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase,
and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I
[am] the LORD, when I have broken the bands of their
yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that
served themselves of them. 28 And they shall no more
be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the
land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none
shall make [them] afraid. 29 And I will raise up for them
a plant of renown, and they shall be no more consumed
with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the
heathen any more. 30 Thus shall they know that I the
LORD their God [am] with them, and [that] they, [even]
the house of Israel, [are] my people, saith the Lord GOD.
31 And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, [are] men,
[and] I [am] your God, saith the Lord GOD.

35 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me,
saying, 2 Son of man, set thy face against mount
Seir, and prophesy against it, 3 And say unto it, Thus
saith the Lord GOD; Behold, O mount Seir, I [am] against
thee, and I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I
will make thee most desolate. 4 I will lay thy cities waste,
and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I
[am] the LORD. 5 Because thou hast had a perpetual
hatred, and hast shed [the blood of] the children of Israel
by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, in
the time [that their] iniquity [had] an end: 6 Therefore,
[as] I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will prepare thee unto
blood, and blood shall pursue thee: sith thou hast not
hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee. 7 Thus will I
make mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it him
that passeth out and him that returneth. 8 And I will fill
his mountains with his slain [men:] in thy hills, and in thy
valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain
with the sword. 9 I will make thee perpetual desolations,
and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know that
I [am] the LORD. 10 Because thou hast said, These
two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and
we will possess it; whereas the LORD was there: 11
Therefore, [as] I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will even do
according to thine anger, and according to thine envy
which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them;
and I will make myself known among them, when I have
judged thee. 12 And thou shalt know that I [am] the
LORD, [and that] I have heard all thy blasphemies which
thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying,
They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume.
13 Thus with your mouth ye have boasted against me,
and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard
[them]. 14 Thus saith the Lord GOD; When the whole
earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate. 15 As thou
didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel,
because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou
shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all Idumea, [even]
all of it: and they shall know that I [am] the LORD.

36 Also, thou son of man, prophesy unto the mountains
of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear
the word of the LORD: 2 Thus saith the Lord GOD;
Because the enemy hath said against you, Aha, even the
ancient high places are ours in possession: 3 Therefore
prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because
they have made [you] desolate, and swallowed you up
on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the
residue of the heathen, and ye are taken up in the lips of
talkers, and [are] an infamy of the people: 4 Therefore,
ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD;
Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the
hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate
wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which became
a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that
[are] round about; 5 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD;
Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against
the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea, which
have appointed my land into their possession with the
joy of all [their] heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out
for a prey. 6 Prophesy therefore concerning the land of
Israel, and say unto the mountains, and to the hills, to
the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord GOD;
Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury,
because ye have borne the shame of the heathen: 7
Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I have lifted up mine
hand, Surely the heathen that [are] about you, they shall
bear their shame. 8 But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye
shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my
people of Israel; for they are at hand to come. 9 For,
behold, I [am] for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye
shall be tilled and sown: 10 And I will multiply men upon
you, all the house of Israel, [even] all of it: and the cities
shall be inhabited, and the wastes shall be builded: 11
And I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they
shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after
your old estates, and will do better [unto you] than at your
beginnings: and ye shall know that I [am] the LORD. 12
Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, [even] my people
Israel; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be
their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth
bereave them [of men]. 13 Thus saith the Lord GOD;
Because they say unto you, Thou [land] devourest up
men, and hast bereaved thy nations; 14 Therefore thou
shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations
any more, saith the Lord GOD. 15 Neither will I cause
[men] to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any
more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people
any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall

any more, saith the Lord GOD. 16 Moreover the word of
the LORD came unto me, saying, 17 Son of man, when
the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled
it by their own way and by their doings: their way was
before me as the uncleanness of a removed woman. 18
Wherefore I poured my fury upon them for the blood
that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols
[wherewith] they had polluted it: 19 And I scattered them
among the heathen, and they were dispersed through
the countries: according to their way and according to
their doings I judged them. 20 And when they entered
unto the heathen, whither they went, they profaned my
holy name, when they said to them, These [are] the
people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land.
21 But I had pity for mine holy name, which the house of
Israel had profaned among the heathen, whither they
went. 22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus
saith the Lord GOD; I do not [this] for your sakes, O
house of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye
have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went. 23
And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned
among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst
of them; and the heathen shall know that I [am] the
LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when I shall be sanctified
in you before their eyes. 24 For I will take you from
among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries,
and will bring you into your own land. 25 Then will I
sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean:
from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I
cleanse you. 26 A new heart also will I give you, and
a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away
the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an
heart of flesh. 27 And I will put my spirit within you, and
cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep
my judgments, and do [them]. 28 And ye shall dwell in
the land that I gave to your fathers; and ye shall be my
people, and I will be your God. 29 I will also save you
from all your uncleannesses: and I will call for the corn,
and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you. 30 And
I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the
field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine
among the heathen. 31 Then shall ye remember your
own evil ways, and your doings that [were] not good, and
shall lothe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities
and for your abominations. 32 Not for your sakes do
I [this], saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be
ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house
of Israel. 33 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day that I
shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also
cause [you] to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be
builded. 34 And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas
it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by. 35 And
they shall say, This land that was desolate is become
like the garden of Eden; and the waste and desolate and
ruined cities [are become] fenced, [and] are inhabited.
36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall
know that I the LORD build the ruined [places, and] plant
that that was desolate: I the LORD have spoken [it], and
I will do [it]. 37 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will yet [for]
this be enquired of by the house of Israel, to do [it] for
them; I will increase them with men like a flock. 38 As
the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn
feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of
men: and they shall know that I [am] the LORD.

37 The hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried
me out in the spirit of the LORD, and set me down
in the midst of the valley which [was] full of bones, 2 And
caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold,
[there were] very many in the open valley; and, lo, [they
were] very dry. 3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can
these bones live? And I answered, O Lord GOD, thou
knowest. 4 Again he said unto me, Prophesy upon these
bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the
word of the LORD. 5 Thus saith the Lord GOD unto
these bones; Behold, I will cause breath to enter into
you, and ye shall live: 6 And I will lay sinews upon you,
and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin,
and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall
know that I [am] the LORD. 7 So I prophesied as I was
commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a noise,
and behold a shaking, and the bones came together,
bone to his bone. 8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews
and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered
them above: but [there was] no breath in them. 9 Then
said he unto me, Prophesy unto the wind, prophesy, son
of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord GOD;
Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon
these slain, that they may live. 10 So I prophesied as he
commanded me, and the breath came into them, and
they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding
great army. 11 Then he said unto me, Son of man, these
bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say,
Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut
off for our parts. 12 Therefore prophesy and say unto
them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, O my people, I
will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of
your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel. 13
And ye shall know that I [am] the LORD, when I have
opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up
out of your graves, 14 And shall put my spirit in you,
and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land:
then shall ye know that I the LORD have spoken [it],
and performed [it], saith the LORD. 15 The word of the
LORD came again unto me, saying, 16 Moreover, thou
son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it, For
Judah, and for the children of Israel his companions:
then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph,
the stick of Ephraim, and [for] all the house of Israel his

companions: 17 And join them one to another into one
stick; and they shall become one in thine hand. 18 And
when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee,
saying, Wilt thou not shew us what thou [meanest] by
these? 19 Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD;
Behold, I will take the stick of Joseph, which [is] in the
hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his fellows, and
will put them with him, [even] with the stick of Judah,
and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine
hand. 20 And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in
thine hand before their eyes. 21 And say unto them,
Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will take the children
of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone,
and will gather them on every side, and bring them into
their own land: 22 And I will make them one nation in the
land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be
king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations,
neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more
at all: 23 Neither shall they defile themselves any more
with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with
any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all
their dwellingplaces, wherein they have sinned, and will
cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be
their God. 24 And David my servant [shall be] king over
them; and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall
also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes,
and do them. 25 And they shall dwell in the land that I
have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers
have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, [even] they,
and their children, and their children's children for ever:
and my servant David [shall be] their prince for ever. 26
Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it
shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will
place them, and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary
in the midst of them for evermore. 27 My tabernacle also
shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they
shall be my people. 28 And the heathen shall know that I
the LORD do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be
in the midst of them for evermore.

38 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land
of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and
prophesy against him, 3 And say, Thus saith the Lord
GOD; Behold, I [am] against thee, O Gog, the chief
prince of Meshech and Tubal: 4 And I will turn thee
back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee
forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of
them clothed with all sorts [of armour, even] a great
company [with] bucklers and shields, all of them handling
swords: 5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all
of them with shield and helmet: 6 Gomer, and all his
bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters,
and all his bands: [and] many people with thee. 7 Be
thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy
company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou
a guard unto them. 8 After many days thou shalt be
visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land
[that is] brought back from the sword, [and is] gathered
out of many people, against the mountains of Israel,
which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out
of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them. 9
Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be
like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands,
and many people with thee. 10 Thus saith the Lord GOD;
It shall also come to pass, [that] at the same time shall
things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil
thought: 11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land
of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest,
that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and
having neither bars nor gates, 12 To take a spoil, and to
take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places
[that are now] inhabited, and upon the people [that are]
gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and
goods, that dwell in the midst of the land. 13 Sheba,
and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the
young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come
to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take
a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle
and goods, to take a great spoil? 14 Therefore, son of
man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord
GOD; In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth
safely, shalt thou not know [it]? 15 And thou shalt come
from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many
people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great
company, and a mighty army: 16 And thou shalt come
up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the
land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee
against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I
shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.
17 Thus saith the Lord GOD; [Art] thou he of whom I
have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of
Israel, which prophesied in those days [many] years that
I would bring thee against them? 18 And it shall come to
pass at the same time when Gog shall come against
the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, [that] my fury
shall come up in my face. 19 For in my jealousy [and] in
the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day
there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel; 20 So
that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven,
and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that
creep upon the earth, and all the men that [are] upon the
face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the
mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places
shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground. 21
And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my
mountains, saith the Lord GOD: every man's sword shall
be against his brother. 22 And I will plead against him
with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him,

and upon his bands, and upon the many people that
[are] with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones,
fire, and brimstone. 23 Thus will I magnify myself, and
sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many
nations, and they shall know that I [am] the LORD.

39 Therefore, thou son of man, prophesy against
Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I
[am] against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech
and Tubal: 2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the
sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from
the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains
of Israel: 3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand,
and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand. 4
Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and
all thy bands, and the people that [is] with thee: I will
give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and [to]
the beasts of the field to be devoured. 5 Thou shalt fall
upon the open field: for I have spoken [it], saith the Lord
GOD. 6 And I will send a fire on Magog, and among
them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall
know that I [am] the LORD. 7 So will I make my holy
name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will
not [let them] pollute my holy name any more: and the
heathen shall know that I [am] the LORD, the Holy One
in Israel. 8 Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the
Lord GOD; this [is] the day whereof I have spoken. 9
And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth,
and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the
shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and
the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn
them with fire seven years: 10 So that they shall take
no wood out of the field, neither cut down [any] out of
the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire:
and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob
those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD. 11 And
it shall come to pass in that day, [that] I will give unto
Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the
passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the
[noses] of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog
and all his multitude: and they shall call [it] The valley of
Hamon-gog. 12 And seven months shall the house of
Israel be burying of them, that they may cleanse the
land. 13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury [them;
] and it shall be to them a renown the day that I shall be
glorified, saith the Lord GOD. 14 And they shall sever
out men of continual employment, passing through the
land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon
the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven
months shall they search. 15 And the passengers [that]
pass through the land, when [any] seeth a man's bone,
then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have
buried it in the valley of Hamon-gog. 16 And also the
name of the city [shall be] Hamonah. Thus shall they
cleanse the land. 17 And, thou son of man, thus saith
the Lord GOD; Speak unto every feathered fowl, and
to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and
come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice
that I do sacrifice for you, [even] a great sacrifice upon
the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink
blood. 18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink
the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs,
and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fatlings of Bashan.
19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till
ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for
you. 20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses
and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war,
saith the Lord GOD. 21 And I will set my glory among
the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment
that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon
them. 22 So the house of Israel shall know that I [am]
the LORD their God from that day and forward. 23 And
the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went
into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed
against me, therefore hid I my face from them, and gave
them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the
sword. 24 According to their uncleanness and according
to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid
my face from them. 25 Therefore thus saith the Lord
GOD; Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and
have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will
be jealous for my holy name; 26 After that they have
borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they
have trespassed against me, when they dwelt safely in
their land, and none made [them] afraid. 27 When I have
brought them again from the people, and gathered them
out of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them
in the sight of many nations; 28 Then shall they know
that I [am] the LORD their God, which caused them
to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have
gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of
them any more there. 29 Neither will I hide my face any
more from them: for I have poured out my spirit upon the
house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

40 In the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in
the beginning of the year, in the tenth [day] of
the month, in the fourteenth year after that the city was
smitten, in the selfsame day the hand of the LORD was
upon me, and brought me thither. 2 In the visions of God
brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me upon
a very high mountain, by which [was] as the frame of
a city on the south. 3 And he brought me thither, and,
behold, [there was] a man, whose appearance [was]
like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his
hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate. 4
And the man said unto me, Son of man, behold with
thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart
upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I
might shew [them] unto thee [art] thou brought hither:

declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel. **5** And
behold a wall on the outside of the house round about,
and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits
[long] by the cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured
the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height,
one reed. **6** Then came he unto the gate which looketh
toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and
measured the threshold of the gate, [which was] one
reed broad; and the other threshold [of the gate, which
was] one reed broad. **7** And [every] little chamber [was]
one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the
little chambers [were] five cubits; and the threshold of
the gate by the porch of the gate within [was] one reed.
8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one
reed. **9** Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight
cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch
of the gate [was] inward. **10** And the little chambers of
the gate eastward [were] three on this side, and three
on that side; they three [were] of one measure: and the
posts had one measure on this side and on that side. **11**
And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate,
ten cubits; [and] the length of the gate, thirteen cubits. **12**
The space also before the little chambers [was] one cubit
[on this side], and the space [was] one cubit on that side:
and the little chambers [were] six cubits on this side, and
six cubits on that side. **13** He measured then the gate
from the roof of [one] little chamber to the roof of another:
the breadth [was] five and twenty cubits, door against
door. **14** He made also posts of threescore cubits, even
unto the post of the court round about the gate. **15** And
from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of
the porch of the inner gate [were] fifty cubits. **16** And
[there were] narrow windows to the little chambers, and
to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to
the arches: and windows [were] round about inward: and
upon [each] post [were] palm trees. **17** Then brought
he me into the outward court, and, lo, [there were]
chambers, and a pavement made for the court round
about: thirty chambers [were] upon the pavement. **18**
And the pavement by the side of the gates over against
the length of the gates [was] the lower pavement. **19**
Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the
lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court without,
an hundred cubits eastward and northward. **20** And the
gate of the outward court that looked toward the north,
he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.
21 And the little chambers thereof [were] three on this
side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and
the arches thereof were after the measure of the first
gate: the length thereof [was] fifty cubits, and the breadth
five and twenty cubits. **22** And their windows, and their
arches, and their palm trees, [were] after the measure of
the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up
unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof [were]
before them. **23** And the gate of the inner court [was]
over against the gate toward the north, and toward the
east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred
cubits. **24** After that he brought me toward the south, and
behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the
posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these
measures. **25** And [there were] windows in it and in
the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the
length [was] fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty
cubits. **26** And [there were] seven steps to go up to it,
and the arches thereof [were] before them: and it had
palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side,
upon the posts thereof. **27** And [there was] a gate in the
inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate
to gate toward the south an hundred cubits. **28** And he
brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he
measured the south gate according to these measures;
29 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof,
and the arches thereof, according to these measures:
and [there were] windows in it and in the arches thereof
round about: [it was] fifty cubits long, and five and twenty
cubits broad. **30** And the arches round about [were] five
and twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad. **31** And the
arches thereof [were] toward the utter court; and palm
trees [were] upon the posts thereof: and the going up
to it [had] eight steps. **32** And he brought me into the
inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate
according to these measures. **33** And the little chambers
thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof,
[were] according to these measures: and [there were]
windows therein and in the arches thereof round about:
[it was] fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.
34 And the arches thereof [were] toward the outward
court; and palm trees [were] upon the posts thereof,
on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it
[had] eight steps. **35** And he brought me to the north
gate, and measured [it] according to these measures;
36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and
the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about:
the length [was] fifty cubits, and the breadth five and
twenty cubits. **37** And the posts thereof [were] toward
the utter court; and palm trees [were] upon the posts
thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up
to it [had] eight steps. **38** And the chambers and the
entries thereof [were] by the posts of the gates, where
they washed the burnt offering. **39** And in the porch of
the gate [were] two tables on this side, and two tables on
that side, to slay thereon the burnt offering and the sin
offering and the trespass offering. **40** And at the side
without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate,
[were] two tables; and on the other side, which [was] at
the porch of the gate, [were] two tables. **41** Four tables
[were] on this side, and four tables on that side, by the
side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew [their

sacrifices]. **42** And the four tables [were] of hewn stone
for the burnt offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a
cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon
also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the
burnt offering and the sacrifice. **43** And within [were]
hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon
the tables [was] the flesh of the offering. **44** And without
the inner gate [were] the chambers of the singers in the
inner court, which [was] at the side of the north gate;
and their prospect [was] toward the south: one at the
side of the east gate [having] the prospect toward the
north. **45** And he said unto me, This chamber, whose
prospect [is] toward the south, [is] for the priests, the
keepers of the charge of the house. **46** And the chamber
whose prospect [is] toward the north [is] for the priests,
the keepers of the charge of the altar: these [are] the
sons of Zadok among the sons of Levi, which come near
to the LORD to minister unto him. **47** So he measured
the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits
broad, foursquare; and the altar [that was] before the
house. **48** And he brought me to the porch of the house,
and measured [each] post of the porch, five cubits on
this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of
the gate [was] three cubits on this side, and three cubits
on that side. **49** The length of the porch [was] twenty
cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and [he brought
me] by the steps whereby they went up to it: and [there
were] pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another
on that side.

41 Afterward he brought me to the temple, and
measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one
side, and six cubits broad on the other side, [which
was] the breadth of the tabernacle. **2** And the breadth
of the door [was] ten cubits; and the sides of the door
[were] five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the
other side: and he measured the length thereof, forty
cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits. **3** Then went he
inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits;
and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door,
seven cubits. **4** So he measured the length thereof,
twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the
temple: and he said unto me, This [is] the most holy
[place]. **5** After he measured the wall of the house, six
cubits; and the breadth of [every] side chamber, four
cubits, round about the house on every side. **6** And the
side chambers [were] three, one over another, and thirty
in order; and they entered into the wall which [was] of
the house for the side chambers round about, that they
might have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the
house. **7** And [there was] an enlarging, and a winding
about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding
about of the house went still upward round about the
house: therefore the breadth of the house [was still]
upward, and so increased [from] the lowest [chamber]
to the highest by the midst. **8** I saw also the height
of the house round about: the foundations of the side
chambers [were] a full reed of six great cubits. **9** The
thickness of the wall, which [was] for the side chamber
without, [was] five cubits: and [that] which [was] left [was]
the place of the side chambers that [were] within. **10** And
between the chambers [was] the wideness of twenty
cubits round about the house on every side. **11** And the
doors of the side chambers [were] toward [the place that
was] left, one door toward the north, and another door
toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was
left [was] five cubits round about. **12** Now the building
that [was] before the separate place at the end toward
the west [was] seventy cubits broad; and the wall of
the building [was] five cubits thick round about, and the
length thereof ninety cubits. **13** So he measured the
house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place,
and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred
cubits long; **14** Also the breadth of the face of the house,
and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred
cubits. **15** And he measured the length of the building
over against the separate place which [was] behind it,
and the galleries thereof on the one side and on the
other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and
the porches of the court; **16** The door posts, and the
narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their
three stories, over against the door, cieled with wood
round about, and from the ground up to the windows,
and the windows [were] covered; **17** To that above the
door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all
the wall round about within and without, by measure. **18**
And [it was] made with cherubims and palm trees, so
that a palm tree [was] between a cherub and a cherub;
and [every] cherub had two faces; **19** So that the face of
a man [was] toward the palm tree on the one side, and
the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the
other side: [it was] made through all the house round
about. **20** From the ground unto above the door [were]
cherubims and palm trees made, and [on] the wall of the
temple. **21** The posts of the temple [were] squared, [and]
the face of the sanctuary; the appearance [of the one] as
the appearance [of the other]. **22** The altar of wood [was]
three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and
the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls
thereof, [were] of wood: and he said unto me, This [is]
the table that [is] before the LORD. **23** And the temple
and the sanctuary had two doors. **24** And the doors had
two leaves [apiece], two turning leaves; two [leaves] for
the one door, and two leaves for the other [door]. **25** And
[there were] made on them, on the doors of the temple,
cherubims and palm trees, like as [were] made upon the
walls; and [there were] thick planks upon the face of the
porch without. **26** And [there were] narrow windows and
palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the

sides of the porch, and [upon] the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

42 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into the chamber that [was] over against the separate place, and which [was] before the building toward the north. **2** Before the length of an hundred cubits [was] the north door, and the breadth [was] fifty cubits. **3** Over against the twenty [cubits] which [were] for the inner court, and over against the pavement which [was] for the utter court, [was] gallery against gallery in three [stories]. **4** And before the chambers [was] a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors toward the north. **5** Now the upper chambers [were] shorter: for the galleries were higher than these, than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building. **6** For they [were] in three [stories], but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore [the building] was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground. **7** And the wall that [was] without over against the chambers, toward the utter court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof [was] fifty cubits. **8** For the length of the chambers that [were] in the utter court [was] fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple [were] an hundred cubits. **9** And from under these chambers [was] the entry on the east side, as one goeth into them from the utter court. **10** The chambers [were] in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building. **11** And the way before them [was] like the appearance of the chambers which [were] toward the north, as long as they, [and] as broad as they: and all their goings out [were] both according to their fashions, and according to their doors. **12** And according to the doors of the chambers that [were] toward the south [was] a door in the head of the way, [even] the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them. **13** Then said he unto me, The north chambers [and] the south chambers, which [are] before the separate place, they [be] holy chambers, where the priests that approach unto the LORD shall eat the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; for the place [is] holy. **14** When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy [place] into the utter court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they [are] holy; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to [those things] which [are] for the people. **15** Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect [is] toward the east, and measured it round about. **16** He measured the east side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about. **17** He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about. **18** He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed. **19** He turned about to the west side, [and] measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed. **20** He measured it by the four sides: it had a wall round about, five hundred [reeds] long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

43 Afterward he brought me to the gate, [even] the gate that looketh toward the east: **2** And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and his voice [was] like a noise of many waters: and the earth shined with his glory. **3** And [it was] according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, [even] according to the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the city: and the visions [were] like the vision that I saw by the river Chebar; and I fell upon my face. **4** And the glory of the LORD came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect [is] toward the east. **5** So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house. **6** And I heard [him] speaking unto me out of the house; and the man stood by me. **7** And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Israel no more defile, [neither] they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the carcases of their kings in their high places. **8** In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger. **9** Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcases of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever. **10** Thou son of man, shew the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the pattern. **11** And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, shew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write [it] in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them. **12** This [is] the law of the house; Upon the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about [shall be] most holy. Behold, this [is] the law of the house. **13** And these [are] the measures of the altar after the cubits: The cubit [is] a cubit and an hand breadth; even the bottom [shall be] a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round about [shall be] a span: and this [shall be] the higher place of the altar. **14** And from the bottom [upon] the ground [even] to the lower settle

[shall be] two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from
the lesser settle [even] to the greater settle [shall be]
four cubits, and the breadth [one] cubit. 15 So the altar
[shall be] four cubits; and from the altar and upward
[shall be] four horns. 16 And the altar [shall be] twelve
[cubits] long, twelve broad, square in the four squares
thereof. 17 And the settle [shall be] fourteen [cubits] long
and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof; and the
border about it [shall be] half a cubit; and the bottom
thereof [shall be] a cubit about; and his stairs shall look
toward the east. 18 And he said unto me, Son of man,
thus saith the Lord GOD; These [are] the ordinances of
the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt
offerings thereon, and to sprinkle blood thereon. 19 And
thou shalt give to the priests the Levites that be of the
seed of Zadok, which approach unto me, to minister
unto me, saith the Lord GOD, a young bullock for a sin
offering. 20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and
put [it] on the four horns of it, and on the four corners
of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus
shalt thou cleanse and purge it. 21 Thou shalt take the
bullock also of the sin offering, and he shall burn it in the
appointed place of the house, without the sanctuary. 22
And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats
without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse
the altar, as they did cleanse [it] with the bullock. 23
When thou hast made an end of cleansing [it], thou shalt
offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of
the flock without blemish. 24 And thou shalt offer them
before the LORD, and the priests shall cast salt upon
them, and they shall offer them up [for] a burnt offering
unto the LORD. 25 Seven days shalt thou prepare every
day a goat [for] a sin offering: they shall also prepare
a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without
blemish. 26 Seven days shall they purge the altar and
purify it; and they shall consecrate themselves. 27 And
when these days are expired, it shall be, [that] upon the
eighth day, and [so] forward, the priests shall make your
burnt offerings upon the altar, and your peace offerings;
and I will accept you, saith the Lord GOD.

44 Then he brought me back the way of the gate of
the outward sanctuary which looketh toward the
east; and it [was] shut. 2 Then said the LORD unto me;
This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no
man shall enter in by it; because the LORD, the God of
Israel, hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut. 3 [It
is] for the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread
before the LORD; he shall enter by the way of the porch
of [that] gate, and shall go out by the way of the same. 4
Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the
house: and I looked, and, behold, the glory of the LORD
filled the house of the LORD: and I fell upon my face. 5
And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, mark well, and
behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I
say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house
of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the
entering in of the house, with every going forth of the
sanctuary. 6 And thou shalt say to the rebellious, [even]
to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O ye
house of Israel, let it suffice you of all your abominations,
7 In that ye have brought [into my sanctuary] strangers,
uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be
in my sanctuary, to pollute it, [even] my house, when ye
offer my bread, the fat and the blood, and they have
broken my covenant because of all your abominations. 8
And ye have not kept the charge of mine holy things: but
ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary for
yourselves. 9 Thus saith the Lord GOD; No stranger,
uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall
enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that [is] among
the children of Israel. 10 And the Levites that are gone
away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went
astray away from me after their idols; they shall even
bear their iniquity. 11 Yet they shall be ministers in my
sanctuary, [having] charge at the gates of the house,
and ministering to the house: they shall slay the burnt
offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall
stand before them to minister unto them. 12 Because
they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused
the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore have I
lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord GOD,
and they shall bear their iniquity. 13 And they shall not
come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me,
nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most
holy [place:] but they shall bear their shame, and their
abominations which they have committed. 14 But I will
make them keepers of the charge of the house, for all
the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.
15 But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that
kept the charge of my sanctuary when the children of
Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me
to minister unto me, and they shall stand before me to
offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord GOD:
16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall
come near to my table, to minister unto me, and they
shall keep my charge. 17 And it shall come to pass,
[that] when they enter in at the gates of the inner court,
they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool
shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates
of the inner court, and within. 18 They shall have linen
bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches
upon their loins; they shall not gird [themselves] with any
thing that causeth sweat. 19 And when they go forth into
the utter court, [even] into the utter court to the people,
they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered,
and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on
other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people
with their garments. 20 Neither shall they shave their

heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only
poll their heads. 21 Neither shall any priest drink wine,
when they enter into the inner court. 22 Neither shall they
take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away:
but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of
Israel, or a widow that had a priest before. 23 And they
shall teach my people [the difference] between the holy
and profane, and cause them to discern between the
unclean and the clean. 24 And in controversy they shall
stand in judgment; [and] they shall judge it according
to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my
statutes in all mine assemblies; and they shall hallow my
sabbaths. 25 And they shall come at no dead person to
defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for
son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath
had no husband, they may defile themselves. 26 And
after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven
days. 27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary,
unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall
offer his sin offering, saith the Lord GOD. 28 And it shall
be unto them for an inheritance: I [am] their inheritance:
and ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I [am]
their possession. 29 They shall eat the meat offering,
and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; and every
dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs. 30 And the first
of all the firstfruits of all [things], and every oblation of all,
of every [sort] of your oblations, shall be the priest's: ye
shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, that
he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house. 31 The
priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or
torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

45 Moreover, when ye shall divide by lot the land
for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation unto the
LORD, an holy portion of the land: the length [shall be]
the length of five and twenty thousand [reeds], and the
breadth [shall be] ten thousand. This [shall be] holy
in all the borders thereof round about. 2 Of this there
shall be for the sanctuary five hundred [in length], with
five hundred [in breadth], square round about; and fifty
cubits round about for the suburbs thereof. 3 And of
this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and
twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and
in it shall be the sanctuary [and] the most holy [place].
4 The holy [portion] of the land shall be for the priests
the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to
minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their
houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary. 5 And the
five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand
of breadth, shall also the Levites, the ministers of the
house, have for themselves, for a possession for twenty
chambers. 6 And ye shall appoint the possession of the
city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand
long, over against the oblation of the holy [portion:] it
shall be for the whole house of Israel. 7 And a [portion
shall be] for the prince on the one side and on the other
side of the oblation of the holy [portion], and of the
possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy
[portion], and before the possession of the city, from the
west side westward, and from the east side eastward:
and the length [shall be] over against one of the portions,
from the west border unto the east border. 8 In the land
shall be his possession in Israel: and my princes shall
no more oppress my people; and [the rest of] the land
shall they give to the house of Israel according to their
tribes. 9 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Let it suffice you, O
princes of Israel: remove violence and spoil, and execute
judgment and justice, take away your exactions from
my people, saith the Lord GOD. 10 Ye shall have just
balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath. 11 The
ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the
bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the
ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof
shall be after the homer. 12 And the shekel [shall be]
twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels,
fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh. 13 This [is] the
oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah
of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part
of an ephah of an homer of barley: 14 Concerning the
ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, [ye shall offer] the tenth
part of a bath out of the cor, [which is] an homer of ten
baths; for ten baths [are] an homer: 15 And one lamb out
of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures
of Israel; for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering,
and for peace offerings, to make reconciliation for them,
saith the Lord GOD. 16 All the people of the land shall
give this oblation for the prince in Israel. 17 And it shall
be the prince's part [to give] burnt offerings, and meat
offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the
new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of
the house of Israel: he shall prepare the sin offering,
and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the
peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of
Israel. 18 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the first [month],
in the first [day] of the month, thou shalt take a young
bullock without blemish, and cleanse the sanctuary: 19
And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering,
and put [it] upon the posts of the house, and upon the
four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts
of the gate of the inner court. 20 And so thou shalt do
the seventh [day] of the month for every one that erreth,
and for [him that is] simple: so shall ye reconcile the
house. 21 In the first [month], in the fourteenth day of
the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven
days; unleavened bread shall be eaten. 22 And upon
that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all
the people of the land a bullock [for] a sin offering. 23
And seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt
offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams

without blemish daily the seven days; and a kid of the
goats daily [for] a sin offering. 24 And he shall prepare a
meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for
a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah. 25 In the seventh
[month], in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the
like in the feast of the seven days, according to the sin
offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to
the meat offering, and according to the oil.

46 Thus saith the Lord GOD; The gate of the inner
court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the
six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened,
and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened. 2
And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of
[that] gate without, and shall stand by the post of the
gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and
his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold
of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not
be shut until the evening. 3 Likewise the people of the
land shall worship at the door of this gate before the
LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons. 4 And the
burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the LORD in
the sabbath day [shall be] six lambs without blemish, and
a ram without blemish. 5 And the meat offering [shall be]
an ephah for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs
as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.
6 And in the day of the new moon [it shall be] a young
bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they
shall be without blemish. 7 And he shall prepare a meat
offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram,
and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain
unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah. 8 And when the
prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch
of [that] gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof. 9
But when the people of the land shall come before the
LORD in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the
way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way
of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the
south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he
shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came
in, but shall go forth over against it. 10 And the prince in
the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when
they go forth, shall go forth. 11 And in the feasts and in
the solemnities the meat offering shall be an ephah to a
bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he
is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah. 12 Now
when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering
or peace offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, [one] shall
then open him the gate that looketh toward the east,
and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace
offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall
go forth; and after his going forth [one] shall shut the
gate. 13 Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto
the LORD [of] a lamb of the first year without blemish:
thou shalt prepare it every morning. 14 And thou shalt
prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth
part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to
temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by
a perpetual ordinance unto the LORD. 15 Thus shall
they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil,
every morning [for] a continual burnt offering. 16 Thus
saith the Lord GOD; If the prince give a gift unto any of
his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it
[shall be] their possession by inheritance. 17 But if he
give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then
it shall be his to the year of liberty; after it shall return to
the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.
18 Moreover the prince shall not take of the people's
inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their
possession; [but] he shall give his sons inheritance out
of his own possession: that my people be not scattered
every man from his possession. 19 After he brought me
through the entry, which [was] at the side of the gate, into
the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward
the north: and, behold, there [was] a place on the two
sides westward. 20 Then said he unto me, This [is] the
place where the priests shall boil the trespass offering
and the sin offering, where they shall bake the meat
offering; that they bear [them] not out into the utter court,
to sanctify the people. 21 Then he brought me forth
into the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four
corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the
court [there was] a court. 22 In the four corners of the
court [there were] courts joined of forty [cubits] long and
thirty broad: these four corners [were] of one measure.
23 And [there was] a row [of building] round about in
them, round about them four, and [it was] made with
boiling places under the rows round about. 24 Then said
he unto me, These [are] the places of them that boil,
where the ministers of the house shall boil the sacrifice
of the people.

47 Afterward he brought me again unto the door of the
house; and, behold, waters issued out from under
the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of
the house [stood toward] the east, and the waters came
down from under from the right side of the house, at the
south [side] of the altar. 2 Then brought he me out of
the way of the gate northward, and led me about the
way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh
eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right
side. 3 And when the man that had the line in his hand
went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits,
and he brought me through the waters; the waters [were]
to the ankles. 4 Again he measured a thousand, and
brought me through the waters; the waters [were] to the
knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought
me through; the waters [were] to the loins. 5 Afterward
he measured a thousand; [and it was] a river that I
could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to

swim in, a river that could not be passed over. 6 And
he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen [this]?
Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the
brink of the river. 7 Now when I had returned, behold,
at the bank of the river [were] very many trees on the
one side and on the other. 8 Then said he unto me,
These waters issue out toward the east country, and
go down into the desert, and go into the sea: [which
being] brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be
healed. 9 And it shall come to pass, [that] every thing
that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall
come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude
of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for
they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither
the river cometh. 10 And it shall come to pass, [that]
the fishers shall stand upon it from En-gedi even unto
En-eglaim; they shall be a [place] to spread forth nets;
their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of
the great sea, exceeding many. 11 But the miry places
thereof and the marishes thereof shall not be healed;
they shall be given to salt. 12 And by the river upon the
bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all
trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall
the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new
fruit according to his months, because their waters they
issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be
for meat, and the leaf thereof for medicine. 13 Thus saith
the Lord GOD; This [shall be] the border, whereby ye
shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of
Israel: Joseph [shall have two] portions. 14 And ye shall
inherit it, one as well as another: [concerning] the which I
lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this
land shall fall unto you for inheritance. 15 And this [shall
be] the border of the land toward the north side, from
the great sea, the way of Hethlon, as men go to Zedad;
16 Hamath, Berothah, Sibraim, which [is] between the
border of Damascus and the border of Hamath; Hazar-
hatticon, which [is] by the coast of Hauran. 17 And the
border from the sea shall be Hazar-enan, the border of
Damascus, and the north northward, and the border of
Hamath. And [this is] the north side. 18 And the east side
ye shall measure from Hauran, and from Damascus, and
from Gilead, and from the land of Israel [by] Jordan, from
the border unto the east sea. And [this is] the east side.
19 And the south side southward, from Tamar [even] to
the waters of strife [in] Kadesh, the river to the great sea.
And [this is] the south side southward. 20 The west side
also [shall be] the great sea from the border, till a man
come over against Hamath. This [is] the west side. 21
So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the
tribes of Israel. 22 And it shall come to pass, [that] ye
shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and to
the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget
children among you: and they shall be unto you as born
in the country among the children of Israel; they shall
have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel. 23
And it shall come to pass, [that] in what tribe the stranger
sojourneth, there shall ye give [him] his inheritance, saith
the Lord GOD.

48 Now these [are] the names of the tribes. From
the north end to the coast of the way of Hethlon,
as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-enan, the border of
Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; for these
are his sides east [and] west; a [portion for] Dan. 2 And
by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west
side, a [portion for] Asher. 3 And by the border of Asher,
from the east side even unto the west side, a [portion
for] Naphtali. 4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the
east side unto the west side, a [portion for] Manasseh.
5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side
unto the west side, a [portion for] Ephraim. 6 And by
the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the
west side, a [portion for] Reuben. 7 And by the border
of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a
[portion for] Judah. 8 And by the border of Judah, from
the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering
which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand [reeds in]
breadth, and [in] length as one of the [other] parts, from
the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall
be in the midst of it. 9 The oblation that ye shall offer
unto the LORD [shall be] of five and twenty thousand
in length, and of ten thousand in breadth. 10 And for
them, [even] for the priests, shall be [this] holy oblation;
toward the north five and twenty thousand [in length],
and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward
the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south
five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of
the LORD shall be in the midst thereof. 11 [It shall be]
for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok;
which have kept my charge, which went not astray when
the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went
astray. 12 And [this] oblation of the land that is offered
shall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the
Levites. 13 And over against the border of the priests the
Levites [shall have] five and twenty thousand in length,
and ten thousand in breadth: all the length [shall be] five
and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.
14 And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor
alienate the firstfruits of the land: for [it is] holy unto the
LORD. 15 And the five thousand, that are left in the
breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall
be a profane [place] for the city, for dwelling, and for
suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof. 16
And these [shall be] the measures thereof; the north
side four thousand and five hundred, and the south
side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east
side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side
four thousand and five hundred. 17 And the suburbs

of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and
fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and
toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the
west two hundred and fifty. **18** And the residue in length
over against the oblation of the holy [portion shall be] ten
thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it
shall be over against the oblation of the holy [portion;
] and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them
that serve the city. **19** And they that serve the city shall
serve it out of all the tribes of Israel. **20** All the oblation
[shall be] five and twenty thousand by five and twenty
thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare,
with the possession of the city. **21** And the residue [shall
be] for the prince, on the one side and on the other of
the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over
against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation
toward the east border, and westward over against the
five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over
against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the
holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house [shall be]
in the midst thereof. **22** Moreover from the possession of
the Levites, and from the possession of the city, [being]
in the midst [of that] which is the prince's, between the
border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for
the prince. **23** As for the rest of the tribes, from the east
side unto the west side, Benjamin [shall have] a [portion].
24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side
unto the west side, Simeon [shall have] a [portion]. **25**
And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the
west side, Issachar a [portion]. **26** And by the border of
Issachar, from the east side unto the west side, Zebulun
a [portion]. **27** And by the border of Zebulun, from the
east side unto the west side, Gad a [portion]. **28** And
by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the
border shall be even from Tamar [unto] the waters of
strife [in] Kadesh, [and] to the river toward the great sea.
29 This [is] the land which ye shall divide by lot unto
the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these [are] their
portions, saith the Lord GOD. **30** And these [are] the
goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand
and five hundred measures. **31** And the gates of the
city [shall be] after the names of the tribes of Israel:
three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of
Judah, one gate of Levi. **32** And at the east side four
thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one
gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.
33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred
measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one
gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun. **34** At the west
side four thousand and five hundred, [with] their three
gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate
of Naphtali. **35** [It was] round about eighteen thousand
[measures:] and the name of the city from [that] day
[shall be], The LORD [is] there.

Daniel

1 In the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king
of Judah came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon
unto Jerusalem, and besieged it. **2** And the Lord gave
Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with part of the
vessels of the house of God: which he carried into
the land of Shinar to the house of his god; and he
brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god. **3**
And the king spake unto Ashpenaz the master of his
eunuchs, that he should bring [certain] of the children
of Israel, and of the king's seed, and of the princes; **4**
Children in whom [was] no blemish, but well favoured,
and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and
understanding science, and such as [had] ability in them
to stand in the king's palace, and whom they might teach
the learning and the tongue of the Chaldeans. **5** And the
king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat,
and of the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three
years, that at the end thereof they might stand before the
king. **6** Now among these were of the children of Judah,
Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: **7** Unto whom
the prince of the eunuchs gave names: for he gave unto
Daniel [the name] of Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, of
Shadrach; and to Mishael, of Meshach; and to Azariah,
of Abed-nego. **8** But Daniel purposed in his heart that he
would not defile himself with the portion of the king's
meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he
requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might
not defile himself. **9** Now God had brought Daniel into
favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.
10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear
my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and
your drink: for why should he see your faces worse liking
than the children which [are] of your sort? then shall ye
make [me] endanger my head to the king. **11** Then said
Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had
set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, **12**
Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let
them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink. **13** Then let
our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the
countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the
king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.
14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved
them ten days. **15** And at the end of ten days their
countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all
the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.
16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and
the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse. **17**
As for these four children, God gave them knowledge
and skill in all learning and wisdom: and Daniel had
understanding in all visions and dreams. **18** Now at the
end of the days that the king had said he should bring
them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in
before Nebuchadnezzar. **19** And the king communed
with them; and among them all was found none like
Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore stood
they before the king. **20** And in all matters of wisdom
[and] understanding, that the king enquired of them, he
found them ten times better than all the magicians [and]
astrologers that [were] in all his realm. **21** And Daniel
continued [even] unto the first year of king Cyrus.

2 And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar
Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, wherewith his
spirit was troubled, and his sleep brake from him. **2**
Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the
astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for
to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood
before the king. **3** And the king said unto them, I have
dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know
the dream. **4** Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in
Syriack, O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream,
and we will shew the interpretation. **5** The king answered
and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone from me: if
ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the
interpretation thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and your
houses shall be made a dunghill. **6** But if ye shew the
dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of
me gifts and rewards and great honour: therefore shew
me the dream, and the interpretation thereof. **7** They
answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants
the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it. **8**
The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye
would gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone
from me. **9** But if ye will not make known unto me the
dream, [there is but] one decree for you: for ye have
prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me,
till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream,
and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation
thereof. **10** The Chaldeans answered before the king,
and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can
shew the king's matter: therefore [there is] no king, lord,
nor ruler, [that] asked such things at any magician, or
astrologer, or Chaldean. **11** And [it is] a rare thing that
the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew
it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling is not
with flesh. **12** For this cause the king was angry and
very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise
[men] of Babylon. **13** And the decree went forth that
the wise [men] should be slain; and they sought Daniel
and his fellows to be slain. **14** Then Daniel answered
with counsel and wisdom to Arioch the captain of the
king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise [men]
of Babylon: **15** He answered and said to Arioch the
king's captain, Why [is] the decree [so] hasty from the
king? Then Arioch made the thing known to Daniel. **16**
Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he
would give him time, and that he would shew the king

the interpretation. 17 Then Daniel went to his house,
and made the thing known to Hananiah, Mishael, and
Azariah, his companions: 18 That they would desire
mercies of the God of heaven concerning this secret;
that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the
rest of the wise [men] of Babylon. 19 Then was the
secret revealed unto Daniel in a night vision. Then Daniel
blessed the God of heaven. 20 Daniel answered and
said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever:
for wisdom and might are his: 21 And he changeth
the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and
setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and
knowledge to them that know understanding: 22 He
revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what
[is] in the darkness, and the light dwelleth with him. 23 I
thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers,
who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made
known unto me now what we desired of thee: for thou
hast [now] made known unto us the king's matter. 24
Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, whom the king
had ordained to destroy the wise [men] of Babylon: he
went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise [men]
of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew
unto the king the interpretation. 25 Then Arioch brought
in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus unto
him, I have found a man of the captives of Judah, that
will make known unto the king the interpretation. 26 The
king answered and said to Daniel, whose name [was]
Belteshazzar, Art thou able to make known unto me
the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation
thereof? 27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king,
and said, The secret which the king hath demanded
cannot the wise [men], the astrologers, the magicians,
the soothsayers, shew unto the king; 28 But there is
a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh
known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the
latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon
thy bed, are these; 29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts
came [into thy mind] upon thy bed, what should come to
pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh
known to thee what shall come to pass. 30 But as for
me, this secret is not revealed to me for [any] wisdom
that I have more than any living, but for [their] sakes that
shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that
thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart. 31 Thou,
O king, sawest, and behold a great image. This great
image, whose brightness [was] excellent, stood before
thee; and the form thereof [was] terrible. 32 This image's
head [was] of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver,
his belly and his thighs of brass, 33 His legs of iron,
his feet part of iron and part of clay. 34 Thou sawest till
that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the
image upon his feet [that were] of iron and clay, and
brake them to pieces. 35 Then was the iron, the clay, the
brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together,
and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors;
and the wind carried them away, that no place was
found for them: and the stone that smote the image
became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth. 36
This [is] the dream; and we will tell the interpretation
thereof before the king. 37 Thou, O king, [art] a king of
kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom,
power, and strength, and glory. 38 And wheresoever the
children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the
fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and
hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou [art] this head
of gold. 39 And after thee shall arise another kingdom
inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass,
which shall bear rule over all the earth. 40 And the
fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as
iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all [things:] and
as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces
and bruise. 41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and
toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom
shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of
the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with
miry clay. 42 And [as] the toes of the feet [were] part of
iron, and part of clay, [so] the kingdom shall be partly
strong, and partly broken. 43 And whereas thou sawest
iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves
with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to
another, even as iron is not mixed with clay. 44 And in
the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up
a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the
kingdom shall not be left to other people, [but] it shall
break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it
shall stand for ever. 45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that
the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands,
and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay,
the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known
to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the
dream [is] certain, and the interpretation thereof sure. 46
Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and
worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should
offer an oblation and sweet odours unto him. 47 The
king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth [it is],
that your God [is] a God of gods, and a Lord of kings,
and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal
this secret. 48 Then the king made Daniel a great man,
and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler
over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the
governors over all the wise [men] of Babylon. 49 Then
Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach,
Meshach, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province
of Babylon: but Daniel [sat] in the gate of the king.

3 Nebuchadnezzar the king made an image of gold,
whose height [was] threescore cubits, [and] the

breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura,
in the province of Babylon. **2** Then Nebuchadnezzar
the king sent to gather together the princes, the
governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers,
the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the
provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which
Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up. **3** Then the princes,
the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers,
the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the
provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of
the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up;
and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar
had set up. **4** Then an herald cried aloud, To you it
is commanded, O people, nations, and languages, **5**
[That] at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet,
flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of
musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that
Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up: **6** And whoso
falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour
be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. **7**
Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the
sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and
all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and
the languages, fell down [and] worshipped the golden
image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up. **8**
Wherefore at that time certain Chaldeans came near,
and accused the Jews. **9** They spake and said to the
king Nebuchadnezzar, O king, live for ever. **10** Thou, O
king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear
the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery,
and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, shall fall down
and worship the golden image: **11** And whoso falleth not
down and worshippeth, [that] he should be cast into the
midst of a burning fiery furnace. **12** There are certain
Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province
of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego; these
men, O king, have not regarded thee: they serve not thy
gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast
set up. **13** Then Nebuchadnezzar in [his] rage and fury
commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-
nego. Then they brought these men before the king.
14 Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, [Is it]
true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, do not ye
serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I
have set up? **15** Now if ye be ready that at what time
ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut,
psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall
down and worship the image which I have made; [well:]
but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour
into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who [is]
that God that shall deliver you out of my hands? **16**
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered and
said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we [are] not careful
to answer thee in this matter. **17** If it be [so], our God
whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning
fiery furnace, and he will deliver [us] out of thine hand, O
king. **18** But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we
will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image
which thou hast set up. **19** Then was Nebuchadnezzar
full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed
against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: [therefore]
he spake, and commanded that they should heat the
furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be
heated. **20** And he commanded the most mighty men
that [were] in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and
Abed-nego, [and] to cast [them] into the burning fiery
furnace. **21** Then these men were bound in their coats,
their hosen, and their hats, and their [other] garments,
and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.
22 Therefore because the king's commandment was
urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the flame of the
fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Meshach,
and Abed-nego. **23** And these three men, Shadrach,
Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst
of the burning fiery furnace. **24** Then Nebuchadnezzar
the king was astonied, and rose up in haste, [and] spake,
and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men
bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said
unto the king, True, O king. **25** He answered and said,
Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire,
and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like
the Son of God. **26** Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to
the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, [and] spake, and
said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ye servants
of the most high God, come forth, and come [hither].
Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, came forth
of the midst of the fire. **27** And the princes, governors,
and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered
together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire
had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed,
neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire
had passed on them. **28** [Then] Nebuchadnezzar spake,
and said, Blessed [be] the God of Shadrach, Meshach,
and Abed-nego, who hath sent his angel, and delivered
his servants that trusted in him, and have changed the
king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not
serve nor worship any god, except their own God. **29**
Therefore I make a decree, That every people, nation,
and language, which speak any thing amiss against the
God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, shall be
cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill:
because there is no other God that can deliver after this
sort. **30** Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach,
and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.

4 Nebuchadnezzar the king, unto all people, nations,
and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be
multiplied unto you. **2** I thought it good to shew the signs
and wonders that the high God hath wrought toward

me. 3 How great [are] his signs! and how mighty [are]
his wonders! his kingdom [is] an everlasting kingdom,
and his dominion [is] from generation to generation.
4 I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and
flourishing in my palace: 5 I saw a dream which made
me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions
of my head troubled me. 6 Therefore made I a decree to
bring in all the wise [men] of Babylon before me, that
they might make known unto me the interpretation of the
dream. 7 Then came in the magicians, the astrologers,
the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the
dream before them; but they did not make known unto
me the interpretation thereof. 8 But at the last Daniel
came in before me, whose name [was] Belteshazzar,
according to the name of my god, and in whom [is] the
spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream,
[saying], 9 O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians,
because I know that the spirit of the holy gods [is] in
thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions
of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation
thereof. 10 Thus [were] the visions of mine head in my
bed; I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth,
and the height thereof [was] great. 11 The tree grew,
and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto
heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:
12 The leaves thereof [were] fair, and the fruit thereof
much, and in it [was] meat for all: the beasts of the
field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven
dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.
13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and,
behold, a watcher and an holy one came down from
heaven; 14 He cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down the
tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and
scatter his fruit: let the beasts get away from under it,
and the fowls from his branches: 15 Nevertheless leave
the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of
iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let
it be wet with the dew of heaven, and [let] his portion
[be] with the beasts in the grass of the earth: 16 Let his
heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart
be given unto him; and let seven times pass over him.
17 This matter [is] by the decree of the watchers, and
the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent
that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the
kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and
setteth up over it the basest of men. 18 This dream I king
Nebuchadnezzar have seen. Now thou, O Belteshazzar,
declare the interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all the
wise [men] of my kingdom are not able to make known
unto me the interpretation: but thou [art] able; for the
spirit of the holy gods [is] in thee. 19 Then Daniel, whose
name [was] Belteshazzar, was astonied for one hour,
and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said,
Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation
thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered and said,
My lord, the dream [be] to them that hate thee, and the
interpretation thereof to thine enemies. 20 The tree that
thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height
reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the
earth; 21 Whose leaves [were] fair, and the fruit thereof
much, and in it [was] meat for all; under which the beasts
of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of
the heaven had their habitation: 22 It [is] thou, O king,
that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is
grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to
the end of the earth. 23 And whereas the king saw a
watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and
saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the
stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band
of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let
it be wet with the dew of heaven, and [let] his portion
[be] with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass
over him; 24 This [is] the interpretation, O king, and this
[is] the decree of the most High, which is come upon my
lord the king: 25 That they shall drive thee from men,
and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and
they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall
wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall
pass over thee, till thou know that the most High ruleth in
the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.
26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of
the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after
that thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule. 27
Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto
thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine
iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a
lengthening of thy tranquillity. 28 All this came upon the
king Nebuchadnezzar. 29 At the end of twelve months
he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon. 30
The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that
I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of
my power, and for the honour of my majesty? 31 While
the word [was] in the king's mouth, there fell a voice
from heaven, [saying], O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee
it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee. 32 And
they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling [shall
be] with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to
eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee,
until thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom
of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will. 33 The
same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar:
and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as
oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven,
till his hairs were grown like eagles' [feathers], and his
nails like birds' [claws]. 34 And at the end of the days I
Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and
mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the
most High, and I praised and honoured him that liveth for

ever, whose dominion [is] an everlasting dominion, and
his kingdom [is] from generation to generation: **35** And all
the inhabitants of the earth [are] reputed as nothing: and
he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and
[among] the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay
his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou? **36** At the
same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory
of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned
unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto
me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent
majesty was added unto me. **37** Now I Nebuchadnezzar
praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all
whose works [are] truth, and his ways judgment: and
those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

5 Belshazzar the king made a great feast to a thousand
of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.
2 Belshazzar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded
to bring the golden and silver vessels which his father
Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the temple which
[was] in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes,
his wives, and his concubines, might drink therein. **3**
Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken
out of the temple of the house of God which [was] at
Jerusalem; and the king, and his princes, his wives,
and his concubines, drank in them. **4** They drank wine,
and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass,
of iron, of wood, and of stone. **5** In the same hour
came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over
against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall
of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the
hand that wrote. **6** Then the king's countenance was
changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the
joints of his loins were loosed, and his knees smote one
against another. **7** The king cried aloud to bring in the
astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. [And]
the king spake, and said to the wise [men] of Babylon,
Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the
interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with scarlet, and
[have] a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be
the third ruler in the kingdom. **8** Then came in all the
king's wise [men:] but they could not read the writing,
nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof.
9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly troubled, and his
countenance was changed in him, and his lords were
astonied. **10** [Now] the queen, by reason of the words of
the king and his lords, came into the banquet house:
[and] the queen spake and said, O king, live for ever: let
not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance
be changed: **11** There is a man in thy kingdom, in
whom [is] the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days
of thy father light and understanding and wisdom, like
the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom
the king Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the king, [I say],
thy father, made master of the magicians, astrologers,
Chaldeans, [and] soothsayers; **12** Forasmuch as an
excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding,
interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences,
and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel,
whom the king named Belteshazzar: now let Daniel be
called, and he will shew the interpretation. **13** Then was
Daniel brought in before the king. [And] the king spake
and said unto Daniel, [Art] thou that Daniel, which [art] of
the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my
father brought out of Jewry? **14** I have even heard of
thee, that the spirit of the gods [is] in thee, and [that]
light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found
in thee. **15** And now the wise [men], the astrologers,
have been brought in before me, that they should read
this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation
thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the
thing: **16** And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make
interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst
read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation
thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and [have]
a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third
ruler in the kingdom. **17** Then Daniel answered and said
before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy
rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the
king, and make known to him the interpretation. **18** O
thou king, the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy
father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honour: **19**
And for the majesty that he gave him, all people, nations,
and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom
he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive;
and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he
put down. **20** But when his heart was lifted up, and his
mind hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly
throne, and they took his glory from him: **21** And he
was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was
made like the beasts, and his dwelling [was] with the wild
asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body
was wet with the dew of heaven; till he knew that the
most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and [that] he
appointeth over it whomsoever he will. **22** And thou his
son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though
thou knewest all this; **23** But hast lifted up thyself against
the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels
of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy
wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them;
and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of
brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear,
nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath [is],
and whose [are] all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:
24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and
this writing was written. **25** And this [is] the writing that
was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN. **26**
This [is] the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath

numbered thy kingdom, and finished it. 27 TEKEL; Thou
art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting. 28
PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes
and Persians. 29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and
they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and [put] a chain of gold
about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning
him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom. 30
In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans
slain. 31 And Darius the Median took the kingdom,
[being] about threescore and two years old.

6 It pleased Darius to set over the kingdom an hundred
and twenty princes, which should be over the whole
kingdom; 2 And over these three presidents; of whom
Daniel [was] first: that the princes might give accounts
unto them, and the king should have no damage. 3
Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and
princes, because an excellent spirit [was] in him; and the
king thought to set him over the whole realm. 4 Then the
presidents and princes sought to find occasion against
Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none
occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he [was] faithful, neither
was there any error or fault found in him. 5 Then said
these men, We shall not find any occasion against this
Daniel, except we find [it] against him concerning the
law of his God. 6 Then these presidents and princes
assembled together to the king, and said thus unto
him, King Darius, live for ever. 7 All the presidents
of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the
counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together
to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree,
that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man
for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into
the den of lions. 8 Now, O king, establish the decree,
and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according
to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth
not. 9 Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and the
decree. 10 Now when Daniel knew that the writing was
signed, he went into his house; and his windows being
open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon
his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave
thanks before his God, as he did aforetime. 11 Then
these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and
making supplication before his God. 12 Then they came
near, and spake before the king concerning the king's
decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man
that shall ask [a petition] of any God or man within thirty
days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den
of lions? The king answered and said, The thing [is]
true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians,
which altereth not. 13 Then answered they and said
before the king, That Daniel, which [is] of the children
of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king,
nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his
petition three times a day. 14 Then the king, when he
heard [these] words, was sore displeased with himself,
and set [his] heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he
laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.
15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said
unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes
and Persians [is], That no decree nor statute which the
king establisheth may be changed. 16 Then the king
commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast [him]
into the den of lions. [Now] the king spake and said
unto Daniel, Thy God whom thou servest continually,
he will deliver thee. 17 And a stone was brought, and
laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it
with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that
the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.
18 Then the king went to his palace, and passed the
night fasting: neither were instruments of musick brought
before him: and his sleep went from him. 19 Then the
king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste
unto the den of lions. 20 And when he came to the den,
he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: [and] the
king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the
living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually,
able to deliver thee from the lions? 21 Then said Daniel
unto the king, O king, live for ever. 22 My God hath sent
his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they
have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency
was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I
done no hurt. 23 Then was the king exceeding glad for
him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up
out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den,
and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because
he believed in his God. 24 And the king commanded,
and they brought those men which had accused Daniel,
and they cast [them] into the den of lions, them, their
children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery
of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they
came at the bottom of the den. 25 Then king Darius
wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell
in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you. 26 I make
a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men
tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he [is] the
living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom [that]
which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion [shall be
even] unto the end. 27 He delivereth and rescueth, and
he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth,
who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions.
28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in
the reign of Cyrus the Persian.

7 In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon Daniel
had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed:
then he wrote the dream, [and] told the sum of the
matters. 2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by
night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove

upon the great sea. **3** And four great beasts came up
from the sea, diverse one from another. **4** The first [was]
like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings
thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth,
and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's
heart was given to it. **5** And behold another beast, a
second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one
side, and [it had] three ribs in the mouth of it between
the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour
much flesh. **6** After this I beheld, and lo another, like a
leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a
fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was
given to it. **7** After this I saw in the night visions, and
behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong
exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and
brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of
it: and it [was] diverse from all the beasts that [were]
before it; and it had ten horns. **8** I considered the horns,
and, behold, there came up among them another little
horn, before whom there were three of the first horns
plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn [were]
eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great
things. **9** I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and
the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment [was] white
as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his
throne [was like] the fiery flame, [and] his wheels [as]
burning fire. **10** A fiery stream issued and came forth
from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto
him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before
him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.
11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words
which the horn spake: I beheld [even] till the beast was
slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning
flame. **12** As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had
their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged
for a season and time. **13** I saw in the night visions, and,
behold, [one] like the Son of man came with the clouds
of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they
brought him near before him. **14** And there was given
him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people,
nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion
[is] an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away,
and his kingdom [that] which shall not be destroyed. **15**
I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of [my]
body, and the visions of my head troubled me. **16** I came
near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him
the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know
the interpretation of the things. **17** These great beasts,
which are four, [are] four kings, [which] shall arise out of
the earth. **18** But the saints of the most High shall take
the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even
for ever and ever. **19** Then I would know the truth of
the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others,
exceeding dreadful, whose teeth [were of] iron, and his
nails [of] brass; [which] devoured, brake in pieces, and
stamped the residue with his feet; **20** And of the ten
horns that [were] in his head, and [of] the other which
came up, and before whom three fell; even [of] that
horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great
things, whose look [was] more stout than his fellows. **21**
I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints,
and prevailed against them; **22** Until the Ancient of days
came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most
High; and the time came that the saints possessed the
kingdom. **23** Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be
the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse
from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth,
and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces. **24** And
the ten horns out of this kingdom [are] ten kings [that]
shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he
shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three
kings. **25** And he shall speak [great] words against the
most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most
High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall
be given into his hand until a time and times and the
dividing of time. **26** But the judgment shall sit, and they
shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy
[it] unto the end. **27** And the kingdom and dominion, and
the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven,
shall be given to the people of the saints of the most
High, whose kingdom [is] an everlasting kingdom, and
all dominions shall serve and obey him. **28** Hitherto [is]
the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations
much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me:
but I kept the matter in my heart.

8 In the third year of the reign of king Belshazzar a
vision appeared unto me, [even unto] me Daniel, after
that which appeared unto me at the first. **2** And I saw in
a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I [was] at
Shushan [in] the palace, which [is] in the province of
Elam; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of
Ulai. **3** Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold,
there stood before the river a ram which had [two] horns:
and the [two] horns [were] high; but one [was] higher
than the other, and the higher came up last. **4** I saw the
ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward;
so that no beasts might stand before him, neither [was
there any] that could deliver out of his hand; but he did
according to his will, and became great. **5** And as I was
considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on
the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground:
and the goat [had] a notable horn between his eyes. **6**
And he came to the ram that had [two] horns, which I
had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in
the fury of his power. **7** And I saw him come close unto
the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and
smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was
no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him

down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there
was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand. 8
Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he
was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came
up four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven. 9
And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which
waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward
the east, and toward the pleasant [land]. 10 And it waxed
great, [even] to the host of heaven; and it cast down
[some] of the host and of the stars to the ground, and
stamped upon them. 11 Yea, he magnified [himself] even
to the prince of the host, and by him the daily [sacrifice]
was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast
down. 12 And an host was given [him] against the daily
[sacrifice] by reason of transgression, and it cast down
the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered.
13 Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint
said unto that certain [saint] which spake, How long [shall
be] the vision [concerning] the daily [sacrifice], and the
transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary
and the host to be trodden under foot? 14 And he said
unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days;
then shall the sanctuary be cleansed. 15 And it came
to pass, when I, [even] I Daniel, had seen the vision,
and sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood
before me as the appearance of a man. 16 And I heard
a man's voice between [the banks of] Ulai, which called,
and said, Gabriel, make this [man] to understand the
vision. 17 So he came near where I stood: and when he
came, I was afraid, and fell upon my face: but he said
unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of
the end [shall be] the vision. 18 Now as he was speaking
with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the
ground: but he touched me, and set me upright. 19 And
he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in
the last end of the indignation: for at the time appointed
the end [shall be]. 20 The ram which thou sawest having
[two] horns [are] the kings of Media and Persia. 21 And
the rough goat [is] the king of Grecia: and the great
horn that [is] between his eyes [is] the first king. 22 Now
that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four
kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in
his power. 23 And in the latter time of their kingdom,
when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of
fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences,
shall stand up. 24 And his power shall be mighty, but
not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully,
and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the
mighty and the holy people. 25 And through his policy
also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he
shall magnify [himself] in his heart, and by peace shall
destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince
of princes; but he shall be broken without hand. 26 And
the vision of the evening and the morning which was told
[is] true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it [shall
be] for many days. 27 And I Daniel fainted, and was sick
[certain] days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's
business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none
understood [it].

9 In the first year of Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of
the seed of the Medes, which was made king over
the realm of the Chaldeans; 2 In the first year of his
reign I Daniel understood by books the number of the
years, whereof the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah
the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years
in the desolations of Jerusalem. 3 And I set my face
unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications,
with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes: 4 And I prayed
unto the LORD my God, and made my confession, and
said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the
covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them
that keep his commandments; 5 We have sinned, and
have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and
have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and
from thy judgments: 6 Neither have we hearkened unto
thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to
our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the
people of the land. 7 O Lord, righteousness [belongeth]
unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day;
to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem,
and unto all Israel, [that are] near, and [that are] far off,
through all the countries whither thou hast driven them,
because of their trespass that they have trespassed
against thee. 8 O Lord, to us [belongeth] confusion of
face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers,
because we have sinned against thee. 9 To the Lord
our God [belong] mercies and forgivenesses, though we
have rebelled against him; 10 Neither have we obeyed
the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws,
which he set before us by his servants the prophets.
11 Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by
departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore
the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that [is] written
in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we
have sinned against him. 12 And he hath confirmed
his words, which he spake against us, and against our
judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil:
for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath
been done upon Jerusalem. 13 As [it is] written in the
law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: yet made we
not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might
turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth. 14
Therefore hath the LORD watched upon the evil, and
brought it upon us: for the LORD our God [is] righteous
in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his
voice. 15 And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy
people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand,
and hast gotten thee renown, as at this day; we have

sinned, we have done wickedly. **16** O Lord, according to
all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger
and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem,
thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the
iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people [are
become] a reproach to all [that are] about us. **17** Now
therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and
his supplications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy
sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake. **18** O my
God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and
behold our desolations, and the city which is called by
thy name: for we do not present our supplications before
thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies.
19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do;
defer not, for thine own sake, O my God: for thy city and
thy people are called by thy name. **20** And whiles I [was]
speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the
sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication
before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my
God; **21** Yea, whiles I [was] speaking in prayer, even
the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the
beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, touched me about
the time of the evening oblation. **22** And he informed
[me], and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now
come forth to give thee skill and understanding. **23** At the
beginning of thy supplications the commandment came
forth, and I am come to shew [thee;] for thou [art] greatly
beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider
the vision. **24** Seventy weeks are determined upon thy
people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression,
and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation
for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness,
and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the
most Holy. **25** Know therefore and understand, [that]
from the going forth of the commandment to restore and
to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince [shall be]
seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street
shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.
26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be
cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince
that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary;
and the end thereof [shall be] with a flood, and unto the
end of the war desolations are determined. **27** And he
shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and
in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice
and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading
of abominations he shall make [it] desolate, even until
the consummation, and that determined shall be poured
upon the desolate.

10 In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a thing
was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called
Belteshazzar; and the thing [was] true, but the time
appointed [was] long: and he understood the thing, and
had understanding of the vision. **2** In those days I Daniel
was mourning three full weeks. **3** I ate no pleasant
bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither
did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were
fulfilled. **4** And in the four and twentieth day of the first
month, as I was by the side of the great river, which [is]
Hiddekel; **5** Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and
behold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins [were]
girded with fine gold of Uphaz: **6** His body also [was] like
the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning,
and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his
feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of
his words like the voice of a multitude. **7** And I Daniel
alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw
not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so
that they fled to hide themselves. **8** Therefore I was left
alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained
no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me
into corruption, and I retained no strength. **9** Yet heard
I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice
of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face,
and my face toward the ground. **10** And, behold, an
hand touched me, which set me upon my knees and
[upon] the palms of my hands. **11** And he said unto
me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the
words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto
thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word
unto me, I stood trembling. **12** Then said he unto me,
Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst
set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself
before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come
for thy words. **13** But the prince of the kingdom of Persia
withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one
of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained
there with the kings of Persia. **14** Now I am come to
make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the
latter days: for yet the vision [is] for [many] days. **15** And
when he had spoken such words unto me, I set my face
toward the ground, and I became dumb. **16** And, behold,
[one] like the similitude of the sons of men touched my
lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto
him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my
sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no
strength. **17** For how can the servant of this my lord
talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there
remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in
me. **18** Then there came again and touched me [one]
like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,
19 And said, O man greatly beloved, fear not: peace [be]
unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had
spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my
lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me. **20** Then said
he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now
will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I
am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grecia shall come. **21**

But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and [there is] none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael your prince.

11 Also I in the first year of Darius the Mede, [even] I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him. **2** And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than [they] all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grecia. **3** And a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will. **4** And when he shall stand up, his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those. **5** And the king of the south shall be strong, and [one] of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion [shall be] a great dominion. **6** And in the end of years they shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in [these] times. **7** But out of a branch of her roots shall [one] stand up in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail: **8** And shall also carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their princes, [and] with their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue [more] years than the king of the north. **9** So the king of the south shall come into [his] kingdom, and shall return into his own land. **10** But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and [one] shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, [even] to his fortress. **11** And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, [even] with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand. **12** [And] when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down [many] ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened [by it]. **13** For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come after certain years with a great army and with much riches. **14** And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall. **15** So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither his chosen people, neither [shall there be any] strength to withstand. **16** But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed. **17** He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, corrupting her: but she shall not stand [on his side], neither be for him. **18** After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take many: but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause [it] to turn upon him. **19** Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found. **20** Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes [in] the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle. **21** And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries. **22** And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant. **23** And after the league [made] with him he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people. **24** He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do [that] which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: [yea], and he shall forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time. **25** And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him. **26** Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain. **27** And both these kings' hearts [shall be] to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end [shall be] at the time appointed. **28** Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart [shall be] against the holy covenant; and he shall do [exploits], and return to his own land. **29** At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter. **30** For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant. **31** And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily [sacrifice], and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall
he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their
God shall be strong, and do [exploits]. 33 And they that
understand among the people shall instruct many: yet
they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity,
and by spoil, [many] days. 34 Now when they shall fall,
they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall
cleave to them with flatteries. 35 And [some] of them
of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge,
and to make [them] white, [even] to the time of the end:
because [it is] yet for a time appointed. 36 And the king
shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself,
and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak
marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall
prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that
is determined shall be done. 37 Neither shall he regard
the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor
regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all. 38
But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and
a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with
gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant
things. 39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds
with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge [and]
increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule
over many, and shall divide the land for gain. 40 And at
the time of the end shall the king of the south push at
him: and the king of the north shall come against him
like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and
with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries,
and shall overflow and pass over. 41 He shall enter
also into the glorious land, and many [countries] shall
be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand,
[even] Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of
Ammon. 42 He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the
countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape. 43 But
he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of
silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the
Libyans and the Ethiopians [shall be] at his steps. 44 But
tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble
him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy,
and utterly to make away many. 45 And he shall plant
the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the
glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end,
and none shall help him.

12 And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great
prince which standeth for the children of thy people:
and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was
since there was a nation [even] to that same time: and at
that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that
shall be found written in the book. 2 And many of them
that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to
everlasting life, and some to shame [and] everlasting
contempt. 3 And they that be wise shall shine as the
brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to
righteousness as the stars for ever and ever. 4 But thou,
O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, [even]
to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and
knowledge shall be increased. 5 Then I Daniel looked,
and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side
of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the
bank of the river. 6 And [one] said to the man clothed in
linen, which [was] upon the waters of the river, How long
[shall it be to] the end of these wonders? 7 And I heard
the man clothed in linen, which [was] upon the waters of
the river, when he held up his right hand and his left
hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever
that [it shall be] for a time, times, and an half; and when
he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the
holy people, all these [things] shall be finished. 8 And I
heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what
[shall be] the end of these [things]? 9 And he said, Go
thy way, Daniel: for the words [are] closed up and sealed
till the time of the end. 10 Many shall be purified, and
made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly:
and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise
shall understand. 11 And from the time [that] the daily
[sacrifice] shall be taken away, and the abomination that
maketh desolate set up, [there shall be] a thousand two
hundred and ninety days. 12 Blessed [is] he that waiteth,
and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and
thirty days. 13 But go thou thy way till the end [be:] for
thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the
days.

Hosea

1 The word of the LORD that came unto Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, [and] Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel. **2** The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the LORD said to Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for the land hath committed great whoredom, [departing] from the LORD. **3** So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him a son. **4** And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little [while], and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel. **5** And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the valley of Jezreel. **6** And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And [God] said unto him, Call her name Lo-ruhamah: for I will no more have mercy upon the house of Israel; but I will utterly take them away. **7** But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen. **8** Now when she had weaned Lo-ruhamah, she conceived, and bare a son. **9** Then said [God], Call his name Lo-ammi: for ye [are] not my people, and I will not be your [God]. **10** Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, [that] in the place where it was said unto them, Ye [are] not my people, [there] it shall be said unto them, [Ye are] the sons of the living God. **11** Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great [shall be] the day of Jezreel.

2 Say ye unto your brethren, Ammi; and to your sisters, Ru-hamah. **2** Plead with your mother, plead: for she [is] not my wife, neither [am] I her husband: let her therefore put away her whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts; **3** Lest I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born, and make her as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with thirst. **4** And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they [be] the children of whoredoms. **5** For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, I will go after my lovers, that give [me] my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my drink. **6** Therefore, behold, I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths. **7** And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find [them:] then shall she say, I will go and return to my first husband; for then [was it] better with me than now. **8** For she did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, [which] they prepared for Baal. **9** Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will recover my wool and my flax [given] to cover her nakedness. **10** And now will I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand. **11** I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts. **12** And I will destroy her vines and her fig trees, whereof she hath said, These [are] my rewards that my lovers have given me: and I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them. **13** And I will visit upon her the days of Baalim, wherein she burned incense to them, and she decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgat me, saith the LORD. **14** Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the wilderness, and speak comfortably unto her. **15** And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt. **16** And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, [that] thou shalt call me Ishi; and shalt call me no more Baali. **17** For I will take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name. **18** And in that day will I make a covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and [with] the creeping things of the ground: and I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to lie down safely. **19** And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies. **20** I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and thou shalt know the LORD. **21** And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth; **22** And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jezreel. **23** And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to [them which were] not my people, Thou [art] my people; and they shall say, [Thou art] my God.

3 Then said the LORD unto me, Go yet, love a woman beloved of [her] friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the LORD toward the children of Israel, who look to other gods, and love flagons of wine. **2** So I bought her to me for fifteen [pieces] of silver, and [for] an homer of barley, and an half homer of barley: **3** And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many days;

thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for
[another] man: so [will] I also [be] for thee. 4 For the
children of Israel shall abide many days without a king,
and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without
an image, and without an ephod, and [without] teraphim:
5 Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek
the LORD their God, and David their king; and shall fear
the LORD and his goodness in the latter days.

4 Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel:
for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants
of the land, because [there is] no truth, nor mercy, nor
knowledge of God in the land. 2 By swearing, and lying,
and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they
break out, and blood toucheth blood. 3 Therefore shall
the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein
shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the
fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall
be taken away. 4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove
another: for thy people [are] as they that strive with the
priest. 5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the
prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will
destroy thy mother. 6 My people are destroyed for lack
of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I
will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me:
seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also
forget thy children. 7 As they were increased, so they
sinned against me: [therefore] will I change their glory
into shame. 8 They eat up the sin of my people, and they
set their heart on their iniquity. 9 And there shall be, like
people, like priest: and I will punish them for their ways,
and reward them their doings. 10 For they shall eat, and
not have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall
not increase: because they have left off to take heed
to the LORD. 11 Whoredom and wine and new wine
take away the heart. 12 My people ask counsel at their
stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for the spirit
of whoredoms hath caused [them] to err, and they have
gone a whoring from under their God. 13 They sacrifice
upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon
the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because
the shadow thereof [is] good: therefore your daughters
shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit
adultery. 14 I will not punish your daughters when they
commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit
adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, and
they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people [that]
doth not understand shall fall. 15 Though thou, Israel,
play the harlot, [yet] let not Judah offend; and come
not ye unto Gilgal, neither go ye up to Beth-aven, nor
swear, The LORD liveth. 16 For Israel slideth back as a
backsliding heifer: now the LORD will feed them as a
lamb in a large place. 17 Ephraim [is] joined to idols: let
him alone. 18 Their drink is sour: they have committed
whoredom continually: her rulers [with] shame do love,
Give ye. 19 The wind hath bound her up in her wings,
and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

5 Hear ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of
Israel; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for
judgment [is] toward you, because ye have been a snare
on Mizpah, and a net spread upon Tabor. 2 And the
revolters are profound to make slaughter, though I [have
been] a rebuker of them all. 3 I know Ephraim, and
Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, thou
committest whoredom, [and] Israel is defiled. 4 They will
not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit
of whoredoms [is] in the midst of them, and they have not
known the LORD. 5 And the pride of Israel doth testify to
his face: therefore shall Israel and Ephraim fall in their
iniquity; Judah also shall fall with them. 6 They shall go
with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD;
but they shall not find [him;] he hath withdrawn himself
from them. 7 They have dealt treacherously against the
LORD: for they have begotten strange children: now
shall a month devour them with their portions. 8 Blow
ye the cornet in Gibeah, [and] the trumpet in Ramah:
cry aloud [at] Beth-aven, after thee, O Benjamin. 9
Ephraim shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among
the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall
surely be. 10 The princes of Judah were like them that
remove the bound: [therefore] I will pour out my wrath
upon them like water. 11 Ephraim [is] oppressed [and]
broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after the
commandment. 12 Therefore [will] I [be] unto Ephraim as
a moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness. 13
When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah [saw] his
wound, then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, and sent to
king Jareb: yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of
your wound. 14 For I [will be] unto Ephraim as a lion,
and as a young lion to the house of Judah: I, [even] I,
will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall
rescue [him]. 15 I will go [and] return to my place, till
they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in
their affliction they will seek me early.

6 Come, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath
torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will
bind us up. 2 After two days will he revive us: in the third
day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight. 3
Then shall we know, [if] we follow on to know the LORD:
his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall
come unto us as the rain, as the latter [and] former rain
unto the earth. 4 O Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee?
O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your goodness
[is] as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it goeth
away. 5 Therefore have I hewed [them] by the prophets;
I have slain them by the words of my mouth: and thy
judgments [are as] the light [that] goeth forth. 6 For I
desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge

of God more than burnt offerings. 7 But they like men
have transgressed the covenant: there have they dealt
treacherously against me. 8 Gilead [is] a city of them
that work iniquity, [and is] polluted with blood. 9 And as
troops of robbers wait for a man, [so] the company of
priests murder in the way by consent: for they commit
lewdness. 10 I have seen an horrible thing in the house
of Israel: there [is] the whoredom of Ephraim, Israel is
defiled. 11 Also, O Judah, he hath set an harvest for
thee, when I returned the captivity of my people.

7 When I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity
of Ephraim was discovered, and the wickedness
of Samaria: for they commit falsehood; and the thief
cometh in, [and] the troop of robbers spoileth without. 2
And they consider not in their hearts [that] I remember
all their wickedness: now their own doings have beset
them about; they are before my face. 3 They make the
king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with
their lies. 4 They [are] all adulterers, as an oven heated
by the baker, [who] ceaseth from raising after he hath
kneaded the dough, until it be leavened. 5 In the day of
our king the princes have made [him] sick with bottles of
wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners. 6 For
they have made ready their heart like an oven, whiles
they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the
morning it burneth as a flaming fire. 7 They are all hot
as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their
kings are fallen: [there is] none among them that calleth
unto me. 8 Ephraim, he hath mixed himself among the
people; Ephraim is a cake not turned. 9 Strangers have
devoured his strength, and he knoweth [it] not: yea, gray
hairs are here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.
10 And the pride of Israel testifieth to his face: and they
do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all
this. 11 Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart:
they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria. 12 When they shall
go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down
as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, as their
congregation hath heard. 13 Woe unto them! for they
have fled from me: destruction unto them! because they
have transgressed against me: though I have redeemed
them, yet they have spoken lies against me. 14 And
they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they
howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves for
corn and wine, [and] they rebel against me. 15 Though I
have bound [and] strengthened their arms, yet do they
imagine mischief against me. 16 They return, [but] not to
the most High: they are like a deceitful bow: their princes
shall fall by the sword for the rage of their tongue: this
[shall be] their derision in the land of Egypt.

8 [Set] the trumpet to thy mouth. [He shall come] as an
eagle against the house of the LORD, because they
have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against
my law. 2 Israel shall cry unto me, My God, we know
thee. 3 Israel hath cast off [the thing that is] good: the
enemy shall pursue him. 4 They have set up kings, but
not by me: they have made princes, and I knew [it] not:
of their silver and their gold have they made them idols,
that they may be cut off. 5 Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast
[thee] off; mine anger is kindled against them: how long
[will it be] ere they attain to innocency? 6 For from Israel
[was] it also: the workman made it; therefore it [is] not
God: but the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces. 7
For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the
whirlwind: it hath no stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if
so be it yield, the strangers shall swallow it up. 8 Israel is
swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles as
a vessel wherein [is] no pleasure. 9 For they are gone
up to Assyria, a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim hath
hired lovers. 10 Yea, though they have hired among the
nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a
little for the burden of the king of princes. 11 Because
Ephraim hath made many altars to sin, altars shall be
unto him to sin. 12 I have written to him the great things
of my law, [but] they were counted as a strange thing. 13
They sacrifice flesh [for] the sacrifices of mine offerings,
and eat [it; but] the LORD accepteth them not; now will
he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall
return to Egypt. 14 For Israel hath forgotten his Maker,
and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced
cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall
devour the palaces thereof.

9 Rejoice not, O Israel, for joy, as [other] people: for
thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast
loved a reward upon every cornfloor. 2 The floor and the
winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall
fail in her. 3 They shall not dwell in the LORD's land;
but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and they shall eat
unclean [things] in Assyria. 4 They shall not offer wine
[offerings] to the LORD, neither shall they be pleasing
unto him: their sacrifices [shall be] unto them as the
bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted:
for their bread for their soul shall not come into the
house of the LORD. 5 What will ye do in the solemn
day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD? 6 For, lo,
they are gone because of destruction: Egypt shall gather
them up, Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant [places]
for their silver, nettles shall possess them: thorns [shall
be] in their tabernacles. 7 The days of visitation are
come, the days of recompence are come; Israel shall
know [it:] the prophet [is] a fool, the spiritual man [is]
mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great
hatred. 8 The watchman of Ephraim [was] with my God:
[but] the prophet [is] a snare of a fowler in all his ways,
[and] hatred in the house of his God. 9 They have
deeply corrupted [themselves], as in the days of Gibeah:
[therefore] he will remember their iniquity, he will visit

their sins. 10 I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness;
I saw your fathers as the firstripe in the fig tree at her
first time: [but] they went to Baal-peor, and separated
themselves unto [that] shame; and [their] abominations
were according as they loved. 11 [As for] Ephraim, their
glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from
the womb, and from the conception. 12 Though they
bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, [that there
shall] not [be] a man [left:] yea, woe also to them when
I depart from them! 13 Ephraim, as I saw Tyrus, [is]
planted in a pleasant place: but Ephraim shall bring forth
his children to the murderer. 14 Give them, O LORD:
what wilt thou give? give them a miscarrying womb and
dry breasts. 15 All their wickedness [is] in Gilgal: for
there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I
will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no
more: all their princes [are] revolters. 16 Ephraim is
smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit:
yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay [even] the
beloved [fruit] of their womb. 17 My God will cast them
away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they
shall be wanderers among the nations.

10 Israel [is] an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto
himself: according to the multitude of his fruit he
hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of
his land they have made goodly images. 2 Their heart is
divided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall break
down their altars, he shall spoil their images. 3 For now
they shall say, We have no king, because we feared
not the LORD; what then should a king do to us? 4
They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a
covenant: thus judgment springeth up as hemlock in the
furrows of the field. 5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall
fear because of the calves of Beth-aven: for the people
thereof shall mourn over it, and the priests thereof [that]
rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed
from it. 6 It shall be also carried unto Assyria [for] a
present to king Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame,
and Israel shall be ashamed of his own counsel. 7 [As
for] Samaria, her king is cut off as the foam upon the
water. 8 The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel,
shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come
up on their altars; and they shall say to the mountains,
Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us. 9 O Israel, thou
hast sinned from the days of Gibeah: there they stood:
the battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity did
not overtake them. 10 [It is] in my desire that I should
chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against
them, when they shall bind themselves in their two
furrows. 11 And Ephraim [is as] an heifer [that is] taught,
[and] loveth to tread out [the corn;] but I passed over
upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride; Judah
shall plow, [and] Jacob shall break his clods. 12 Sow to
yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up
your fallow ground: for [it is] time to seek the LORD, till
he come and rain righteousness upon you. 13 Ye have
plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have
eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way,
in the multitude of thy mighty men. 14 Therefore shall a
tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses
shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the
day of battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon
[her] children. 15 So shall Beth-el do unto you because
of your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of
Israel utterly be cut off.

11 When Israel [was] a child, then I loved him, and
called my son out of Egypt. 2 [As] they called them,
so they went from them: they sacrificed unto Baalim, and
burned incense to graven images. 3 I taught Ephraim
also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew
not that I healed them. 4 I drew them with cords of a
man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that
take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto
them. 5 He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but
the Assyrian shall be his king, because they refused to
return. 6 And the sword shall abide on his cities, and
shall consume his branches, and devour [them], because
of their own counsels. 7 And my people are bent to
backsliding from me: though they called them to the most
High, none at all would exalt [him]. 8 How shall I give
thee up, Ephraim? [how] shall I deliver thee, Israel? how
shall I make thee as Admah? [how] shall I set thee as
Zeboim? mine heart is turned within me, my repentings
are kindled together. 9 I will not execute the fierceness
of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ephraim: for I
[am] God, and not man; the Holy One in the midst of
thee: and I will not enter into the city. 10 They shall walk
after the LORD: he shall roar like a lion: when he shall
roar, then the children shall tremble from the west. 11
They shall tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove
out of the land of Assyria: and I will place them in their
houses, saith the LORD. 12 Ephraim compasseth me
about with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: but
Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the saints.

12 Ephraim feedeth on wind, and followeth after the
east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation;
and they do make a covenant with the Assyrians, and
oil is carried into Egypt. 2 The LORD hath also a
controversy with Judah, and will punish Jacob according
to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense
him. 3 He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and
by his strength he had power with God: 4 Yea, he had
power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made
supplication unto him: he found him [in] Beth-el, and
there he spake with us; 5 Even the LORD God of hosts;
the LORD [is] his memorial. 6 Therefore turn thou to

thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy
God continually. 7 [He is] a merchant, the balances of
deceit [are] in his hand: he loveth to oppress. 8 And
Ephraim said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out
substance: [in] all my labours they shall find none iniquity
in me that [were] sin. 9 And I [that am] the LORD thy
God from the land of Egypt will yet make thee to dwell in
tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast. 10 I
have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied
visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the
prophets. 11 [Is there] iniquity [in] Gilead? surely they are
vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; yea, their altars
[are] as heaps in the furrows of the fields. 12 And Jacob
fled into the country of Syria, and Israel served for a
wife, and for a wife he kept [sheep]. 13 And by a prophet
the LORD brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet
was he preserved. 14 Ephraim provoked [him] to anger
most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood upon
him, and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

13 When Ephraim spake trembling, he exalted himself
in Israel; but when he offended in Baal, he died.
2 And now they sin more and more, and have made
them molten images of their silver, [and] idols according
to their own understanding, all of it the work of the
craftsmen: they say of them, Let the men that sacrifice
kiss the calves. 3 Therefore they shall be as the morning
cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the
chaff [that] is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor,
and as the smoke out of the chimney. 4 Yet I [am] the
LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt
know no god but me: for [there is] no saviour beside me.
5 I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of great
drought. 6 According to their pasture, so were they filled;
they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore
have they forgotten me. 7 Therefore I will be unto them
as a lion: as a leopard by the way will I observe [them:]
8 I will meet them as a bear [that is] bereaved [of her
whelps], and will rend the caul of their heart, and there
will I devour them like a lion: the wild beast shall tear
them. 9 O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me
[is] thine help. 10 I will be thy king: where [is any other]
that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of
whom thou saidst, Give me a king and princes? 11 I
gave thee a king in mine anger, and took [him] away in
my wrath. 12 The iniquity of Ephraim [is] bound up; his
sin [is] hid. 13 The sorrows of a travailing woman shall
come upon him: he [is] an unwise son; for he should not
stay long in [the place of] the breaking forth of children.
14 I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will
redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues;
O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid
from mine eyes. **(Sheol h7585)** 15 Though he be fruitful
among [his] brethren, an east wind shall come, the wind
of the LORD shall come up from the wilderness, and his
spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried
up: he shall spoil the treasure of all pleasant vessels. 16
Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled
against her God: they shall fall by the sword: their infants
shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child
shall be ripped up.

14 O Israel, return unto the LORD thy God; for thou
hast fallen by thine iniquity. 2 Take with you words,
and turn to the LORD: say unto him, Take away all
iniquity, and receive [us] graciously: so will we render the
calves of our lips. 3 Asshur shall not save us; we will
not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to
the work of our hands, [Ye are] our gods: for in thee the
fatherless findeth mercy. 4 I will heal their backsliding, I
will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from
him. 5 I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow
as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lebanon. 6 His
branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the
olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon. 7 They that dwell
under his shadow shall return; they shall revive [as] the
corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof [shall be]
as the wine of Lebanon. 8 Ephraim [shall say], What
have I to do any more with idols? I have heard [him], and
observed him: I [am] like a green fir tree. From me is thy
fruit found. 9 Who [is] wise, and he shall understand
these [things]? prudent, and he shall know them? for the
ways of the LORD [are] right, and the just shall walk in
them: but the transgressors shall fall therein.

Joel

1 The word of the LORD that came to Joel the son
of Pethuel. **2** Hear this, ye old men, and give ear,
all ye inhabitants of the land. Hath this been in your
days, or even in the days of your fathers? **3** Tell ye your
children of it, and [let] your children [tell] their children,
and their children another generation. **4** That which
the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and
that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm
eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the
caterpiller eaten. **5** Awake, ye drunkards, and weep;
and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new
wine; for it is cut off from your mouth. **6** For a nation is
come up upon my land, strong, and without number,
whose teeth [are] the teeth of a lion, and he hath the
cheek teeth of a great lion. **7** He hath laid my vine
waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean
bare, and cast [it] away; the branches thereof are made
white. **8** Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for
the husband of her youth. **9** The meat offering and the
drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD;
the priests, the LORD's ministers, mourn. **10** The field
is wasted, the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted:
the new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth. **11** Be ye
ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers,
for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of
the field is perished. **12** The vine is dried up, and the
fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm
tree also, and the apple tree, [even] all the trees of
the field, are withered: because joy is withered away
from the sons of men. **13** Gird yourselves, and lament,
ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all
night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat
offering and the drink offering is withholden from the
house of your God. **14** Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn
assembly, gather the elders [and] all the inhabitants of
the land [into] the house of the LORD your God, and
cry unto the LORD, **15** Alas for the day! for the day of
the LORD [is] at hand, and as a destruction from the
Almighty shall it come. **16** Is not the meat cut off before
our eyes, [yea], joy and gladness from the house of
our God? **17** The seed is rotten under their clods, the
garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down;
for the corn is withered. **18** How do the beasts groan! the
herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no
pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate. **19**
O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the
pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all
the trees of the field. **20** The beasts of the field cry also
unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the
fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

2 Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm
in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land
tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for [it is] nigh
at hand; **2** A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day
of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread
upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there
hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more
after it, [even] to the years of many generations. **3** A
fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame
burneth: the land [is] as the garden of Eden before them,
and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing
shall escape them. **4** The appearance of them [is] as
the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall
they run. **5** Like the noise of chariots on the tops of
mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire
that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in
battle array. **6** Before their face the people shall be much
pained: all faces shall gather blackness. **7** They shall
run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men
of war; and they shall march every one on his ways,
and they shall not break their ranks: **8** Neither shall one
thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path:
and [when] they fall upon the sword, they shall not be
wounded. **9** They shall run to and fro in the city; they
shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the
houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief. **10**
The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall
tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the
stars shall withdraw their shining: **11** And the LORD shall
utter his voice before his army: for his camp [is] very
great: for [he is] strong that executeth his word: for the
day of the LORD [is] great and very terrible; and who
can abide it? **12** Therefore also now, saith the LORD,
turn ye [even] to me with all your heart, and with fasting,
and with weeping, and with mourning: **13** And rend your
heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD
your God: for he [is] gracious and merciful, slow to anger,
and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. **14**
Who knoweth [if] he will return and repent, and leave a
blessing behind him; [even] a meat offering and a drink
offering unto the LORD your God? **15** Blow the trumpet
in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly: **16**
Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble
the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the
breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber,
and the bride out of her closet. **17** Let the priests, the
ministers of the LORD, weep between the porch and
the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O LORD,
and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen
should rule over them: wherefore should they say among
the people, Where [is] their God? **18** Then will the LORD
be jealous for his land, and pity his people. **19** Yea,
the LORD will answer and say unto his people, Behold,
I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall

be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a
reproach among the heathen: **20** But I will remove far off
from you the northern [army], and will drive him into a
land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east
sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and
his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come
up, because he hath done great things. **21** Fear not, O
land; be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great
things. **22** Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the
pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth
her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.
23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the
LORD your God: for he hath given you the former rain
moderately, and he will cause to come down for you
the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first
[month]. **24** And the floors shall be full of wheat, and
the fats shall overflow with wine and oil. **25** And I will
restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the
cankerworm, and the caterpiller, and the palmerworm,
my great army which I sent among you. **26** And ye shall
eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of
the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with
you: and my people shall never be ashamed. **27** And ye
shall know that I [am] in the midst of Israel, and [that] I
[am] the LORD your God, and none else: and my people
shall never be ashamed. **28** And it shall come to pass
afterward, [that] I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh;
and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your
old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see
visions: **29** And also upon the servants and upon the
handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit. **30** And
I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth,
blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke. **31** The sun shall be
turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before
the great and the terrible day of the LORD come. **32** And
it shall come to pass, [that] whosoever shall call on the
name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion
and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath
said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

3 For, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I
shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem,
2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down
into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them
there for my people and [for] my heritage Israel, whom
they have scattered among the nations, and parted
my land. **3** And they have cast lots for my people;
and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for
wine, that they might drink. **4** Yea, and what have ye
to do with me, O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts
of Palestine? will ye render me a recompence? and if
ye recompense me, swiftly [and] speedily will I return
your recompence upon your own head; **5** Because ye
have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried
into your temples my goodly pleasant things: **6** The
children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem
have ye sold unto the Grecians, that ye might remove
them far from their border. **7** Behold, I will raise them
out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will
return your recompence upon your own head: **8** And I
will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of
the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the
Sabeans, to a people far off: for the LORD hath spoken
[it]. **9** Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war,
wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw
near; let them come up: **10** Beat your plowshares into
swords, and your pruninghooks into spears: let the weak
say, I [am] strong. **11** Assemble yourselves, and come,
all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round
about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O
LORD. **12** Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to
the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there will I sit to judge all
the heathen round about. **13** Put ye in the sickle, for the
harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is
full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness [is] great. **14**
Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the
day of the LORD [is] near in the valley of decision. **15**
The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars
shall withdraw their shining. **16** The LORD also shall
roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and
the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD
[will be] the hope of his people, and the strength of the
children of Israel. **17** So shall ye know that I [am] the
LORD your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then
shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers
pass through her any more. **18** And it shall come to pass
in that day, [that] the mountains shall drop down new
wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers
of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall
come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water
the valley of Shittim. **19** Egypt shall be a desolation, and
Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence
[against] the children of Judah, because they have shed
innocent blood in their land. **20** But Judah shall dwell for
ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation. **21**
For I will cleanse their blood [that] I have not cleansed:
for the LORD dwelleth in Zion.

Amos

1 The words of Amos, who was among the herdmen
of Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel in the days
of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam
the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the
earthquake. **2** And he said, The LORD will roar from Zion,
and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the habitations
of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Carmel shall
wither. **3** Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions
of Damascus, and for four, I will not turn away [the
punishment] thereof; because they have threshed Gilead
with threshing instruments of iron: **4** But I will send a
fire into the house of Hazael, which shall devour the
palaces of Ben-hadad. **5** I will break also the bar of
Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of
Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house
of Eden: and the people of Syria shall go into captivity
unto Kir, saith the LORD. **6** Thus saith the LORD; For
three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I will not turn
away [the punishment] thereof; because they carried
away captive the whole captivity, to deliver [them] up
to Edom: **7** But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza,
which shall devour the palaces thereof: **8** And I will cut
off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the
sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will turn mine hand against
Ekron: and the remnant of the Philistines shall perish,
saith the Lord GOD. **9** Thus saith the LORD; For three
transgressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away
[the punishment] thereof; because they delivered up
the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the
brotherly covenant: **10** But I will send a fire on the wall of
Tyrus, which shall devour the palaces thereof. **11** Thus
saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Edom, and
for four, I will not turn away [the punishment] thereof;
because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and
did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually,
and he kept his wrath for ever: **12** But I will send a fire
upon Teman, which shall devour the palaces of Bozrah.
13 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of the
children of Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away [the
punishment] thereof; because they have ripped up the
women with child of Gilead, that they might enlarge their
border: **14** But I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah,
and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting
in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the
whirlwind: **15** And their king shall go into captivity, he
and his princes together, saith the LORD.

2 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions
of Moab, and for four, I will not turn away [the
punishment] thereof; because he burned the bones of
the king of Edom into lime: **2** But I will send a fire
upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of Kerioth:
and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, [and]
with the sound of the trumpet: **3** And I will cut off the
judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes
thereof with him, saith the LORD. **4** Thus saith the
LORD; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I
will not turn away [the punishment] thereof; because
they have despised the law of the LORD, and have not
kept his commandments, and their lies caused them
to err, after the which their fathers have walked: **5** But
I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the
palaces of Jerusalem. **6** Thus saith the LORD; For
three transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn
away [the punishment] thereof; because they sold the
righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes; **7**
That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the
poor, and turn aside the way of the meek: and a man
and his father will go in unto the [same] maid, to profane
my holy name: **8** And they lay [themselves] down upon
clothes laid to pledge by every altar, and they drink the
wine of the condemned [in] the house of their god. **9**
Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them, whose height
[was] like the height of the cedars, and he [was] strong
as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and
his roots from beneath. **10** Also I brought you up from
the land of Egypt, and led you forty years through the
wilderness, to possess the land of the Amorite. **11** And I
raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young
men for Nazarites. [Is it] not even thus, O ye children of
Israel? saith the LORD. **12** But ye gave the Nazarites
wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, saying,
Prophesy not. **13** Behold, I am pressed under you, as a
cart is pressed [that is] full of sheaves. **14** Therefore the
flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall
not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver
himself: **15** Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow;
and [he that is] swift of foot shall not deliver [himself:]
neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself. **16**
And [he that is] courageous among the mighty shall flee
away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

3 Hear this word that the LORD hath spoken against
you, O children of Israel, against the whole family
which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying, **2**
You only have I known of all the families of the earth:
therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities. **3** Can
two walk together, except they be agreed? **4** Will a lion
roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young
lion cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing? **5** Can a
bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin [is] for
him? shall [one] take up a snare from the earth, and
have taken nothing at all? **6** Shall a trumpet be blown in
the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil
in a city, and the LORD hath not done [it]? **7** Surely the
Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret
unto his servants the prophets. **8** The lion hath roared,

who will not fear? the Lord GOD hath spoken, who can
but prophesy? 9 Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and
in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble
yourselves upon the mountains of Samaria, and behold
the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the oppressed
in the midst thereof. 10 For they know not to do right,
saith the LORD, who store up violence and robbery in
their palaces. 11 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; An
adversary [there shall be] even round about the land;
and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy
palaces shall be spoiled. 12 Thus saith the LORD; As the
shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or
a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Israel be taken
out that dwell in Samaria in the corner of a bed, and in
Damascus [in] a couch. 13 Hear ye, and testify in the
house of Jacob, saith the Lord GOD, the God of hosts,
14 That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions
of Israel upon him I will also visit the altars of Beth-el:
and the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the
ground. 15 And I will smite the winter house with the
summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and
the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

4 Hear this word, ye kine of Bashan, that [are] in the
mountain of Samaria, which oppress the poor, which
crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and
let us drink. 2 The Lord GOD hath sworn by his holiness,
that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take
you away with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks.
3 And ye shall go out at the breaches, every [cow at
that which is] before her; and ye shall cast [them] into
the palace, saith the LORD. 4 Come to Beth-el, and
transgress; at Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring
your sacrifices every morning, [and] your tithes after
three years: 5 And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with
leaven, and proclaim [and] publish the free offerings: for
this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord
GOD. 6 And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in
all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: yet
have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. 7 And
also I have withholden the rain from you, when [there
were] yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it
to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon
another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece
whereupon it rained not withered. 8 So two [or] three
cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they
were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me,
saith the LORD. 9 I have smitten you with blasting and
mildew: when your gardens and your vineyards and your
fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmerworm
devoured [them:] yet have ye not returned unto me,
saith the LORD. 10 I have sent among you the pestilence
after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain
with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I
have made the stink of your camps to come up unto
your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith
the LORD. 11 I have overthrown [some] of you, as God
overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and ye were as a
firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not
returned unto me, saith the LORD. 12 Therefore thus will
I do unto thee, O Israel: [and] because I will do this unto
thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel. 13 For, lo, he
that formeth the mountains, and createth the wind, and
declareth unto man what [is] his thought, that maketh the
morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of
the earth, The LORD, The God of hosts, [is] his name.

5 Hear ye this word which I take up against you, [even]
a lamentation, O house of Israel. 2 The virgin of Israel
is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon
her land; [there is] none to raise her up. 3 For thus saith
the Lord GOD; The city that went out [by] a thousand
shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth [by] an
hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Israel. 4 For
thus saith the LORD unto the house of Israel, Seek ye
me, and ye shall live: 5 But seek not Beth-el, nor enter
into Gilgal, and pass not to Beer-sheba: for Gilgal shall
surely go into captivity, and Beth-el shall come to nought.
6 Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; lest he break out like
fire in the house of Joseph, and devour [it], and [there be]
none to quench [it] in Beth-el. 7 Ye who turn judgment to
wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the earth,
8 [Seek him] that maketh the seven stars and Orion,
and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and
maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters
of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the
earth: The LORD [is] his name: 9 That strengtheneth the
spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come
against the fortress. 10 They hate him that rebuketh in
the gate, and they abhor him that speaketh uprightly. 11
Forasmuch therefore as your treading [is] upon the poor,
and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ye have built
houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye
have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink
wine of them. 12 For I know your manifold transgressions
and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take a
bribe, and they turn aside the poor in the gate [from their
right]. 13 Therefore the prudent shall keep silence in that
time; for it [is] an evil time. 14 Seek good, and not evil,
that ye may live: and so the LORD, the God of hosts,
shall be with you, as ye have spoken. 15 Hate the evil,
and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it
may be that the LORD God of hosts will be gracious
unto the remnant of Joseph. 16 Therefore the LORD, the
God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing [shall be] in
all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas!
alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning,
and such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing. 17 And
in all vineyards [shall be] wailing: for I will pass through

thee, saith the LORD. 18 Woe unto you that desire the
day of the LORD! to what end [is] it for you? the day of
the LORD [is] darkness, and not light. 19 As if a man did
flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the
house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent
bit him. 20 [Shall] not the day of the LORD [be] darkness,
and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?
21 I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not smell in
your solemn assemblies. 22 Though ye offer me burnt
offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept [them:
] neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat
beasts. 23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy
songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols. 24 But
let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as
a mighty stream. 25 Have ye offered unto me sacrifices
and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of
Israel? 26 But ye have borne the tabernacle of your
Moloch and Chiun your images, the star of your god,
which ye made to yourselves. 27 Therefore will I cause
you to go into captivity beyond Damascus, saith the
LORD, whose name [is] The God of hosts.

6 Woe to them [that are] at ease in Zion, and trust in the
mountain of Samaria, [which are] named chief of the
nations, to whom the house of Israel came! 2 Pass ye
unto Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to Hamath
the great: then go down to Gath of the Philistines: [be
they] better than these kingdoms? or their border greater
than your border? 3 Ye that put far away the evil day,
and cause the seat of violence to come near; 4 That lie
upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their
couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the
calves out of the midst of the stall; 5 That chant to the
sound of the viol, [and] invent to themselves instruments
of musick, like David; 6 That drink wine in bowls, and
anoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are
not grieved for the affliction of Joseph. 7 Therefore now
shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and
the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be
removed. 8 The Lord GOD hath sworn by himself, saith
the LORD the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of
Jacob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up
the city with all that is therein. 9 And it shall come to
pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they
shall die. 10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and
he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the
house, and shall say unto him that [is] by the sides of the
house, [Is there] yet [any] with thee? and he shall say,
No. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue: for we may not
make mention of the name of the LORD. 11 For, behold,
the LORD commandeth, and he will smite the great
house with breaches, and the little house with clefts. 12
Shall horses run upon the rock? will [one] plow [there]
with oxen? for ye have turned judgment into gall, and the
fruit of righteousness into hemlock: 13 Ye which rejoice
in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us
horns by our own strength? 14 But, behold, I will raise up
against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD
the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the
entering in of Hemath unto the river of the wilderness.

7 Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me; and,
behold, he formed grasshoppers in the beginning of
the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, [it was] the
latter growth after the king's mowings. 2 And it came to
pass, [that] when they had made an end of eating the
grass of the land, then I said, O Lord GOD, forgive, I
beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he [is]
small. 3 The LORD repented for this: It shall not be,
saith the LORD. 4 Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed
unto me: and, behold, the Lord GOD called to contend
by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up
a part. 5 Then said I, O Lord GOD, cease, I beseech
thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he [is] small. 6
The LORD repented for this: This also shall not be, saith
the Lord GOD. 7 Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the
Lord stood upon a wall [made] by a plumbline, with a
plumbline in his hand. 8 And the LORD said unto me,
Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then
said the Lord, Behold, I will set a plumbline in the midst
of my people Israel: I will not again pass by them any
more: 9 And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate,
and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I
will rise against the house of Jeroboam with the sword.
10 Then Amaziah the priest of Beth-el sent to Jeroboam
king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee
in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to
bear all his words. 11 For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam
shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led
away captive out of their own land. 12 Also Amaziah
said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into
the land of Judah, and there eat bread, and prophesy
there: 13 But prophesy not again any more at Beth-el:
for it [is] the king's chapel, and it [is] the king's court. 14
Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, I [was] no
prophet, neither [was] I a prophet's son; but I [was] an
herdman, and a gatherer of sycomore fruit: 15 And the
LORD took me as I followed the flock, and the LORD
said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Israel. 16
Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou
sayest, Prophesy not against Israel, and drop not [thy
word] against the house of Isaac. 17 Therefore thus saith
the LORD; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and
thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and
thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a
polluted land: and Israel shall surely go into captivity
forth of his land.

8 Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and
behold a basket of summer fruit. 2 And he said,

Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer
fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, The end is come
upon my people of Israel; I will not again pass by them
any more. **3** And the songs of the temple shall be
howlings in that day, saith the Lord GOD: [there shall
be] many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast
[them] forth with silence. **4** Hear this, O ye that swallow
up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail,
5 Saying, When will the new moon be gone, that we
may sell corn? and the sabbath, that we may set forth
wheat, making the ephah small, and the shekel great,
and falsifying the balances by deceit? **6** That we may
buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes;
[yea], and sell the refuse of the wheat? **7** The LORD
hath sworn by the excellency of Jacob, Surely I will never
forget any of their works. **8** Shall not the land tremble for
this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it
shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out
and drowned, as [by] the flood of Egypt. **9** And it shall
come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will
cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the
earth in the clear day: **10** And I will turn your feasts into
mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will
bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon
every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only
[son], and the end thereof as a bitter day. **11** Behold, the
days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine
in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water,
but of hearing the words of the LORD: **12** And they shall
wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the
east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the
LORD, and shall not find [it]. **13** In that day shall the
fair virgins and young men faint for thirst. **14** They that
swear by the sin of Samaria, and say, Thy god, O Dan,
liveth; and, The manner of Beer-sheba liveth; even they
shall fall, and never rise up again.

9 I saw the Lord standing upon the altar: and he said,
Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake:
and cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the
last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them shall
not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be
delivered. **2** Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine
hand take them; though they climb up to heaven, thence
will I bring them down: **(Sheol h7585)** **3** And though they
hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and
take them out thence; and though they be hid from my
sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the
serpent, and he shall bite them: **4** And though they go
into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command
the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes
upon them for evil, and not for good. **5** And the Lord
GOD of hosts [is] he that toucheth the land, and it shall
melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall
rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as [by]
the flood of Egypt. **6** [It is] he that buildeth his stories in
the heaven, and hath founded his troop in the earth; he
that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them
out upon the face of the earth: The LORD [is] his name.
7 [Are] ye not as children of the Ethiopians unto me, O
children of Israel? saith the LORD. Have not I brought
up Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the Philistines
from Caphtor, and the Syrians from Kir? **8** Behold, the
eyes of the Lord GOD [are] upon the sinful kingdom, and
I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that
I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the
LORD. **9** For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house
of Israel among all nations, like as [corn] is sifted in a
sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth.
10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword,
which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us. **11**
In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is
fallen, and close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise
up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old: **12**
That they may possess the remnant of Edom, and of all
the heathen, which are called by my name, saith the
LORD that doeth this. **13** Behold, the days come, saith
the LORD, that the plowman shall overtake the reaper,
and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed; and the
mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall
melt. **14** And I will bring again the captivity of my people
of Israel, and they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit
[them;] and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the
wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the
fruit of them. **15** And I will plant them upon their land,
and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land
which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.

Obadiah

1 The vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord GOD
concerning Edom; We have heard a rumour from the
LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen,
Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle. **2**
Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen:
thou art greatly despised. **3** The pride of thine heart hath
deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the
rock, whose habitation [is] high; that saith in his heart,
Who shall bring me down to the ground? **4** Though thou
exalt [thyself] as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest
among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the
LORD. **5** If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night,
(how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they
had enough? if the grapegatherers came to thee, would
they not leave [some] grapes? **6** How are [the things] of
Esau searched out! [how] are his hidden things sought
up! **7** All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee
[even] to the border: the men that were at peace with
thee have deceived thee, [and] prevailed against thee;
[they that eat] thy bread have laid a wound under thee:
[there is] none understanding in him. **8** Shall I not in that
day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise [men] out of
Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau? **9**
And thy mighty [men], O Teman, shall be dismayed, to
the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be
cut off by slaughter. **10** For [thy] violence against thy
brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be
cut off for ever. **11** In the day that thou stoodest on the
other side, in the day that the strangers carried away
captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates,
and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou [wast] as one
of them. **12** But thou shouldest not have looked on the
day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger;
neither shouldest thou have rejoiced over the children of
Judah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest
thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress. **13** Thou
shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in
the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have
looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity,
nor have laid [hands] on their substance in the day of
their calamity; **14** Neither shouldest thou have stood in
the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape;
neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his
that did remain in the day of distress. **15** For the day
of the LORD [is] near upon all the heathen: as thou
hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall
return upon thine own head. **16** For as ye have drunk
upon my holy mountain, [so] shall all the heathen drink
continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow
down, and they shall be as though they had not been.
17 But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there
shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess
their possessions. **18** And the house of Jacob shall be a
fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house
of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and
devour them; and there shall not be [any] remaining of
the house of Esau; for the LORD hath spoken [it]. **19** And
[they of] the south shall possess the mount of Esau; and
[they of] the plain the Philistines: and they shall possess
the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria: and
Benjamin [shall possess] Gilead. **20** And the captivity of
this host of the children of Israel [shall possess] that of
the Canaanites, [even] unto Zarephath; and the captivity
of Jerusalem, which [is] in Sepharad, shall possess the
cities of the south. **21** And saviours shall come up on
mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom
shall be the LORD's.

Jonah

1 Now the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the son
of Amittai, saying, **2** Arise, go to Nineveh, that great
city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come up
before me. **3** But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish
from the presence of the LORD, and went down to
Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid
the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them
unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD. **4** But the
LORD sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was
a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to
be broken. **5** Then the mariners were afraid, and cried
every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that
[were] in the ship into the sea, to lighten [it] of them. But
Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he
lay, and was fast asleep. **6** So the shipmaster came to
him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper?
arise, call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon
us, that we perish not. **7** And they said every one to his
fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for
whose cause this evil [is] upon us. So they cast lots, and
the lot fell upon Jonah. **8** Then said they unto him, Tell
us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil [is] upon us;
What [is] thine occupation? and whence comest thou?
what [is] thy country? and of what people [art] thou? **9**
And he said unto them, I [am] an Hebrew; and I fear the
LORD, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and
the dry [land]. **10** Then were the men exceedingly afraid,
and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the
men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD,
because he had told them. **11** Then said they unto him,
What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm
unto us? for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous. **12**
And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth
into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I
know that for my sake this great tempest [is] upon you.
13 Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring [it] to the
land; but they could not: for the sea wrought, and was
tempestuous against them. **14** Wherefore they cried unto
the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we
beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and
lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O LORD, hast
done as it pleased thee. **15** So they took up Jonah, and
cast him forth into the sea: and the sea ceased from her
raging. **16** Then the men feared the LORD exceedingly,
and offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and made vows.
17 Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow
up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three
days and three nights.

2 Then Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of
the fish's belly, **2** And said, I cried by reason of mine
affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the
belly of hell cried I, [and] thou heardest my voice. **(Sheol
h7585)** **3** For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the
midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about:
all thy billows and thy waves passed over me. **4** Then
I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again
toward thy holy temple. **5** The waters compassed me
about, [even] to the soul: the depth closed me round
about, the weeds were wrapped about my head. **6** I
went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth
with her bars [was] about me for ever: yet hast thou
brought up my life from corruption, O LORD my God.
7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the
LORD: and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine
holy temple. **8** They that observe lying vanities forsake
their own mercy. **9** But I will sacrifice unto thee with the
voice of thanksgiving; I will pay [that] that I have vowed.
Salvation [is] of the LORD. **10** And the LORD spake unto
the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry [land].

3 And the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the
second time, saying, **2** Arise, go unto Nineveh, that
great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.
3 So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to
the word of the LORD. Now Nineveh was an exceeding
great city of three days' journey. **4** And Jonah began
to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and
said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown. **5**
So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed
a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them
even to the least of them. **6** For word came unto the king
of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his
robe from him, and covered [him] with sackcloth, and sat
in ashes. **7** And he caused [it] to be proclaimed and
published through Nineveh by the decree of the king and
his nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor
flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:
8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and
cry mightily unto God: yea, let them turn every one from
his evil way, and from the violence that [is] in their hands.
9 Who can tell [if] God will turn and repent, and turn
away from his fierce anger, that we perish not? **10** And
God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way;
and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he
would do unto them; and he did [it] not.

4 But it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very
angry. **2** And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I
pray thee, O LORD, [was] not this my saying, when I was
yet in my country? Therefore I fled before unto Tarshish:
for I knew that thou [art] a gracious God, and merciful,
slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repentest thee
of the evil. **3** Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech
thee, my life from me; for [it is] better for me to die than
to live. **4** Then said the LORD, Doest thou well to be
angry? **5** So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the

east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and
sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would
become of the city. **6** And the LORD God prepared a
gourd, and made [it] to come up over Jonah, that it might
be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief.
So Jonah was exceeding glad of the gourd. **7** But God
prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day,
and it smote the gourd that it withered. **8** And it came
to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a
vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head
of Jonah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die,
and said, [It is] better for me to die than to live. **9** And
God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to be angry for the
gourd? And he said, I do well to be angry, [even] unto
death. **10** Then said the LORD, Thou hast had pity on
the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither
madest it grow; which came up in a night, and perished
in a night: **11** And should not I spare Nineveh, that great
city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons
that cannot discern between their right hand and their
left hand; and [also] much cattle?

Micah

1 The word of the LORD that came to Micah the Morasthite in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, [and] Hezekiah, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem. **2** Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and let the Lord GOD be witness against you, the Lord from his holy temple. **3** For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth. **4** And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, [and] as the waters [that are] poured down a steep place. **5** For the transgression of Jacob [is] all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What [is] the transgression of Jacob? [is it] not Samaria? and what [are] the high places of Judah? [are they] not Jerusalem? **6** Therefore I will make Samaria as an heap of the field, [and] as plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations thereof. **7** And all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered [it] of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot. **8** Therefore I will wail and howl, I will go stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the owls. **9** For her wound [is] incurable; for it is come unto Judah; he is come unto the gate of my people, [even] to Jerusalem. **10** Declare ye [it] not at Gath, weep ye not at all: in the house of Aphrah roll thyself in the dust. **11** Pass ye away, thou inhabitant of Saphir, having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of Zaanan came not forth in the mourning of Beth-ezel; he shall receive of you his standing. **12** For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good: but evil came down from the LORD unto the gate of Jerusalem. **13** O thou inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she [is] the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zion: for the transgressions of Israel were found in thee. **14** Therefore shalt thou give presents to Moresheth-gath: the houses of Achzib [shall be] a lie to the kings of Israel. **15** Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Mareshah: he shall come unto Adullam the glory of Israel. **16** Make thee bald, and poll thee for thy delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

2 Woe to them that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the power of their hand. **2** And they covet fields, and take [them] by violence; and houses, and take [them] away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage. **3** Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, against this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: for this time [is] evil. **4** In that day shall [one] take up a parable against you, and lament with a doleful lamentation, [and] say, We be utterly spoiled: he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed [it] from me! turning away he hath divided our fields. **5** Therefore thou shalt have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD. **6** Prophesy ye not, [say they to them that] prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, [that] they shall not take shame. **7** O [thou that art] named the house of Jacob, is the spirit of the LORD straitened? [are] these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh uprightly? **8** Even of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war. **9** The women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever. **10** Arise ye, and depart; for this [is] not [your] rest: because it is polluted, it shall destroy [you], even with a sore destruction. **11** If a man walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, [saying], I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people. **12** I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of [the multitude of] men. **13** The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall pass before them, and the LORD on the head of them.

3 And I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel; [Is it] not for you to know judgment? **2** Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones; **3** Who also eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron. **4** Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings. **5** Thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that make my people err, that bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him. **6** Therefore night [shall be] unto you, that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them. **7** Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their lips; for [there is] no answer of God. **8** But truly I am full of power by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, to declare unto

Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin. **9** Hear
this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and
princes of the house of Israel, that abhor judgment, and
pervert all equity. **10** They build up Zion with blood, and
Jerusalem with iniquity. **11** The heads thereof judge for
reward, and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the
prophets thereof divine for money: yet will they lean
upon the LORD, and say, [Is] not the LORD among us?
none evil can come upon us. **12** Therefore shall Zion for
your sake be plowed [as] a field, and Jerusalem shall
become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the
high places of the forest.

4 But in the last days it shall come to pass, [that]
the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be
established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be
exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it. **2**
And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let
us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house
of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways,
and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of
Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. **3** And
he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong
nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into
plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation
shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they
learn war any more. **4** But they shall sit every man under
his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make
[them] afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath
spoken [it]. **5** For all people will walk every one in the
name of his god, and we will walk in the name of the
LORD our God for ever and ever. **6** In that day, saith the
LORD, will I assemble her that halteth, and I will gather
her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted; **7**
And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that
was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD shall
reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth, even for
ever. **8** And thou, O tower of the flock, the strong hold of
the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even the
first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter
of Jerusalem. **9** Now why dost thou cry out aloud? [is
there] no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for
pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail. **10** Be
in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion,
like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out
of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou
shalt go [even] to Babylon; there shalt thou be delivered;
there the LORD shall redeem thee from the hand of
thine enemies. **11** Now also many nations are gathered
against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye
look upon Zion. **12** But they know not the thoughts of the
LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall
gather them as the sheaves into the floor. **13** Arise and
thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn
iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat
in pieces many people: and I will consecrate their gain
unto the LORD, and their substance unto the Lord of the
whole earth.

5 Now gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops:
he hath laid siege against us: they shall smite the
judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek. **2** But thou,
Beth-lehem Ephratah, [though] thou be little among the
thousands of Judah, [yet] out of thee shall he come forth
unto me [that is] to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth
[have been] from of old, from everlasting. **3** Therefore
will he give them up, until the time [that] she which
travaileth hath brought forth: then the remnant of his
brethren shall return unto the children of Israel. **4** And he
shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the
majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they
shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of
the earth. **5** And this [man] shall be the peace, when the
Assyrian shall come into our land: and when he shall
tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him
seven shepherds, and eight principal men. **6** And they
shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the
land of Nimrod in the entrances thereof: thus shall he
deliver [us] from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our
land, and when he treadeth within our borders. **7** And the
remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as
a dew from the LORD, as the showers upon the grass,
that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.
8 And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles
in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts
of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep:
who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in
pieces, and none can deliver. **9** Thine hand shall be
lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies
shall be cut off. **10** And it shall come to pass in that day,
saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the
midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots: **11** And I
will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy
strong holds: **12** And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine
hand; and thou shalt have no [more] soothsayers: **13**
Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing
images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more
worship the work of thine hands. **14** And I will pluck up
thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy
cities. **15** And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury
upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

6 Hear ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend
thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy
voice. **2** Hear ye, O mountains, the LORD's controversy,
and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD
hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead
with Israel. **3** O my people, what have I done unto thee?
and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.
4 For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and

redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent
before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam. **5** O my people,
remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and
what Balaam the son of Beor answered him from Shittim
unto Gilgal; that ye may know the righteousness of the
LORD. **6** Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, [and]
bow myself before the high God? shall I come before
him with burnt offerings, with calves of a year old? **7** Will
the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, [or] with
ten thousands of rivers of oil? shall I give my firstborn
[for] my transgression, the fruit of my body [for] the sin
of my soul? **8** He hath shewed thee, O man, what [is]
good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to
do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with
thy God? **9** The LORD's voice crieth unto the city, and
[the man of] wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the
rod, and who hath appointed it. **10** Are there yet the
treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and
the scant measure [that is] abominable? **11** Shall I count
[them] pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag
of deceitful weights? **12** For the rich men thereof are full
of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken
lies, and their tongue [is] deceitful in their mouth. **13**
Therefore also will I make [thee] sick in smiting thee, in
making [thee] desolate because of thy sins. **14** Thou
shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down
[shall be] in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold,
but shalt not deliver; and [that] which thou deliverest
will I give up to the sword. **15** Thou shalt sow, but thou
shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt
not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not
drink wine. **16** For the statutes of Omri are kept, and all
the works of the house of Ahab, and ye walk in their
counsels; that I should make thee a desolation, and the
inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear
the reproach of my people.

7 Woe is me! for I am as when they have gathered the
summer fruits, as the grapegleanings of the vintage:
[there is] no cluster to eat: my soul desired the firstripe
fruit. **2** The good [man] is perished out of the earth:
and [there is] none upright among men: they all lie in
wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a
net. **3** That they may do evil with both hands earnestly,
the prince asketh, and the judge [asketh] for a reward;
and the great [man], he uttereth his mischievous desire:
so they wrap it up. **4** The best of them [is] as a brier:
the most upright [is sharper] than a thorn hedge: the
day of thy watchmen [and] thy visitation cometh; now
shall be their perplexity. **5** Trust ye not in a friend, put
ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy
mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom. **6** For the son
dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against
her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in
law; a man's enemies [are] the men of his own house. **7**
Therefore I will look unto the LORD; I will wait for the
God of my salvation: my God will hear me. **8** Rejoice not
against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise;
when I sit in darkness, the LORD [shall be] a light unto
me. **9** I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I
have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and
execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the
light, [and] I shall behold his righteousness. **10** Then [she
that is] mine enemy shall see [it], and shame shall cover
her which said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God?
mine eyes shall behold her: now shall she be trodden
down as the mire of the streets. **11** [In] the day that thy
walls are to be built, [in] that day shall the decree be
far removed. **12** [In] that day [also] he shall come even
to thee from Assyria, and [from] the fortified cities, and
from the fortress even to the river, and from sea to sea,
and [from] mountain to mountain. **13** Notwithstanding
the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell
therein, for the fruit of their doings. **14** Feed thy people
with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell
solitarily [in] the wood, in the midst of Carmel: let them
feed [in] Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of old. **15**
According to the days of thy coming out of the land of
Egypt will I shew unto him marvellous [things]. **16** The
nations shall see and be confounded at all their might:
they shall lay [their] hand upon [their] mouth, their ears
shall be deaf. **17** They shall lick the dust like a serpent,
they shall move out of their holes like worms of the earth:
they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear
because of thee. **18** Who [is] a God like unto thee, that
pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of
the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger
for ever, because he delighteth [in] mercy. **19** He will
turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will
subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into
the depths of the sea. **20** Thou wilt perform the truth to
Jacob, [and] the mercy to Abraham, which thou hast
sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

Nahum

1 The burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite. **2** God [is] jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and [is] furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth [wrath] for his enemies. **3** The LORD [is] slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit [the wicked:] the LORD hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds [are] the dust of his feet. **4** He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth. **5** The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein. **6** Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. **7** The LORD [is] good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him. **8** But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies. **9** What do ye imagine against the LORD? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time. **10** For while [they be] folden together [as] thorns, and while they are drunken [as] drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry. **11** There is [one] come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the LORD, a wicked counsellor. **12** Thus saith the LORD; Though [they be] quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more. **13** For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder. **14** And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, [that] no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art vile. **15** Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

2 He that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make [thy] loins strong, fortify [thy] power mightily. **2** For the LORD hath turned away the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches. **3** The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men [are] in scarlet: the chariots [shall be] with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken. **4** The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings. **5** He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be prepared. **6** The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved. **7** And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead [her] as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their breasts. **8** But Nineveh [is] of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, [shall they cry;] but none shall look back. **9** Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for [there is] none end of the store [and] glory out of all the pleasant furniture. **10** She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain [is] in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness. **11** Where [is] the dwelling of the lions, and the feedingplace of the young lions, where the lion, [even] the old lion, walked, [and] the lion's whelp, and none made [them] afraid? **12** The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin. **13** Behold, I [am] against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

3 Woe to the bloody city! it [is] all full of lies [and] robbery; the prey departeth not; **2** The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the pransing horses, and of the jumping chariots. **3** The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and [there is] a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and [there is] none end of [their] corpses; they stumble upon their corpses: **4** Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts. **5** Behold, I [am] against thee, saith the LORD of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame. **6** And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gazingstock. **7** And it shall come to pass, [that] all they that look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid waste: who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee? **8** Art thou better than populous No, that was situate among the rivers, [that had] the waters round about it, whose rampart [was] the sea, [and] her wall [was] from the sea? **9** Ethiopia and Egypt [were] her strength, and [it was] infinite; Put and Lubim were thy helpers. **10** Yet [was] she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains. **11** Thou also shalt be drunken:

thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because
of the enemy. **12** All thy strong holds [shall be like] fig
trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall
even fall into the mouth of the eater. **13** Behold, thy
people in the midst of thee [are] women: the gates of
thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the
fire shall devour thy bars. **14** Draw thee waters for the
siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread
the morter, make strong the brickkiln. **15** There shall
the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall
eat thee up like the cankerworm: make thyself many as
the cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts. **16**
Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of
heaven: the cankerworm spoileth, and flieth away. **17**
Thy crowned [are] as the locusts, and thy captains as
the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in
the cold day, [but] when the sun ariseth they flee away,
and their place is not known where they [are]. **18** Thy
shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria: thy nobles shall
dwell [in the dust:] thy people is scattered upon the
mountains, and no man gathereth [them]. **19** [There
is] no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: all
that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over
thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed
continually?

Habakkuk

1 The burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see. **2** O LORD, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! [even] cry out unto thee [of] violence, and thou wilt not save! **3** Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause [me] to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence [are] before me: and there are [that] raise up strife and contention. **4** Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore wrong judgment proceedeth. **5** Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: for [I] will work a work in your days, [which] ye will not believe, though it be told [you]. **6** For, lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, [that] bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces [that are] not theirs. **7** They [are] terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves. **8** Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle [that] hasteth to eat. **9** They shall come all for violence: their faces shall sup up [as] the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand. **10** And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it. **11** Then shall [his] mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, [imputing] this his power unto his god. **12** [Art] thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O mighty God, thou hast established them for correction. **13** [Thou art] of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, [and] holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth [the man that is] more righteous than he? **14** And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, [that have] no ruler over them? **15** They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad. **16** Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion [is] fat, and their meat plenteous. **17** Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

2 I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved. **2** And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make [it] plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. **3** For the vision [is] yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry. **4** Behold, his soul [which] is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith. **5** Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, [he is] a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire as hell, and [is] as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all people: **(Sheol h7585)** **6** Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, Woe to him that increaseth [that which is] not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay! **7** Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them? **8** Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's blood, and [for] the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein. **9** Woe to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of evil! **10** Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinned [against] thy soul. **11** For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it. **12** Woe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity! **13** Behold, [is it] not of the LORD of hosts that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves for very vanity? **14** For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea. **15** Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that puttest thy bottle to [him], and makest [him] drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness! **16** Thou art filled with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing [shall be] on thy glory. **17** For the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, [which] made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein. **18** What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb idols? **19** Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it [is] laid over with gold and silver, and [there is] no breath at all in the midst of it. **20** But the LORD [is] in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him.

3 A prayer of Habakkuk the prophet upon Shigionoth. **2** O LORD, I have heard thy speech, [and] was afraid: O LORD, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy. **3** God came from Teman, and the Holy One from mount Paran. (Selah) His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise. **4** And [his] brightness

was as the light; he had horns [coming] out of his hand:
and there [was] the hiding of his power. **5** Before him
went the pestilence, and burning coals went forth at his
feet. **6** He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld,
and drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting
mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow:
his ways [are] everlasting. **7** I saw the tents of Cushan
in affliction: [and] the curtains of the land of Midian did
tremble. **8** Was the LORD displeased against the rivers?
[was] thine anger against the rivers? [was] thy wrath
against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses
[and] thy chariots of salvation? **9** Thy bow was made
quite naked, [according] to the oaths of the tribes, [even
thy] word. (Selah) Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.
10 The mountains saw thee, [and] they trembled: the
overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered
his voice, [and] lifted up his hands on high. **11** The sun
[and] moon stood still in their habitation: at the light
of thine arrows they went, [and] at the shining of thy
glittering spear. **12** Thou didst march through the land in
indignation, thou didst thresh the heathen in anger. **13**
Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, [even]
for salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the
head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the
foundation unto the neck. (Selah) **14** Thou didst strike
through with his staves the head of his villages: they
came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing
[was] as to devour the poor secretly. **15** Thou didst walk
through the sea with thine horses, [through] the heap of
great waters. **16** When I heard, my belly trembled; my
lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my
bones, and I trembled in myself, that I might rest in the
day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he
will invade them with his troops. **17** Although the fig tree
shall not blossom, neither [shall] fruit [be] in the vines;
the labour of the olive shall fail, and the fields shall yield
no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and
[there shall be] no herd in the stalls: **18** Yet I will rejoice
in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation. **19**
The LORD God [is] my strength, and he will make my
feet like hinds' [feet], and he will make me to walk upon
mine high places. To the chief singer on my stringed
instruments.

Zephaniah

1 The word of the LORD which came unto Zephaniah
the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of
Amariah, the son of Hizkiah, in the days of Josiah the son
of Amon, king of Judah. **2** I will utterly consume all [things]
from off the land, saith the LORD. **3** I will consume man
and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and
the fishes of the sea, and the stumblingblocks with the
wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the
LORD. **4** I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah,
and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will
cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, [and] the
name of the Chemarims with the priests; **5** And them
that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops;
and them that worship [and] that swear by the LORD,
and that swear by Malcham; **6** And them that are turned
back from the LORD; and [those] that have not sought
the LORD, nor enquired for him. **7** Hold thy peace at the
presence of the Lord GOD: for the day of the LORD [is]
at hand: for the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath
bid his guests. **8** And it shall come to pass in the day
of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will punish the princes,
and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with
strange apparel. **9** In the same day also will I punish all
those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters'
houses with violence and deceit. **10** And it shall come to
pass in that day, saith the LORD, [that there shall be] the
noise of a cry from the fish gate, and an howling from
the second, and a great crashing from the hills. **11** Howl,
ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant people
are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off. **12**
And it shall come to pass at that time, [that] I will search
Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are
settled on their lees: that say in their heart, The LORD
will not do good, neither will he do evil. **13** Therefore
their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a
desolation: they shall also build houses, but not inhabit
[them;] and they shall plant vineyards, but not drink the
wine thereof. **14** The great day of the LORD [is] near,
[it is] near, and hasteth greatly, [even] the voice of the
day of the LORD: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly.
15 That day [is] a day of wrath, a day of trouble and
distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of
darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick
darkness, **16** A day of the trumpet and alarm against the
fenced cities, and against the high towers. **17** And I will
bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind
men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and
their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh
as the dung. **18** Neither their silver nor their gold shall be
able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath;
but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his
jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all
them that dwell in the land.

2 Gather yourselves together, yea, gather together, O
nation not desired; **2** Before the decree bring forth,
[before] the day pass as the chaff, before the fierce
anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day
of the LORD's anger come upon you. **3** Seek ye the
LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his
judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may
be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger. **4**
For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation:
they shall drive out Ashdod at the noon day, and Ekron
shall be rooted up. **5** Woe unto the inhabitants of the
sea coast, the nation of the Cherethites! the word of
the LORD [is] against you; O Canaan, the land of the
Philistines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no
inhabitant. **6** And the sea coast shall be dwellings [and]
cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks. **7** And the
coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Judah;
they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon
shall they lie down in the evening: for the LORD their
God shall visit them, and turn away their captivity. **8** I
have heard the reproach of Moab, and the revilings of
the children of Ammon, whereby they have reproached
my people, and magnified [themselves] against their
border. **9** Therefore [as] I live, saith the LORD of hosts,
the God of Israel, Surely Moab shall be as Sodom, and
the children of Ammon as Gomorrah, [even] the breeding
of nettles, and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation: the
residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant
of my people shall possess them. **10** This shall they
have for their pride, because they have reproached and
magnified [themselves] against the people of the LORD
of hosts. **11** The LORD [will be] terrible unto them: for
he will famish all the gods of the earth; and [men] shall
worship him, every one from his place, [even] all the
isles of the heathen. **12** Ye Ethiopians also, ye [shall be]
slain by my sword. **13** And he will stretch out his hand
against the north, and destroy Assyria; and will make
Nineveh a desolation, [and] dry like a wilderness. **14** And
flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts
of the nations: both the cormorant and the bittern shall
lodge in the upper lintels of it; [their] voice shall sing in
the windows; desolation [shall be] in the thresholds: for
he shall uncover the cedar work. **15** This [is] the rejoicing
city that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, I [am],
and [there is] none beside me: how is she become a
desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one
that passeth by her shall hiss, [and] wag his hand.

3 Woe to her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing
city! **2** She obeyed not the voice; she received not
correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not
near to her God. **3** Her princes within her [are] roaring

lions; her judges [are] evening wolves; they gnaw not
the bones till the morrow. **4** Her prophets [are] light
[and] treacherous persons: her priests have polluted
the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law. **5**
The just LORD [is] in the midst thereof; he will not do
iniquity: every morning doth he bring his judgment to
light, he faileth not; but the unjust knoweth no shame. **6**
I have cut off the nations: their towers are desolate; I
made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their
cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there
is none inhabitant. **7** I said, Surely thou wilt fear me,
thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not
be cut off, howsoever I punished them: but they rose
early, [and] corrupted all their doings. **8** Therefore wait
ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise
up to the prey: for my determination [is] to gather the
nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon
them mine indignation, [even] all my fierce anger: for all
the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy.
9 For then will I turn to the people a pure language,
that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to
serve him with one consent. **10** From beyond the rivers
of Ethiopia my suppliants, [even] the daughter of my
dispersed, shall bring mine offering. **11** In that day shalt
thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou
hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away
out of the midst of thee them that rejoice in thy pride,
and thou shalt no more be haughty because of my holy
mountain. **12** I will also leave in the midst of thee an
afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the
name of the LORD. **13** The remnant of Israel shall not do
iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue
be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down,
and none shall make [them] afraid. **14** Sing, O daughter
of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the
heart, O daughter of Jerusalem. **15** The LORD hath
taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy:
the king of Israel, [even] the LORD, [is] in the midst of
thee: thou shalt not see evil any more. **16** In that day it
shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: [and to] Zion,
Let not thine hands be slack. **17** The LORD thy God in
the midst of thee [is] mighty; he will save, he will rejoice
over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy
over thee with singing. **18** I will gather [them that are]
sorrowful for the solemn assembly, [who] are of thee, [to
whom] the reproach of it [was] a burden. **19** Behold, at
that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save
her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and
I will get them praise and fame in every land where they
have been put to shame. **20** At that time will I bring you
[again], even in the time that I gather you: for I will make
you a name and a praise among all people of the earth,
when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith
the LORD.

Haggai

1 In the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet unto Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, saying, **2** Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built. **3** Then came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying, **4** [Is it] time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, and this house [lie] waste? **5** Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways. **6** Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages earneth wages [to put it] into a bag with holes. **7** Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways. **8** Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD. **9** Ye looked for much, and, lo, [it came] to little; and when ye brought [it] home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that [is] waste, and ye run every man unto his own house. **10** Therefore the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed [from] her fruit. **11** And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon [that] which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands. **12** Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people did fear before the LORD. **13** Then spake Haggai the LORD's messenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, I [am] with you, saith the LORD. **14** And the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; and they came and did work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God, **15** In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Darius the king.

2 In the seventh [month], in the one and twentieth [day] of the month, came the word of the LORD by the prophet Haggai, saying, **2** Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying, **3** Who [is] left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? [is it] not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing? **4** Yet now be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Joshua, son of Josedech, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and work: for I [am] with you, saith the LORD of hosts: **5** [According to] the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so my spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not. **6** For thus saith the LORD of hosts; Yet once, it [is] a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry [land;] **7** And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts. **8** The silver [is] mine, and the gold [is] mine, saith the LORD of hosts. **9** The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts. **10** In the four and twentieth [day] of the ninth [month], in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying, **11** Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ask now the priests [concerning] the law, saying, **12** If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No. **13** Then said Haggai, If [one that is] unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean. **14** Then answered Haggai, and said, So [is] this people, and so [is] this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so [is] every work of their hands; and that which they offer there [is] unclean. **15** And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD: **16** Since those [days] were, when [one] came to an heap of twenty [measures], there were [but] ten: when [one] came to the pressfat for to draw out fifty [vessels] out of the press, there were [but] twenty. **17** I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the labours of your hands; yet ye [turned] not to me, saith the LORD. **18** Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth [month, even] from the day that the foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider [it]. **19** Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless [you]. **20** And again the word of the LORD came unto Haggai in the four and twentieth [day] of the month, saying, **21** Speak to Zerubbabel, governor of Judah, saying, I will shake the heavens and the earth; **22** And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother. **23** In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel, my servant, the son of Shealtiel, saith the LORD, and will

make thee as a signet: for I have chosen thee, saith the
LORD of hosts.

Zechariah

1 In the eighth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying, **2** The LORD hath been sore displeased with your fathers. **3** Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. **4** Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye now from your evil ways, and [from] your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD. **5** Your fathers, where [are] they? and the prophets, do they live for ever? **6** But my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us. **7** Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which [is] the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying, **8** I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that [were] in the bottom; and behind him [were there] red horses, speckled, and white. **9** Then said I, O my lord, what [are] these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these [be]. **10** And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, These [are they] whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth. **11** And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest. **12** Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these threescore and ten years? **13** And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me [with] good words [and] comfortable words. **14** So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy. **15** And I am very sore displeased with the heathen [that are] at ease: for I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction. **16** Therefore thus saith the LORD; I am returned to Jerusalem with mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and a line shall be stretched forth upon Jerusalem. **17** Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; My cities through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; and the LORD shall yet comfort Zion, and shall yet choose Jerusalem. **18** Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four horns. **19** And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What [be] these? And he answered me, These [are] the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem. **20** And the LORD shewed me four carpenters. **21** Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These [are] the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lifted up [their] horn over the land of Judah to scatter it.

2 I lifted up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a measuring line in his hand. **2** Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, To measure Jerusalem, to see what [is] the breadth thereof, and what [is] the length thereof. **3** And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him, **4** And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, Jerusalem shall be inhabited [as] towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein: **5** For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the midst of her. **6** Ho, ho, [come forth], and flee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD. **7** Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest [with] the daughter of Babylon. **8** For thus saith the LORD of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye. **9** For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me. **10** Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for, lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD. **11** And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee. **12** And the LORD shall inherit Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Jerusalem again. **13** Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up out of his holy habitation.

3 And he shewed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him. **2** And the LORD said unto Satan, The LORD rebuke thee, O Satan; even the LORD that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: [is] not this a brand plucked out of the fire? **3** Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel. **4** And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of raiment. **5** And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the

LORD stood by. 6 And the angel of the LORD protested
unto Joshua, saying, 7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts;
If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my
charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt
also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk
among these that stand by. 8 Hear now, O Joshua the
high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee:
for they [are] men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring
forth my servant the BRANCH. 9 For behold the stone
that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone [shall be]
seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof,
saith the LORD of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of
that land in one day. 10 In that day, saith the LORD of
hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the
vine and under the fig tree.

4 And the angel that talked with me came again, and
waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep,
2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have
looked, and behold a candlestick all [of] gold, with a bowl
upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and
seven pipes to the seven lamps, which [are] upon the
top thereof: 3 And two olive trees by it, one upon the
right [side] of the bowl, and the other upon the left [side]
thereof. 4 So I answered and spake to the angel that
talked with me, saying, What [are] these, my lord? 5
Then the angel that talked with me answered and said
unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said,
No, my lord. 6 Then he answered and spake unto me,
saying, This [is] the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel,
saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith
the LORD of hosts. 7 Who [art] thou, O great mountain?
before Zerubbabel [thou shalt become] a plain: and he
shall bring forth the headstone [thereof with] shoutings,
[crying], Grace, grace unto it. 8 Moreover the word
of the LORD came unto me, saying, 9 The hands of
Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his
hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the
LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. 10 For who hath
despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice,
and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel
[with] those seven; they [are] the eyes of the LORD,
which run to and fro through the whole earth. 11 Then
answered I, and said unto him, What [are] these two
olive trees upon the right [side] of the candlestick and
upon the left [side] thereof? 12 And I answered again,
and said unto him, What [be these] two olive branches
which through the two golden pipes empty the golden
[oil] out of themselves? 13 And he answered me and
said, Knowest thou not what these [be]? And I said, No,
my lord. 14 Then said he, These [are] the two anointed
ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.

5 Then I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked,
and behold a flying roll. 2 And he said unto me,
What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the
length thereof [is] twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof
ten cubits. 3 Then said he unto me, This [is] the curse
that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for
every one that stealeth shall be cut off [as] on this side
according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut
off [as] on that side according to it. 4 I will bring it forth,
saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall enter into the house
of the thief, and into the house of him that sweareth
falsely by my name: and it shall remain in the midst of
his house, and shall consume it with the timber thereof
and the stones thereof. 5 Then the angel that talked with
me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes,
and see what [is] this that goeth forth. 6 And I said, What
[is] it? And he said, This [is] an ephah that goeth forth.
He said moreover, This [is] their resemblance through all
the earth. 7 And, behold, there was lifted up a talent of
lead: and this [is] a woman that sitteth in the midst of
the ephah. 8 And he said, This [is] wickedness. And
he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the
weight of lead upon the mouth thereof. 9 Then lifted I up
mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two
women, and the wind [was] in their wings; for they had
wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the
ephah between the earth and the heaven. 10 Then said I
to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear
the ephah? 11 And he said unto me, To build it an house
in the land of Shinar: and it shall be established, and set
there upon her own base.

6 And I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and,
behold, there came four chariots out from between
two mountains; and the mountains [were] mountains
of brass. 2 In the first chariot [were] red horses; and
in the second chariot black horses; 3 And in the third
chariot white horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled
and bay horses. 4 Then I answered and said unto the
angel that talked with me, What [are] these, my lord?
5 And the angel answered and said unto me, These
[are] the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from
standing before the Lord of all the earth. 6 The black
horses which [are] therein go forth into the north country;
and the white go forth after them; and the grisled go
forth toward the south country. 7 And the bay went forth,
and sought to go that they might walk to and fro through
the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro
through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the
earth. 8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me,
saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country
have quieted my spirit in the north country. 9 And the
word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 10 Take of
[them of] the captivity, [even] of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of
Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou
the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son
of Zephaniah; 11 Then take silver and gold, and make

crowns, and set [them] upon the head of Joshua the
son of Josedech, the high priest; 12 And speak unto
him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying,
Behold the man whose name [is] The BRANCH; and
he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build
the temple of the LORD: 13 Even he shall build the
temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and
shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a
priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall
be between them both. 14 And the crowns shall be to
Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and to Hen the
son of Zephaniah, for a memorial in the temple of the
LORD. 15 And they [that are] far off shall come and build
in the temple of the LORD, and ye shall know that the
LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And [this] shall
come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the
LORD your God.

7 And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Darius,
[that] the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah in
the fourth [day] of the ninth month, [even] in Chisleu; 2
When they had sent unto the house of God Sherezer
and Regem-melech, and their men, to pray before the
LORD, 3 [And] to speak unto the priests which [were] in
the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets,
saying, Should I weep in the fifth month, separating
myself, as I have done these so many years? 4 Then
came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying, 5
Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests,
saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and
seventh [month], even those seventy years, did ye at all
fast unto me, [even] to me? 6 And when ye did eat, and
when ye did drink, did not ye eat [for yourselves], and
drink [for yourselves]? 7 [Should ye] not [hear] the words
which the LORD hath cried by the former prophets, when
Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities
thereof round about her, when [men] inhabited the south
and the plain? 8 And the word of the LORD came unto
Zechariah, saying, 9 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts,
saying, Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and
compassions every man to his brother: 10 And oppress
not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the
poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother
in your heart. 11 But they refused to hearken, and pulled
away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they
should not hear. 12 Yea, they made their hearts [as] an
adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the
words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his spirit
by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath
from the LORD of hosts. 13 Therefore it is come to pass,
[that] as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried,
and I would not hear, saith the LORD of hosts: 14 But I
scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations
whom they knew not. Thus the land was desolate after
them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they
laid the pleasant land desolate.

8 Again the word of the LORD of hosts came [to me],
saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I was jealous
for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her
with great fury. 3 Thus saith the LORD; I am returned
unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem:
and Jerusalem shall be called a city of truth; and the
mountain of the LORD of hosts the holy mountain. 4
Thus saith the LORD of hosts; There shall yet old men
and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and
every man with his staff in his hand for very age. 5
And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls
playing in the streets thereof. 6 Thus saith the LORD of
hosts; If it be marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of
this people in these days, should it also be marvellous in
mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts. 7 Thus saith the
LORD of hosts; Behold, I will save my people from the
east country, and from the west country; 8 And I will bring
them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem:
and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in
truth and in righteousness. 9 Thus saith the LORD of
hosts; Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these
days these words by the mouth of the prophets, which
[were] in the day [that] the foundation of the house of the
LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.
10 For before these days there was no hire for man, nor
any hire for beast; neither [was there any] peace to him
that went out or came in because of the affliction: for
I set all men every one against his neighbour. 11 But
now I [will] not [be] unto the residue of this people as in
the former days, saith the LORD of hosts. 12 For the
seed [shall be] prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit,
and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens
shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this
people to possess all these [things]. 13 And it shall come
to pass, [that] as ye were a curse among the heathen, O
house of Judah, and house of Israel; so will I save you,
and ye shall be a blessing: fear not, [but] let your hands
be strong. 14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; As I
thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me
to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, and I repented not: 15
So again have I thought in these days to do well unto
Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: fear ye not. 16
These [are] the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every
man the truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment of
truth and peace in your gates: 17 And let none of you
imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and
love no false oath: for all these [are things] that I hate,
saith the LORD. 18 And the word of the LORD of hosts
came unto me, saying, 19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts;
The fast of the fourth [month], and the fast of the fifth,
and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth,
shall be to the house of Judah joy and gladness, and

cheerful feasts; therefore love the truth and peace. **20** Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [It shall] yet [come to pass], that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities: **21** And the inhabitants of one [city] shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also. **22** Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the LORD. **23** Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days [it shall come to pass], that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard [that] God [is] with you.

9 The burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hadrach, and Damascus [shall be] the rest thereof: when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, [shall be] toward the LORD. **2** And Hamath also shall border thereby; Tyrus, and Zidon, though it be very wise. **3** And Tyrus did build herself a strong hold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets. **4** Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and he will smite her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire. **5** Ashkelon shall see [it], and fear; Gaza also [shall see it], and be very sorrowful, and Ekron; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited. **6** And a bastard shall dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the Philistines. **7** And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, [shall be] for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jebusite. **8** And I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now have I seen with mine eyes. **9** Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he [is] just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. **10** And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace unto the heathen: and his dominion [shall be] from sea [even] to sea, and from the river [even] to the ends of the earth. **11** As for thee also, by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy prisoners out of the pit wherein [is] no water. **12** Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to day do I declare [that] I will render double unto thee; **13** When I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man. **14** And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord GOD shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south. **15** The LORD of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, [and] make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, [and] as the corners of the altar. **16** And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for they [shall be as] the stones of a crown, lifted up as an ensign upon his land. **17** For how great [is] his goodness, and how great [is] his beauty! corn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids.

10 Ask ye of the LORD rain in the time of the latter rain; [so] the LORD shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field. **2** For the idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they were troubled, because [there was] no shepherd. **3** Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goats: for the LORD of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle. **4** Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every oppressor together. **5** And they shall be as mighty [men], which tread down [their enemies] in the mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the LORD [is] with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded. **6** And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I [am] the LORD their God, and will hear them. **7** And [they of] Ephraim shall be like a mighty [man], and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see [it], and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD. **8** I will hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: and they shall increase as they have increased. **9** And I will sow them among the people: and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again. **10** I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of Gilead and Lebanon; and [place] shall not be found for them. **11** And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the sceptre of Egypt shall depart away. **12** And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

11 Open thy doors, O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy cedars. **2** Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bashan; for the forest of the vintage is come down. **3** [There is] a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for

their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young
lions; for the pride of Jordan is spoiled. 4 Thus saith the
LORD my God; Feed the flock of the slaughter; 5 Whose
possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty:
and they that sell them say, Blessed [be] the LORD; for I
am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not. 6 For I
will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the
LORD: but, lo, I will deliver the men every one into his
neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and
they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not
deliver [them]. 7 And I will feed the flock of slaughter,
[even] you, O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two
staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called
Bands; and I fed the flock. 8 Three shepherds also I cut
off in one month; and my soul lothed them, and their
soul also abhorred me. 9 Then said I, I will not feed you:
that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off,
let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh
of another. 10 And I took my staff, [even] Beauty, and
cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I
had made with all the people. 11 And it was broken in
that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon
me knew that it [was] the word of the LORD. 12 And I
said unto them, If ye think good, give [me] my price;
and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty
[pieces] of silver. 13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it
unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of
them. And I took the thirty [pieces] of silver, and cast
them to the potter in the house of the LORD. 14 Then I
cut asunder mine other staff, [even] Bands, that I might
break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel. 15
And the LORD said unto me, Take unto thee yet the
instruments of a foolish shepherd. 16 For, lo, I will raise
up a shepherd in the land, [which] shall not visit those
that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor
heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still:
but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws
in pieces. 17 Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the
flock! the sword [shall be] upon his arm, and upon his
right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right
eye shall be utterly darkened.

12 The burden of the word of the LORD for Israel, saith
the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens,
and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the
spirit of man within him. 2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem
a cup of trembling unto all the people round about,
when they shall be in the siege both against Judah
[and] against Jerusalem. 3 And in that day will I make
Jerusalem a burdensome stone for all people: all that
burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though
all the people of the earth be gathered together against
it. 4 In that day, saith the LORD, I will smite every horse
with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I
will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will
smite every horse of the people with blindness. 5 And
the governors of Judah shall say in their heart, The
inhabitants of Jerusalem [shall be] my strength in the
LORD of hosts their God. 6 In that day will I make the
governors of Judah like an hearth of fire among the
wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall
devour all the people round about, on the right hand and
on the left: and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her
own place, [even] in Jerusalem. 7 The LORD also shall
save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house
of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do
not magnify [themselves] against Judah. 8 In that day
shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and
he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as
David; and the house of David [shall be] as God, as the
angel of the LORD before them. 9 And it shall come
to pass in that day, [that] I will seek to destroy all the
nations that come against Jerusalem. 10 And I will pour
upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of
Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and
they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and
they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for [his] only
[son], and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in
bitterness for [his] firstborn. 11 In that day shall there
be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of
Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon. 12 And the
land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the
house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of
the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart; 13 The
family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart;
the family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart; 14 All
the families that remain, every family apart, and their
wives apart.

13 In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the
house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem
for sin and for uncleanness. 2 And it shall come to pass
in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, [that] I will cut off
the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no
more be remembered: and also I will cause the prophets
and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land. 3 And it
shall come to pass, [that] when any shall yet prophesy,
then his father and his mother that begat him shall say
unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the
name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that
begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.
4 And it shall come to pass in that day, [that] the prophets
shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath
prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment to
deceive: 5 But he shall say, I [am] no prophet, I [am] an
husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle from my
youth. 6 And [one] shall say unto him, What [are] these
wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, [Those]
with which I was wounded [in] the house of my friends. 7
Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the

man [that is] my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite
the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I
will turn mine hand upon the little ones. 8 And it shall
come to pass, [that] in all the land, saith the LORD, two
parts therein shall be cut off [and] die; but the third shall
be left therein. 9 And I will bring the third part through
the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will
try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and
I will hear them: I will say, It [is] my people: and they
shall say, The LORD [is] my God.

14 Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, and thy
spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee. 2 For I
will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and
the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the
women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into
captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut
off from the city. 3 Then shall the LORD go forth, and
fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day
of battle. 4 And his feet shall stand in that day upon the
mount of Olives, which [is] before Jerusalem on the east,
and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof
toward the east and toward the west, [and there shall
be] a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall
remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.
5 And ye shall flee [to] the valley of the mountains; for
the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea,
ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake
in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the LORD my
God shall come, [and] all the saints with thee. 6 And
it shall come to pass in that day, [that] the light shall
not be clear, [nor] dark: 7 But it shall be one day which
shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it
shall come to pass, [that] at evening time it shall be
light. 8 And it shall be in that day, [that] living waters
shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the
former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in
summer and in winter shall it be. 9 And the LORD shall
be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one
LORD, and his name one. 10 All the land shall be turned
as a plain from Geba to Rimmon south of Jerusalem:
and it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from
Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the
corner gate, and [from] the tower of Hananeel unto the
king's winepresses. 11 And [men] shall dwell in it, and
there shall be no more utter destruction; but Jerusalem
shall be safely inhabited. 12 And this shall be the plague
wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have
fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume
away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes
shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall
consume away in their mouth. 13 And it shall come to
pass in that day, [that] a great tumult from the LORD
shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one
on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise
up against the hand of his neighbour. 14 And Judah
also shall fight at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the
heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold,
and silver, and apparel, in great abundance. 15 And so
shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the
camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall
be in these tents, as this plague. 16 And it shall come
to pass, [that] every one that is left of all the nations
which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from
year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts,
and to keep the feast of tabernacles. 17 And it shall be,
[that] whoso will not come up of [all] the families of the
earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of
hosts, even upon them shall be no rain. 18 And if the
family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that [have] no
[rain;] there shall be the plague, wherewith the LORD
will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the
feast of tabernacles. 19 This shall be the punishment
of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come
not up to keep the feast of tabernacles. 20 In that day
shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS
UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD's house
shall be like the bowls before the altar. 21 Yea, every pot
in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the
LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come
and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day
there shall be no more the Canaanite in the house of the
LORD of hosts.

Malachi

1 The burden of the word of the LORD to Israel by
Malachi. **2** I have loved you, saith the LORD. Yet
ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? [Was] not Esau
Jacob's brother? saith the LORD: yet I loved Jacob,
3 And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his
heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. **4**
Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we
will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the
LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down;
and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and,
The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for
ever. **5** And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The
LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel. **6** A
son honoureth [his] father, and a servant his master:
if then I [be] a father, where [is] mine honour? and if I
[be] a master, where [is] my fear? saith the LORD of
hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye
say, Wherein have we despised thy name? **7** Ye offer
polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein
have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The table of the
LORD [is] contemptible. **8** And if ye offer the blind for
sacrifice, [is it] not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick,
[is it] not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be
pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the LORD
of hosts. **9** And now, I pray you, beseech God that he
will be gracious unto us: this hath been by your means:
will he regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts. **10**
Who [is there] even among you that would shut the doors
[for nought?] neither do ye kindle [fire] on mine altar
for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD
of hosts, neither will I accept an offering at your hand.
11 For from the rising of the sun even unto the going
down of the same my name [shall be] great among the
Gentiles; and in every place incense [shall be] offered
unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name [shall
be] great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts.
12 But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of
the LORD [is] polluted; and the fruit thereof, [even] his
meat, [is] contemptible. **13** Ye said also, Behold, what
a weariness [is it!] and ye have snuffed at it, saith the
LORD of hosts; and ye brought [that which was] torn,
and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering:
should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD. **14**
But cursed [be] the deceiver, which hath in his flock a
male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt
thing: for I [am] a great King, saith the LORD of hosts,
and my name [is] dreadful among the heathen.

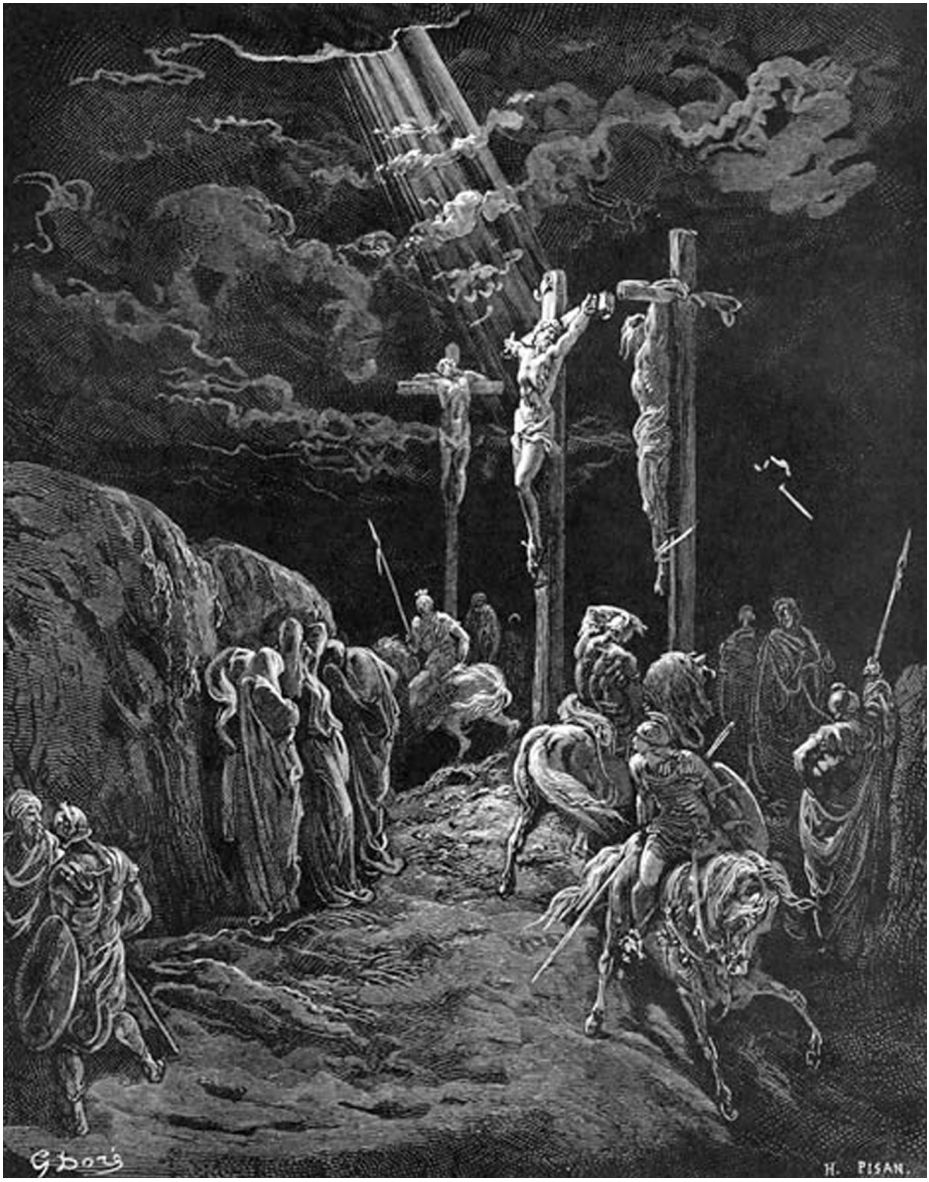
2 And now, O ye priests, this commandment [is] for
you. **2** If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay [it]
to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD
of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will
curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already,
because ye do not lay [it] to heart. **3** Behold, I will corrupt
your seed, and spread dung upon your faces, [even] the
dung of your solemn feasts; and [one] shall take you
away with it. **4** And ye shall know that I have sent this
commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with
Levi, saith the LORD of hosts. **5** My covenant was with
him of life and peace; and I gave them to him [for] the
fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my
name. **6** The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity
was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace
and equity, and did turn many away from iniquity. **7** For
the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should
seek the law at his mouth: for he [is] the messenger of
the LORD of hosts. **8** But ye are departed out of the
way; ye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye
have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of
hosts. **9** Therefore have I also made you contemptible
and base before all the people, according as ye have not
kept my ways, but have been partial in the law. **10** Have
we not all one father? hath not one God created us?
why do we deal treacherously every man against his
brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers? **11**
Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is
committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath
profaned the holiness of the LORD which he loved, and
hath married the daughter of a strange god. **12** The
LORD will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and
the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that
offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts. **13** And this
have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with
tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that
he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth [it]
with good will at your hand. **14** Yet ye say, Wherefore?
Because the LORD hath been witness between thee
and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt
treacherously: yet [is] she thy companion, and the wife
of thy covenant. **15** And did not he make one? Yet had
he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he
might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your
spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of
his youth. **16** For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that
he hateth putting away: for [one] covereth violence with
his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take
heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously. **17** Ye
have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say,
Wherein have we wearied [him?] When ye say, Every
one that doeth evil [is] good in the sight of the LORD,
and he delighteth in them; or, Where [is] the God of
judgment?

3 Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall
prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom
ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the
messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold,

he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. **2** But who may
abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when
he appeareth? for he [is] like a refiner's fire, and like
fullers' soap: **3** And he shall sit [as] a refiner and purifier
of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge
them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the
LORD an offering in righteousness. **4** Then shall the
offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the
LORD, as in the days of old, and as in former years.
5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will
be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against
the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against
those that oppress the hireling in [his] wages, the widow,
and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger [from
his right], and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts. **6**
For I [am] the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of
Jacob are not consumed. **7** Even from the days of your
fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and
have not kept [them]. Return unto me, and I will return
unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But ye said, Wherein
shall we return? **8** Will a man rob God? Yet ye have
robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee?
In tithes and offerings. **9** Ye [are] cursed with a curse: for
ye have robbed me, [even] this whole nation. **10** Bring
ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be
meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith
the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of
heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that [there shall]
not [be room] enough [to receive it]. **11** And I will rebuke
the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy
the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast
her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of
hosts. **12** And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye
shall be a delightsome land, saith the LORD of hosts.
13 Your words have been stout against me, saith the
LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken [so much]
against thee? **14** Ye have said, It [is] vain to serve God:
and what profit [is it] that we have kept his ordinance,
and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD
of hosts? **15** And now we call the proud happy; yea,
they that work wickedness are set up; yea, [they that]
tempt God are even delivered. **16** Then they that feared
the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD
hearkened, and heard [it], and a book of remembrance
was written before him for them that feared the LORD,
and that thought upon his name. **17** And they shall be
mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make
up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his
own son that serveth him. **18** Then shall ye return, and
discern between the righteous and the wicked, between
him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

4 For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an
oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly,
shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn
them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them
neither root nor branch. **2** But unto you that fear my
name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in
his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of
the stall. **3** And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they
shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that
I shall do [this], saith the LORD of hosts. **4** Remember
ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded
unto him in Horeb for all Israel, [with] the statutes and
judgments. **5** Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet
before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the
LORD: **6** And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the
children, and the heart of the children to their fathers,
lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

NEW TESTAMENT



The Crucifixion

Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.
And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.
Luke 23:34

Matthew

1 The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son
of David, the son of Abraham. **2** Abraham begat
Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas
and his brethren; **3** And Judas begat Phares and Zara of
Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat
Aram; **4** And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab
begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon; **5** And
Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed
of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse; **6** And Jesse begat
David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of her
[that had been the wife] of Urias; **7** And Solomon begat
Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat Asa;
8 And Asa begat Josaphat; and Josaphat begat Joram;
and Joram begat Ozias; **9** And Ozias begat Joatham;
and Joatham begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Ezekias;
10 And Ezekias begat Manasses; and Manasses begat
Amon; and Amon begat Josias; **11** And Josias begat
Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were
carried away to Babylon: **12** And after they were brought
to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel; and Salathiel
begat Zorobabel; **13** And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and
Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor; **14** And
Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim
begat Eliud; **15** And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar
begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob; **16** And Jacob
begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born
Jesus, who is called Christ. **17** So all the generations
from Abraham to David [are] fourteen generations; and
from David until the carrying away into Babylon [are]
fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into
Babylon unto Christ [are] fourteen generations. **18** Now
the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his
mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came
together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. **19**
Then Joseph her husband, being a just [man], and not
willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put
her away privily. **20** But while he thought on these things,
behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a
dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to
take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived
in her is of the Holy Ghost. **21** And she shall bring forth a
son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall
save his people from their sins. **22** Now all this was
done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the
Lord by the prophet, saying, **23** Behold, a virgin shall be
with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call
his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God
with us. **24** Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as
the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him
his wife: **25** And knew her not till she had brought forth
her firstborn son: and he called his name JESUS.

2 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in
the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise
men from the east to Jerusalem, **2** Saying, Where is he
that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star
in the east, and are come to worship him. **3** When Herod
the king had heard [these things], he was troubled, and
all Jerusalem with him. **4** And when he had gathered all
the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he
demanded of them where Christ should be born. **5** And
they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is
written by the prophet, **6** And thou Bethlehem, [in] the
land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda:
for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my
people Israel. **7** Then Herod, when he had privily called
the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the
star appeared. **8** And he sent them to Bethlehem, and
said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and
when ye have found [him], bring me word again, that I
may come and worship him also. **9** When they had heard
the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw
in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over
where the young child was. **10** When they saw the star,
they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. **11** And when they
were come into the house, they saw the young child
with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped
him: and when they had opened their treasures, they
presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and
myrrh. **12** And being warned of God in a dream that they
should not return to Herod, they departed into their own
country another way. **13** And when they were departed,
behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a
dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his
mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I
bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to
destroy him. **14** When he arose, he took the young child
and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt: **15**
And was there until the death of Herod: that it might be
fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet,
saying, Out of Egypt have I called my son. **16** Then
Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise
men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all
the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts
thereof, from two years old and under, according to the
time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men. **17**
Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the
prophet, saying, **18** In Rama was there a voice heard,
lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel
weeping [for] her children, and would not be comforted,
because they are not. **19** But when Herod was dead,
behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to
Joseph in Egypt, **20** Saying, Arise, and take the young
child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for
they are dead which sought the young child's life. **21** And
he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and

came into the land of Israel. 22 But when he heard that
Archelaus did reign in Judaea in the room of his father
Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being
warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts
of Galilee: 23 And he came and dwelt in a city called
Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by
the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

3 In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the
wilderness of Judaea, 2 And saying, Repent ye: for
the kingdom of heaven is at hand. 3 For this is he that
was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice
of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of
the Lord, make his paths straight. 4 And the same John
had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle
about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.
5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and
all the region round about Jordan, 6 And were baptized
of him in Jordan, confessing their sins. 7 But when he
saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to
his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers,
who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? 8
Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance: 9 And
think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to
[our] father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these
stones to raise up children unto Abraham. 10 And now
also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore
every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn
down, and cast into the fire. 11 I indeed baptize you with
water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is
mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he
shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and [with] fire: 12
Whose fan [is] in his hand, and he will throughly purge
his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he
will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire. 13 Then
cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be
baptized of him. 14 But John forbad him, saying, I have
need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? 15
And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer [it to be so]
now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness.
Then he suffered him. 16 And Jesus, when he was
baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo,
the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the
Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon
him: 17 And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my
beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

4 Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness
to be tempted of the devil. 2 And when he had fasted
forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred.
3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be
the Son of God, command that these stones be made
bread. 4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man
shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that
proceedeth out of the mouth of God. 5 Then the devil
taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a
pinnacle of the temple, 6 And saith unto him, If thou
be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written,
He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in
[their] hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time
thou dash thy foot against a stone. 7 Jesus said unto
him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy
God. 8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding
high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the
world, and the glory of them; 9 And saith unto him, All
these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and
worship me. 10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee
hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the
Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. 11 Then
the devil leaveth him, and, behold, angels came and
ministered unto him. 12 Now when Jesus had heard that
John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee; 13
And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum,
which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon
and Nephthalim: 14 That it might be fulfilled which was
spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, 15 The land of
Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, [by] the way of
the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles; 16
The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and
to them which sat in the region and shadow of death
light is sprung up. 17 From that time Jesus began to
preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is
at hand. 18 And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee,
saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his
brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.
19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make
you fishers of men. 20 And they straightway left [their]
nets, and followed him. 21 And going on from thence, he
saw other two brethren, James [the son] of Zebedee,
and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father,
mending their nets; and he called them. 22 And they
immediately left the ship and their father, and followed
him. 23 And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching
in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the
kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all
manner of disease among the people. 24 And his fame
went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him
all sick people that were taken with divers diseases
and torments, and those which were possessed with
devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had
the palsy; and he healed them. 25 And there followed
him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and [from]
Decapolis, and [from] Jerusalem, and [from] Judaea, and
[from] beyond Jordan.

5 And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain:
and when he was set, his disciples came unto him: 2
And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying, 3
Blessed [are] the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom
of heaven. 4 Blessed [are] they that mourn: for they

shall be comforted. **5** Blessed [are] the meek: for they
shall inherit the earth. **6** Blessed [are] they which do
hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be
filled. **7** Blessed [are] the merciful: for they shall obtain
mercy. **8** Blessed [are] the pure in heart: for they shall
see God. **9** Blessed [are] the peacemakers: for they
shall be called the children of God. **10** Blessed [are] they
which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs
is the kingdom of heaven. **11** Blessed are ye, when
[men] shall revile you, and persecute [you], and shall
say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.
12 Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great [is] your
reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets
which were before you. **13** Ye are the salt of the earth:
but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be
salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast
out, and to be trodden under foot of men. **14** Ye are the
light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be
hid. **15** Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a
bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all
that are in the house. **16** Let your light so shine before
men, that they may see your good works, and glorify
your Father which is in heaven. **17** Think not that I am
come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come
to destroy, but to fulfil. **18** For verily I say unto you, Till
heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no
wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. **19** Whosoever
therefore shall break one of these least commandments,
and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the
kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach
[them], the same shall be called great in the kingdom
of heaven. **20** For I say unto you, That except your
righteousness shall exceed [the righteousness] of the
scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the
kingdom of heaven. **21** Ye have heard that it was said by
them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall
kill shall be in danger of the judgment: **22** But I say unto
you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a
cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever
shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the
council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in
danger of hell fire. **(Geenna g1067)** **23** Therefore if thou
bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy
brother hath ought against thee; **24** Leave there thy gift
before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy
brother, and then come and offer thy gift. **25** Agree with
thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with
him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the
judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou
be cast into prison. **26** Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt
by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the
uttermost farthing. **27** Ye have heard that it was said by
them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery: **28** But
I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to
lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in
his heart. **29** And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it
out, and cast [it] from thee: for it is profitable for thee
that one of thy members should perish, and not [that]
thy whole body should be cast into hell. **(Geenna g1067)**
30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast
[it] from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy
members should perish, and not [that] thy whole body
should be cast into hell. **(Geenna g1067)** **31** It hath been
said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give
her a writing of divorcement: **32** But I say unto you,
That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the
cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and
whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth
adultery. **33** Again, ye have heard that it hath been said
by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but
shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: **34** But I say
unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is
God's throne: **35** Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool:
neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King.
36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou
canst not make one hair white or black. **37** But let your
communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is
more than these cometh of evil. **38** Ye have heard that it
hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a
tooth: **39** But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but
whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to
him the other also. **40** And if any man will sue thee at
the law, and take away thy coat, let him have [thy] cloke
also. **41** And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile,
go with him twain. **42** Give to him that asketh thee, and
from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.
43 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love
thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy. **44** But I say unto
you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do
good to them that hate you, and pray for them which
despitefully use you, and persecute you; **45** That ye may
be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he
maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and
sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. **46** For if ye
love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not
even the publicans the same? **47** And if ye salute your
brethren only, what do ye more [than others]? do not
even the publicans so? **48** Be ye therefore perfect, even
as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

6 Take heed that ye do not your alms before men,
to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward
of your Father which is in heaven. **2** Therefore when
thou doest [thine] alms, do not sound a trumpet before
thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in
the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I
say unto you, They have their reward. **3** But when thou
doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right
hand doeth: **4** That thine alms may be in secret: and thy

Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee
openly. 5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as
the hypocrites [are]: for they love to pray standing in the
synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they
may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have
their reward. 6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into
thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy
Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in
secret shall reward thee openly. 7 But when ye pray,
use not vain repetitions, as the heathen [do]: for they
think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.
8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father
knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.
9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which
art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. 10 Thy kingdom
come. Thy will be done in earth, as [it is] in heaven. 11
Give us this day our daily bread. 12 And forgive us our
debts, as we forgive our debtors. 13 And lead us not
into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the
kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.
14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly
Father will also forgive you: 15 But if ye forgive not men
their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your
trespasses. 16 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the
hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their
faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily
I say unto you, They have their reward. 17 But thou,
when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;
18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy
Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth
in secret, shall reward thee openly. 19 Lay not up for
yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust
doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:
20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where
neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do
not break through nor steal: 21 For where your treasure
is, there will your heart be also. 22 The light of the body
is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole
body shall be full of light. 23 But if thine eye be evil, thy
whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light
that is in thee be darkness, how great [is] that darkness!
24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate
the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the
one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and
mammon. 25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought
for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor
yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life
more than meat, and the body than raiment? 26 Behold
the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they
reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father
feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they? 27
Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto
his stature? 28 And why take ye thought for raiment?
Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil
not, neither do they spin: 29 And yet I say unto you, That
even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of
these. 30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the
field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven,
[shall he] not much more [clothe] you, O ye of little faith?
31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat?
or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be
clothed? 32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles
seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have
need of all these things. 33 But seek ye first the kingdom
of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall
be added unto you. 34 Take therefore no thought for the
morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things
of itself. Sufficient unto the day [is] the evil thereof.

7 Judge not, that ye be not judged. 2 For with what
judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what
measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. 3
And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's
eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own
eye? 4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull
out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam [is] in
thine own eye? 5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam
out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to
cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye. 6 Give not
that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your
pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their
feet, and turn again and rend you. 7 Ask, and it shall be
given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be
opened unto you: 8 For every one that asketh receiveth;
and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it
shall be opened. 9 Or what man is there of you, whom if
his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? 10 Or if he
ask a fish, will he give him a serpent? 11 If ye then, being
evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how
much more shall your Father which is in heaven give
good things to them that ask him? 12 Therefore all things
whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye
even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.
13 Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide [is] the gate,
and broad [is] the way, that leadeth to destruction, and
many there be which go in thereat: 14 Because strait [is]
the gate, and narrow [is] the way, which leadeth unto
life, and few there be that find it. 15 Beware of false
prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but
inwardly they are ravening wolves. 16 Ye shall know
them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or
figs of thistles? 17 Even so every good tree bringeth
forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.
18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither [can]
a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. 19 Every tree that
bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into
the fire. 20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.
21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall

enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the
will of my Father which is in heaven. 22 Many will say to
me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in
thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in
thy name done many wonderful works? 23 And then will
I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me,
ye that work iniquity. 24 Therefore whosoever heareth
these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him
unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:
25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and
the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell
not: for it was founded upon a rock. 26 And every one
that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not,
shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house
upon the sand: 27 And the rain descended, and the
floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that
house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it. 28 And it
came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the
people were astonished at his doctrine: 29 For he taught
them as [one] having authority, and not as the scribes.

8 When he was come down from the mountain, great
multitudes followed him. 2 And, behold, there came
a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt,
thou canst make me clean. 3 And Jesus put forth [his]
hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean.
And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. 4 And Jesus
saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way,
shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses
commanded, for a testimony unto them. 5 And when
Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto
him a centurion, beseeching him, 6 And saying, Lord,
my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously
tormented. 7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and
heal him. 8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am
not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but
speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. 9
For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under
me: and I say to this [man], Go, and he goeth; and to
another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do
this, and he doeth [it]. 10 When Jesus heard [it], he
marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say
unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in
Israel. 11 And I say unto you, That many shall come from
the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham,
and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. 12
But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into
outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of
teeth. 13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way;
and as thou hast believed, [so] be it done unto thee.
And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour. 14
And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw
his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever. 15 And he
touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose,
and ministered unto them. 16 When the even was come,
they brought unto him many that were possessed with
devils: and he cast out the spirits with [his] word, and
healed all that were sick: 17 That it might be fulfilled
which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself
took our infirmities, and bare [our] sicknesses. 18 Now
when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave
commandment to depart unto the other side. 19 And a
certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will
follow thee whithersoever thou goest. 20 And Jesus saith
unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the
air [have] nests; but the Son of man hath not where to
lay [his] head. 21 And another of his disciples said unto
him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. 22
But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead
bury their dead. 23 And when he was entered into a
ship, his disciples followed him. 24 And, behold, there
arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship
was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. 25
And his disciples came to [him], and awoke him, saying,
Lord, save us: we perish. 26 And he saith unto them,
Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose,
and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a
great calm. 27 But the men marvelled, saying, What
manner of man is this, that even the winds and the
sea obey him! 28 And when he was come to the other
side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him
two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs,
exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.
29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to
do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come
hither to torment us before the time? 30 And there was a
good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding.
31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us
out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. 32 And
he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out,
they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole
herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the
sea, and perished in the waters. 33 And they that kept
them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told
every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed
of the devils. 34 And, behold, the whole city came out
to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought
[him] that he would depart out of their coasts.

9 And he entered into a ship, and passed over, and
came into his own city. 2 And, behold, they brought
to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus
seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be
of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee. 3 And, behold,
certain of the scribes said within themselves, This [man]
blasphemeth. 4 And Jesus knowing their thoughts said,
Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? 5 For whether
is easier, to say, [Thy] sins be forgiven thee; or to say,
Arise, and walk? 6 But that ye may know that the Son of

man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to
the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto
thine house. 7 And he arose, and departed to his house.
8 But when the multitudes saw [it], they marvelled, and
glorified God, which had given such power unto men. 9
And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man,
named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he
saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed
him. 10 And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in
the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came
and sat down with him and his disciples. 11 And when
the Pharisees saw [it], they said unto his disciples, Why
eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? 12 But
when Jesus heard [that], he said unto them, They that be
whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. 13 But
go ye and learn what [that] meaneth, I will have mercy,
and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous,
but sinners to repentance. 14 Then came to him the
disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees
fast oft, but thy disciples fast not? 15 And Jesus said
unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber mourn,
as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will
come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them,
and then shall they fast. 16 No man putteth a piece of
new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put
in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is
made worse. 17 Neither do men put new wine into old
bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out,
and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new
bottles, and both are preserved. 18 While he spake these
things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and
worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead:
but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live.
19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and [so did] his
disciples. 20 And, behold, a woman, which was diseased
with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind [him],
and touched the hem of his garment: 21 For she said
within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be
whole. 22 But Jesus turned him about, and when he
saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith
hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole
from that hour. 23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's
house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a
noise, 24 He said unto them, Give place: for the maid is
not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.
25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and
took her by the hand, and the maid arose. 26 And the
fame hereof went abroad into all that land. 27 And when
Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him,
crying, and saying, [Thou] Son of David, have mercy on
us. 28 And when he was come into the house, the blind
men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye
that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.
29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your
faith be it unto you. 30 And their eyes were opened; and
Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See [that] no man
know [it]. 31 But they, when they were departed, spread
abroad his fame in all that country. 32 As they went out,
behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed
with a devil. 33 And when the devil was cast out, the
dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It
was never so seen in Israel. 34 But the Pharisees said,
He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils. 35
And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching
in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the
kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease
among the people. 36 But when he saw the multitudes,
he was moved with compassion on them, because they
fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having
no shepherd. 37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The
harvest truly [is] plenteous, but the labourers [are] few;
38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will
send forth labourers into his harvest.

10 And when he had called unto [him] his twelve
disciples, he gave them power [against] unclean
spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of
sickness and all manner of disease. 2 Now the names
of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who
is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James [the
son] of Zebedee, and John his brother; 3 Philip, and
Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James
[the son] of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname
was Thaddaeus; 4 Simon the Canaanite, and Judas
Iscariot, who also betrayed him. 5 These twelve Jesus
sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the
way of the Gentiles, and into [any] city of the Samaritans
enter ye not: 6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the
house of Israel. 7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The
kingdom of heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse
the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have
received, freely give. 9 Provide neither gold, nor silver,
nor brass in your purses, 10 Nor scrip for [your] journey,
neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the
workman is worthy of his meat. 11 And into whatsoever
city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy;
and there abide till ye go thence. 12 And when ye come
into an house, salute it. 13 And if the house be worthy,
let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let
your peace return to you. 14 And whosoever shall not
receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of
that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet. 15
Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the
land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment,
than for that city. 16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in
the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents,
and harmless as doves. 17 But beware of men: for
they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will

scourge you in their synagogues; 18 And ye shall be
brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a
testimony against them and the Gentiles. 19 But when
they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye
shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour
what ye shall speak. 20 For it is not ye that speak, but
the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you. 21 And
the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the
father the child: and the children shall rise up against
[their] parents, and cause them to be put to death. 22
And ye shall be hated of all [men] for my name's sake:
but he that endureth to the end shall be saved. 23 But
when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another:
for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over
the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come. 24 The
disciple is not above [his] master, nor the servant above
his lord. 25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his
master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called
the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more
[shall they call] them of his household? 26 Fear them not
therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be
revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. 27 What I tell
you in darkness, [that] speak ye in light: and what ye
hear in the ear, [that] preach ye upon the housetops.
28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not
able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to
destroy both soul and body in hell. **(Geenna g1067)** 29
Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of
them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. 30
But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. 31
Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many
sparrows. 32 Whosoever therefore shall confess me
before men, him will I confess also before my Father
which is in heaven. 33 But whosoever shall deny me
before men, him will I also deny before my Father which
is in heaven. 34 Think not that I am come to send peace
on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword. 35 For I
am come to set a man at variance against his father, and
the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law
against her mother in law. 36 And a man's foes [shall be]
they of his own household. 37 He that loveth father or
mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that
loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of
me. 38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth
after me, is not worthy of me. 39 He that findeth his
life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake
shall find it. 40 He that receiveth you receiveth me, and
he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. 41
He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet
shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth
a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall
receive a righteous man's reward. 42 And whosoever
shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of
cold [water] only in the name of a disciple, verily I say
unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

11 And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end
of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed
thence to teach and to preach in their cities. 2 Now
when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ,
he sent two of his disciples, 3 And said unto him, Art
thou he that should come, or do we look for another? 4
Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John
again those things which ye do hear and see: 5 The
blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers
are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised
up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. 6
And blessed is [he], whosoever shall not be offended in
me. 7 And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto
the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into
the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?
8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in
soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft [clothing] are in
kings' houses. 9 But what went ye out for to see? A
prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.
10 For this is [he], of whom it is written, Behold, I send my
messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way
before thee. 11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that
are born of women there hath not risen a greater than
John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the
kingdom of heaven is greater than he. 12 And from the
days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven
suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. 13 For
all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. 14
And if ye will receive [it], this is Elias, which was for to
come. 15 He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. 16
But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like
unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their
fellows, 17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye
have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye
have not lamented. 18 For John came neither eating nor
drinking, and they say, He hath a devil. 19 The Son of
man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a
man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans
and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children. 20
Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his
mighty works were done, because they repented not: 21
Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for
if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been
done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long
ago in sackcloth and ashes. 22 But I say unto you, It
shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of
judgment, than for you. 23 And thou, Capernaum, which
art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell:
for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee,
had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until
this day. **(Hadēs g86)** 24 But I say unto you, That it shall
be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of

judgment, than for thee. 25 At that time Jesus answered
and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and
earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise
and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. 26
Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight. 27 All
things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man
knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any
man the Father, save the Son, and [he] to whomsoever
the Son will reveal [him.] 28 Come unto me, all [ye] that
labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. 29
Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek
and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.
30 For my yoke [is] easy, and my burden is light.

12 At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through
the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and
began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. 2 But when
the Pharisees saw [it], they said unto him, Behold, thy
disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the
sabbath day. 3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read
what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that
were with him; 4 How he entered into the house of God,
and did eat the shewbread, which was not lawful for
him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but
only for the priests? 5 Or have ye not read in the law,
how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple
profane the sabbath, and are blameless? 6 But I say
unto you, That in this place is [one] greater than the
temple. 7 But if ye had known what [this] meaneth, I
will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have
condemned the guiltless. 8 For the Son of man is Lord
even of the sabbath day. 9 And when he was departed
thence, he went into their synagogue: 10 And, behold,
there was a man which had [his] hand withered. And
they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath
days? that they might accuse him. 11 And he said unto
them, What man shall there be among you, that shall
have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath
day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift [it] out? 12 How
much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore
it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days. 13 Then
saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he
stretched [it] forth; and it was restored whole, like as
the other. 14 Then the Pharisees went out, and held a
council against him, how they might destroy him. 15 But
when Jesus knew [it], he withdrew himself from thence:
and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them
all; 16 And charged them that they should not make him
known: 17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by
Esaias the prophet, saying, 18 Behold my servant, whom
I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well
pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew
judgment to the Gentiles. 19 He shall not strive, nor cry;
neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets. 20 A
bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall
he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.
21 And in his name shall the Gentiles trust. 22 Then was
brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and
dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and
dumb both spake and saw. 23 And all the people were
amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David? 24 But
when the Pharisees heard [it], they said, This [fellow]
doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince
of the devils. 25 And Jesus knew their thoughts, and
said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is
brought to desolation; and every city or house divided
against itself shall not stand: 26 And if Satan cast out
Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his
kingdom stand? 27 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils,
by whom do your children cast [them] out? therefore
they shall be your judges. 28 But if I cast out devils by
the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto
you. 29 Or else how can one enter into a strong man's
house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the
strong man? and then he will spoil his house. 30 He that
is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not
with me scattereth abroad. 31 Wherefore I say unto you,
All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto
men: but the blasphemy [against] the [Holy] Ghost shall
not be forgiven unto men. 32 And whosoever speaketh a
word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him:
but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall
not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the
[world] to come. (aiōn g165) 33 Either make the tree good,
and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his
fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by [his] fruit. 34 O
generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good
things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth
speaketh. 35 A good man out of the good treasure of the
heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of
the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. 36 But I say
unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak,
they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.
37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy
words thou shalt be condemned. 38 Then certain of the
scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master,
we would see a sign from thee. 39 But he answered
and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation
seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to
it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas: 40 For as Jonas
was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so
shall the Son of man be three days and three nights
in the heart of the earth. 41 The men of Nineveh shall
rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn
it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas;
and, behold, a greater than Jonas [is] here. 42 The
queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this
generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from
the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of

Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon [is] here.
43 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he
walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth
none. 44 Then he saith, I will return into my house from
whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth
[it] empty, swept, and garnished. 45 Then goeth he,
and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked
than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the
last [state] of that man is worse than the first. Even so
shall it be also unto this wicked generation. 46 While he
yet talked to the people, behold, [his] mother and his
brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him. 47
Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy
brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee. 48
But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who
is my mother? and who are my brethren? 49 And he
stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said,
Behold my mother and my brethren! 50 For whosoever
shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the
same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

13 The same day went Jesus out of the house, and
sat by the sea side. 2 And great multitudes were
gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship,
and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore. 3
And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying,
Behold, a sower went forth to sow; 4 And when he
sowed, some [seeds] fell by the way side, and the fowls
came and devoured them up: 5 Some fell upon stony
places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith
they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:
6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and
because they had no root, they withered away. 7 And
some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and
choked them: 8 But other fell into good ground, and
brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold,
some thirtyfold. 9 Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.
10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why
speakest thou unto them in parables? 11 He answered
and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know
the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is
not given. 12 For whosoever hath, to him shall be given,
and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath
not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath. 13
Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they
seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do
they understand. 14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy
of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and
shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall
not perceive: 15 For this people's heart is waxed gross,
and [their] ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they
have closed; lest at any time they should see with [their]
eyes, and hear with [their] ears, and should understand
with [their] heart, and should be converted, and I should
heal them. 16 But blessed [are] your eyes, for they see:
and your ears, for they hear. 17 For verily I say unto you,
That many prophets and righteous [men] have desired
to see [those things] which ye see, and have not seen
[them]; and to hear [those things] which ye hear, and
have not heard [them.] 18 Hear ye therefore the parable
of the sower. 19 When any one heareth the word of
the kingdom, and understandeth [it] not, then cometh
the wicked [one], and catcheth away that which was
sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by
the way side. 20 But he that received the seed into
stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and
anon with joy receiveth it; 21 Yet hath he not root in
himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or
persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he
is offended. 22 He also that received seed among the
thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this
world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word,
and he becometh unfruitful. (aiōn g165) 23 But he that
received seed into the good ground is he that heareth
the word, and understandeth [it]; which also beareth
fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some
sixty, some thirty. 24 Another parable put he forth unto
them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a
man which sowed good seed in his field: 25 But while
men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the
wheat, and went his way. 26 But when the blade was
sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the
tares also. 27 So the servants of the householder came
and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in
thy field? from whence then hath it tares? 28 He said
unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said
unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?
29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares,
ye root up also the wheat with them. 30 Let both grow
together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will
say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares,
and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the
wheat into my barn. 31 Another parable put he forth unto
them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of
mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:
32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is
grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a
tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the
branches thereof. 33 Another parable spake he unto
them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which
a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the
whole was leavened. 34 All these things spake Jesus
unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable
spake he not unto them: 35 That it might be fulfilled
which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my
mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been
kept secret from the foundation of the world. 36 Then
Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house:
and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto

us the parable of the tares of the field. **37** He answered
and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the
Son of man; **38** The field is the world; the good seed
are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the
children of the wicked [one]; **39** The enemy that sowed
them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and
the reapers are the angels. **(aiōn g165)** **40** As therefore
the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it
be in the end of this world. **(aiōn g165)** **41** The Son of man
shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of
his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do
iniquity; **42** And shall cast them into a furnace of fire:
there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. **43** Then
shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom
of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear. **44**
Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in
a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and
for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and
buyeth that field. **45** Again, the kingdom of heaven is
like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: **46**
Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went
and sold all that he had, and bought it. **47** Again, the
kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into
the sea, and gathered of every kind: **48** Which, when it
was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered
the good into vessels, but cast the bad away. **49** So shall
it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth,
and sever the wicked from among the just, **(aiōn g165)** **50**
And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be
wailing and gnashing of teeth. **51** Jesus saith unto them,
Have ye understood all these things? They say unto
him, Yea, Lord. **52** Then said he unto them, Therefore
every scribe [which is] instructed unto the kingdom of
heaven is like unto a man [that is] an householder, which
bringeth forth out of his treasure [things] new and old.
53 And it came to pass, [that] when Jesus had finished
these parables, he departed thence. **54** And when he
was come into his own country, he taught them in their
synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and
said, Whence hath this [man] this wisdom, and [these]
mighty works? **55** Is not this the carpenter's son? is not
his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and
Joses, and Simon, and Judas? **56** And his sisters, are
they not all with us? Whence then hath this [man] all
these things? **57** And they were offended in him. But
Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour,
save in his own country, and in his own house. **58** And
he did not many mighty works there because of their
unbelief.

14 At that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame
of Jesus, **2** And said unto his servants, This is
John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore
mighty works do shew forth themselves in him. **3** For
Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put
[him] in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's
wife. **4** For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee
to have her. **5** And when he would have put him to
death, he feared the multitude, because they counted
him as a prophet. **6** But when Herod's birthday was
kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and
pleased Herod. **7** Whereupon he promised with an oath
to give her whatsoever she would ask. **8** And she, being
before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John
Baptist's head in a charger. **9** And the king was sorry:
nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat
with him at meat, he commanded [it] to be given [her].
10 And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison. **11**
And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the
damsel: and she brought [it] to her mother. **12** And his
disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and
went and told Jesus. **13** When Jesus heard [of it], he
departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and
when the people had heard [thereof], they followed him
on foot out of the cities. **14** And Jesus went forth, and
saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion
toward them, and he healed their sick. **15** And when it
was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This
is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the
multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and
buy themselves victuals. **16** But Jesus said unto them,
They need not depart; give ye them to eat. **17** And
they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and
two fishes. **18** He said, Bring them hither to me. **19**
And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the
grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes,
and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and
gave the loaves to [his] disciples, and the disciples to
the multitude. **20** And they did all eat, and were filled:
and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve
baskets full. **21** And they that had eaten were about
five thousand men, beside women and children. **22** And
straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a
ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he
sent the multitudes away. **23** And when he had sent the
multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to
pray: and when the evening was come, he was there
alone. **24** But the ship was now in the midst of the sea,
tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary. **25** And
in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them,
walking on the sea. **26** And when the disciples saw him
walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a
spirit; and they cried out for fear. **27** But straightway
Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is
I; be not afraid. **28** And Peter answered him and said,
Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.
29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down
out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.
30 But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid;

and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.
31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth [his] hand,
and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith,
wherefore didst thou doubt? 32 And when they were
come into the ship, the wind ceased. 33 Then they that
were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying,
Of a truth thou art the Son of God. 34 And when they
were gone over, they came into the land of Gennesaret.
35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of
him, they sent out into all that country round about,
and brought unto him all that were diseased; 36 And
besought him that they might only touch the hem of his
garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly
whole.

15 Then came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which
were of Jerusalem, saying, 2 Why do thy disciples
transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not
their hands when they eat bread. 3 But he answered
and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the
commandment of God by your tradition? 4 For God
commanded, saying, Honour thy father and mother:
and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the
death. 5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to [his] father
or [his] mother, [It is] a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest
be profited by me; 6 And honour not his father or his
mother, [he shall be free]. Thus have ye made the
commandment of God of none effect by your tradition. 7
[Ye] hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,
8 This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth,
and honoureth me with [their] lips; but their heart is far
from me. 9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching [for]
doctrines the commandments of men. 10 And he called
the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:
11 Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man;
but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a
man. 12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him,
Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after
they heard this saying? 13 But he answered and said,
Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted,
shall be rooted up. 14 Let them alone: they be blind
leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both
shall fall into the ditch. 15 Then answered Peter and
said unto him, Declare unto us this parable. 16 And
Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding? 17
Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in
at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into
the draught? 18 But those things which proceed out of
the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile
the man. 19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts,
murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness,
blasphemies: 20 These are [the things] which defile a
man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a
man. 21 Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the
coasts of Tyre and Sidon. 22 And, behold, a woman of
Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto
him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, [thou] Son of
David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. 23
But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came
and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth
after us. 24 But he answered and said, I am not sent
but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. 25 Then
came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.
26 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the
children's bread, and to cast [it] to dogs. 27 And she
said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which
fall from their masters' table. 28 Then Jesus answered
and said unto her, O woman, great [is] thy faith: be it
unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made
whole from that very hour. 29 And Jesus departed from
thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee; and went
up into a mountain, and sat down there. 30 And great
multitudes came unto him, having with them [those that
were] lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and
cast them down at Jesus' feet; and he healed them: 31
Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw
the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to
walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of
Israel. 32 Then Jesus called his disciples [unto him], and
said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they
continue with me now three days, and have nothing to
eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint
in the way. 33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence
should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to
fill so great a multitude? 34 And Jesus saith unto them,
How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a
few little fishes. 35 And he commanded the multitude to
sit down on the ground. 36 And he took the seven loaves
and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake [them], and
gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.
37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up
of the broken [meat] that was left seven baskets full. 38
And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside
women and children. 39 And he sent away the multitude,
and took ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala.

16 The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and
tempting desired him that he would shew them a
sign from heaven. 2 He answered and said unto them,
When it is evening, ye say, [It will be] fair weather: for
the sky is red. 3 And in the morning, [It will be] foul
weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring. O [ye]
hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can
ye not [discern] the signs of the times? 4 A wicked and
adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there
shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet
Jonas. And he left them, and departed. 5 And when his
disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten
to take bread. 6 Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed

and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the
Sadducees. 7 And they reasoned among themselves,
saying, [It is] because we have taken no bread. 8 [Which]
when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little
faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye
have brought no bread? 9 Do ye not yet understand,
neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand,
and how many baskets ye took up? 10 Neither the seven
loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets
ye took up? 11 How is it that ye do not understand
that I spake [it] not to you concerning bread, that ye
should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of
the Sadducees? 12 Then understood they how that he
bade [them] not beware of the leaven of bread, but of
the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. 13
When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi,
he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that
I the Son of man am? 14 And they said, Some [say
that thou art] John the Baptist: some, Elias; and others,
Jeremias, or one of the prophets. 15 He saith unto
them, But whom say ye that I am? 16 And Simon Peter
answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the
living God. 17 And Jesus answered and said unto him,
Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona: for flesh and blood
hath not revealed [it] unto thee, but my Father which
is in heaven. 18 And I say also unto thee, That thou
art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and
the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. **(Hadēs g86)**
19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of
heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall
be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on
earth shall be loosed in heaven. 20 Then charged he his
disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus
the Christ. 21 From that time forth began Jesus to shew
unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem,
and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests
and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third
day. 22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him,
saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto
thee. 23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee
behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou
savourest not the things that be of God, but those that
be of men. 24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any
[man] will come after me, let him deny himself, and take
up his cross, and follow me. 25 For whosoever will save
his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for
my sake shall find it. 26 For what is a man profited, if he
shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or
what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? 27 For
the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father
with his angels; and then he shall reward every man
according to his works. 28 Verily I say unto you, There
be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till
they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

17 And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and
John his brother, and bringeth them up into an
high mountain apart, 2 And was transfigured before
them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment
was white as the light. 3 And, behold, there appeared
unto them Moses and Elias talking with him. 4 Then
answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good
for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three
tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one
for Elias. 5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud
overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud,
which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well
pleased; hear ye him. 6 And when the disciples heard
[it], they fell on their face, and were sore afraid. 7 And
Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and be
not afraid. 8 And when they had lifted up their eyes,
they saw no man, save Jesus only. 9 And as they came
down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying,
Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen
again from the dead. 10 And his disciples asked him,
saying, Why then say the scribes that Elias must first
come? 11 And Jesus answered and said unto them,
Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things. 12 But I
say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew
him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed.
Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them. 13
Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them
of John the Baptist. 14 And when they were come to the
multitude, there came to him a [certain] man, kneeling
down to him, and saying, 15 Lord, have mercy on my
son: for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for ofttimes he
falleth into the fire, and oft into the water. 16 And I
brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure
him. 17 Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and
perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how
long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me. 18 And
Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him:
and the child was cured from that very hour. 19 Then
came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could
not we cast him out? 20 And Jesus said unto them,
Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye
have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto
this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it
shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.
21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and
fasting. 22 And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said
unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the
hands of men: 23 And they shall kill him, and the third
day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding
sorry. 24 And when they were come to Capernaum, they
that received tribute [money] came to Peter, and said,
Doth not your master pay tribute? 25 He saith, Yes. And
when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented
him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the

kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own
children, or of strangers? 26 Peter saith unto him, Of
strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children
free. 27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go
thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish
that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his
mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and
give unto them for me and thee.

18 At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus,
saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of
heaven? 2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and
set him in the midst of them, 3 And said, Verily I say
unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little
children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.
4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little
child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. 5
And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name
receiveth me. 6 But whoso shall offend one of these little
ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a
millstone were hanged about his neck, and [that] he were
drowned in the depth of the sea. 7 Woe unto the world
because of offences! for it must needs be that offences
come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!
8 Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them
off, and cast [them] from thee: it is better for thee to enter
into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or
two feet to be cast into everlasting fire. **(aiōnios g166)** 9
And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast [it]
from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one
eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.
(Geenna g1067) 10 Take heed that ye despise not one of
these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their
angels do always behold the face of my Father which
is in heaven. 11 For the Son of man is come to save
that which was lost. 12 How think ye? if a man have
an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray,
doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into
the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?
13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he
rejoiceth more of that [sheep], than of the ninety and
nine which went not astray. 14 Even so it is not the will
of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little
ones should perish. 15 Moreover if thy brother shall
trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between
thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast
gained thy brother. 16 But if he will not hear [thee, then]
take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of
two or three witnesses every word may be established.
17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell [it] unto the
church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be
unto thee as an heathen man and a publican. 18 Verily I
say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall
be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on
earth shall be loosed in heaven. 19 Again I say unto you,
That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any
thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my
Father which is in heaven. 20 For where two or three are
gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of
them. 21 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how
oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till
seven times? 22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto
thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven.
23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a
certain king, which would take account of his servants.
24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought
unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents. 25 But
forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him
to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had,
and payment to be made. 26 The servant therefore fell
down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience
with me, and I will pay thee all. 27 Then the lord of
that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed
him, and forgave him the debt. 28 But the same servant
went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which
owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him,
and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou
owest. 29 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet,
and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I
will pay thee all. 30 And he would not: but went and
cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. 31 So
when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were
very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was
done. 32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said
unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that
debt, because thou desiredst me: 33 Shouldest not thou
also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even
as I had pity on thee? 34 And his lord was wroth, and
delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that
was due unto him. 35 So likewise shall my heavenly
Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive
not every one his brother their trespasses.

19 And it came to pass, [that] when Jesus had finished
these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came
into the coasts of Judaea beyond Jordan; 2 And great
multitudes followed him; and he healed them there. 3
The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and
saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his
wife for every cause? 4 And he answered and said unto
them, Have ye not read, that he which made [them] at
the beginning made them male and female, 5 And said,
For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and
shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one
flesh? 6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one
flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not
man put asunder. 7 They say unto him, Why did Moses
then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to
put her away? 8 He saith unto them, Moses because of
the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away

your wives: but from the beginning it was not so. 9
And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife,
except [it be] for fornication, and shall marry another,
committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is
put away doth commit adultery. 10 His disciples say unto
him, If the case of the man be so with [his] wife, it is
not good to marry. 11 But he said unto them, All [men]
cannot receive this saying, save [they] to whom it is
given. 12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so
born from [their] mother's womb: and there are some
eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there
be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for
the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive
[it], let him receive [it.] 13 Then were there brought unto
him little children, that he should put [his] hands on them,
and pray: and the disciples rebuked them. 14 But Jesus
said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come
unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven. 15 And
he laid [his] hands on them, and departed thence. 16
And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master,
what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?
(aiōnios g166) 17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou
me good? [there is] none good but one, [that is], God:
but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.
18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do
no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt
not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, 19 Honour
thy father and [thy] mother: and, Thou shalt love thy
neighbour as thyself. 20 The young man saith unto him,
All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack
I yet? 21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go
[and] sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou
shalt have treasure in heaven: and come [and] follow me.
22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went
away sorrowful: for he had great possessions. 23 Then
said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That
a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.
24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go
through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter
into the kingdom of God. 25 When his disciples heard
[it], they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then
can be saved? 26 But Jesus beheld [them], and said
unto them, With men this is impossible; but with God all
things are possible. 27 Then answered Peter and said
unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed
thee; what shall we have therefore? 28 And Jesus said
unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have
followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man
shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon
twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. 29
And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or
sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands,
for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and
shall inherit everlasting life. (aiōnios g166) 30 But many
[that are] first shall be last; and the last [shall be] first.

20 For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man
[that is] an householder, which went out early in
the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. 2 And
when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a
day, he sent them into his vineyard. 3 And he went out
about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the
marketplace, 4 And said unto them; Go ye also into
the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you.
And they went their way. 5 Again he went out about the
sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. 6 And about the
eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing
idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day
idle? 7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired
us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard;
and whatsoever is right, [that] shall ye receive. 8 So
when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto
his steward, Call the labourers, and give them [their]
hire, beginning from the last unto the first. 9 And when
they came that [were hired] about the eleventh hour,
they received every man a penny. 10 But when the first
came, they supposed that they should have received
more; and they likewise received every man a penny. 11
And when they had received [it], they murmured against
the goodman of the house, 12 Saying, These last have
wrought [but] one hour, and thou hast made them equal
unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the
day. 13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I
do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a
penny? 14 Take [that] thine [is], and go thy way: I will
give unto this last, even as unto thee. 15 Is it not lawful
for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil,
because I am good? 16 So the last shall be first, and the
first last: for many be called, but few chosen. 17 And
Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples
apart in the way, and said unto them, 18 Behold, we go
up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed
unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall
condemn him to death, 19 And shall deliver him to the
Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify [him]:
and the third day he shall rise again. 20 Then came to
him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons,
worshipping [him], and desiring a certain thing of him. 21
And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto
him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on
thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.
22 But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye
ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of,
and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized
with? They say unto him, We are able. 23 And he saith
unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be
baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to
sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give,

but [it shall be given to them] for whom it is prepared of
my Father. 24 And when the ten heard [it], they were
moved with indignation against the two brethren. 25 But
Jesus called them [unto him], and said, Ye know that the
princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and
they that are great exercise authority upon them. 26 But
it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great
among you, let him be your minister; 27 And whosoever
will be chief among you, let him be your servant: 28 Even
as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to
minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. 29 And
as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed
him. 30 And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way
side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out,
saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, [thou] Son of David.
31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should
hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have
mercy on us, O Lord, [thou] Son of David. 32 And Jesus
stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I
shall do unto you? 33 They say unto him, Lord, that our
eyes may be opened. 34 So Jesus had compassion [on
them], and touched their eyes: and immediately their
eyes received sight, and they followed him.

21 And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and
were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives,
then sent Jesus two disciples, 2 Saying unto them, Go
into the village over against you, and straightway ye
shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose [them],
and bring [them] unto me. 3 And if any [man] say ought
unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and
straightway he will send them. 4 All this was done, that
it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet,
saying, 5 Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King
cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a
colt the foal of an ass. 6 And the disciples went, and
did as Jesus commanded them, 7 And brought the ass,
and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they
set [him] thereon. 8 And a very great multitude spread
their garments in the way; others cut down branches
from the trees, and strawed [them] in the way. 9 And the
multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried,
saying, Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed [is] he that
cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.
10 And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city
was moved, saying, Who is this? 11 And the multitude
said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. 12
And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all
them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew
the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them
that sold doves, 13 And said unto them, It is written, My
house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have
made it a den of thieves. 14 And the blind and the lame
came to him in the temple; and he healed them. 15 And
when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful
things that he did, and the children crying in the temple,
and saying, Hosanna to the Son of David; they were
sore displeased, 16 And said unto him, Hearest thou
what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; have
ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings
thou hast perfected praise? 17 And he left them, and
went out of the city into Bethany; and he lodged there.
18 Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he
hungered. 19 And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he
came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only,
and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward
for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. (aiōn
g165) 20 And when the disciples saw [it], they marvelled,
saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away! 21 Jesus
answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye
have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this [which
is done] to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this
mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the
sea; it shall be done. 22 And all things, whatsoever ye
shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive. 23 And
when he was come into the temple, the chief priests
and the elders of the people came unto him as he was
teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these
things? and who gave thee this authority? 24 And Jesus
answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one
thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by
what authority I do these things. 25 The baptism of
John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they
reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From
heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe
him? 26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people;
for all hold John as a prophet. 27 And they answered
Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them,
Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things. 28
But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and
he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in
my vineyard. 29 He answered and said, I will not: but
afterward he repented, and went. 30 And he came to the
second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I
[go], sir: and went not. 31 Whether of them twain did the
will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus
saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans
and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.
32 For John came unto you in the way of righteousness,
and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the
harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen [it],
repented not afterward, that ye might believe him. 33
Hear another parable: There was a certain householder,
which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about,
and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it
out to husbandmen, and went into a far country: 34 And
when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants
to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of
it. 35 And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat

one, and killed another, and stoned another. 36 Again,
he sent other servants more than the first: and they did
unto them likewise. 37 But last of all he sent unto them
his son, saying, They will reverence my son. 38 But
when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among
themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let
us seize on his inheritance. 39 And they caught him, and
cast [him] out of the vineyard, and slew [him]. 40 When
the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do
unto those husbandmen? 41 They say unto him, He will
miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out [his]
vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him
the fruits in their seasons. 42 Jesus saith unto them, Did
ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the
builders rejected, the same is become the head of the
corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in
our eyes? 43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom
of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation
bringing forth the fruits thereof. 44 And whosoever shall
fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever
it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. 45 And when
the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables,
they perceived that he spake of them. 46 But when they
sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude,
because they took him for a prophet.

22 And Jesus answered and spake unto them again
by parables, and said, 2 The kingdom of heaven
is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for
his son, 3 And sent forth his servants to call them that
were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.
4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them
which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner:
my oxen and [my] fatlings [are] killed, and all things [are]
ready: come unto the marriage. 5 But they made light of
[it], and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his
merchandise: 6 And the remnant took his servants, and
entreated them spitefully, and slew [them]. 7 But when
the king heard [thereof], he was wroth: and he sent forth
his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned
up their city. 8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding
is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy. 9
Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye
shall find, bid to the marriage. 10 So those servants went
out into the highways, and gathered together all as many
as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding
was furnished with guests. 11 And when the king came
in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had
not on a wedding garment: 12 And he saith unto him,
Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding
garment? And he was speechless. 13 Then said the king
to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him
away, and cast [him] into outer darkness; there shall be
weeping and gnashing of teeth. 14 For many are called,
but few [are] chosen. 15 Then went the Pharisees, and
took counsel how they might entangle him in [his] talk.
16 And they sent out unto him their disciples with the
Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true,
and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest
thou for any [man]: for thou regardest not the person
of men. 17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it
lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not? 18 But Jesus
perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me,
[ye] hypocrites? 19 Shew me the tribute money. And
they brought unto him a penny. 20 And he saith unto
them, Whose [is] this image and superscription? 21 They
say unto him, Cæsar's. Then saith he unto them, Render
therefore unto Cæsar the things which are Cæsar's;
and unto God the things that are God's. 22 When they
had heard [these words], they marvelled, and left him,
and went their way. 23 The same day came to him the
Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection,
and asked him, 24 Saying, Master, Moses said, If a
man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his
wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 25 Now there
were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he
had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue,
left his wife unto his brother: 26 Likewise the second
also, and the third, unto the seventh. 27 And last of all
the woman died also. 28 Therefore in the resurrection
whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had
her. 29 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err,
not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God. 30 For
in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in
marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven. 31
But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not
read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, 32
I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and
the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but
of the living. 33 And when the multitude heard [this],
they were astonished at his doctrine. 34 But when the
Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees
to silence, they were gathered together. 35 Then one
of them, [which was] a lawyer, asked [him a question],
tempting him, and saying, 36 Master, which [is] the great
commandment in the law? 37 Jesus said unto him, Thou
shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all
thy soul, and with all thy mind. 38 This is the first and
great commandment. 39 And the second [is] like unto it,
Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 40 On these
two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.
41 While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus
asked them, 42 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose
son is he? They say unto him, [The Son] of David. 43 He
saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him
Lord, saying, 44 The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou
on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?
45 If David then call him Lord, how is he his son? 46 And

no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any
[man] from that day forth ask him any more [questions.]

23 Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his
disciples, **2** Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees
sit in Moses' seat: **3** All therefore whatsoever they bid
you observe, [that] observe and do; but do not ye after
their works: for they say, and do not. **4** For they bind
heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay [them]
on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move
them with one of their fingers. **5** But all their works
they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their
phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,
6 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief
seats in the synagogues, **7** And greetings in the markets,
and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi. **8** But be not ye
called Rabbi: for one is your Master, [even] Christ; and
all ye are brethren. **9** And call no [man] your father upon
the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. **10**
Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master,
[even] Christ. **11** But he that is greatest among you shall
be your servant. **12** And whosoever shall exalt himself
shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall
be exalted. **13** But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees,
hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against
men: for ye neither go in [yourselves], neither suffer
ye them that are entering to go in. **14** Woe unto you,
scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows'
houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore
ye shall receive the greater damnation. **15** Woe unto
you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass
sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is
made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than
yourselves. **(Geenna g1067)** **16** Woe unto you, [ye] blind
guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple,
it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of
the temple, he is a debtor! **17** [Ye] fools and blind: for
whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth
the gold? **18** And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it
is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is
upon it, he is guilty. **19** [Ye] fools and blind: for whether
[is] greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?
20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by
it, and by all things thereon. **21** And whoso shall swear
by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth
therein. **22** And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth
by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon. **23**
Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for
ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have
omitted the weightier [matters] of the law, judgment,
mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not
to leave the other undone. **24** [Ye] blind guides, which
strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel. **25** Woe unto
you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make
clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within
they are full of extortion and excess. **26** [Thou] blind
Pharisee, cleanse first that [which is] within the cup
and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.
27 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!
for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed
appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead
[men's] bones, and of all uncleanness. **28** Even so ye
also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within
ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity. **29** Woe unto you,
scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the
tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the
righteous, **30** And say, If we had been in the days of our
fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in
the blood of the prophets. **31** Wherefore ye be witnesses
unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which
killed the prophets. **32** Fill ye up then the measure of
your fathers. **33** [Ye] serpents, [ye] generation of vipers,
how can ye escape the damnation of hell? **(Geenna g1067)**
34 Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and
wise men, and scribes: and [some] of them ye shall kill
and crucify; and [some] of them shall ye scourge in your
synagogues, and persecute [them] from city to city: **35**
That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed
upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto
the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew
between the temple and the altar. **36** Verily I say unto
you, All these things shall come upon this generation. **37**
O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, [thou] that killest the prophets,
and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often
would I have gathered thy children together, even as
a hen gathereth her chickens under [her] wings, and
ye would not! **38** Behold, your house is left unto you
desolate. **39** For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me
henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed [is] he that cometh
in the name of the Lord.

24 And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple:
and his disciples came to [him] for to shew him the
buildings of the temple. **2** And Jesus said unto them,
See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There
shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall
not be thrown down. **3** And as he sat upon the mount of
Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell
us, when shall these things be? and what [shall be] the
sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? **(aiōn
g165)** **4** And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take
heed that no man deceive you. **5** For many shall come in
my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.
6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see
that ye be not troubled: for all [these things] must come
to pass, but the end is not yet. **7** For nation shall rise
against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there
shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in
divers places. **8** All these [are] the beginning of sorrows.

9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and
shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my
name's sake. 10 And then shall many be offended, and
shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. 11
And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive
many. 12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of
many shall wax cold. 13 But he that shall endure unto the
end, the same shall be saved. 14 And this gospel of the
kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness
unto all nations; and then shall the end come. 15 When
ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation,
spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place,
(whoso readeth, let him understand:) 16 Then let them
which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: 17 Let him
which is on the housetop not come down to take any
thing out of his house: 18 Neither let him which is in the
field return back to take his clothes. 19 And woe unto
them that are with child, and to them that give suck in
those days! 20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the
winter, neither on the sabbath day: 21 For then shall be
great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning
of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. 22 And
except those days should be shortened, there should no
flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall
be shortened. 23 Then if any man shall say unto you,
Lo, here [is] Christ, or there; believe [it] not. 24 For there
shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall
shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if [it were]
possible, they shall deceive the very elect. 25 Behold, I
have told you before. 26 Wherefore if they shall say unto
you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, [he
is] in the secret chambers; believe [it] not. 27 For as the
lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto
the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man
be. 28 For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the
eagles be gathered together. 29 Immediately after the
tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and
the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall
from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be
shaken: 30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of
man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth
mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the
clouds of heaven with power and great glory. 31 And he
shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet,
and they shall gather together his elect from the four
winds, from one end of heaven to the other. 32 Now
learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet
tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer
[is] nigh: 33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these
things, know that it is near, [even] at the doors. 34 Verily
I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all
these things be fulfilled. 35 Heaven and earth shall pass
away, but my words shall not pass away. 36 But of that
day and hour knoweth no [man], no, not the angels of
heaven, but my Father only. 37 But as the days of Noe
[were], so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. 38
For as in the days that were before the flood they were
eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage,
until the day that Noe entered into the ark, 39 And knew
not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall
also the coming of the Son of man be. 40 Then shall two
be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.
41 Two [women shall be] grinding at the mill; the one
shall be taken, and the other left. 42 Watch therefore:
for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. 43
But know this, that if the goodman of the house had
known in what watch the thief would come, he would
have watched, and would not have suffered his house to
be broken up. 44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such
an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh. 45 Who
then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath
made ruler over his household, to give them meat in
due season? 46 Blessed [is] that servant, whom his lord
when he cometh shall find so doing. 47 Verily I say unto
you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods. 48
But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord
delayeth his coming; 49 And shall begin to smite [his]
fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; 50
The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he
looketh not for [him], and in an hour that he is not aware
of, 51 And shall cut him asunder, and appoint [him] his
portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and
gnashing of teeth.

25 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto
ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth
to meet the bridegroom. 2 And five of them were wise,
and five [were] foolish. 3 They that [were] foolish took
their lamps, and took no oil with them: 4 But the wise
took oil in their vessels with their lamps. 5 While the
bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept. 6 And at
midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom
cometh; go ye out to meet him. 7 Then all those virgins
arose, and trimmed their lamps. 8 And the foolish said
unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone
out. 9 But the wise answered, saying, [Not so]; lest there
be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them
that sell, and buy for yourselves. 10 And while they went
to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready
went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.
11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord,
Lord, open to us. 12 But he answered and said, Verily
I say unto you, I know you not. 13 Watch therefore,
for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the
Son of man cometh. 14 For [the kingdom of heaven is]
as a man travelling into a far country, [who] called his
own servants, and delivered unto them his goods. 15
And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and
to another one; to every man according to his several

ability; and straightway took his journey. **16** Then he
that had received the five talents went and traded with
the same, and made [them] other five talents. **17** And
likewise he that [had received] two, he also gained other
two. **18** But he that had received one went and digged
in the earth, and hid his lord's money. **19** After a long
time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth
with them. **20** And so he that had received five talents
came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou
deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained
beside them five talents more. **21** His lord said unto
him, Well done, [thou] good and faithful servant: thou
hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee
ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy
lord. **22** He also that had received two talents came and
said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold,
I have gained two other talents beside them. **23** His
lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant;
thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make
thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of
thy lord. **24** Then he which had received the one talent
came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard
man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering
where thou hast not strawed: **25** And I was afraid, and
went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, [there] thou hast
[that is] thine. **26** His lord answered and said unto him,
[Thou] wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I
reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not
strawed: **27** Thou oughtest therefore to have put my
money to the exchangers, and [then] at my coming I
should have received mine own with usury. **28** Take
therefore the talent from him, and give [it] unto him which
hath ten talents. **29** For unto every one that hath shall
be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him
that hath not shall be taken away even that which he
hath. **30** And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer
darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.
31 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and
all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the
throne of his glory: **32** And before him shall be gathered
all nations: and he shall separate them one from another,
as a shepherd divideth [his] sheep from the goats: **33**
And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the
goats on the left. **34** Then shall the King say unto them
on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit
the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the
world: **35** For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I
was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and
ye took me in: **36** Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick,
and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.
37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord,
when saw we thee an hungred, and fed [thee]? or thirsty,
and gave thee drink? **38** When saw we thee a stranger,
and took thee in? or naked, and clothed [thee]? **39** Or
when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto
thee? **40** And the King shall answer and say unto them,
Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done [it] unto
one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done [it]
unto me. **41** Then shall he say also unto them on the left
hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire,
prepared for the devil and his angels: **(aiōnios g166)** **42**
For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was
thirsty, and ye gave me no drink: **43** I was a stranger,
and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not:
sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. **44** Then shall
they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee
an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or
in prison, and did not minister unto thee? **45** Then shall
he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch
as ye did [it] not to one of the least of these, ye did [it]
not to me. **46** And these shall go away into everlasting
punishment: but the righteous into life eternal. **(aiōnios
g166)**

26 And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished
all these sayings, he said unto his disciples, **2** Ye
know that after two days is [the feast of] the passover,
and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified. **3** Then
assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes,
and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the
high priest, who was called Caiaphas, **4** And consulted
that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill [him].
5 But they said, Not on the feast [day], lest there be
an uproar among the people. **6** Now when Jesus was
in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, **7** There
came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very
precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat
[at meat]. **8** But when his disciples saw [it], they had
indignation, saying, To what purpose [is] this waste? **9**
For this ointment might have been sold for much, and
given to the poor. **10** When Jesus understood [it], he
said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath
wrought a good work upon me. **11** For ye have the poor
always with you; but me ye have not always. **12** For in
that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did
[it] for my burial. **13** Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever
this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, [there]
shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for
a memorial of her. **14** Then one of the twelve, called
Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, **15** And said
[unto them], What will ye give me, and I will deliver him
unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces
of silver. **16** And from that time he sought opportunity
to betray him. **17** Now the first [day] of the feast of
unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying
unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to
eat the passover? **18** And he said, Go into the city to
such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My

time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house
with my disciples. **19** And the disciples did as Jesus had
appointed them; and they made ready the passover. **20**
Now when the even was come, he sat down with the
twelve. **21** And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto
you, that one of you shall betray me. **22** And they were
exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to
say unto him, Lord, is it I? **23** And he answered and
said, He that dippeth [his] hand with me in the dish, the
same shall betray me. **24** The Son of man goeth as it is
written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son
of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he
had not been born. **25** Then Judas, which betrayed him,
answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him,
Thou hast said. **26** And as they were eating, Jesus took
bread, and blessed [it], and brake [it], and gave [it] to the
disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. **27** And he
took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave [it] to them,
saying, Drink ye all of it; **28** For this is my blood of the
new testament, which is shed for many for the remission
of sins. **29** But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth
of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new
with you in my Father's kingdom. **30** And when they had
sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.
31 Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended
because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the
shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered
abroad. **32** But after I am risen again, I will go before
you into Galilee. **33** Peter answered and said unto him,
Though all [men] shall be offended because of thee,
[yet] will I never be offended. **34** Jesus said unto him,
Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock
crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. **35** Peter said unto him,
Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee.
Likewise also said all the disciples. **36** Then cometh
Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and
saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray
yonder. **37** And he took with him Peter and the two
sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very
heavy. **38** Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding
sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with
me. **39** And he went a little further, and fell on his face,
and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this
cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou
[wilt]. **40** And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth
them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not
watch with me one hour? **41** Watch and pray, that ye
enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed [is] willing, but
the flesh [is] weak. **42** He went away again the second
time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may
not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be
done. **43** And he came and found them asleep again: for
their eyes were heavy. **44** And he left them, and went
away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same
words. **45** Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith
unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the
hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the
hands of sinners. **46** Rise, let us be going: behold, he is
at hand that doth betray me. **47** And while he yet spake,
lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great
multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests
and elders of the people. **48** Now he that betrayed him
gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that
same is he: hold him fast. **49** And forthwith he came to
Jesus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him. **50** And
Jesus said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come?
Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took
him. **51** And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus
stretched out [his] hand, and drew his sword, and struck
a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear. **52**
Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into
his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish
with the sword. **53** Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray
to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than
twelve legions of angels? **54** But how then shall the
scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be? **55** In that
same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out
as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me?
I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no
hold on me. **56** But all this was done, that the scriptures
of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples
forsook him, and fled. **57** And they that had laid hold
on Jesus led [him] away to Caiaphas the high priest,
where the scribes and the elders were assembled. **58**
But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's
palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see
the end. **59** Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the
council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him
to death; **60** But found none: yea, though many false
witnesses came, [yet] found they none. At the last came
two false witnesses, **61** And said, This [fellow] said, I am
able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three
days. **62** And the high priest arose, and said unto him,
Answerest thou nothing? what [is it which] these witness
against thee? **63** But Jesus held his peace. And the high
priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the
living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ,
the Son of God. **64** Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast
said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see
the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and
coming in the clouds of heaven. **65** Then the high priest
rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy;
what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now
ye have heard his blasphemy. **66** What think ye? They
answered and said, He is guilty of death. **67** Then did
they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote
him with the palms of their hands, **68** Saying, Prophesy
unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee? **69** Now

Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto
him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee. 70 But
he denied before [them] all, saying, I know not what thou
sayest. 71 And when he was gone out into the porch,
another [maid] saw him, and said unto them that were
there, This [fellow] was also with Jesus of Nazareth. 72
And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the
man. 73 And after a while came unto [him] they that
stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art [one] of
them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee. 74 Then began he
to curse and to swear, [saying], I know not the man. And
immediately the cock crew. 75 And Peter remembered
the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock
crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and
wept bitterly.

27 When the morning was come, all the chief priests
and elders of the people took counsel against
Jesus to put him to death: 2 And when they had bound
him, they led [him] away, and delivered him to Pontius
Pilate the governor. 3 Then Judas, which had betrayed
him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented
himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to
the chief priests and elders, 4 Saying, I have sinned in
that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said,
What [is that] to us? see thou [to that]. 5 And he cast
down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed,
and went and hanged himself. 6 And the chief priests
took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put
them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. 7
And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's
field, to bury strangers in. 8 Wherefore that field was
called, The field of blood, unto this day. 9 Then was
fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet,
saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price
of him that was valued, whom they of the children of
Israel did value; 10 And gave them for the potter's field,
as the Lord appointed me. 11 And Jesus stood before
the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art
thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him,
Thou sayest. 12 And when he was accused of the chief
priests and elders, he answered nothing. 13 Then said
Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they
witness against thee? 14 And he answered him to never
a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.
15 Now at [that] feast the governor was wont to release
unto the people a prisoner, whom they would. 16 And
they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. 17
Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate
said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you?
Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ? 18 For he
knew that for envy they had delivered him. 19 When
he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent
unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just
man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream
because of him. 20 But the chief priests and elders
persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas,
and destroy Jesus. 21 The governor answered and said
unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release
unto you? They said, Barabbas. 22 Pilate saith unto
them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called
Christ? [They] all say unto him, Let him be crucified. 23
And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But
they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified. 24
When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but [that]
rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed
[his] hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent
of the blood of this just person: see ye [to it]. 25 Then
answered all the people, and said, His blood [be] on us,
and on our children. 26 Then released he Barabbas unto
them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered
[him] to be crucified. 27 Then the soldiers of the governor
took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him
the whole band [of soldiers]. 28 And they stripped him,
and put on him a scarlet robe. 29 And when they had
platted a crown of thorns, they put [it] upon his head,
and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee
before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the
Jews! 30 And they spit upon him, and took the reed,
and smote him on the head. 31 And after that they had
mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put
his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify
[him]. 32 And as they came out, they found a man of
Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear
his cross. 33 And when they were come unto a place
called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull, 34
They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and
when he had tasted [thereof], he would not drink. 35
And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting
lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the
prophet, They parted my garments among them, and
upon my vesture did they cast lots. 36 And sitting down
they watched him there; 37 And set up over his head
his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF
THE JEWS. 38 Then were there two thieves crucified
with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.
39 And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their
heads, 40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple,
and buildest [it] in three days, save thyself. If thou be the
Son of God, come down from the cross. 41 Likewise
also the chief priests mocking [him], with the scribes
and elders, said, 42 He saved others; himself he cannot
save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down
from the cross, and we will believe him. 43 He trusted in
God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he
said, I am the Son of God. 44 The thieves also, which
were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth. 45
Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all
the land unto the ninth hour. 46 And about the ninth

hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama
sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast
thou forsaken me? 47 Some of them that stood there,
when they heard [that], said, This [man] calleth for Elias.
48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a spunge,
and filled [it] with vinegar, and put [it] on a reed, and
gave him to drink. 49 The rest said, Let be, let us see
whether Elias will come to save him. 50 Jesus, when he
had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.
51 And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain
from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and
the rocks rent; 52 And the graves were opened; and
many bodies of the saints which slept arose, 53 And
came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went
into the holy city, and appeared unto many. 54 Now when
the centurion, and they that were with him, watching
Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were
done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the
Son of God. 55 And many women were there beholding
afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering
unto him: 56 Among which was Mary Magdalene, and
Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of
Zebedee's children. 57 When the even was come, there
came a rich man of Arimathæa, named Joseph, who
also himself was Jesus' disciple: 58 He went to Pilate,
and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded
the body to be delivered. 59 And when Joseph had
taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, 60
And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out
in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of
the sepulchre, and departed. 61 And there was Mary
Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against
the sepulchre. 62 Now the next day, that followed the
day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees
came together unto Pilate, 63 Saying, Sir, we remember
that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After
three days I will rise again. 64 Command therefore that
the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his
disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say
unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last
error shall be worse than the first. 65 Pilate said unto
them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make [it] as sure
as ye can. 66 So they went, and made the sepulchre
sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

28 In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn
toward the first [day] of the week, came Mary
Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.
2 And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the
angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came
and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.
3 His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment
white as snow: 4 And for fear of him the keepers did
shake, and became as dead [men]. 5 And the angel
answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for
I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified. 6 He
is not here: for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the
place where the Lord lay. 7 And go quickly, and tell his
disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he
goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him:
lo, I have told you. 8 And they departed quickly from
the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to
bring his disciples word. 9 And as they went to tell his
disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And
they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped
him. 10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell
my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall
they see me. 11 Now when they were going, behold,
some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto
the chief priests all the things that were done. 12 And
when they were assembled with the elders, and had
taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,
13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and
stole him [away] while we slept. 14 And if this come to
the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure
you. 15 So they took the money, and did as they were
taught: and this saying is commonly reported among
the Jews until this day. 16 Then the eleven disciples
went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus
had appointed them. 17 And when they saw him, they
worshipped him: but some doubted. 18 And Jesus came
and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me
in heaven and in earth. 19 Go ye therefore, and teach all
nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of
the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: 20 Teaching them to
observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you:
and, lo, I am with you alway, [even] unto the end of the
world. Amen. **(aiōn g165)**

Mark

1 The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son
of God; **2** As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I
send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare
thy way before thee. **3** The voice of one crying in the
wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his
paths straight. **4** John did baptize in the wilderness,
and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission
of sins. **5** And there went out unto him all the land of
Judæa, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of
him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins. **6** And
John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle
of a skin about his loins; and he did eat locusts and
wild honey; **7** And preached, saying, There cometh one
mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am
not worthy to stoop down and unloose. **8** I indeed have
baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you with the
Holy Ghost. **9** And it came to pass in those days, that
Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized
of John in Jordan. **10** And straightway coming up out of
the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit
like a dove descending upon him: **11** And there came a
voice from heaven, [saying], Thou art my beloved Son, in
whom I am well pleased. **12** And immediately the Spirit
driveth him into the wilderness. **13** And he was there in
the wilderness forty days, tempted of Satan; and was
with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.
14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came
into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,
15 And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of
God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel. **16**
Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon
and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for
they were fishers. **17** And Jesus said unto them, Come
ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of
men. **18** And straightway they forsook their nets, and
followed him. **19** And when he had gone a little further
thence, he saw James the [son] of Zebedee, and John
his brother, who also were in the ship mending their
nets. **20** And straightway he called them: and they left
their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants,
and went after him. **21** And they went into Capernaum;
and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the
synagogue, and taught. **22** And they were astonished
at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had
authority, and not as the scribes. **23** And there was in
their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he
cried out, **24** Saying, Let [us] alone; what have we to
do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come
to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One
of God. **25** And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy
peace, and come out of him. **26** And when the unclean
spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came
out of him. **27** And they were all amazed, insomuch that
they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing
is this? what new doctrine [is] this? for with authority
commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do
obey him. **28** And immediately his fame spread abroad
throughout all the region round about Galilee. **29** And
forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue,
they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with
James and John. **30** But Simon's wife's mother lay sick
of a fever, and anon they tell him of her. **31** And he
came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and
immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto
them. **32** And at even, when the sun did set, they brought
unto him all that were diseased, and them that were
possessed with devils. **33** And all the city was gathered
together at the door. **34** And he healed many that were
sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and
suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him.
35 And in the morning, rising up a great while before
day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and
there prayed. **36** And Simon and they that were with him
followed after him. **37** And when they had found him,
they said unto him, All [men] seek for thee. **38** And he
said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may
preach there also: for therefore came I forth. **39** And
he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee,
and cast out devils. **40** And there came a leper to him,
beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying
unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. **41** And
Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth [his] hand, and
touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean. **42**
And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy
departed from him, and he was cleansed. **43** And he
straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away; **44**
And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man:
but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for
thy cleansing those things which Moses commanded, for
a testimony unto them. **45** But he went out, and began
to publish [it] much, and to blaze abroad the matter,
insomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the
city, but was without in desert places: and they came to
him from every quarter.

2 And again he entered into Capernaum after [some]
days; and it was noised that he was in the house. **2**
And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch
that there was no room to receive [them], no, not so
much as about the door: and he preached the word
unto them. **3** And they come unto him, bringing one
sick of the palsy, which was borne of four. **4** And when
they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they
uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had
broken [it] up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of
the palsy lay. **5** When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto
the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee. **6**

But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and
reasoning in their hearts, 7 Why doth this [man] thus
speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?
8 And immediately when Jesus perceived in his spirit that
they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them,
Why reason ye these things in your hearts? 9 Whether
is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, [Thy] sins be
forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and
walk? 10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath
power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the
palsy,) 11 I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed,
and go thy way into thine house. 12 And immediately
he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them
all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified
God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion. 13 And he
went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude
resorted unto him, and he taught them. 14 And as he
passed by, he saw Levi the [son] of Alphæus sitting at
the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And
he arose and followed him. 15 And it came to pass, that,
as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and
sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for
there were many, and they followed him. 16 And when
the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans
and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that
he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? 17
When Jesus heard [it], he saith unto them, They that
are whole have no need of the physician, but they that
are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners
to repentance. 18 And the disciples of John and of the
Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto
him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees
fast, but thy disciples fast not? 19 And Jesus said unto
them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while
the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the
bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. 20 But the days
will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away
from them, and then shall they fast in those days. 21 No
man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment:
else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the
old, and the rent is made worse. 22 And no man putteth
new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst
the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be
marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles. 23
And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields
on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they
went, to pluck the ears of corn. 24 And the Pharisees
said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day
that which is not lawful? 25 And he said unto them,
Have ye never read what David did, when he had need,
and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him?
26 How he went into the house of God in the days of
Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the shewbread,
which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave
also to them which were with him? 27 And he said unto
them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for
the sabbath: 28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of
the sabbath.

3 And he entered again into the synagogue; and there
was a man there which had a withered hand. 2
And they watched him, whether he would heal him on
the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. 3 And
he saith unto the man which had the withered hand,
Stand forth. 4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to
do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save
life, or to kill? But they held their peace. 5 And when
he had looked round about on them with anger, being
grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the
man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched [it] out:
and his hand was restored whole as the other. 6 And
the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel
with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy
him. 7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to
the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed
him, and from Judæa, 8 And from Jerusalem, and from
Idumaea, and [from] beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre
and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what
great things he did, came unto him. 9 And he spake
to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him
because of the multitude, lest they should throng him. 10
For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed
upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues. 11
And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before
him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God. 12
And he straitly charged them that they should not make
him known. 13 And he goeth up into a mountain, and
calleth [unto him] whom he would: and they came unto
him. 14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be
with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,
15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast
out devils: 16 And Simon he surnamed Peter; 17 And
James the [son] of Zebedee, and John the brother of
James; and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is,
The sons of thunder: 18 And Andrew, and Philip, and
Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James
the [son] of Alphaeus, and Thaddaeus, and Simon the
Canaanite, 19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed
him: and they went into an house. 20 And the multitude
cometh together again, so that they could not so much
as eat bread. 21 And when his friends heard [of it],
they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is
beside himself. 22 And the scribes which came down
from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the
prince of the devils casteth he out devils. 23 And he
called them [unto him], and said unto them in parables,
How can Satan cast out Satan? 24 And if a kingdom
be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.
25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house

cannot stand. 26 And if Satan rise up against himself,
and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end. 27
No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil
his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and
then he will spoil his house. 28 Verily I say unto you,
All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and
blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme: 29
But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath
never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:
(aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 30 Because they said, He hath
an unclean spirit. 31 There came then his brethren and
his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling
him. 32 And the multitude sat about him, and they said
unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without
seek for thee. 33 And he answered them, saying, Who is
my mother, or my brethren? 34 And he looked round
about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my
mother and my brethren! 35 For whosoever shall do the
will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and
mother.

4 And he began again to teach by the sea side: and
there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so
that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the
whole multitude was by the sea on the land. 2 And he
taught them many things by parables, and said unto
them in his doctrine, 3 Hearken; Behold, there went out
a sower to sow: 4 And it came to pass, as he sowed,
some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came
and devoured it up. 5 And some fell on stony ground,
where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang
up, because it had no depth of earth: 6 But when the
sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no
root, it withered away. 7 And some fell among thorns,
and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded
no fruit. 8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield
fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth,
some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred. 9
And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let
him hear. 10 And when he was alone, they that were
about him with the twelve asked of him the parable. 11
And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the
mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are
without, all [these] things are done in parables: 12 That
seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing
they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time
they should be converted, and [their] sins should be
forgiven them. 13 And he said unto them, Know ye not
this parable? and how then will ye know all parables? 14
The sower soweth the word. 15 And these are they by
the way side, where the word is sown; but when they
have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away
the word that was sown in their hearts. 16 And these
are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who,
when they have heard the word, immediately receive it
with gladness; 17 And have no root in themselves, and
so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or
persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they
are offended. 18 And these are they which are sown
among thorns; such as hear the word, 19 And the cares
of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the
lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it
becometh unfruitful. (aiōn g165) 20 And these are they
which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word,
and receive [it], and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold,
some sixty, and some an hundred. 21 And he said unto
them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or
under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick? 22
For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested;
neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come
abroad. 23 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.
24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with
what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and
unto you that hear shall more be given. 25 For he that
hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from
him shall be taken even that which he hath. 26 And
he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should
cast seed into the ground; 27 And should sleep, and
rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow
up, he knoweth not how. 28 For the earth bringeth forth
fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that
the full corn in the ear. 29 But when the fruit is brought
forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the
harvest is come. 30 And he said, Whereunto shall we
liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall
we compare it? 31 [It is] like a grain of mustard seed,
which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the
seeds that be in the earth: 32 But when it is sown, it
groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and
shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air
may lodge under the shadow of it. 33 And with many
such parables spake he the word unto them, as they
were able to hear [it]. 34 But without a parable spake he
not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded
all things to his disciples. 35 And the same day, when
the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass
over unto the other side. 36 And when they had sent
away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the
ship. And there were also with him other little ships. 37
And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves
beat into the ship, so that it was now full. 38 And he was
in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and
they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou
not that we perish? 39 And he arose, and rebuked the
wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the
wind ceased, and there was a great calm. 40 And he
said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye
have no faith? 41 And they feared exceedingly, and said

one to another, What manner of man is this, that even
the wind and the sea obey him?

5 And they came over unto the other side of the sea,
into the country of the Gadarenes. **2** And when he
was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out
of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, **3** Who had
[his] dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind
him, no, not with chains: **4** Because that he had been
often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had
been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken
in pieces: neither could any [man] tame him. **5** And
always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in
the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones. **6** But
when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,
7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to
do with thee, Jesus, [thou] Son of the most high God? I
adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not. **8** For
he said unto him, Come out of the man, [thou] unclean
spirit. **9** And he asked him, What [is] thy name? And he
answered, saying, My name [is] Legion: for we are many.
10 And he besought him much that he would not send
them away out of the country. **11** Now there was there
nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding.
12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into
the swine, that we may enter into them. **13** And forthwith
Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out,
and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently
down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two
thousand;) and were choked in the sea. **14** And they
that fed the swine fled, and told [it] in the city, and in the
country. And they went out to see what it was that was
done. **15** And they come to Jesus, and see him that was
possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and
clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. **16**
And they that saw [it] told them how it befell to him that
was possessed with the devil, and [also] concerning the
swine. **17** And they began to pray him to depart out of
their coasts. **18** And when he was come into the ship, he
that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that
he might be with him. **19** Howbeit Jesus suffered him
not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell
them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and
hath had compassion on thee. **20** And he departed, and
began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus
had done for him: and all [men] did marvel. **21** And when
Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other
side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh
unto the sea. **22** And, behold, there cometh one of the
rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he
saw him, he fell at his feet, **23** And besought him greatly,
saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: [I
pray thee], come and lay thy hands on her, that she
may be healed; and she shall live. **24** And [Jesus] went
with him; and much people followed him, and thronged
him. **25** And a certain woman, which had an issue of
blood twelve years, **26** And had suffered many things of
many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and
was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, **27** When
she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and
touched his garment. **28** For she said, If I may touch
but his clothes, I shall be whole. **29** And straightway
the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in
her body that she was healed of that plague. **30** And
Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had
gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and
said, Who touched my clothes? **31** And his disciples
said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee,
and sayest thou, Who touched me? **32** And he looked
round about to see her that had done this thing. **33** But
the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was
done in her, came and fell down before him, and told
him all the truth. **34** And he said unto her, Daughter, thy
faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole
of thy plague. **35** While he yet spake, there came from
the ruler of the synagogue's [house certain] which said,
Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master
any further? **36** As soon as Jesus heard the word that
was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue,
Be not afraid, only believe. **37** And he suffered no man
to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the
brother of James. **38** And he cometh to the house of
the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and
them that wept and wailed greatly. **39** And when he was
come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado,
and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth. **40**
And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put
them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the
damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in
where the damsel was lying. **41** And he took the damsel
by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha cumi; which is,
being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise. **42** And
straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was
[of the age] of twelve years. And they were astonished
with a great astonishment. **43** And he charged them
straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that
something should be given her to eat.

6 And he went out from thence, and came into his own
country; and his disciples follow him. **2** And when
the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the
synagogue: and many hearing [him] were astonished,
saying, From whence hath this [man] these things? and
what wisdom [is] this which is given unto him, that even
such mighty works are wrought by his hands? **3** Is not
this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James,
and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his
sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.
4 But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without
honour, but in his own country, and among his own

kin, and in his own house. **5** And he could there do no
mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick
folk, and healed [them]. **6** And he marvelled because of
their unbelief. And he went round about the villages,
teaching. **7** And he called [unto him] the twelve, and
began to send them forth by two and two; and gave
them power over unclean spirits; **8** And commanded
them that they should take nothing for [their] journey,
save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in [their]
purse: **9** But [be] shod with sandals; and not put on two
coats. **10** And he said unto them, In what place soever
ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from
that place. **11** And whosoever shall not receive you, nor
hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust
under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I
say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and
Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.
12 And they went out, and preached that men should
repent. **13** And they cast out many devils, and anointed
with oil many that were sick, and healed [them]. **14** And
king Herod heard [of him]; (for his name was spread
abroad:) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen
from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew
forth themselves in him. **15** Others said, That it is Elias.
And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the
prophets. **16** But when Herod heard [thereof], he said, It
is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.
17 For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon
John, and bound him in prison for Herodias' sake, his
brother Philip's wife: for he had married her. **18** For John
had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have
thy brother's wife. **19** Therefore Herodias had a quarrel
against him, and would have killed him; but she could
not: **20** For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a
just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he
heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly. **21**
And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on
his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains,
and chief [estates] of Galilee; **22** And when the daughter
of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased
Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto
the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will
give [it] thee. **23** And he sware unto her, Whatsoever
thou shalt ask of me, I will give [it] thee, unto the half of
my kingdom. **24** And she went forth, and said unto her
mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of
John the Baptist. **25** And she came in straightway with
haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou
give me by and by in a charger the head of John the
Baptist. **26** And the king was exceeding sorry; [yet] for
his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him,
he would not reject her. **27** And immediately the king
sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be
brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,
28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the
damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother. **29** And
when his disciples heard [of it], they came and took up
his corpse, and laid it in a tomb. **30** And the apostles
gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him
all things, both what they had done, and what they had
taught. **31** And he said unto them, Come ye yourselves
apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there
were many coming and going, and they had no leisure
so much as to eat. **32** And they departed into a desert
place by ship privately. **33** And the people saw them
departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither
out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together
unto him. **34** And Jesus, when he came out, saw much
people, and was moved with compassion toward them,
because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and
he began to teach them many things. **35** And when the
day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him,
and said, This is a desert place, and now the time [is]
far passed: **36** Send them away, that they may go into
the country round about, and into the villages, and buy
themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat. **37** He
answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And
they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred
pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat? **38** He saith
unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And
when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes. **39** And
he commanded them to make all sit down by companies
upon the green grass. **40** And they sat down in ranks, by
hundreds, and by fifties. **41** And when he had taken the
five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven,
and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave [them]
to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes
divided he among them all. **42** And they did all eat, and
were filled. **43** And they took up twelve baskets full of the
fragments, and of the fishes. **44** And they that did eat
of the loaves were about five thousand men. **45** And
straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the
ship, and to go to the other side before unto Bethsaida,
while he sent away the people. **46** And when he had
sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray. **47**
And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of
the sea, and he alone on the land. **48** And he saw them
toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them:
and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto
them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by
them. **49** But when they saw him walking upon the sea,
they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out: **50** For
they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately
he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good
cheer: it is I; be not afraid. **51** And he went up unto them
into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore
amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.
52 For they considered not [the miracle] of the loaves: for

their heart was hardened. 53 And when they had passed
over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew
to the shore. 54 And when they were come out of the
ship, straightway they knew him, 55 And ran through
that whole region round about, and began to carry about
in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.
56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities,
or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought
him that they might touch if it were but the border of
his garment: and as many as touched him were made
whole.

7 Then came together unto him the Pharisees, and
certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem.
2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread
with defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they
found fault. 3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews,
except they wash [their] hands oft, eat not, holding the
tradition of the elders. 4 And [when they come] from the
market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other
things there be, which they have received to hold, [as]
the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of
tables. 5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him,
Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition
of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands? 6
He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias
prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people
honoureth me with [their] lips, but their heart is far from
me. 7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching
[for] doctrines the commandments of men. 8 For laying
aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of
men, [as] the washing of pots and cups: and many other
such like things ye do. 9 And he said unto them, Full
well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may
keep your own tradition. 10 For Moses said, Honour
thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or
mother, let him die the death: 11 But ye say, If a man
shall say to his father or mother, [It is] Corban, that is to
say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by
me; [he shall be free]. 12 And ye suffer him no more to
do ought for his father or his mother; 13 Making the word
of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye
have delivered: and many such like things do ye. 14 And
when he had called all the people [unto him], he said
unto them, Hearken unto me every one [of you], and
understand: 15 There is nothing from without a man, that
entering into him can defile him: but the things which
come out of him, those are they that defile the man.
16 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear. 17 And
when he was entered into the house from the people, his
disciples asked him concerning the parable. 18 And he
saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also?
Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without
entereth into the man, [it] cannot defile him; 19 Because
it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth
out into the draught, purging all meats? 20 And he said,
That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.
21 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil
thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, 22 Thefts,
covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an
evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: 23 All these
evil things come from within, and defile the man. 24
And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of
Tyre and Sidon, and entered into an house, and would
have no man know [it]: but he could not be hid. 25 For a
[certain] woman, whose young daughter had an unclean
spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet: 26
The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation;
and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil
out of her daughter. 27 But Jesus said unto her, Let
the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the
children's bread, and to cast [it] unto the dogs. 28 And
she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the
dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs. 29
And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the
devil is gone out of thy daughter. 30 And when she was
come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and
her daughter laid upon the bed. 31 And again, departing
from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea
of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis.
32 And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had
an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him
to put his hand upon him. 33 And he took him aside
from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears,
and he spit, and touched his tongue; 34 And looking up
to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha,
that is, Be opened. 35 And straightway his ears were
opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he
spake plain. 36 And he charged them that they should
tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much
the more a great deal they published [it]; 37 And were
beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all
things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the
dumb to speak.

8 In those days the multitude being very great, and
having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples [unto
him], and saith unto them, 2 I have compassion on
the multitude, because they have now been with me
three days, and have nothing to eat: 3 And if I send
them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by
the way: for divers of them came from far. 4 And his
disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy
these [men] with bread here in the wilderness? 5 And
he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they
said, Seven. 6 And he commanded the people to sit
down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves,
and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples
to set before [them]; and they did set [them] before

the people. 7 And they had a few small fishes: and
he blessed, and commanded to set them also before
[them]. 8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took
up of the broken [meat] that was left seven baskets.
9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand:
and he sent them away. 10 And straightway he entered
into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts
of Dalmanutha. 11 And the Pharisees came forth, and
began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from
heaven, tempting him. 12 And he sighed deeply in his
spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a
sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given
unto this generation. 13 And he left them, and entering
into the ship again departed to the other side. 14 Now
[the disciples] had forgotten to take bread, neither had
they in the ship with them more than one loaf. 15 And he
charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven
of the Pharisees, and [of] the leaven of Herod. 16 And
they reasoned among themselves, saying, [It is] because
we have no bread. 17 And when Jesus knew [it], he
saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no
bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye
your heart yet hardened? 18 Having eyes, see ye not?
and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?
19 When I brake the five loaves among five thousand,
how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They
say unto him, Twelve. 20 And when the seven among
four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took
ye up? And they said, Seven. 21 And he said unto them,
How is it that ye do not understand? 22 And he cometh
to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and
besought him to touch him. 23 And he took the blind
man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when
he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he
asked him if he saw ought. 24 And he looked up, and
said, I see men as trees, walking. 25 After that he put
[his] hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up:
and he was restored, and saw every man clearly. 26 And
he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into
the town, nor tell [it] to any in the town. 27 And Jesus
went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cæsarea
Philippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying
unto them, Whom do men say that I am? 28 And they
answered, John the Baptist: but some [say], Elias; and
others, One of the prophets. 29 And he saith unto them,
But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth and
saith unto him, Thou art the Christ. 30 And he charged
them that they should tell no man of him. 31 And he
began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer
many things, and be rejected of the elders, and [of] the
chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three
days rise again. 32 And he spake that saying openly.
And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him. 33 But
when he had turned about and looked on his disciples,
he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan:
for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but
the things that be of men. 34 And when he had called
the people [unto him] with his disciples also, he said
unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny
himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. 35 For
whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever
shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same
shall save it. 36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall
gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? 37 Or what
shall a man give in exchange for his soul? 38 Whosoever
therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in
this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall
the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the
glory of his Father with the holy angels.

9 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That
there be some of them that stand here, which shall
not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of
God come with power. 2 And after six days Jesus taketh
[with him] Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them
up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he
was transfigured before them. 3 And his raiment became
shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on
earth can white them. 4 And there appeared unto them
Elias with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus. 5
And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good
for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles;
one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. 6
For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid. 7
And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a
voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved
Son: hear him. 8 And suddenly, when they had looked
round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus
only with themselves. 9 And as they came down from
the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no
man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were
risen from the dead. 10 And they kept that saying with
themselves, questioning one with another what the rising
from the dead should mean. 11 And they asked him,
saying, Why say the scribes that Elias must first come?
12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh
first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the
Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be set
at nought. 13 But I say unto you, That Elias is indeed
come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they
listed, as it is written of him. 14 And when he came to
[his] disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and
the scribes questioning with them. 15 And straightway all
the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed,
and running to [him] saluted him. 16 And he asked the
scribes, What question ye with them? 17 And one of the
multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought
unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit; 18 And
wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth him: and he

foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away:
and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him
out; and they could not. **19** He answereth him, and
saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with
you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me. **20**
And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him,
straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground,
and wallowed foaming. **21** And he asked his father, How
long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of
a child. **22** And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire,
and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst
do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us. **23**
Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things [are]
possible to him that believeth. **24** And straightway the
father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I
believe; help thou mine unbelief. **25** When Jesus saw
that the people came running together, he rebuked the
foul spirit, saying unto him, [Thou] dumb and deaf spirit, I
charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into
him. **26** And [the spirit] cried, and rent him sore, and
came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch
that many said, He is dead. **27** But Jesus took him by
the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose. **28** And when
he was come into the house, his disciples asked him
privately, Why could not we cast him out? **29** And he
said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but
by prayer and fasting. **30** And they departed thence,
and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any
man should know [it]. **31** For he taught his disciples, and
said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the
hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is
killed, he shall rise the third day. **32** But they understood
not that saying, and were afraid to ask him. **33** And he
came to Capernaum: and being in the house he asked
them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves
by the way? **34** But they held their peace: for by the
way they had disputed among themselves, who [should
be] the greatest. **35** And he sat down, and called the
twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first,
[the same] shall be last of all, and servant of all. **36** And
he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and
when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,
37 Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my
name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me,
receiveth not me, but him that sent me. **38** And John
answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out
devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we
forbad him, because he followeth not us. **39** But Jesus
said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a
miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.
40 For he that is not against us is on our part. **41** For
whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my
name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you,
he shall not lose his reward. **42** And whosoever shall
offend one of [these] little ones that believe in me, it is
better for him that a millstone were hanged about his
neck, and he were cast into the sea. **43** And if thy hand
offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into
life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into
the fire that never shall be quenched: **(Geenna g1067)** **44**
Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.
45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee
to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into
hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched: **(Geenna
g1067)** **46** Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not
quenched. **47** And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it
is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with
one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire:
(Geenna g1067) **48** Where their worm dieth not, and the
fire is not quenched. **49** For every one shall be salted
with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.
50 Salt [is] good: but if the salt have lost his saltness,
wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and
have peace one with another.

10 And he arose from thence, and cometh into the
coasts of Judæa by the farther side of Jordan: and
the people resort unto him again; and, as he was wont,
he taught them again. **2** And the Pharisees came to
him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away
[his] wife? tempting him. **3** And he answered and said
unto them, What did Moses command you? **4** And they
said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and
to put her away. **5** And Jesus answered and said unto
them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this
precept. **6** But from the beginning of the creation God
made them male and female. **7** For this cause shall
a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his
wife; **8** And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they
are no more twain, but one flesh. **9** What therefore
God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. **10**
And in the house his disciples asked him again of the
same [matter]. **11** And he saith unto them, Whosoever
shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth
adultery against her. **12** And if a woman shall put away
her husband, and be married to another, she committeth
adultery. **13** And they brought young children to him,
that he should touch them: and [his] disciples rebuked
those that brought [them]. **14** But when Jesus saw [it],
he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer
the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not:
for of such is the kingdom of God. **15** Verily I say unto
you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God
as a little child, he shall not enter therein. **16** And he
took them up in his arms, put [his] hands upon them,
and blessed them. **17** And when he was gone forth
into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to
him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that
I may inherit eternal life? **(aiōnios g166)** **18** And Jesus

said unto him, Why callest thou me good? [there is]
none good but one, [that is], God. **19** Thou knowest the
commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill,
Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not,
Honour thy father and mother. **20** And he answered and
said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from
my youth. **21** Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and
said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell
whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou
shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the
cross, and follow me. **22** And he was sad at that saying,
and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.
23 And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his
disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter
into the kingdom of God! **24** And the disciples were
astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again,
and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them
that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! **25** It
is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle,
than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. **26**
And they were astonished out of measure, saying among
themselves, Who then can be saved? **27** And Jesus
looking upon them saith, With men [it is] impossible, but
not with God: for with God all things are possible. **28**
Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all,
and have followed thee. **29** And Jesus answered and
said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left
house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or
wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,
30 But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time,
houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and
children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world
to come eternal life. **(aiōn g165, aiōnios g166)** **31** But many
[that are] first shall be last; and the last first. **32** And
they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus
went before them: and they were amazed; and as they
followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve,
and began to tell them what things should happen unto
him, **33** [Saying], Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and
the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests,
and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to
death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles: **34** And
they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall
spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he
shall rise again. **35** And James and John, the sons of
Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that
thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire. **36**
And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do
for you? **37** They said unto him, Grant unto us that we
may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left
hand, in thy glory. **38** But Jesus said unto them, Ye know
not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of?
and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized
with? **39** And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus
said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I
drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal
shall ye be baptized: **40** But to sit on my right hand and
on my left hand is not mine to give; but [it shall be given
to them] for whom it is prepared. **41** And when the ten
heard [it], they began to be much displeased with James
and John. **42** But Jesus called them [to him], and saith
unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to
rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and
their great ones exercise authority upon them. **43** But so
shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great
among you, shall be your minister: **44** And whosoever
of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all. **45**
For even the Son of man came not to be ministered
unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for
many. **46** And they came to Jericho: and as he went
out of Jericho with his disciples and a great number of
people, blind Bartimæus, the son of Timæus, sat by the
highway side begging. **47** And when he heard that it
was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say,
Jesus, [thou] Son of David, have mercy on me. **48** And
many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he
cried the more a great deal, [Thou] Son of David, have
mercy on me. **49** And Jesus stood still, and commanded
him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying
unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee. **50**
And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to
Jesus. **51** And Jesus answered and said unto him, What
wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said
unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight. **52** And
Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made
thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and
followed Jesus in the way.

11 And when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto
Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives,
he sendeth forth two of his disciples, **2** And saith unto
them, Go your way into the village over against you: and
as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied,
whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring [him]. **3**
And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye
that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will
send him hither. **4** And they went their way, and found
the colt tied by the door without in a place where two
ways met; and they loose him. **5** And certain of them
that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing
the colt? **6** And they said unto them even as Jesus had
commanded: and they let them go. **7** And they brought
the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he
sat upon him. **8** And many spread their garments in the
way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and
strawed [them] in the way. **9** And they that went before,
and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna; Blessed
[is] he that cometh in the name of the Lord: **10** Blessed
[be] the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the

name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest. **11** And Jesus
entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when
he had looked round about upon all things, and now the
eventide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the
twelve. **12** And on the morrow, when they were come
from Bethany, he was hungry: **13** And seeing a fig tree
afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find
any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found
nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not [yet]. **14**
And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of
thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard [it.] **(aiōn
g165)** **15** And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went
into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and
bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the
moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves;
16 And would not suffer that any man should carry [any]
vessel through the temple. **17** And he taught, saying
unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of
all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it
a den of thieves. **18** And the scribes and chief priests
heard [it], and sought how they might destroy him: for
they feared him, because all the people was astonished
at his doctrine. **19** And when even was come, he went
out of the city. **20** And in the morning, as they passed by,
they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots. **21** And
Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master,
behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.
22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in
God. **23** For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall
say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou
cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but
shall believe that those things which he saith shall come
to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. **24** Therefore
I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye
pray, believe that ye receive [them], and ye shall have
[them]. **25** And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye
have ought against any: that your Father also which is in
heaven may forgive you your trespasses. **26** But if ye do
not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven
forgive your trespasses. **27** And they come again to
Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there
come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the
elders, **28** And say unto him, By what authority doest
thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to
do these things? **29** And Jesus answered and said unto
them, I will also ask of you one question, and answer
me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.
30 The baptism of John, was [it] from heaven, or of men?
answer me. **31** And they reasoned with themselves,
saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why
then did ye not believe him? **32** But if we shall say, Of
men; they feared the people: for all [men] counted John,
that he was a prophet indeed. **33** And they answered and
said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus answering
saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I
do these things.

12 And he began to speak unto them by parables. A
[certain] man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge
about [it], and digged [a place for] the winefat, and built a
tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far
country. **2** And at the season he sent to the husbandmen
a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of
the fruit of the vineyard. **3** And they caught [him], and
beat him, and sent [him] away empty. **4** And again he
sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast
stones, and wounded [him] in the head, and sent [him]
away shamefully handled. **5** And again he sent another;
and him they killed, and many others; beating some,
and killing some. **6** Having yet therefore one son, his
wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying,
They will reverence my son. **7** But those husbandmen
said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us
kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours. **8** And they
took him, and killed [him], and cast [him] out of the
vineyard. **9** What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard
do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will
give the vineyard unto others. **10** And have ye not read
this scripture; The stone which the builders rejected is
become the head of the corner: **11** This was the Lord's
doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? **12** And they
sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they
knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and
they left him, and went their way. **13** And they send unto
him certain of the Pharisees and of the Herodians, to
catch him in [his] words. **14** And when they were come,
they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true,
and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person
of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful
to give tribute to Cæsar, or not? **15** Shall we give, or shall
we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto
them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny, that I may
see [it]. **16** And they brought [it]. And he saith unto them,
Whose [is] this image and superscription? And they said
unto him, Cæsar's. **17** And Jesus answering said unto
them, Render to Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's, and
to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at
him. **18** Then come unto him the Sadducees, which say
there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying, **19**
Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die,
and leave [his] wife [behind him], and leave no children,
that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed
unto his brother. **20** Now there were seven brethren:
and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed. **21**
And the second took her, and died, neither left he any
seed: and the third likewise. **22** And the seven had her,
and left no seed: last of all the woman died also. **23** In
the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose
wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to

wife. 24 And Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not
therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither
the power of God? 25 For when they shall rise from
the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage;
but are as the angels which are in heaven. 26 And as
touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in
the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto
him, saying, I [am] the God of Abraham, and the God
of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? 27 He is not the God
of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do
greatly err. 28 And one of the scribes came, and having
heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he
had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first
commandment of all? 29 And Jesus answered him, The
first of all the commandments [is], Hear, O Israel; The
Lord our God is one Lord: 30 And thou shalt love the
Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and
with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this [is] the
first commandment. 31 And the second [is] like, [namely]
this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is
none other commandment greater than these. 32 And
the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the
truth: for there is one God; and there is none other but
he: 33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all
the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the
strength, and to love [his] neighbour as himself, is more
than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices. 34 And
when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said
unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And
no man after that durst ask him [any question.] 35 And
Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple,
How say the scribes that Christ is the Son of David? 36
For David himself said by the Holy Ghost, The LORD
said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make
thine enemies thy footstool. 37 David therefore himself
calleth him Lord; and whence is he [then] his son? And
the common people heard him gladly. 38 And he said
unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which
love to go in long clothing, and [love] salutations in the
marketplaces, 39 And the chief seats in the synagogues,
and the uppermost rooms at feasts: 40 Which devour
widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers:
these shall receive greater damnation. 41 And Jesus sat
over against the treasury, and beheld how the people
cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich
cast in much. 42 And there came a certain poor widow,
and she threw in two mites, which make a farthing. 43
And he called [unto him] his disciples, and saith unto
them, Verily I say unto you, That this poor widow hath
cast more in, than all they which have cast into the
treasury: 44 For all [they] did cast in of their abundance;
but she of her want did cast in all that she had, [even] all
her living.

13 And as he went out of the temple, one of his
disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner
of stones and what buildings [are here]! 2 And Jesus
answering said unto him, Seest thou these great
buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another,
that shall not be thrown down. 3 And as he sat upon
the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and
James and John and Andrew asked him privately, 4
Tell us, when shall these things be? and what [shall
be] the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled? 5
And Jesus answering them began to say, Take heed lest
any [man] deceive you: 6 For many shall come in my
name, saying, I am [Christ]; and shall deceive many. 7
And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars,
be ye not troubled: for [such things] must needs be;
but the end [shall] not [be] yet. 8 For nation shall rise
against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there
shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall
be famines and troubles: these [are] the beginnings of
sorrows. 9 But take heed to yourselves: for they shall
deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye
shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers
and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.
10 And the gospel must first be published among all
nations. 11 But when they shall lead [you], and deliver
you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak,
neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given
you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak,
but the Holy Ghost. 12 Now the brother shall betray the
brother to death, and the father the son; and children
shall rise up against [their] parents, and shall cause
them to be put to death. 13 And ye shall be hated of
all [men] for my name's sake: but he that shall endure
unto the end, the same shall be saved. 14 But when
ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of
by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let
him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in
Judæa flee to the mountains: 15 And let him that is
on the housetop not go down into the house, neither
enter [therein], to take any thing out of his house: 16
And let him that is in the field not turn back again for
to take up his garment. 17 But woe to them that are
with child, and to them that give suck in those days! 18
And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter. 19 For
[in] those days shall be affliction, such as was not from
the beginning of the creation which God created unto
this time, neither shall be. 20 And except that the Lord
had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved:
but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath
shortened the days. 21 And then if any man shall say to
you, Lo, here [is] Christ; or, lo, [he is] there; believe [him]
not: 22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise,
and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if [it were]
possible, even the elect. 23 But take ye heed: behold, I

have foretold you all things. 24 But in those days, after
that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon
shall not give her light, 25 And the stars of heaven shall
fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.
26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the
clouds with great power and glory. 27 And then shall he
send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from
the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to
the uttermost part of heaven. 28 Now learn a parable of
the fig tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth
forth leaves, ye know that summer is near: 29 So ye in
like manner, when ye shall see these things come to
pass, know that it is nigh, [even] at the doors. 30 Verily I
say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all
these things be done. 31 Heaven and earth shall pass
away: but my words shall not pass away. 32 But of that
day and [that] hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels
which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father. 33
Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the
time is. 34 [For the Son of man is] as a man taking a far
journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his
servants, and to every man his work, and commanded
the porter to watch. 35 Watch ye therefore: for ye know
not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at
midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning: 36
Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping. 37 And what
I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

14 After two days was [the feast of] the passover, and
of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the
scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put
[him] to death. 2 But they said, Not on the feast [day],
lest there be an uproar of the people. 3 And being in
Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at
meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of
ointment of spikenard very precious; and she brake the
box, and poured [it] on his head. 4 And there were some
that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why
was this waste of the ointment made? 5 For it might
have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and
have been given to the poor. And they murmured against
her. 6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye
her? she hath wrought a good work on me. 7 For ye
have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will
ye may do them good: but me ye have not always. 8
She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand
to anoint my body to the burying. 9 Verily I say unto you,
Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout
the whole world, [this] also that she hath done shall be
spoken of for a memorial of her. 10 And Judas Iscariot,
one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray
him unto them. 11 And when they heard [it], they were
glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought
how he might conveniently betray him. 12 And the first
day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover,
his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we
go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover?
13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith
unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you
a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him. 14 And
wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the
house, The Master saith, Where is the guestchamber,
where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? 15
And he will shew you a large upper room furnished [and]
prepared: there make ready for us. 16 And his disciples
went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had
said unto them: and they made ready the passover. 17
And in the evening he cometh with the twelve. 18 And as
they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you,
One of you which eateth with me shall betray me. 19
And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one
by one, [Is] it I? and another [said, Is] it I? 20 And he
answered and said unto them, [It is] one of the twelve,
that dippeth with me in the dish. 21 The Son of man
indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man
by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for
that man if he had never been born. 22 And as they did
eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake [it], and
gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body. 23
And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he
gave [it] to them: and they all drank of it. 24 And he said
unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which
is shed for many. 25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no
more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it
new in the kingdom of God. 26 And when they had sung
an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. 27 And
Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because
of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd,
and the sheep shall be scattered. 28 But after that I am
risen, I will go before you into Galilee. 29 But Peter said
unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet [will] not I.
30 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That
this day, [even] in this night, before the cock crow twice,
thou shalt deny me thrice. 31 But he spake the more
vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee
in any wise. Likewise also said they all. 32 And they
came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he
saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray. 33
And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and
began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy; 34
And saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful
unto death: tarry ye here, and watch. 35 And he went
forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if
it were possible, the hour might pass from him. 36 And
he said, Abba, Father, all things [are] possible unto thee;
take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will,
but what thou wilt. 37 And he cometh, and findeth them
sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou?

couldest not thou watch one hour? **38** Watch ye and
pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly [is]
ready, but the flesh [is] weak. **39** And again he went
away, and prayed, and spake the same words. **40** And
when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their
eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.
41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them,
Sleep on now, and take [your] rest: it is enough, the
hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into
the hands of sinners. **42** Rise up, let us go; lo, he that
betrayeth me is at hand. **43** And immediately, while he
yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with
him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the
chief priests and the scribes and the elders. **44** And
he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying,
Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and
lead [him] away safely. **45** And as soon as he was come,
he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master;
and kissed him. **46** And they laid their hands on him,
and took him. **47** And one of them that stood by drew a
sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut
off his ear. **48** And Jesus answered and said unto them,
Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and
[with] staves to take me? **49** I was daily with you in the
temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures
must be fulfilled. **50** And they all forsook him, and fled.
51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a
linen cloth cast about [his] naked [body]; and the young
men laid hold on him: **52** And he left the linen cloth, and
fled from them naked. **53** And they led Jesus away to
the high priest: and with him were assembled all the
chief priests and the elders and the scribes. **54** And
Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the
high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed
himself at the fire. **55** And the chief priests and all the
council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to
death; and found none. **56** For many bare false witness
against him, but their witness agreed not together. **57**
And there arose certain, and bare false witness against
him, saying, **58** We heard him say, I will destroy this
temple that is made with hands, and within three days I
will build another made without hands. **59** But neither
so did their witness agree together. **60** And the high
priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying,
Answerest thou nothing? what [is it which] these witness
against thee? **61** But he held his peace, and answered
nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto
him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed? **62** And
Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting
on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds
of heaven. **63** Then the high priest rent his clothes,
and saith, What need we any further witnesses? **64** Ye
have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they
all condemned him to be guilty of death. **65** And some
began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet
him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants
did strike him with the palms of their hands. **66** And
as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one
of the maids of the high priest: **67** And when she saw
Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said,
And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth. **68** But he
denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what
thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the
cock crew. **69** And a maid saw him again, and began to
say to them that stood by, This is [one] of them. **70** And
he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by
said again to Peter, Surely thou art [one] of them: for
thou art a Galilaean, and thy speech agreeth [thereto].
71 But he began to curse and to swear, [saying], I know
not this man of whom ye speak. **72** And the second time
the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that
Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou
shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he
wept.

15 And straightway in the morning the chief priests
held a consultation with the elders and scribes and
the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried [him]
away, and delivered [him] to Pilate. **2** And Pilate asked
him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering
said unto him, Thou sayest [it]. **3** And the chief priests
accused him of many things: but he answered nothing.
4 And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou
nothing? behold how many things they witness against
thee. **5** But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate
marvelled. **6** Now at [that] feast he released unto them
one prisoner, whomsoever they desired. **7** And there
was [one] named Barabbas, [which lay] bound with them
that had made insurrection with him, who had committed
murder in the insurrection. **8** And the multitude crying
aloud began to desire [him to do] as he had ever done
unto them. **9** But Pilate answered them, saying, Will
ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? **10**
For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for
envy. **11** But the chief priests moved the people, that
he should rather release Barabbas unto them. **12** And
Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye
then that I shall do [unto him] whom ye call the King
of the Jews? **13** And they cried out again, Crucify him.
14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he
done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify
him. **15** And [so] Pilate, willing to content the people,
released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus,
when he had scourged [him], to be crucified. **16** And the
soldiers led him away into the hall, called Prætorium;
and they call together the whole band. **17** And they
clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns,
and put it about his [head], **18** And began to salute him,
Hail, King of the Jews! **19** And they smote him on the

head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing
[their] knees worshipped him. **20** And when they had
mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put
his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.
21 And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed
by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander
and Rufus, to bear his cross. **22** And they bring him
unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The
place of a skull. **23** And they gave him to drink wine
mingled with myrrh: but he received [it] not. **24** And when
they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting
lots upon them, what every man should take. **25** And it
was the third hour, and they crucified him. **26** And the
superscription of his accusation was written over, THE
KING OF THE JEWS. **27** And with him they crucify two
thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on
his left. **28** And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith,
And he was numbered with the transgressors. **29** And
they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads,
and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and
buildest [it] in three days, **30** Save thyself, and come
down from the cross. **31** Likewise also the chief priests
mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He
saved others; himself he cannot save. **32** Let Christ the
King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may
see and believe. And they that were crucified with him
reviled him. **33** And when the sixth hour was come, there
was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.
34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice,
saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being
interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken
me? **35** And some of them that stood by, when they
heard [it], said, Behold, he calleth Elias. **36** And one
ran and filled a spunge full of vinegar, and put [it] on
a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let
us see whether Elias will come to take him down. **37**
And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the
ghost. **38** And the veil of the temple was rent in twain
from the top to the bottom. **39** And when the centurion,
which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out,
and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the
Son of God. **40** There were also women looking on afar
off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the
mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome; **41**
(Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and
ministered unto him;) and many other women which
came up with him unto Jerusalem. **42** And now when the
even was come, because it was the preparation, that is,
the day before the sabbath, **43** Joseph of Arimathaea, an
honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom
of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved
the body of Jesus. **44** And Pilate marvelled if he were
already dead: and calling [unto him] the centurion, he
asked him whether he had been any while dead. **45** And
when he knew [it] of the centurion, he gave the body to
Joseph. **46** And he bought fine linen, and took him down,
and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre
which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto
the door of the sepulchre. **47** And Mary Magdalene and
Mary [the mother] of Joses beheld where he was laid.

16 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene,
and Mary the [mother] of James, and Salome, had
bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint
him. **2** And very early in the morning the first [day] of
the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of
the sun. **3** And they said among themselves, Who shall
roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?
4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was
rolled away: for it was very great. **5** And entering into the
sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right
side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were
affrighted. **6** And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted:
Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is
risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid
him. **7** But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that
he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see
him, as he said unto you. **8** And they went out quickly,
and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were
amazed: neither said they any thing to any [man]; for
they were afraid. **9 (note: The most reliable and earliest
manuscripts do not include Mark 16:9-20.)** Now when [Jesus]
was risen early the first [day] of the week, he appeared
first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven
devils. **10** [And] she went and told them that had been
with him, as they mourned and wept. **11** And they, when
they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of
her, believed not. **12** After that he appeared in another
form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the
country. **13** And they went and told [it] unto the residue:
neither believed they them. **14** Afterward he appeared
unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them
with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they
believed not them which had seen him after he was
risen. **15** And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world,
and preach the gospel to every creature. **16** He that
believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that
believeth not shall be damned. **17** And these signs shall
follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out
devils; they shall speak with new tongues; **18** They shall
take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it
shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and
they shall recover. **19** So then after the Lord had spoken
unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat
on the right hand of God. **20** And they went forth, and
preached every where, the Lord working with [them],
and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

Luke

1 Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth
in order a declaration of those things which are most
surely believed among us, **2** Even as they delivered them
unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses,
and ministers of the word; **3** It seemed good to me also,
having had perfect understanding of all things from the
very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent
Theophilus, **4** That thou mightest know the certainty of
those things, wherein thou hast been instructed. **5** There
was in the days of Herod, the king of Judæa, a certain
priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abia: and his
wife [was] of the daughters of Aaron, and her name
[was] Elisabeth. **6** And they were both righteous before
God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances
of the Lord blameless. **7** And they had no child, because
that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were [now] well
stricken in years. **8** And it came to pass, that while he
executed the priest's office before God in the order of
his course, **9** According to the custom of the priest's
office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into
the temple of the Lord. **10** And the whole multitude of
the people were praying without at the time of incense.
11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord
standing on the right side of the altar of incense. **12** And
when Zacharias saw [him], he was troubled, and fear
fell upon him. **13** But the angel said unto him, Fear not,
Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth
shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John.
14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many
shall rejoice at his birth. **15** For he shall be great in the
sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong
drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even
from his mother's womb. **16** And many of the children of
Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God. **17** And he
shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to
turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the
disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a
people prepared for the Lord. **18** And Zacharias said
unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an
old man, and my wife well stricken in years. **19** And the
angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand
in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee,
and to shew thee these glad tidings. **20** And, behold,
thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the
day that these things shall be performed, because thou
believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their
season. **21** And the people waited for Zacharias, and
marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple. **22** And
when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and
they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple:
for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless.
23 And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of
his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his
own house. **24** And after those days his wife Elisabeth
conceived, and hid herself five months, saying, **25** Thus
hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he
looked on [me], to take away my reproach among men.
26 And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent
from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, **27** To
a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of
the house of David; and the virgin's name [was] Mary. **28**
And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, [thou
that art] highly favoured, the Lord [is] with thee: blessed
[art] thou among women. **29** And when she saw [him],
she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind
what manner of salutation this should be. **30** And the
angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found
favour with God. **31** And, behold, thou shalt conceive in
thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name
JESUS. **32** He shall be great, and shall be called the
Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto
him the throne of his father David: **33** And he shall reign
over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom
there shall be no end. **(aiōn g165)** **34** Then said Mary
unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a
man? **35** And the angel answered and said unto her, The
Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the
Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy
thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son
of God. **36** And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath
also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth
month with her, who was called barren. **37** For with God
nothing shall be impossible. **38** And Mary said, Behold
the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy
word. And the angel departed from her. **39** And Mary
arose in those days, and went into the hill country with
haste, into a city of Juda; **40** And entered into the house
of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth. **41** And it came to
pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary,
the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled
with the Holy Ghost: **42** And she spake out with a loud
voice, and said, Blessed [art] thou among women, and
blessed [is] the fruit of thy womb. **43** And whence [is] this
to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?
44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded
in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy. **45**
And blessed [is] she that believed: for there shall be a
performance of those things which were told her from the
Lord. **46** And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord,
47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour. **48** For
he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for,
behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me
blessed. **49** For he that is mighty hath done to me great
things; and holy [is] his name. **50** And his mercy [is] on
them that fear him from generation to generation. **51** He
hath shewed strength with his arm; he hath scattered the

proud in the imagination of their hearts. **52** He hath put
down the mighty from [their] seats, and exalted them of
low degree. **53** He hath filled the hungry with good things;
and the rich he hath sent empty away. **54** He hath holpen
his servant Israel, in remembrance of [his] mercy; **55** As
he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed
for ever. **(aiōn g165)** **56** And Mary abode with her about
three months, and returned to her own house. **57** Now
Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered;
and she brought forth a son. **58** And her neighbours
and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great
mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her. **59** And
it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to
circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after
the name of his father. **60** And his mother answered and
said, Not [so]; but he shall be called John. **61** And they
said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called
by this name. **62** And they made signs to his father,
how he would have him called. **63** And he asked for
a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is John.
And they marvelled all. **64** And his mouth was opened
immediately, and his tongue [loosed], and he spake, and
praised God. **65** And fear came on all that dwelt round
about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad
throughout all the hill country of Judæa. **66** And all they
that heard [them] laid [them] up in their hearts, saying,
What manner of child shall this be! And the hand of the
Lord was with him. **67** And his father Zacharias was
filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying, **68**
Blessed [be] the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited
and redeemed his people, **69** And hath raised up an
horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David;
70 As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which
have been since the world began: **(aiōn g165)** **71** That we
should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand
of all that hate us; **72** To perform the mercy [promised]
to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant; **73**
The oath which he sware to our father Abraham, **74**
That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered
out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without
fear, **75** In holiness and righteousness before him, all the
days of our life. **76** And thou, child, shalt be called the
prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face
of the Lord to prepare his ways; **77** To give knowledge of
salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins,
78 Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the
dayspring from on high hath visited us, **79** To give light
to them that sit in darkness and [in] the shadow of death,
to guide our feet into the way of peace. **80** And the child
grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts
till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

2 And it came to pass in those days, that there went
out a decree from Cæsar Augustus, that all the world
should be taxed. **2** ([And] this taxing was first made
when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.) **3** And all went to
be taxed, every one into his own city. **4** And Joseph also
went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into
Judæa, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem;
(because he was of the house and lineage of David:
) **5** To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being
great with child. **6** And so it was, that, while they were
there, the days were accomplished that she should be
delivered. **7** And she brought forth her firstborn son, and
wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a
manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.
8 And there were in the same country shepherds abiding
in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night. **9**
And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the
glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were
sore afraid. **10** And the angel said unto them, Fear not:
for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which
shall be to all people. **11** For unto you is born this day in
the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. **12**
And this [shall be] a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe
wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger. **13** And
suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the
heavenly host praising God, and saying, **14** Glory to
God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward
men. **15** And it came to pass, as the angels were gone
away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to
another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see
this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath
made known unto us. **16** And they came with haste, and
found Mary, and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.
17 And when they had seen [it], they made known abroad
the saying which was told them concerning this child.
18 And all they that heard [it] wondered at those things
which were told them by the shepherds. **19** But Mary
kept all these things, and pondered [them] in her heart.
20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising
God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as
it was told unto them. **21** And when eight days were
accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name
was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel
before he was conceived in the womb. **22** And when the
days of her purification according to the law of Moses
were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to
present [him] to the Lord; **23** (As it is written in the law
of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall
be called holy to the Lord;) **24** And to offer a sacrifice
according to that which is said in the law of the Lord,
A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons. **25** And,
behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name
[was] Simeon; and the same man [was] just and devout,
waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost
was upon him. **26** And it was revealed unto him by the
Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had

seen the Lord's Christ. **27** And he came by the Spirit
into the temple: and when the parents brought in the
child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law,
28 Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God,
and said, **29** Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in
peace, according to thy word: **30** For mine eyes have
seen thy salvation, **31** Which thou hast prepared before
the face of all people; **32** A light to lighten the Gentiles,
and the glory of thy people Israel. **33** And Joseph and
his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken
of him. **34** And Simeon blessed them, and said unto
Mary his mother, Behold, this [child] is set for the fall
and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which
shall be spoken against; **35** (Yea, a sword shall pierce
through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many
hearts may be revealed. **36** And there was one Anna, a
prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser:
she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband
seven years from her virginity; **37** And she [was] a widow
of about fourscore and four years, which departed not
from the temple, but served [God] with fastings and
prayers night and day. **38** And she coming in that instant
gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to
all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem. **39**
And when they had performed all things according to the
law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own
city Nazareth. **40** And the child grew, and waxed strong
in spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was
upon him. **41** Now his parents went to Jerusalem every
year at the feast of the passover. **42** And when he was
twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the
custom of the feast. **43** And when they had fulfilled the
days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in
Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not [of it].
44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company,
went a day's journey; and they sought him among [their]
kinsfolk and acquaintance. **45** And when they found him
not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.
46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found
him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both
hearing them, and asking them questions. **47** And all
that heard him were astonished at his understanding
and answers. **48** And when they saw him, they were
amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast
thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have
sought thee sorrowing. **49** And he said unto them, How
is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about
my Father's business? **50** And they understood not the
saying which he spake unto them. **51** And he went down
with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto
them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.
52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in
favour with God and man.

3 Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius
Cæsar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judæa, and
Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip
tetrarch of Ituraea and of the region of Trachonitis, and
Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene, **2** Annas and Caiaphas
being the high priests, the word of God came unto John
the son of Zacharias in the wilderness. **3** And he came
into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism
of repentance for the remission of sins; **4** As it is written
in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying,
The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye
the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. **5** Every
valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be
brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight,
and the rough ways [shall be] made smooth; **6** And all
flesh shall see the salvation of God. **7** Then said he to
the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O
generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from
the wrath to come? **8** Bring forth therefore fruits worthy
of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves,
We have Abraham to [our] father: for I say unto you, That
God is able of these stones to raise up children unto
Abraham. **9** And now also the axe is laid unto the root of
the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth
good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. **10** And the
people asked him, saying, What shall we do then? **11** He
answereth and saith unto them, He that hath two coats,
let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath
meat, let him do likewise. **12** Then came also publicans
to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we
do? **13** And he said unto them, Exact no more than that
which is appointed you. **14** And the soldiers likewise
demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he
said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse
[any] falsely; and be content with your wages. **15** And
as the people were in expectation, and all men mused
in their hearts of John, whether he were the Christ, or
not; **16** John answered, saying unto [them] all, I indeed
baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh,
the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose:
he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire:
17 Whose fan [is] in his hand, and he will throughly purge
his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner; but the
chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable. **18** And many
other things in his exhortation preached he unto the
people. **19** But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him
for Herodias his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils
which Herod had done, **20** Added yet this above all, that
he shut up John in prison. **21** Now when all the people
were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being
baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened, **22** And
the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove
upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said,
Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years
of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph,
which was [the son] of Heli, 24 Which was [the son] of
Matthat, which was [the son] of Levi, which was [the son]
of Melchi, which was [the son] of Janna, which was [the
son] of Joseph, 25 Which was [the son] of Mattathias,
which was [the son] of Amos, which was [the son] of
Naum, which was [the son] of Esli, which was [the son]
of Nagge, 26 Which was [the son] of Maath, which was
[the son] of Mattathias, which was [the son] of Semei,
which was [the son] of Joseph, which was [the son] of
Juda, 27 Which was [the son] of Joanna, which was [the
son] of Rhesa, which was [the son] of Zorobabel, which
was [the son] of Salathiel, which was [the son] of Neri,
28 Which was [the son] of Melchi, which was [the son] of
Addi, which was [the son] of Cosam, which was [the son]
of Elmodam, which was [the son] of Er, 29 Which was
[the son] of Jose, which was [the son] of Eliezer, which
was [the son] of Jorim, which was [the son] of Matthat,
which was [the son] of Levi, 30 Which was [the son] of
Simeon, which was [the son] of Juda, which was [the
son] of Joseph, which was [the son] of Jonan, which was
[the son] of Eliakim, 31 Which was [the son] of Melea,
which was [the son] of Menan, which was [the son] of
Mattatha, which was [the son] of Nathan, which was [the
son] of David, 32 Which was [the son] of Jesse, which
was [the son] of Obed, which was [the son] of Booz,
which was [the son] of Salmon, which was [the son] of
Naasson, 33 Which was [the son] of Aminadab, which
was [the son] of Aram, which was [the son] of Esrom,
which was [the son] of Phares, which was [the son] of
Juda, 34 Which was [the son] of Jacob, which was [the
son] of Isaac, which was [the son] of Abraham, which
was [the son] of Thara, which was [the son] of Nachor,
35 Which was [the son] of Saruch, which was [the son] of
Ragau, which was [the son] of Phalec, which was [the
son] of Heber, which was [the son] of Sala, 36 Which was
[the son] of Cainan, which was [the son] of Arphaxad,
which was [the son] of Sem, which was [the son] of
Noe, which was [the son] of Lamech, 37 Which was [the
son] of Mathusala, which was [the son] of Enoch, which
was [the son] of Jared, which was [the son] of Maleleel,
which was [the son] of Cainan, 38 Which was [the son]
of Enos, which was [the son] of Seth, which was [the
son] of Adam, which was [the son] of God.

4 And Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost returned from
Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,
2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those
days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he
afterward hungered. 3 And the devil said unto him, If
thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be
made bread. 4 And Jesus answered him, saying, It is
written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by
every word of God. 5 And the devil, taking him up into
an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms
of the world in a moment of time. 6 And the devil said
unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of
them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I
will I give it. 7 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall
be thine. 8 And Jesus answered and said unto him,
Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt
worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.
9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a
pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be
the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence: 10 For it
is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee,
to keep thee: 11 And in [their] hands they shall bear
thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a
stone. 12 And Jesus answering said unto him, It is said,
Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. 13 And when the
devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him
for a season. 14 And Jesus returned in the power of
the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him
through all the region round about. 15 And he taught
in their synagogues, being glorified of all. 16 And he
came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and,
as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the
sabbath day, and stood up for to read. 17 And there
was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias.
And when he had opened the book, he found the place
where it was written, 18 The Spirit of the Lord [is] upon
me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel
to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted,
to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of
sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,
19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord. 20 And he
closed the book, and he gave [it] again to the minister,
and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the
synagogue were fastened on him. 21 And he began to
say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your
ears. 22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at
the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth.
And they said, Is not this Joseph's son? 23 And he
said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb,
Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done
in Capernaum, do also here in thy country. 24 And he
said, Verily I say unto you, No prophet is accepted in his
own country. 25 But I tell you of a truth, many widows
were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was
shut up three years and six months, when great famine
was throughout all the land; 26 But unto none of them
was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, [a city] of Sidon, unto
a woman [that was] a widow. 27 And many lepers were
in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none
of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian. 28
And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these
things, were filled with wrath, 29 And rose up, and thrust
him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill

whereon their city was built, that they might cast him
down headlong. 30 But he passing through the midst of
them went his way, 31 And came down to Capernaum, a
city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath days. 32
And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word
was with power. 33 And in the synagogue there was a
man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out
with a loud voice, 34 Saying, Let [us] alone; what have
we to do with thee, [thou] Jesus of Nazareth? art thou
come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy
One of God. 35 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold
thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil
had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and
hurt him not. 36 And they were all amazed, and spake
among themselves, saying, What a word [is] this! for with
authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits,
and they come out. 37 And the fame of him went out into
every place of the country round about. 38 And he arose
out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house.
And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever;
and they besought him for her. 39 And he stood over her,
and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately
she arose and ministered unto them. 40 Now when the
sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers
diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands
on every one of them, and healed them. 41 And devils
also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art
Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking [them] suffered
them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ. 42
And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert
place: and the people sought him, and came unto him,
and stayed him, that he should not depart from them. 43
And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of
God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent. 44 And
he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

5 And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed
upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the
lake of Gennesaret, 2 And saw two ships standing by
the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and
were washing [their] nets. 3 And he entered into one of
the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he
would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down,
and taught the people out of the ship. 4 Now when he
had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into
the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. 5 And
Simon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled
all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy
word I will let down the net. 6 And when they had this
done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their
net brake. 7 And they beckoned unto [their] partners,
which were in the other ship, that they should come and
help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so
that they began to sink. 8 When Simon Peter saw [it], he
fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I
am a sinful man, O Lord. 9 For he was astonished, and
all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which
they had taken: 10 And so [was] also James, and John,
the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon.
And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth
thou shalt catch men. 11 And when they had brought
their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.
12 And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city,
behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jesus fell on
[his] face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt,
thou canst make me clean. 13 And he put forth [his]
hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And
immediately the leprosy departed from him. 14 And he
charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself
to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as
Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. 15 But
so much the more went there a fame abroad of him:
and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be
healed by him of their infirmities. 16 And he withdrew
himself into the wilderness, and prayed. 17 And it came
to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there
were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which
were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judæa,
and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was [present]
to heal them. 18 And, behold, men brought in a bed a
man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought
[means] to bring him in, and to lay [him] before him. 19
And when they could not find by what [way] they might
bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon
the housetop, and let him down through the tiling with
[his] couch into the midst before Jesus. 20 And when
he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are
forgiven thee. 21 And the scribes and the Pharisees
began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh
blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone? 22
But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering
said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts? 23
Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or
to say, Rise up and walk? 24 But that ye may know that
the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins,
(he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee,
Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.
25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up
that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house,
glorifying God. 26 And they were all amazed, and they
glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have
seen strange things to day. 27 And after these things he
went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at
the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me.
28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him. 29 And
Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there
was a great company of publicans and of others that
sat down with them. 30 But their scribes and Pharisees

murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat
and drink with publicans and sinners? 31 And Jesus
answering said unto them, They that are whole need not
a physician; but they that are sick. 32 I came not to call
the righteous, but sinners to repentance. 33 And they
said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often,
and make prayers, and likewise [the disciples] of the
Pharisees; but thine eat and drink? 34 And he said unto
them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber
fast, while the bridegroom is with them? 35 But the days
will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away
from them, and then shall they fast in those days. 36
And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth
a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise,
then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that
was [taken] out of the new agreeth not with the old. 37
And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the
new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the
bottles shall perish. 38 But new wine must be put into
new bottles; and both are preserved. 39 No man also
having drunk old [wine] straightway desireth new: for he
saith, The old is better.

6 And it came to pass on the second sabbath after the
first, that he went through the corn fields; and his
disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing
[them] in [their] hands. 2 And certain of the Pharisees
said unto them, Why do ye that which is not lawful to
do on the sabbath days? 3 And Jesus answering them
said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did,
when himself was an hungred, and they which were with
him; 4 How he went into the house of God, and did take
and eat the shewbread, and gave also to them that were
with him; which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests
alone? 5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is
Lord also of the sabbath. 6 And it came to pass also on
another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue
and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was
withered. 7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched
him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that
they might find an accusation against him. 8 But he
knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the
withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst.
And he arose and stood forth. 9 Then said Jesus unto
them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath
days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy
[it]? 10 And looking round about upon them all, he said
unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so:
and his hand was restored whole as the other. 11 And
they were filled with madness; and communed one with
another what they might do to Jesus. 12 And it came to
pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to
pray, and continued all night in prayer to God. 13 And
when it was day, he called [unto him] his disciples: and
of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;
14 Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew
his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew,
15 Matthew and Thomas, James the [son] of Alphæus,
and Simon called Zelotes, 16 And Judas [the brother] of
James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor. 17
And he came down with them, and stood in the plain,
and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude
of people out of all Judæa and Jerusalem, and from the
sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him,
and to be healed of their diseases; 18 And they that
were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.
19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there
went virtue out of him, and healed [them] all. 20 And he
lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed [be
ye] poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. 21 Blessed
[are ye] that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed
[are ye] that weep now: for ye shall laugh. 22 Blessed
are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall
separate you [from their company], and shall reproach
[you], and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of
man's sake. 23 Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy:
for, behold, your reward [is] great in heaven: for in the
like manner did their fathers unto the prophets. 24 But
woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your
consolation. 25 Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall
hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn
and weep. 26 Woe unto you, when all men shall speak
well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.
27 But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies,
do good to them which hate you, 28 Bless them that
curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.
29 And unto him that smiteth thee on the [one] cheek
offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloke
forbid not [to take thy] coat also. 30 Give to every man
that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy
goods ask [them] not again. 31 And as ye would that
men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise. 32
For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye?
for sinners also love those that love them. 33 And if ye
do good to them which do good to you, what thank have
ye? for sinners also do even the same. 34 And if ye lend
[to them] of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have
ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much
again. 35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and
lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be
great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he
is kind unto the unthankful and [to] the evil. 36 Be ye
therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. 37
Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not,
and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall
be forgiven: 38 Give, and it shall be given unto you;
good measure, pressed down, and shaken together,
and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For

with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be
measured to you again. 39 And he spake a parable
unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not
both fall into the ditch? 40 The disciple is not above his
master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his
master. 41 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in
thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is
in thine own eye? 42 Either how canst thou say to thy
brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine
eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in
thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam
out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to
pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye. 43 For a
good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a
corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. 44 For every tree is
known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather
figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes. 45 A
good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth
forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil
treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for
of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh. 46
And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things
which I say? 47 Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth
my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he
is like: 48 He is like a man which built an house, and
digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and
when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon
that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded
upon a rock. 49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is
like a man that without a foundation built an house upon
the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently,
and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was
great.

7 Now when he had ended all his sayings in the
audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum.
2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto
him, was sick, and ready to die. 3 And when he heard
of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews,
beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.
4 And when they came to Jesus, they besought him
instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should
do this: 5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us
a synagogue. 6 Then Jesus went with them. And when
he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent
friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself:
for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my
roof: 7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to
come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall
be healed. 8 For I also am a man set under authority,
having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and
he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to
my servant, Do this, and he doeth [it]. 9 When Jesus
heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned
him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I
say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not
in Israel. 10 And they that were sent, returning to the
house, found the servant whole that had been sick. 11
And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city
called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him,
and much people. 12 Now when he came nigh to the
gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried
out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow:
and much people of the city was with her. 13 And when
the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said
unto her, Weep not. 14 And he came and touched the
bier: and they that bare [him] stood still. And he said,
Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. 15 And he that was
dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him
to his mother. 16 And there came a fear on all: and they
glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up
among us; and, That God hath visited his people. 17
And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judæa,
and throughout all the region round about. 18 And the
disciples of John shewed him of all these things. 19 And
John calling [unto him] two of his disciples sent [them] to
Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we
for another? 20 When the men were come unto him, they
said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art
thou he that should come? or look we for another? 21
And in that same hour he cured many of [their] infirmities
and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many [that
were] blind he gave sight. 22 Then Jesus answering said
unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye
have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame
walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead
are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached. 23 And
blessed is [he], whosoever shall not be offended in me.
24 And when the messengers of John were departed, he
began to speak unto the people concerning John, What
went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken
with the wind? 25 But what went ye out for to see? A
man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are
gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings'
courts. 26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet?
Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.
27 This is [he], of whom it is written, Behold, I send my
messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way
before thee. 28 For I say unto you, Among those that are
born of women there is not a greater prophet than John
the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is
greater than he. 29 And all the people that heard [him],
and the publicans, justified God, being baptized with
the baptism of John. 30 But the Pharisees and lawyers
rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being
not baptized of him. 31 And the Lord said, Whereunto
then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what
are they like? 32 They are like unto children sitting in the
marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We

have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have
mourned to you, and ye have not wept. 33 For John the
Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and
ye say, He hath a devil. 34 The Son of man is come
eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous
man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!
35 But wisdom is justified of all her children. 36 And one
of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him.
And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down
to meat. 37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which
was a sinner, when she knew that [Jesus] sat at meat
in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of
ointment, 38 And stood at his feet behind [him] weeping,
and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe
[them] with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet,
and anointed [them] with the ointment. 39 Now when
the Pharisee which had bidden him saw [it], he spake
within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet,
would have known who and what manner of woman [this
is] that toucheth him: for she is a sinner. 40 And Jesus
answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say
unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on. 41 There was a
certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed
five hundred pence, and the other fifty. 42 And when
they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both.
Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?
43 Simon answered and said, I suppose that [he], to
whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast
rightly judged. 44 And he turned to the woman, and said
unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine
house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she
hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped [them] with
the hairs of her head. 45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but
this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to
kiss my feet. 46 My head with oil thou didst not anoint:
but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment. 47
Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many,
are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is
forgiven, [the same] loveth little. 48 And he said unto
her, Thy sins are forgiven. 49 And they that sat at meat
with him began to say within themselves, Who is this
that forgiveth sins also? 50 And he said to the woman,
Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

8 And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout
every city and village, preaching and shewing the
glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve [were]
with him, 2 And certain women, which had been healed
of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out
of whom went seven devils, 3 And Joanna the wife of
Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others,
which ministered unto him of their substance. 4 And
when much people were gathered together, and were
come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable: 5
A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed,
some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and
the fowls of the air devoured it. 6 And some fell upon a
rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away,
because it lacked moisture. 7 And some fell among
thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked
it. 8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up,
and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said
these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him
hear. 9 And his disciples asked him, saying, What might
this parable be? 10 And he said, Unto you it is given
to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to
others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and
hearing they might not understand. 11 Now the parable
is this: The seed is the word of God. 12 Those by the
way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and
taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should
believe and be saved. 13 They on the rock [are they],
which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and
these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time
of temptation fall away. 14 And that which fell among
thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth,
and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of
[this] life, and bring no fruit to perfection. 15 But that on
the good ground are they, which in an honest and good
heart, having heard the word, keep [it], and bring forth
fruit with patience. 16 No man, when he hath lighted a
candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth [it] under
a bed; but setteth [it] on a candlestick, that they which
enter in may see the light. 17 For nothing is secret, that
shall not be made manifest; neither [any thing] hid, that
shall not be known and come abroad. 18 Take heed
therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall
be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be
taken even that which he seemeth to have. 19 Then
came to him [his] mother and his brethren, and could
not come at him for the press. 20 And it was told him
[by certain] which said, Thy mother and thy brethren
stand without, desiring to see thee. 21 And he answered
and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are
these which hear the word of God, and do it. 22 Now
it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a
ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go
over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched
forth. 23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there
came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were
filled [with water], and were in jeopardy. 24 And they
came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we
perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the
raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a
calm. 25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith?
And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another,
What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even
the winds and water, and they obey him. 26 And they

arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over
against Galilee. 27 And when he went forth to land, there
met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils
long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in [any]
house, but in the tombs. 28 When he saw Jesus, he
cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice
said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, [thou] Son of
God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not. 29 (For
he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of
the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was
kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the
bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)
30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name?
And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered
into him. 31 And they besought him that he would not
command them to go out into the deep. **(Abyssos g12)**
32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding
on the mountain: and they besought him that he would
suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them. 33
Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into
the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place
into the lake, and were choked. 34 When they that fed
[them] saw what was done, they fled, and went and told
[it] in the city and in the country. 35 Then they went out
to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found
the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at
the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they
were afraid. 36 They also which saw [it] told them by
what means he that was possessed of the devils was
healed. 37 Then the whole multitude of the country of
the Gadarenes round about besought him to depart from
them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up
into the ship, and returned back again. 38 Now the man
out of whom the devils were departed besought him that
he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying,
39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things
God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and
published throughout the whole city how great things
Jesus had done unto him. 40 And it came to pass, that,
when Jesus was returned, the people [gladly] received
him: for they were all waiting for him. 41 And, behold,
there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler
of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and
besought him that he would come into his house: 42 For
he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age,
and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged
him. 43 And a woman having an issue of blood twelve
years, which had spent all her living upon physicians,
neither could be healed of any, 44 Came behind [him],
and touched the border of his garment: and immediately
her issue of blood stanched. 45 And Jesus said, Who
touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were
with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and
press [thee], and sayest thou, Who touched me? 46 And
Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive
that virtue is gone out of me. 47 And when the woman
saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and
falling down before him, she declared unto him before all
the people for what cause she had touched him, and
how she was healed immediately. 48 And he said unto
her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made
thee whole; go in peace. 49 While he yet spake, there
cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's [house],
saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the
Master. 50 But when Jesus heard [it], he answered him,
saying, Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made
whole. 51 And when he came into the house, he suffered
no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John,
and the father and the mother of the maiden. 52 And
all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she
is not dead, but sleepeth. 53 And they laughed him to
scorn, knowing that she was dead. 54 And he put them
all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying,
Maid, arise. 55 And her spirit came again, and she arose
straightway: and he commanded to give her meat. 56
And her parents were astonished: but he charged them
that they should tell no man what was done.

9 Then he called his twelve disciples together, and
gave them power and authority over all devils, and
to cure diseases. 2 And he sent them to preach the
kingdom of God, and to heal the sick. 3 And he said unto
them, Take nothing for [your] journey, neither staves,
nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have
two coats apiece. 4 And whatsoever house ye enter
into, there abide, and thence depart. 5 And whosoever
will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake
off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against
them. 6 And they departed, and went through the towns,
preaching the gospel, and healing every where. 7 Now
Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him:
and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some,
that John was risen from the dead; 8 And of some, that
Elias had appeared; and of others, that one of the old
prophets was risen again. 9 And Herod said, John have
I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things?
And he desired to see him. 10 And the apostles, when
they were returned, told him all that they had done. And
he took them, and went aside privately into a desert
place belonging to the city called Bethsaida. 11 And
the people, when they knew [it], followed him: and he
received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom
of God, and healed them that had need of healing. 12
And when the day began to wear away, then came the
twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that
they may go into the towns and country round about,
and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert
place. 13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat.
And they said, We have no more but five loaves and

two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all
this people. 14 For they were about five thousand men.
And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by
fifties in a company. 15 And they did so, and made them
all sit down. 16 Then he took the five loaves and the
two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them,
and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the
multitude. 17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and
there was taken up of fragments that remained to them
twelve baskets. 18 And it came to pass, as he was
alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked
them, saying, Whom say the people that I am? 19 They
answering said, John the Baptist; but some [say], Elias;
and others [say], that one of the old prophets is risen
again. 20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I
am? Peter answering said, The Christ of God. 21 And
he straitly charged them, and commanded [them] to tell
no man that thing; 22 Saying, The Son of man must
suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and
chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised
the third day. 23 And he said to [them] all, If any [man]
will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up
his cross daily, and follow me. 24 For whosoever will
save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life
for my sake, the same shall save it. 25 For what is a
man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose
himself, or be cast away? 26 For whosoever shall be
ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of
man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory,
and [in his] Father's, and of the holy angels. 27 But I
tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which
shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.
28 And it came to pass about an eight days after these
sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went
up into a mountain to pray. 29 And as he prayed, the
fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment
[was] white [and] glistering. 30 And, behold, there talked
with him two men, which were Moses and Elias: 31 Who
appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he
should accomplish at Jerusalem. 32 But Peter and they
that were with him were heavy with sleep: and when they
were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that
stood with him. 33 And it came to pass, as they departed
from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for
us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one
for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not
knowing what he said. 34 While he thus spake, there
came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared
as they entered into the cloud. 35 And there came a
voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son:
hear him. 36 And when the voice was past, Jesus was
found alone. And they kept it close, and told no man in
those days any of those things which they had seen. 37
And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they
were come down from the hill, much people met him. 38
And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying,
Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is
mine only child. 39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he
suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth
again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him. 40
And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they
could not. 41 And Jesus answering said, O faithless and
perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and
suffer you? Bring thy son hither. 42 And as he was yet a
coming, the devil threw him down, and tare [him]. And
Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child,
and delivered him again to his father. 43 And they were
all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they
wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he
said unto his disciples, 44 Let these sayings sink down
into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered
into the hands of men. 45 But they understood not this
saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it
not: and they feared to ask him of that saying. 46 Then
there arose a reasoning among them, which of them
should be greatest. 47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought
of their heart, took a child, and set him by him, 48 And
said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my
name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me
receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among
you all, the same shall be great. 49 And John answered
and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy
name; and we forbad him, because he followeth not with
us. 50 And Jesus said unto him, Forbid [him] not: for he
that is not against us is for us. 51 And it came to pass,
when the time was come that he should be received up,
he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem, 52 And sent
messengers before his face: and they went, and entered
into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him.
53 And they did not receive him, because his face was
as though he would go to Jerusalem. 54 And when his
disciples James and John saw [this], they said, Lord, wilt
thou that we command fire to come down from heaven,
and consume them, even as Elias did? 55 But he turned,
and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner
of spirit ye are of. 56 For the Son of man is not come to
destroy men's lives, but to save [them]. And they went to
another village. 57 And it came to pass, that, as they
went in the way, a certain [man] said unto him, Lord, I
will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. 58 And Jesus
said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air
[have] nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay
[his] head. 59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But
he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.
60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but
go thou and preach the kingdom of God. 61 And another
also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid
them farewell, which are at home at my house. 62 And

Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

10 After these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come. **2** Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly [is] great, but the labourers [are] few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest. **3** Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. **4** Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way. **5** And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace [be] to this house. **6** And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again. **7** And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house. **8** And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you: **9** And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you. **10** But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say, **11** Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you. **12** But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city. **13** Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes. **14** But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you. **15** And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell. **(Hadēs g86)** **16** He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me. **17** And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. **18** And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. **19** Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. **20** Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven. **21** In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight. **22** All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and [he] to whom the Son will reveal [him.] **23** And he turned him unto [his] disciples, and said privately, Blessed [are] the eyes which see the things that ye see: **24** For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen [them]; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard [them.] **25** And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? **(aiōnios g166)** **26** He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou? **27** And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself. **28** And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live. **29** But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? **30** And Jesus answering said, A certain [man] went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded [him], and departed, leaving [him] half dead. **31** And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. **32** And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked [on him], and passed by on the other side. **33** But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion [on him], **34** And went to [him], and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. **35** And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave [them] to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee. **36** Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves? **37** And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise. **38** Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house. **39** And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word. **40** But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me. **41** And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things: **42** But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

11 And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples. **2** And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. **3** Give us day by day our daily

bread. 4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive
every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into
temptation; but deliver us from evil. 5 And he said unto
them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go
unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me
three loaves; 6 For a friend of mine in his journey is
come to me, and I have nothing to set before him? 7
And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me
not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me
in bed; I cannot rise and give thee. 8 I say unto you,
Though he will not rise and give him, because he is
his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise
and give him as many as he needeth. 9 And I say unto
you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall
find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. 10 For
every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh
findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 11
If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father,
will he give him a stone? or if [he ask] a fish, will he
for a fish give him a serpent? 12 Or if he shall ask an
egg, will he offer him a scorpion? 13 If ye then, being
evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how
much more shall [your] heavenly Father give the Holy
Spirit to them that ask him? 14 And he was casting out a
devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the
devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people
wondered. 15 But some of them said, He casteth out
devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils. 16 And
others, tempting [him], sought of him a sign from heaven.
17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every
kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation;
and a house [divided] against a house falleth. 18 If Satan
also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom
stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through
Beelzebub. 19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by
whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they
be your judges. 20 But if I with the finger of God cast
out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon
you. 21 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace,
his goods are in peace: 22 But when a stronger than
he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh
from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth
his spoils. 23 He that is not with me is against me: and
he that gathereth not with me scattereth. 24 When the
unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through
dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will
return unto my house whence I came out. 25 And when
he cometh, he findeth [it] swept and garnished. 26 Then
goeth he, and taketh [to him] seven other spirits more
wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there:
and the last [state] of that man is worse than the first. 27
And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain
woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto
him, Blessed [is] the womb that bare thee, and the paps
which thou hast sucked. 28 But he said, Yea rather,
blessed [are] they that hear the word of God, and keep
it. 29 And when the people were gathered thick together,
he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a
sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of
Jonas the prophet. 30 For as Jonas was a sign unto
the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this
generation. 31 The queen of the south shall rise up in the
judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn
them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to
hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater
than Solomon [is] here. 32 The men of Nineve shall
rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall
condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonas;
and, behold, a greater than Jonas [is] here. 33 No man,
when he hath lighted a candle, putteth [it] in a secret
place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that
they which come in may see the light. 34 The light of the
body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy
whole body also is full of light; but when [thine eye] is
evil, thy body also [is] full of darkness. 35 Take heed
therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.
36 If thy whole body therefore [be] full of light, having
no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when
the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light. 37
And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to
dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.
38 And when the Pharisee saw [it], he marvelled that
he had not first washed before dinner. 39 And the Lord
said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the
outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is
full of ravening and wickedness. 40 [Ye] fools, did not
he that made that which is without make that which is
within also? 41 But rather give alms of such things as ye
have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you. 42 But
woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and
all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the
love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to
leave the other undone. 43 Woe unto you, Pharisees! for
ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and
greetings in the markets. 44 Woe unto you, scribes and
Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear
not, and the men that walk over [them] are not aware
[of them.] 45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and
said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us
also. 46 And he said, Woe unto you also, [ye] lawyers!
for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and
ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your
fingers. 47 Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of
the prophets, and your fathers killed them. 48 Truly ye
bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for
they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.
49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send
them prophets and apostles, and [some] of them they

shall slay and persecute: **50** That the blood of all the
prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the
world, may be required of this generation; **51** From
the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, which
perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say
unto you, It shall be required of this generation. **52** Woe
unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of
knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that
were entering in ye hindered. **53** And as he said these
things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began
to urge [him] vehemently, and to provoke him to speak
of many things: **54** Laying wait for him, and seeking to
catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse
him.

12 In the mean time, when there were gathered
together an innumerable multitude of people,
insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began
to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the
leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. **2** For there
is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither
hid, that shall not be known. **3** Therefore whatsoever ye
have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and
that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall
be proclaimed upon the housetops. **4** And I say unto
you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body,
and after that have no more that they can do. **5** But I
will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which
after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I
say unto you, Fear him. **(Geenna g1067)** **6** Are not five
sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them
is forgotten before God? **7** But even the very hairs of
your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are
of more value than many sparrows. **8** Also I say unto
you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall
the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:
9 But he that denieth me before men shall be denied
before the angels of God. **10** And whosoever shall speak
a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him:
but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it
shall not be forgiven. **11** And when they bring you unto
the synagogues, and [unto] magistrates, and powers,
take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or
what ye shall say: **12** For the Holy Ghost shall teach you
in the same hour what ye ought to say. **13** And one of
the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother,
that he divide the inheritance with me. **14** And he said
unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over
you? **15** And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware
of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the
abundance of the things which he possesseth. **16** And
he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of
a certain rich man brought forth plentifully: **17** And he
thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I
have no room where to bestow my fruits? **18** And he
said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build
greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my
goods. **19** And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much
goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink,
[and] be merry. **20** But God said unto him, [Thou] fool,
this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose
shall those things be, which thou hast provided? **21** So
[is] he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich
toward God. **22** And he said unto his disciples, Therefore
I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye
shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on. **23**
The life is more than meat, and the body [is more] than
raiment. **24** Consider the ravens: for they neither sow
nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and
God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than
the fowls? **25** And which of you with taking thought can
add to his stature one cubit? **26** If ye then be not able to
do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the
rest? **27** Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not,
they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all
his glory was not arrayed like one of these. **28** If then
God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and
to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more [will
he clothe] you, O ye of little faith? **29** And seek not ye
what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of
doubtful mind. **30** For all these things do the nations of
the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye
have need of these things. **31** But rather seek ye the
kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added
unto you. **32** Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's
good pleasure to give you the kingdom. **33** Sell that ye
have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which
wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not,
where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.
34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be
also. **35** Let your loins be girded about, and [your] lights
burning; **36** And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for
their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that
when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him
immediately. **37** Blessed [are] those servants, whom the
lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say
unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit
down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. **38**
And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in
the third watch, and find [them] so, blessed are those
servants. **39** And this know, that if the goodman of the
house had known what hour the thief would come, he
would have watched, and not have suffered his house
to be broken through. **40** Be ye therefore ready also:
for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think
not. **41** Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou
this parable unto us, or even to all? **42** And the Lord
said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom

[his] lord shall make ruler over his household, to give
[them their] portion of meat in due season? 43 Blessed
[is] that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall
find so doing. 44 Of a truth I say unto you, that he will
make him ruler over all that he hath. 45 But and if that
servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;
and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens,
and to eat and drink, and to be drunken; 46 The lord of
that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for
[him], and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut
him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the
unbelievers. 47 And that servant, which knew his lord's
will, and prepared not [himself], neither did according to
his will, shall be beaten with many [stripes]. 48 But he
that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes,
shall be beaten with few [stripes]. For unto whomsoever
much is given, of him shall be much required: and to
whom men have committed much, of him they will ask
the more. 49 I am come to send fire on the earth; and
what will I, if it be already kindled? 50 But I have a
baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till
it be accomplished! 51 Suppose ye that I am come to
give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division:
52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house
divided, three against two, and two against three. 53
The father shall be divided against the son, and the
son against the father; the mother against the daughter,
and the daughter against the mother; the mother in
law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in
law against her mother in law. 54 And he said also to
the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west,
straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.
55 And when [ye see] the south wind blow, ye say, There
will be heat; and it cometh to pass. 56 [Ye] hypocrites,
ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but
how is it that ye do not discern this time? 57 Yea, and
why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right? 58
When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate,
[as thou art] in the way, give diligence that thou mayest
be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge,
and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer
cast thee into prison. 59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart
thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

13 There were present at that season some that told
him of the Galilæans, whose blood Pilate had
mingled with their sacrifices. 2 And Jesus answering
said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilæans were
sinners above all the Galilæans, because they suffered
such things? 3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye
shall all likewise perish. 4 Or those eighteen, upon whom
the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they
were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem? 5 I
tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise
perish. 6 He spake also this parable; A certain [man]
had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and
sought fruit thereon, and found none. 7 Then said he
unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three
years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none:
cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground? 8 And he
answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also,
till I shall dig about it, and dung [it]: 9 And if it bear fruit,
[well]: and if not, [then] after that thou shalt cut it down.
10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on
the sabbath. 11 And, behold, there was a woman which
had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed
together, and could in no wise lift up [herself]. 12 And
when Jesus saw her, he called [her to him], and said
unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity. 13
And he laid [his] hands on her: and immediately she was
made straight, and glorified God. 14 And the ruler of
the synagogue answered with indignation, because that
Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto
the people, There are six days in which men ought to
work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on
the sabbath day. 15 The Lord then answered him, and
said, [Thou] hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the
sabbath loose his ox or [his] ass from the stall, and lead
[him] away to watering? 16 And ought not this woman,
being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound,
lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the
sabbath day? 17 And when he had said these things,
all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people
rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.
18 Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like?
and whereunto shall I resemble it? 19 It is like a grain
of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his
garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the
fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it. 20 And again
he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God? 21
It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three
measures of meal, till the whole was leavened. 22 And
he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and
journeying toward Jerusalem. 23 Then said one unto
him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto
them, 24 Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I
say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.
25 When once the master of the house is risen up, and
hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and
to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us;
and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not
whence ye are: 26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have
eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in
our streets. 27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you
not whence ye are; depart from me, all [ye] workers
of iniquity. 28 There shall be weeping and gnashing
of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and
Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and

you [yourselves] thrust out. 29 And they shall come from
the east, and [from] the west, and from the north, and
[from] the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of
God. 30 And, behold, there are last which shall be first,
and there are first which shall be last. 31 The same
day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto
him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Herod will kill
thee. 32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that
fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and
to morrow, and the third [day] I shall be perfected. 33
Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the
[day] following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out
of Jerusalem. 34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest
the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee;
how often would I have gathered thy children together,
as a hen [doth gather] her brood under [her] wings, and
ye would not! 35 Behold, your house is left unto you
desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me,
until [the time] come when ye shall say, Blessed [is] he
that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And it came to pass, as he went into the house
of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the
sabbath day, that they watched him. 2 And, behold, there
was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.
3 And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and
Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath
day? 4 And they held their peace. And he took [him],
and healed him, and let him go; 5 And answered them,
saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen
into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the
sabbath day? 6 And they could not answer him again to
these things. 7 And he put forth a parable to those which
were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the
chief rooms; saying unto them, 8 When thou art bidden
of any [man] to a wedding, sit not down in the highest
room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden
of him; 9 And he that bade thee and him come and say
to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame
to take the lowest room. 10 But when thou art bidden,
go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that
bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up
higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence
of them that sit at meat with thee. 11 For whosoever
exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth
himself shall be exalted. 12 Then said he also to him that
bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call
not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen,
nor [thy] rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again,
and a recompence be made thee. 13 But when thou
makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the
blind: 14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot
recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the
resurrection of the just. 15 And when one of them that
sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto
him, Blessed [is] he that shall eat bread in the kingdom
of God. 16 Then said he unto him, A certain man made
a great supper, and bade many: 17 And sent his servant
at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come;
for all things are now ready. 18 And they all with one
[consent] began to make excuse. The first said unto him,
I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go
and see it: I pray thee have me excused. 19 And another
said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove
them: I pray thee have me excused. 20 And another said,
I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. 21
So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things.
Then the master of the house being angry said to his
servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the
city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and
the halt, and the blind. 22 And the servant said, Lord, it
is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.
23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the
highways and hedges, and compel [them] to come in,
that my house may be filled. 24 For I say unto you, That
none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my
supper. 25 And there went great multitudes with him:
and he turned, and said unto them, 26 If any [man] come
to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and
children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life
also, he cannot be my disciple. 27 And whosoever doth
not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my
disciple. 28 For which of you, intending to build a tower,
sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether
he have [sufficient] to finish [it]? 29 Lest haply, after he
hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish [it], all
that behold [it] begin to mock him, 30 Saying, This man
began to build, and was not able to finish. 31 Or what
king, going to make war against another king, sitteth
not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with
ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with
twenty thousand? 32 Or else, while the other is yet a
great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth
conditions of peace. 33 So likewise, whosoever he be of
you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my
disciple. 34 Salt [is] good: but if the salt have lost his
savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned? 35 It is neither
fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; [but] men cast it
out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

15 Then drew near unto him all the publicans and
sinners for to hear him. 2 And the Pharisees and
scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners,
and eateth with them. 3 And he spake this parable unto
them, saying, 4 What man of you, having an hundred
sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety
and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is
lost, until he find it? 5 And when he hath found [it],
he layeth [it] on his shoulders, rejoicing. 6 And when
he cometh home, he calleth together [his] friends and

neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I
have found my sheep which was lost. 7 I say unto you,
that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that
repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons,
which need no repentance. 8 Either what woman having
ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a
candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she
find [it]? 9 And when she hath found [it], she calleth [her]
friends and [her] neighbours together, saying, Rejoice
with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost. 10
Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of
the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth. 11
And he said, A certain man had two sons: 12 And the
younger of them said to [his] father, Father, give me
the portion of goods that falleth [to me]. And he divided
unto them [his] living. 13 And not many days after the
younger son gathered all together, and took his journey
into a far country, and there wasted his substance with
riotous living. 14 And when he had spent all, there arose
a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in
want. 15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen
of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed
swine. 16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the
husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.
17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many
hired servants of my father's have bread enough and
to spare, and I perish with hunger! 18 I will arise and
go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have
sinned against heaven, and before thee, 19 And am no
more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy
hired servants. 20 And he arose, and came to his father.
But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw
him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck,
and kissed him. 21 And the son said unto him, Father, I
have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am
no more worthy to be called thy son. 22 But the father
said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put
[it] on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on
[his] feet: 23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill [it];
and let us eat, and be merry: 24 For this my son was
dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And
they began to be merry. 25 Now his elder son was in the
field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he
heard musick and dancing. 26 And he called one of the
servants, and asked what these things meant. 27 And
he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father
hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him
safe and sound. 28 And he was angry, and would not go
in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him. 29
And he answering said to [his] father, Lo, these many
years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time
thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid,
that I might make merry with my friends: 30 But as soon
as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living
with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf. 31
And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and
all that I have is thine. 32 It was meet that we should
make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead,
and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

16 And he said also unto his disciples, There was
a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the
same was accused unto him that he had wasted his
goods. 2 And he called him, and said unto him, How
is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy
stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward. 3
Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for
my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot
dig; to beg I am ashamed. 4 I am resolved what to do,
that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may
receive me into their houses. 5 So he called every one
of his lord's debtors [unto him], and said unto the first,
How much owest thou unto my lord? 6 And he said, An
hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy
bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. 7 Then said he
to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An
hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take
thy bill, and write fourscore. 8 And the lord commended
the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for
the children of this world are in their generation wiser
than the children of light. **(aiōn g165)** 9 And I say unto
you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of
unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive
you into everlasting habitations. **(aiōnios g166)** 10 He
that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in
much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in
much. 11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the
unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the
true [riches]? 12 And if ye have not been faithful in that
which is another man's, who shall give you that which is
your own? 13 No servant can serve two masters: for
either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he
will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot
serve God and mammon. 14 And the Pharisees also,
who were covetous, heard all these things: and they
derided him. 15 And he said unto them, Ye are they
which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth
your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among
men is abomination in the sight of God. 16 The law
and the prophets [were] until John: since that time the
kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth
into it. 17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass,
than one tittle of the law to fail. 18 Whosoever putteth
away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery:
and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from [her]
husband committeth adultery. 19 There was a certain
rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen,
and fared sumptuously every day: 20 And there was a
certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his

gate, full of sores, **21** And desiring to be fed with the
crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover
the dogs came and licked his sores. **22** And it came
to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the
angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died,
and was buried; **23** And in hell he lift up his eyes, being
in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in
his bosom. **(Hadēs g86)** **24** And he cried and said, Father
Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he
may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue;
for I am tormented in this flame. **25** But Abraham said,
Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy
good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now
he is comforted, and thou art tormented. **26** And beside
all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed:
so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot;
neither can they pass to us, that [would come] from
thence. **27** Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father,
that thou wouldest send him to my father's house: **28** For
I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest
they also come into this place of torment. **29** Abraham
saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let
them hear them. **30** And he said, Nay, father Abraham:
but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.
31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the
prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one
rose from the dead.

17 Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible
but that offences will come: but woe [unto him],
through whom they come! **2** It were better for him that a
millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into
the sea, than that he should offend one of these little
ones. **3** Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass
against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.
4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day,
and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I
repent; thou shalt forgive him. **5** And the apostles said
unto the Lord, Increase our faith. **6** And the Lord said,
If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might
say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the
root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey
you. **7** But which of you, having a servant plowing or
feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is
come from the field, Go and sit down to meat? **8** And will
not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may
sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten
and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink? **9**
Doth he thank that servant because he did the things
that were commanded him? I trow not. **10** So likewise
ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are
commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants:
we have done that which was our duty to do. **11** And it
came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed
through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. **12** And as he
entered into a certain village, there met him ten men
that were lepers, which stood afar off: **13** And they lifted
up [their] voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy
on us. **14** And when he saw [them], he said unto them,
Go shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to
pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed. **15** And
one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned
back, and with a loud voice glorified God, **16** And fell
down on [his] face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he
was a Samaritan. **17** And Jesus answering said, Were
there not ten cleansed? but where [are] the nine? **18**
There are not found that returned to give glory to God,
save this stranger. **19** And he said unto him, Arise, go
thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole. **20** And when
he was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom
of God should come, he answered them and said, The
kingdom of God cometh not with observation: **21** Neither
shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the
kingdom of God is within you. **22** And he said unto the
disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to
see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not
see [it]. **23** And they shall say to you, See here; or, see
there: go not after [them], nor follow [them]. **24** For as
the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one [part] under
heaven, shineth unto the other [part] under heaven; so
shall also the Son of man be in his day. **25** But first must
he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.
26 And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also
in the days of the Son of man. **27** They did eat, they
drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage,
until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood
came, and destroyed them all. **28** Likewise also as it
was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they
bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; **29** But the
same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and
brimstone from heaven, and destroyed [them] all. **30**
Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man
is revealed. **31** In that day, he which shall be upon the
housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come
down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him
likewise not return back. **32** Remember Lot's wife. **33**
Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and
whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it. **34** I tell
you, in that night there shall be two [men] in one bed;
the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. **35**
Two [women] shall be grinding together; the one shall be
taken, and the other left. **36** Two [men] shall be in the
field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. **37** And
they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he
said unto them, Wheresoever the body [is], thither will
the eagles be gathered together.

18 And he spake a parable unto them [to this end],
that men ought always to pray, and not to faint; **2**

Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not
God, neither regarded man: **3** And there was a widow in
that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me
of mine adversary. **4** And he would not for a while: but
afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God,
nor regard man; **5** Yet because this widow troubleth me,
I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary
me. **6** And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge
saith. **7** And shall not God avenge his own elect, which
cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with
them? **8** I tell you that he will avenge them speedily.
Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he
find faith on the earth? **9** And he spake this parable
unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were
righteous, and despised others: **10** Two men went up
into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the
other a publican. **11** The Pharisee stood and prayed thus
with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other
men [are], extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as
this publican. **12** I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of
all that I possess. **13** And the publican, standing afar off,
would not lift up so much as [his] eyes unto heaven,
but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to
me a sinner. **14** I tell you, this man went down to his
house justified [rather] than the other: for every one that
exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth
himself shall be exalted. **15** And they brought unto him
also infants, that he would touch them: but when [his]
disciples saw [it], they rebuked them. **16** But Jesus called
them [unto him], and said, Suffer little children to come
unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom
of God. **17** Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not
receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no
wise enter therein. **18** And a certain ruler asked him,
saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal
life? **(aiōnios g166)** **19** And Jesus said unto him, Why
callest thou me good? none [is] good, save one, [that
is], God. **20** Thou knowest the commandments, Do not
commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear
false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother. **21** And
he said, All these have I kept from my youth up. **22**
Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him,
Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and
distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in
heaven: and come, follow me. **23** And when he heard
this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich. **24** And
when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said,
How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the
kingdom of God! **25** For it is easier for a camel to go
through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into
the kingdom of God. **26** And they that heard [it] said,
Who then can be saved? **27** And he said, The things
which are impossible with men are possible with God. **28**
Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.
29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is
no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or
wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, **30** Who
shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and
in the world to come life everlasting. **(aiōn g165, aiōnios
g166)** **31** Then he took [unto him] the twelve, and said
unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things
that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of
man shall be accomplished. **32** For he shall be delivered
unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully
entreated, and spitted on: **33** And they shall scourge
[him], and put him to death: and the third day he shall
rise again. **34** And they understood none of these things:
and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they
the things which were spoken. **35** And it came to pass,
that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind
man sat by the way side begging: **36** And hearing the
multitude pass by, he asked what it meant. **37** And they
told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. **38** And he
cried, saying, Jesus, [thou] Son of David, have mercy on
me. **39** And they which went before rebuked him, that he
should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more,
[Thou] Son of David, have mercy on me. **40** And Jesus
stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and
when he was come near, he asked him, **41** Saying, What
wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord,
that I may receive my sight. **42** And Jesus said unto
him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee. **43** And
immediately he received his sight, and followed him,
glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw [it],
gave praise unto God.

19 And [Jesus] entered and passed through Jericho. **2**
And, behold, [there was] a man named Zacchæus,
which was the chief among the publicans, and he was
rich. **3** And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and
could not for the press, because he was little of stature.
4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree
to see him: for he was to pass that [way]. **5** And when
Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him,
and said unto him, Zacchæus, make haste, and come
down; for to day I must abide at thy house. **6** And he
made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.
7 And when they saw [it], they all murmured, saying, That
he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner. **8**
And Zacchæus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold,
Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I
have taken any thing from any man by false accusation,
I restore [him] fourfold. **9** And Jesus said unto him, This
day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he
also is a son of Abraham. **10** For the Son of man is
come to seek and to save that which was lost. **11** And as
they heard these things, he added and spake a parable,
because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they
thought that the kingdom of God should immediately

appear. 12 He said therefore, A certain nobleman went
into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to
return. 13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered
them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.
14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after
him, saying, We will not have this [man] to reign over
us. 15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned,
having received the kingdom, then he commanded these
servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given
the money, that he might know how much every man
had gained by trading. 16 Then came the first, saying,
Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds. 17 And he said
unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast
been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over
ten cities. 18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy
pound hath gained five pounds. 19 And he said likewise
to him, Be thou also over five cities. 20 And another
came, saying, Lord, behold, [here is] thy pound, which
I have kept laid up in a napkin: 21 For I feared thee,
because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that
thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not
sow. 22 And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth
will I judge thee, [thou] wicked servant. Thou knewest
that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down,
and reaping that I did not sow: 23 Wherefore then gavest
not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I
might have required mine own with usury? 24 And he
said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound,
and give [it] to him that hath ten pounds. 25 (And they
said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.) 26 For I say
unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given;
and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be
taken away from him. 27 But those mine enemies, which
would not that I should reign over them, bring hither,
and slay [them] before me. 28 And when he had thus
spoken, he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem.
29 And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to
Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called [the mount]
of Olives, he sent two of his disciples, 30 Saying, Go ye
into the village over against [you]; in the which at your
entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man
sat: loose him, and bring [him hither]. 31 And if any man
ask you, Why do ye loose [him]? thus shall ye say unto
him, Because the Lord hath need of him. 32 And they
that were sent went their way, and found even as he had
said unto them. 33 And as they were loosing the colt, the
owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?
34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him. 35 And
they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments
upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon. 36 And as
he went, they spread their clothes in the way. 37 And
when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the
mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples
began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all
the mighty works that they had seen; 38 Saying, Blessed
[be] the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: peace
in heaven, and glory in the highest. 39 And some of
the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him,
Master, rebuke thy disciples. 40 And he answered and
said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their
peace, the stones would immediately cry out. 41 And
when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept
over it, 42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at
least in this thy day, the things [which belong] unto thy
peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. 43 For the
days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast
a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep
thee in on every side, 44 And shall lay thee even with
the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall
not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou
knewest not the time of thy visitation. 45 And he went
into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold
therein, and them that bought; 46 Saying unto them, It is
written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have
made it a den of thieves. 47 And he taught daily in the
temple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the
chief of the people sought to destroy him, 48 And could
not find what they might do: for all the people were very
attentive to hear him.

20 And it came to pass, [that] on one of those days, as
he taught the people in the temple, and preached
the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon
[him] with the elders, 2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell
us, by what authority doest thou these things? or who is
he that gave thee this authority? 3 And he answered and
said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer
me: 4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of
men? 5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying,
If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then
believed ye him not? 6 But and if we say, Of men; all the
people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John
was a prophet. 7 And they answered, that they could not
tell whence [it was]. 8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither
tell I you by what authority I do these things. 9 Then
began he to speak to the people this parable; A certain
man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen,
and went into a far country for a long time. 10 And at
the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that
they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the
husbandmen beat him, and sent [him] away empty. 11
And again he sent another servant: and they beat him
also, and entreated [him] shamefully, and sent [him] away
empty. 12 And again he sent a third: and they wounded
him also, and cast [him] out. 13 Then said the lord of the
vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it
may be they will reverence [him] when they see him.
14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned
among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let

us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours. **15** So
they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed [him]. What
therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them? **16**
He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall
give the vineyard to others. And when they heard [it],
they said, God forbid. **17** And he beheld them, and said,
What is this then that is written, The stone which the
builders rejected, the same is become the head of the
corner? **18** Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be
broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him
to powder. **19** And the chief priests and the scribes the
same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared
the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this
parable against them. **20** And they watched [him], and
sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men,
that they might take hold of his words, that so they might
deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.
21 And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that
thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou
the person [of any], but teachest the way of God truly:
22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cæsar, or no? **23**
But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them,
Why tempt ye me? **24** Shew me a penny. Whose image
and superscription hath it? They answered and said,
Cæsar's. **25** And he said unto them, Render therefore
unto Cæsar the things which be Cæsar's, and unto God
the things which be God's. **26** And they could not take
hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled
at his answer, and held their peace. **27** Then came to
[him] certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is
any resurrection; and they asked him, **28** Saying, Master,
Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a
wife, and he die without children, that his brother should
take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. **29**
There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a
wife, and died without children. **30** And the second took
her to wife, and he died childless. **31** And the third took
her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left
no children, and died. **32** Last of all the woman died
also. **33** Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of
them is she? for seven had her to wife. **34** And Jesus
answering said unto them, The children of this world
marry, and are given in marriage: **(aiōn g165)** **35** But they
which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world,
and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor
are given in marriage: **(aiōn g165)** **36** Neither can they die
any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the
children of God, being the children of the resurrection.
37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at
the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham,
and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. **38** For he
is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live
unto him. **39** Then certain of the scribes answering said,
Master, thou hast well said. **40** And after that they durst
not ask him any [question at all]. **41** And he said unto
them, How say they that Christ is David's son? **42** And
David himself saith in the book of Psalms, The LORD
said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, **43** Till I
make thine enemies thy footstool. **44** David therefore
calleth him Lord, how is he then his son? **45** Then in the
audience of all the people he said unto his disciples,
46 Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long
robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest
seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;
47 Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make
long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

21 And he looked up, and saw the rich men casting
their gifts into the treasury. **2** And he saw also a
certain poor widow casting in thither two mites. **3** And he
said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath
cast in more than they all: **4** For all these have of their
abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of
her penury hath cast in all the living that she had. **5** And
as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with
goodly stones and gifts, he said, **6** [As for] these things
which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there
shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be
thrown down. **7** And they asked him, saying, Master, but
when shall these things be? and what sign [will there
be] when these things shall come to pass? **8** And he
said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall
come in my name, saying, I am [Christ]; and the time
draweth near: go ye not therefore after them. **9** But when
ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified:
for these things must first come to pass; but the end [is]
not by and by. **10** Then said he unto them, Nation shall
rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: **11**
And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and
famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great
signs shall there be from heaven. **12** But before all these,
they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute [you],
delivering [you] up to the synagogues, and into prisons,
being brought before kings and rulers for my name's
sake. **13** And it shall turn to you for a testimony. **14**
Settle [it] therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before
what ye shall answer: **15** For I will give you a mouth and
wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to
gainsay nor resist. **16** And ye shall be betrayed both by
parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and
[some] of you shall they cause to be put to death. **17** And
ye shall be hated of all [men] for my name's sake. **18** But
there shall not an hair of your head perish. **19** In your
patience possess ye your souls. **20** And when ye shall
see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that
the desolation thereof is nigh. **21** Then let them which
are in Judæa flee to the mountains; and let them which
are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are
in the countries enter thereinto. **22** For these be the days

of vengeance, that all things which are written may be
fulfilled. 23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to
them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be
great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.
24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall
be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall
be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the
Gentiles be fulfilled. 25 And there shall be signs in the
sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the
earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the
waves roaring; 26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and
for looking after those things which are coming on the
earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. 27 And
then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud
with power and great glory. 28 And when these things
begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your
heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. 29 And he
spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all
the trees; 30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and
know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at
hand. 31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come
to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at
hand. 32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not
pass away, till all be fulfilled. 33 Heaven and earth shall
pass away: but my words shall not pass away. 34 And
take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be
overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares
of this life, and [so] that day come upon you unawares.
35 For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on
the face of the whole earth. 36 Watch ye therefore, and
pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape
all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand
before the Son of man. 37 And in the day time he was
teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and
abode in the mount that is called [the mount] of Olives.
38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in
the temple, for to hear him.

22 Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh,
which is called the Passover. 2 And the chief
priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for
they feared the people. 3 Then entered Satan into Judas
surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.
4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief
priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.
5 And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.
6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him
unto them in the absence of the multitude. 7 Then came
the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must
be killed. 8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and
prepare us the passover, that we may eat. 9 And they
said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare? 10 And
he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into
the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher
of water; follow him into the house where he entereth
in. 11 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house,
The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber,
where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? 12 And
he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there
make ready. 13 And they went, and found as he had
said unto them: and they made ready the passover. 14
And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the
twelve apostles with him. 15 And he said unto them,
With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you
before I suffer: 16 For I say unto you, I will not any
more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of
God. 17 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and
said, Take this, and divide [it] among yourselves: 18 For
I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until
the kingdom of God shall come. 19 And he took bread,
and gave thanks, and brake [it], and gave unto them,
saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do
in remembrance of me. 20 Likewise also the cup after
supper, saying, This cup [is] the new testament in my
blood, which is shed for you. 21 But, behold, the hand
of him that betrayeth me [is] with me on the table. 22
And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined:
but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed! 23
And they began to enquire among themselves, which
of them it was that should do this thing. 24 And there
was also a strife among them, which of them should
be accounted the greatest. 25 And he said unto them,
The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them;
and they that exercise authority upon them are called
benefactors. 26 But ye [shall] not [be] so: but he that
is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and
he that is chief, as he that doth serve. 27 For whether
[is] greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth?
[is] not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as
he that serveth. 28 Ye are they which have continued
with me in my temptations. 29 And I appoint unto you a
kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; 30 That
ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit
on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel. 31 And the
Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired [to
have] you, that he may sift [you] as wheat: 32 But I have
prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art
converted, strengthen thy brethren. 33 And he said unto
him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison,
and to death. 34 And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock
shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny
that thou knowest me. 35 And he said unto them, When
I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye
any thing? And they said, Nothing. 36 Then said he unto
them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take [it], and
likewise [his] scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him
sell his garment, and buy one. 37 For I say unto you,
that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me,
And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the

things concerning me have an end. 38 And they said,
Lord, behold, here [are] two swords. And he said unto
them, It is enough. 39 And he came out, and went, as he
was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also
followed him. 40 And when he was at the place, he said
unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation. 41 And
he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and
kneeled down, and prayed, 42 Saying, Father, if thou be
willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my
will, but thine, be done. 43 And there appeared an angel
unto him from heaven, strengthening him. 44 And being
in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat
was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the
ground. 45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was
come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow,
46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest
ye enter into temptation. 47 And while he yet spake,
behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one
of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto
Jesus to kiss him. 48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas,
betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss? 49 When
they which were about him saw what would follow, they
said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword? 50
And one of them smote the servant of the high priest,
and cut off his right ear. 51 And Jesus answered and
said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and
healed him. 52 Then Jesus said unto the chief priests,
and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were
come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with
swords and staves? 53 When I was daily with you in
the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but
this is your hour, and the power of darkness. 54 Then
took they him, and led [him], and brought him into the
high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off. 55 And
when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and
were set down together, Peter sat down among them. 56
But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and
earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also
with him. 57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know
him not. 58 And after a little while another saw him, and
said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am
not. 59 And about the space of one hour after another
confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this [fellow] also
was with him: for he is a Galilæan. 60 And Peter said,
Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately,
while he yet spake, the cock crew. 61 And the Lord
turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered
the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before
the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. 62 And Peter
went out, and wept bitterly. 63 And the men that held
Jesus mocked him, and smote [him]. 64 And when they
had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and
asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee?
65 And many other things blasphemously spake they
against him. 66 And as soon as it was day, the elders of
the people and the chief priests and the scribes came
together, and led him into their council, saying, 67 Art
thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell
you, ye will not believe: 68 And if I also ask [you], ye will
not answer me, nor let [me] go. 69 Hereafter shall the
Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God. 70
Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And
he said unto them, Ye say that I am. 71 And they said,
What need we any further witness? for we ourselves
have heard of his own mouth.

23 And the whole multitude of them arose, and led
him unto Pilate. 2 And they began to accuse him,
saying, We found this [fellow] perverting the nation, and
forbidding to give tribute to Cæsar, saying that he himself
is Christ a King. 3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou
the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said,
Thou sayest [it]. 4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests
and [to] the people, I find no fault in this man. 5 And they
were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people,
teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to
this place. 6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked
whether the man were a Galilæan. 7 And as soon as he
knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent
him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that
time. 8 And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding
glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long [season],
because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped
to have seen some miracle done by him. 9 Then he
questioned with him in many words; but he answered
him nothing. 10 And the chief priests and scribes stood
and vehemently accused him. 11 And Herod with his
men of war set him at nought, and mocked [him], and
arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to
Pilate. 12 And the same day Pilate and Herod were
made friends together: for before they were at enmity
between themselves. 13 And Pilate, when he had called
together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,
14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me,
as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having
examined [him] before you, have found no fault in this
man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: 15
No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing
worthy of death is done unto him. 16 I will therefore
chastise him, and release [him]. 17 (For of necessity he
must release one unto them at the feast.) 18 And they
cried out all at once, saying, Away with this [man], and
release unto us Barabbas: 19 (Who for a certain sedition
made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)
20 Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again
to them. 21 But they cried, saying, Crucify [him], crucify
him. 22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what
evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in

him: I will therefore chastise him, and let [him] go. **23** And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed. **24** And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required. **25** And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will. **26** And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear [it] after Jesus. **27** And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him. **28** But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. **29** For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed [are] the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. **30** Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. **31** For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry? **32** And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death. **33** And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. **34** Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. **35** And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided [him], saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God. **36** And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, **37** And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself. **38** And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS. **39** And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us. **40** But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? **41** And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. **42** And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. **43** And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise. **44** And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour. **45** And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst. **46** And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. **47** Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. **48** And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned. **49** And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things. **50** And, behold, [there was] a man named Joseph, a counsellor; [and he was] a good man, and a just: **51** (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) [he was] of Arimathæa, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God. **52** This [man] went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. **53** And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid. **54** And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on. **55** And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid. **56** And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

24 Now upon the first [day] of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain [others] with them. **2** And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre. **3** And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus. **4** And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments: **5** And as they were afraid, and bowed down [their] faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead? **6** He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, **7** Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. **8** And they remembered his words, **9** And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest. **10** It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary [the mother] of James, and other [women that were] with them, which told these things unto the apostles. **11** And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not. **12** Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass. **13** And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem [about] threescore furlongs. **14** And they talked together of all these things which had happened. **15** And it came to pass, that, while they communed [together] and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. **16** But their eyes were holden that they should not know him. **17** And he said unto them, What manner of communications [are] these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad? **18** And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there

in these days? **19** And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: **20** And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. **21** But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done. **22** Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre; **23** And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. **24** And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found [it] even so as the women had said: but him they saw not. **25** Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: **26** Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? **27** And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself. **28** And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further. **29** But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them. **30** And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed [it], and brake, and gave to them. **31** And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight. **32** And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures? **33** And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, **34** Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. **35** And they told what things [were done] in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread. **36** And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace [be] unto you. **37** But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit. **38** And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? **39** Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. **40** And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them [his] hands and [his] feet. **41** And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? **42** And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. **43** And he took [it], and did eat before them. **44** And he said unto them, These [are] the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and [in] the prophets, and [in] the psalms, concerning me. **45** Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures, **46** And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: **47** And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. **48** And ye are witnesses of these things. **49** And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high. **50** And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. **51** And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven. **52** And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy: **53** And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

John

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was
with God, and the Word was God. **2** The same was
in the beginning with God. **3** All things were made by
him; and without him was not any thing made that was
made. **4** In him was life; and the life was the light of men.
5 And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness
comprehended it not. **6** There was a man sent from
God, whose name [was] John. **7** The same came for
a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all [men]
through him might believe. **8** He was not that Light, but
[was sent] to bear witness of that Light. **9** [That] was the
true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into
the world. **10** He was in the world, and the world was
made by him, and the world knew him not. **11** He came
unto his own, and his own received him not. **12** But
as many as received him, to them gave he power to
become the sons of God, [even] to them that believe on
his name: **13** Which were born, not of blood, nor of the
will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. **14** And
the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and
we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten
of the Father,) full of grace and truth. **15** John bare
witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I
spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me:
for he was before me. **16** And of his fulness have all
we received, and grace for grace. **17** For the law was
given by Moses, [but] grace and truth came by Jesus
Christ. **18** No man hath seen God at any time; the only
begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he
hath declared [him.] **19** And this is the record of John,
when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem
to ask him, Who art thou? **20** And he confessed, and
denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ. **21** And
they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith,
I am not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No.
22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may
give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of
thyself? **23** He said, I [am] the voice of one crying in the
wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said
the prophet Esaias. **24** And they which were sent were
of the Pharisees. **25** And they asked him, and said unto
him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ,
nor Elias, neither that prophet? **26** John answered them,
saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one
among you, whom ye know not; **27** He it is, who coming
after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I
am not worthy to unloose. **28** These things were done in
Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.
29 The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and
saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the
sin of the world. **30** This is he of whom I said, After me
cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was
before me. **31** And I knew him not: but that he should be
made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing
with water. **32** And John bare record, saying, I saw the
Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode
upon him. **33** And I knew him not: but he that sent me to
baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom
thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining
on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy
Ghost. **34** And I saw, and bare record that this is the
Son of God. **35** Again the next day after John stood,
and two of his disciples; **36** And looking upon Jesus as
he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God! **37** And
the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed
Jesus. **38** Then Jesus turned, and saw them following,
and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto
him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,)
where dwellest thou? **39** He saith unto them, Come and
see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode
with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour. **40**
One of the two which heard John [speak], and followed
him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. **41** He first
findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We
have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the
Christ. **42** And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus
beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona:
thou shalt be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, A
stone. **43** The day following Jesus would go forth into
Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith unto him, Follow
me. **44** Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew
and Peter. **45** Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto
him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and
the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of
Joseph. **46** And Nathanael said unto him, Can there
any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto
him, Come and see. **47** Jesus saw Nathanael coming
to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in
whom is no guile! **48** Nathanael saith unto him, Whence
knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him,
Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the
fig tree, I saw thee. **49** Nathanael answered and saith
unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the
King of Israel. **50** Jesus answered and said unto him,
Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree,
believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.
51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you,
Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of
God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.

2 And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of
Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there: **2** And
both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.
3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus
saith unto him, They have no wine. **4** Jesus saith unto
her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour
is not yet come. **5** His mother saith unto the servants,

Whatsoever he saith unto you, do [it]. **6** And there were
set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of
the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins
apiece. **7** Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with
water. And they filled them up to the brim. **8** And he saith
unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of
the feast. And they bare [it]. **9** When the ruler of the feast
had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not
whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water
knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,
10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth
set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk,
then that which is worse: [but] thou hast kept the good
wine until now. **11** This beginning of miracles did Jesus
in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and
his disciples believed on him. **12** After this he went down
to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and
his disciples: and they continued there not many days.
13 And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went
up to Jerusalem, **14** And found in the temple those that
sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of
money sitting: **15** And when he had made a scourge of
small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and
the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers'
money, and overthrew the tables; **16** And said unto them
that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not
my Father's house an house of merchandise. **17** And
his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal
of thine house hath eaten me up. **18** Then answered
the Jews and said unto him, What sign shewest thou
unto us, seeing that thou doest these things? **19** Jesus
answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and
in three days I will raise it up. **20** Then said the Jews,
Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt
thou rear it up in three days? **21** But he spake of the
temple of his body. **22** When therefore he was risen
from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had
said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and
the word which Jesus had said. **23** Now when he was
in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast [day], many
believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which
he did. **24** But Jesus did not commit himself unto them,
because he knew all [men], **25** And needed not that any
should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

3 There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus,
a ruler of the Jews: **2** The same came to Jesus by
night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art
a teacher come from God: for no man can do these
miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. **3**
Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say
unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see
the kingdom of God. **4** Nicodemus saith unto him, How
can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the
second time into his mother's womb, and be born? **5**
Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except
a man be born of water and [of] the Spirit, he cannot
enter into the kingdom of God. **6** That which is born of
the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is
spirit. **7** Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be
born again. **8** The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou
hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it
cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born
of the Spirit. **9** Nicodemus answered and said unto him,
How can these things be? **10** Jesus answered and said
unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not
these things? **11** Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak
that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and
ye receive not our witness. **12** If I have told you earthly
things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell
you [of] heavenly things? **13** And no man hath ascended
up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven,
[even] the Son of man which is in heaven. **14** And as
Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so
must the Son of man be lifted up: **15** That whosoever
believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.
(aiōnios g166) **16** For God so loved the world, that he gave
his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him
should not perish, but have everlasting life. **(aiōnios g166)**
17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn
the world; but that the world through him might be saved.
18 He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he
that believeth not is condemned already, because he
hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son
of God. **19** And this is the condemnation, that light is
come into the world, and men loved darkness rather
than light, because their deeds were evil. **20** For every
one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the
light, lest his deeds should be reproved. **21** But he that
doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be
made manifest, that they are wrought in God. **22** After
these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land
of Judæa; and there he tarried with them, and baptized.
23 And John also was baptizing in Ænon near to Salim,
because there was much water there: and they came,
and were baptized. **24** For John was not yet cast into
prison. **25** Then there arose a question between [some]
of John's disciples and the Jews about purifying. **26**
And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi,
he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou
barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all [men]
come to him. **27** John answered and said, A man can
receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.
28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not
the Christ, but that I am sent before him. **29** He that
hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the
bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth
greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy
therefore is fulfilled. **30** He must increase, but I [must]

decrease. **31** He that cometh from above is above all: he
that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth:
he that cometh from heaven is above all. **32** And what
he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man
receiveth his testimony. **33** He that hath received his
testimony hath set to his seal that God is true. **34** For he
whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for
God giveth not the Spirit by measure [unto him]. **35** The
Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his
hand. **36** He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting
life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life;
but the wrath of God abideth on him. **(aiōnios g166)**

4 When therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had
heard that Jesus made and baptized more disciples
than John, **2** (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but
his disciples,) **3** He left Judæa, and departed again into
Galilee. **4** And he must needs go through Samaria. **5**
Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called
Sychar, near to the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to
his son Joseph. **6** Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus
therefore, being wearied with [his] journey, sat thus on
the well: [and] it was about the sixth hour. **7** There
cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith
unto her, Give me to drink. **8** (For his disciples were
gone away unto the city to buy meat.) **9** Then saith the
woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a
Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria?
for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans. **10**
Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the
gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to
drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would
have given thee living water. **11** The woman saith unto
him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is
deep: from whence then hast thou that living water? **12**
Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us
the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children,
and his cattle? **13** Jesus answered and said unto her,
Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: **14**
But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him
shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall
be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting
life. **(aiōn g165, aiōnios g166)** **15** The woman saith unto
him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come
hither to draw. **16** Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy
husband, and come hither. **17** The woman answered
and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou
hast well said, I have no husband: **18** For thou hast had
five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy
husband: in that saidst thou truly. **19** The woman saith
unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet. **20** Our
fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in
Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.
21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour
cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at
Jerusalem, worship the Father. **22** Ye worship ye know
not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of
the Jews. **23** But the hour cometh, and now is, when the
true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in
truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him. **24**
God [is] a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship
[him] in spirit and in truth. **25** The woman saith unto him,
I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when
he is come, he will tell us all things. **26** Jesus saith unto
her, I that speak unto thee am [he.] **27** And upon this
came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with
the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or,
Why talkest thou with her? **28** The woman then left her
waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the
men, **29** Come, see a man, which told me all things that
ever I did: is not this the Christ? **30** Then they went out
of the city, and came unto him. **31** In the mean while
his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat. **32** But
he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not
of. **33** Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath
any man brought him [ought] to eat? **34** Jesus saith
unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent
me, and to finish his work. **35** Say not ye, There are
yet four months, and [then] cometh harvest? behold, I
say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields;
for they are white already to harvest. **36** And he that
reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life
eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth
may rejoice together. **(aiōnios g166)** **37** And herein is that
saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. **38** I sent
you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other
men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.
39 And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on
him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told
me all that ever I did. **40** So when the Samaritans were
come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry
with them: and he abode there two days. **41** And many
more believed because of his own word; **42** And said
unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy
saying: for we have heard [him] ourselves, and know
that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.
43 Now after two days he departed thence, and went into
Galilee. **44** For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet
hath no honour in his own country. **45** Then when he was
come into Galilee, the Galilæans received him, having
seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast:
for they also went unto the feast. **46** So Jesus came
again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water
wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son
was sick at Capernaum. **47** When he heard that Jesus
was come out of Judæa into Galilee, he went unto him,
and besought him that he would come down, and heal
his son: for he was at the point of death. **48** Then said
Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye

will not believe. 49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir,
come down ere my child die. 50 Jesus saith unto him,
Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the
word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his
way. 51 And as he was now going down, his servants
met him, and told [him], saying, Thy son liveth. 52 Then
enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend.
And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour
the fever left him. 53 So the father knew that [it was] at
the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy
son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house.
54 This [is] again the second miracle [that] Jesus did,
when he was come out of Judæa into Galilee.

5 After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus
went up to Jerusalem. 2 Now there is at Jerusalem by
the sheep [market] a pool, which is called in the Hebrew
tongue Bethesda, having five porches. 3 In these lay a
great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered,
waiting for the moving of the water. 4 For an angel went
down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled
the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the
water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease
he had. 5 And a certain man was there, which had an
infirmity thirty and eight years. 6 When Jesus saw him
lie, and knew that he had been now a long time [in that
case], he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole? 7
The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man,
when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but
while I am coming, another steppeth down before me. 8
Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. 9
And immediately the man was made whole, and took
up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the
sabbath. 10 The Jews therefore said unto him that was
cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to
carry [thy] bed. 11 He answered them, He that made
me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed,
and walk. 12 Then asked they him, What man is that
which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk? 13
And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus
had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in [that]
place. 14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple,
and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin
no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee. 15 The
man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus,
which had made him whole. 16 And therefore did the
Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because
he had done these things on the sabbath day. 17 But
Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and
I work. 18 Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill
him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but
said also that God was his Father, making himself equal
with God. 19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them,
Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of
himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things
soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.
20 For the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all
things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater
works than these, that ye may marvel. 21 For as the
Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth [them]; even
so the Son quickeneth whom he will. 22 For the Father
judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto
the Son: 23 That all [men] should honour the Son, even
as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the
Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him. 24
Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word,
and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life,
and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed
from death unto life. (aiōnios g166) 25 Verily, verily, I say
unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead
shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that
hear shall live. 26 For as the Father hath life in himself;
so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself; 27
And hath given him authority to execute judgment also,
because he is the Son of man. 28 Marvel not at this: for
the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves
shall hear his voice, 29 And shall come forth; they that
have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they
that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.
30 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge:
and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own
will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me. 31 If I
bear witness of myself, my witness is not true. 32 There
is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that
the witness which he witnesseth of me is true. 33 Ye
sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth. 34
But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I
say, that ye might be saved. 35 He was a burning and a
shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice
in his light. 36 But I have greater witness than that of
John: for the works which the Father hath given me to
finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that
the Father hath sent me. 37 And the Father himself,
which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have
neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.
38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he
hath sent, him ye believe not. 39 Search the scriptures;
for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are
they which testify of me. (aiōnios g166) 40 And ye will not
come to me, that ye might have life. 41 I receive not
honour from men. 42 But I know you, that ye have not
the love of God in you. 43 I am come in my Father's
name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come
in his own name, him ye will receive. 44 How can ye
believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek
not the honour that [cometh] from God only? 45 Do not
think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is [one]
that accuseth you, [even] Moses, in whom ye trust. 46
For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me:

for he wrote of me. 47 But if ye believe not his writings,
how shall ye believe my words?

6 After these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee,
which is [the sea] of Tiberias. 2 And a great multitude
followed him, because they saw his miracles which he
did on them that were diseased. 3 And Jesus went up
into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. 4
And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh. 5 When
Jesus then lifted up [his] eyes, and saw a great company
come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we
buy bread, that these may eat? 6 And this he said to
prove him: for he himself knew what he would do. 7
Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread
is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take
a little. 8 One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's
brother, saith unto him, 9 There is a lad here, which hath
five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are
they among so many? 10 And Jesus said, Make the
men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place.
So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.
11 And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given
thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples
to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as
much as they would. 12 When they were filled, he said
unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain,
that nothing be lost. 13 Therefore they gathered [them]
together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of
the five barley loaves, which remained over and above
unto them that had eaten. 14 Then those men, when
they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of
a truth that prophet that should come into the world. 15
When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come
and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed
again into a mountain himself alone. 16 And when even
was [now] come, his disciples went down unto the sea,
17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward
Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus was not
come to them. 18 And the sea arose by reason of a great
wind that blew. 19 So when they had rowed about five
and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jesus walking on
the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were
afraid. 20 But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid.
21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and
immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.
22 The day following, when the people which stood on
the other side of the sea saw that there was none other
boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were
entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into
the boat, but [that] his disciples were gone away alone;
23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias nigh
unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the
Lord had given thanks:) 24 When the people therefore
saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they
also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for
Jesus. 25 And when they had found him on the other
side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest
thou hither? 26 Jesus answered them and said, Verily,
verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw
the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and
were filled. 27 Labour not for the meat which perisheth,
but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life,
which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath
God the Father sealed. (aiōnios g166) 28 Then said they
unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the
works of God? 29 Jesus answered and said unto them,
This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he
hath sent. 30 They said therefore unto him, What sign
shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee?
what dost thou work? 31 Our fathers did eat manna in the
desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven
to eat. 32 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say
unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven;
but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. 33
For the bread of God is he which cometh down from
heaven, and giveth life unto the world. 34 Then said
they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread. 35
And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that
cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth
on me shall never thirst. 36 But I said unto you, That
ye also have seen me, and believe not. 37 All that the
Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh
to me I will in no wise cast out. 38 For I came down
from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him
that sent me. 39 And this is the Father's will which hath
sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should
lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.
40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every
one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may
have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last
day. (aiōnios g166) 41 The Jews then murmured at him,
because he said, I am the bread which came down from
heaven. 42 And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of
Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it
then that he saith, I came down from heaven? 43 Jesus
therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not
among yourselves. 44 No man can come to me, except
the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise
him up at the last day. 45 It is written in the prophets,
And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore
that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh
unto me. 46 Not that any man hath seen the Father,
save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father. 47
Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me
hath everlasting life. (aiōnios g166) 48 I am that bread of
life. 49 Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and
are dead. 50 This is the bread which cometh down from
heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. 51 I
am the living bread which came down from heaven: if

any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the
bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for
the life of the world. **(aiōn g165)** **52** The Jews therefore
strove among themselves, saying, How can this man
give us [his] flesh to eat? **53** Then Jesus said unto them,
Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of
the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in
you. **54** Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood,
hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.
(aiōnios g166) **55** For my flesh is meat indeed, and my
blood is drink indeed. **56** He that eateth my flesh, and
drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. **57** As
the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father:
so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me. **58** This
is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your
fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of
this bread shall live for ever. **(aiōn g165)** **59** These things
said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.
60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard
[this], said, This is an hard saying; who can hear it? **61**
When Jesus knew in himself that his disciples murmured
at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you? **62** [What]
and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he
was before? **63** It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh
profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, [they]
are spirit, and [they] are life. **64** But there are some of
you that believe not. For Jesus knew from the beginning
who they were that believed not, and who should betray
him. **65** And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no
man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of
my Father. **66** From that [time] many of his disciples
went back, and walked no more with him. **67** Then said
Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away? **68** Then
Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go?
thou hast the words of eternal life. **(aiōnios g166)** **69** And
we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son
of the living God. **70** Jesus answered them, Have not I
chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil? **71** He
spake of Judas Iscariot [the son] of Simon: for he it was
that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

7 After these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he
would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to
kill him. **2** Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at
hand. **3** His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart
hence, and go into Judæa, that thy disciples also may
see the works that thou doest. **4** For [there is] no man
[that] doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh
to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself
to the world. **5** For neither did his brethren believe in
him. **6** Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet
come: but your time is alway ready. **7** The world cannot
hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that
the works thereof are evil. **8** Go ye up unto this feast: I
go not up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full
come. **9** When he had said these words unto them, he
abode [still] in Galilee. **10** But when his brethren were
gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly,
but as it were in secret. **11** Then the Jews sought him
at the feast, and said, Where is he? **12** And there was
much murmuring among the people concerning him: for
some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he
deceiveth the people. **13** Howbeit no man spake openly
of him for fear of the Jews. **14** Now about the midst of
the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.
15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this
man letters, having never learned? **16** Jesus answered
them, and said, My doctrine is not mine, but his that
sent me. **17** If any man will do his will, he shall know of
the doctrine, whether it be of God, or [whether] I speak
of myself. **18** He that speaketh of himself seeketh his
own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him,
the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.
19 Did not Moses give you the law, and [yet] none of
you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me? **20**
The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who
goeth about to kill thee? **21** Jesus answered and said
unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.
22 Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not
because it is of Moses, but of the fathers;) and ye on
the sabbath day circumcise a man. **23** If a man on the
sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses
should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I
have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath
day? **24** Judge not according to the appearance, but
judge righteous judgment. **25** Then said some of them
of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?
26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing
unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very
Christ? **27** Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but
when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is. **28**
Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye
both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not
come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye
know not. **29** But I know him: for I am from him, and he
hath sent me. **30** Then they sought to take him: but no
man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet
come. **31** And many of the people believed on him, and
said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than
these which this [man] hath done? **32** The Pharisees
heard that the people murmured such things concerning
him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers
to take him. **33** Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little
while am I with you, and [then] I go unto him that sent
me. **34** Ye shall seek me, and shall not find [me]: and
where I am, [thither] ye cannot come. **35** Then said the
Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we
shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among
the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles? **36** What [manner

of] saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and
shall not find [me]: and where I am, [thither] ye cannot
come? 37 In the last day, that great [day] of the feast,
Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him
come unto me, and drink. 38 He that believeth on me, as
the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of
living water. 39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which
they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy
Ghost was not yet [given]; because that Jesus was not
yet glorified.) 40 Many of the people therefore, when they
heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet.
41 Others said, This is the Christ. But some said, Shall
Christ come out of Galilee? 42 Hath not the scripture
said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of
the town of Bethlehem, where David was? 43 So there
was a division among the people because of him. 44
And some of them would have taken him; but no man
laid hands on him. 45 Then came the officers to the chief
priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why
have ye not brought him? 46 The officers answered,
Never man spake like this man. 47 Then answered them
the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived? 48 Have any of
the rulers or of the Pharisees believed on him? 49 But
this people who knoweth not the law are cursed. 50
Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus
by night, being one of them,) 51 Doth our law judge
[any] man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth?
52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of
Galilee? Search, and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no
prophet. 53 And every man went unto his own house.

8 Jesus went unto the mount of Olives. 2 And early
in the morning he came again into the temple, and all
the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught
them. 3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him
a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in
the midst, 4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was
taken in adultery, in the very act. 5 Now Moses in the
law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but
what sayest thou? 6 This they said, tempting him, that
they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down,
and with [his] finger wrote on the ground, [as though
he heard them not]. 7 So when they continued asking
him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is
without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. 8
And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.
9 And they which heard [it], being convicted by [their
own] conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the
eldest, [even] unto the last: and Jesus was left alone,
and the woman standing in the midst. 10 When Jesus
had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he
said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers?
hath no man condemned thee? 11 She said, No man,
Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn
thee: go, and sin no more. 12 Then spake Jesus again
unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that
followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have
the light of life. 13 The Pharisees therefore said unto
him, Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not
true. 14 Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I
bear record of myself, [yet] my record is true: for I know
whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell
whence I come, and whither I go. 15 Ye judge after the
flesh; I judge no man. 16 And yet if I judge, my judgment
is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent
me. 17 It is also written in your law, that the testimony of
two men is true. 18 I am one that bear witness of myself,
and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me. 19
Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus
answered, Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had
known me, ye should have known my Father also. 20
These words spake Jesus in the treasury, as he taught
in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for his
hour was not yet come. 21 Then said Jesus again unto
them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die
in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come. 22 Then said
the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither
I go, ye cannot come. 23 And he said unto them, Ye are
from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I
am not of this world. 24 I said therefore unto you, that ye
shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am [he],
ye shall die in your sins. 25 Then said they unto him,
Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, Even [the
same] that I said unto you from the beginning. 26 I have
many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent
me is true; and I speak to the world those things which
I have heard of him. 27 They understood not that he
spake to them of the Father. 28 Then said Jesus unto
them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall
ye know that I am [he], and [that] I do nothing of myself;
but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.
29 And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not
left me alone; for I do always those things that please
him. 30 As he spake these words, many believed on
him. 31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed
on him, If ye continue in my word, [then] are ye my
disciples indeed; 32 And ye shall know the truth, and
the truth shall make you free. 33 They answered him,
We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage
to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?
34 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you,
Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin. 35 And
the servant abideth not in the house for ever: [but] the
Son abideth ever. (aiōn g165) 36 If the Son therefore shall
make you free, ye shall be free indeed. 37 I know that ye
are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because
my word hath no place in you. 38 I speak that which I
have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have

seen with your father. **39** They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham. **40** But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham. **41** Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, [even] God. **42** Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me. **43** Why do ye not understand my speech? [even] because ye cannot hear my word. **44** Ye are of [your] father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. **45** And because I tell [you] the truth, ye believe me not. **46** Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? **47** He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear [them] not, because ye are not of God. **48** Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? **49** Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. **50** And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. **51** Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. **(aiōn g165)** **52** Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. **(aiōn g165)** **53** Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? **54** Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God: **55** Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying. **56** Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw [it], and was glad. **57** Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? **58** Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. **59** Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

9 And as [Jesus] passed by, he saw a man which was blind from [his] birth. **2** And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind? **3** Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him. **4** I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. **5** As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world. **6** When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay, **7** And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing. **8** The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged? **9** Some said, This is he: others [said], He is like him: [but] he said, I am [he]. **10** Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened? **11** He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight. **12** Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not. **13** They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind. **14** And it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes. **15** Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see. **16** Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them. **17** They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet. **18** But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight. **19** And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see? **20** His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind: **21** But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself. **22** These [words] spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue. **23** Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him. **24** Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner. **25** He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner [or no], I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see. **26** Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes? **27** He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear [it] again? will ye also be his disciples? **28** Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Moses' disciples. **29** We know that God spake unto Moses: [as for] this [fellow], we know not from whence he is. **30** The man answered

and said unto them, Why herein is a marvellous thing,
that ye know not from whence he is, and [yet] he hath
opened mine eyes. 31 Now we know that God heareth
not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and
doeth his will, him he heareth. 32 Since the world began
was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one
that was born blind. (aiōn g165) 33 If this man were not of
God, he could do nothing. 34 They answered and said
unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost
thou teach us? And they cast him out. 35 Jesus heard
that they had cast him out; and when he had found him,
he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?
36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might
believe on him? 37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast
both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee. 38 And
he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him. 39 And
Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world, that
they which see not might see; and that they which see
might be made blind. 40 And [some] of the Pharisees
which were with him heard these words, and said unto
him, Are we blind also? 41 Jesus said unto them, If ye
were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We
see; therefore your sin remaineth.

10 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not
by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up
some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. 2 But
he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the
sheep. 3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear
his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and
leadeth them out. 4 And when he putteth forth his own
sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him:
for they know his voice. 5 And a stranger will they not
follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice
of strangers. 6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but
they understood not what things they were which he
spake unto them. 7 Then said Jesus unto them again,
Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.
8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers:
but the sheep did not hear them. 9 I am the door: by
me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go
in and out, and find pasture. 10 The thief cometh not,
but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come
that they might have life, and that they might have [it]
more abundantly. 11 I am the good shepherd: the good
shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. 12 But he that is
an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep
are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep,
and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth
the sheep. 13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an
hireling, and careth not for the sheep. 14 I am the good
shepherd, and know my [sheep], and am known of mine.
15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father:
and I lay down my life for the sheep. 16 And other sheep
I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring,
and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one
fold, [and] one shepherd. 17 Therefore doth my Father
love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it
again. 18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of
myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power
to take it again. This commandment have I received
of my Father. 19 There was a division therefore again
among the Jews for these sayings. 20 And many of them
said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him? 21
Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a
devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blind? 22 And it
was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was
winter. 23 And Jesus walked in the temple in Solomon's
porch. 24 Then came the Jews round about him, and
said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If
thou be the Christ, tell us plainly. 25 Jesus answered
them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I
do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me. 26
But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep,
as I said unto you. 27 My sheep hear my voice, and I
know them, and they follow me: 28 And I give unto them
eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall
any [man] pluck them out of my hand. (aiōn g165, aiōnios
g166) 29 My Father, which gave [them] me, is greater
than all; and no [man] is able to pluck [them] out of my
Father's hand. 30 I and [my] Father are one. 31 Then
the Jews took up stones again to stone him. 32 Jesus
answered them, Many good works have I shewed you
from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone
me? 33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good
work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because
that thou, being a man, makest thyself God. 34 Jesus
answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are
gods? 35 If he called them gods, unto whom the word of
God came, and the scripture cannot be broken; 36 Say
ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent
into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am
the Son of God? 37 If I do not the works of my Father,
believe me not. 38 But if I do, though ye believe not me,
believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that
the Father [is] in me, and I in him. 39 Therefore they
sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their
hand, 40 And went away again beyond Jordan into the
place where John at first baptized; and there he abode.
41 And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no
miracle: but all things that John spake of this man were
true. 42 And many believed on him there.

11 Now a certain [man] was sick, [named] Lazarus, of
Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha. 2
(It was [that] Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment,
and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus
was sick.) 3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying,
Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick. 4 When Jesus
heard [that], he said, This sickness is not unto death,

but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be
glorified thereby. **5** Now Jesus loved Martha, and her
sister, and Lazarus. **6** When he had heard therefore
that he was sick, he abode two days still in the same
place where he was. **7** Then after that saith he to [his]
disciples, Let us go into Judæa again. **8** [His] disciples
say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone
thee; and goest thou thither again? **9** Jesus answered,
Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk
in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the
light of this world. **10** But if a man walk in the night, he
stumbleth, because there is no light in him. **11** These
things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our
friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him
out of sleep. **12** Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep,
he shall do well. **13** Howbeit Jesus spake of his death:
but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in
sleep. **14** Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus
is dead. **15** And I am glad for your sakes that I was
not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let
us go unto him. **16** Then said Thomas, which is called
Didymus, unto his fellowdisciples, Let us also go, that
we may die with him. **17** Then when Jesus came, he
found that he had [lain] in the grave four days already.
18 Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen
furlongs off: **19** And many of the Jews came to Martha
and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother. **20**
Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was
coming, went and met him: but Mary sat [still] in the
house. **21** Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if thou
hadst been here, my brother had not died. **22** But I know,
that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will
give [it] thee. **23** Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall
rise again. **24** Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall
rise again in the resurrection at the last day. **25** Jesus
said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that
believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:
26 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never
die. Believest thou this? **(aiōn g165)** **27** She saith unto
him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the
Son of God, which should come into the world. **28** And
when she had so said, she went her way, and called
Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come,
and calleth for thee. **29** As soon as she heard [that],
she arose quickly, and came unto him. **30** Now Jesus
was not yet come into the town, but was in that place
where Martha met him. **31** The Jews then which were
with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw
Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed
her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there. **32**
Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw
him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if
thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. **33** When
Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also
weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit,
and was troubled, **34** And said, Where have ye laid him?
They said unto him, Lord, come and see. **35** Jesus wept.
36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him! **37** And
some of them said, Could not this man, which opened
the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man
should not have died? **38** Jesus therefore again groaning
in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a
stone lay upon it. **39** Jesus said, Take ye away the stone.
Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him,
Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been [dead]
four days. **40** Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee,
that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the
glory of God? **41** Then they took away the stone [from
the place] where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up
[his] eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast
heard me. **42** And I knew that thou hearest me always:
but because of the people which stand by I said [it], that
they may believe that thou hast sent me. **43** And when
he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus,
come forth. **44** And he that was dead came forth, bound
hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was bound
about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him,
and let him go. **45** Then many of the Jews which came to
Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed
on him. **46** But some of them went their ways to the
Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done.
47 Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees
a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth
many miracles. **48** If we let him thus alone, all [men]
will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and
take away both our place and nation. **49** And one of
them, [named] Caiaphas, being the high priest that same
year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, **50** Nor
consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should
die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.
51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest
that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that
nation; **52** And not for that nation only, but that also
he should gather together in one the children of God
that were scattered abroad. **53** Then from that day forth
they took counsel together for to put him to death. **54**
Jesus therefore walked no more openly among the Jews;
but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness,
into a city called Ephraim, and there continued with his
disciples. **55** And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand:
and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before
the passover, to purify themselves. **56** Then sought they
for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood
in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the
feast? **57** Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees
had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where
he were, he should shew [it], that they might take him.

12 Then Jesus six days before the passover came
to Bethany, where Lazarus was which had been
dead, whom he raised from the dead. **2** There they
made him a supper; and Martha served: but Lazarus
was one of them that sat at the table with him. **3** Then
took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly,
and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with
her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of
the ointment. **4** Then saith one of his disciples, Judas
Iscariot, Simon's [son], which should betray him, **5** Why
was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and
given to the poor? **6** This he said, not that he cared for
the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag,
and bare what was put therein. **7** Then said Jesus, Let
her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept
this. **8** For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye
have not always. **9** Much people of the Jews therefore
knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus'
sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom
he had raised from the dead. **10** But the chief priests
consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death;
11 Because that by reason of him many of the Jews
went away, and believed on Jesus. **12** On the next day
much people that were come to the feast, when they
heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, **13** Took
branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him,
and cried, Hosanna: Blessed [is] the King of Israel that
cometh in the name of the Lord. **14** And Jesus, when he
had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written, **15**
Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh,
sitting on an ass's colt. **16** These things understood not
his disciples at the first: but when Jesus was glorified,
then remembered they that these things were written of
him, and [that] they had done these things unto him. **17**
The people therefore that was with him when he called
Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead,
bare record. **18** For this cause the people also met him,
for that they heard that he had done this miracle. **19** The
Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive
ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone
after him. **20** And there were certain Greeks among them
that came up to worship at the feast: **21** The same came
therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee,
and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus. **22**
Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew
and Philip tell Jesus. **23** And Jesus answered them,
saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be
glorified. **24** Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn
of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone:
but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit. **25** He that loveth
his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this
world shall keep it unto life eternal. **(aiōnios g166)** **26** If
any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am,
there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him
will [my] Father honour. **27** Now is my soul troubled; and
what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for
this cause came I unto this hour. **28** Father, glorify thy
name. Then came there a voice from heaven, [saying], I
have both glorified [it], and will glorify [it] again. **29** The
people therefore, that stood by, and heard [it], said that it
thundered: others said, An angel spake to him. **30** Jesus
answered and said, This voice came not because of me,
but for your sakes. **31** Now is the judgment of this world:
now shall the prince of this world be cast out. **32** And I, if
I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all [men] unto me.
33 This he said, signifying what death he should die. **34**
The people answered him, We have heard out of the law
that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The
Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?
(aiōn g165) **35** Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while
is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest
darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness
knoweth not whither he goeth. **36** While ye have light,
believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light.
These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide
himself from them. **37** But though he had done so many
miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: **38**
That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled,
which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report?
and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?
39 Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias
said again, **40** He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened
their heart; that they should not see with [their] eyes, nor
understand with [their] heart, and be converted, and I
should heal them. **41** These things said Esaias, when
he saw his glory, and spake of him. **42** Nevertheless
among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but
because of the Pharisees they did not confess [him],
lest they should be put out of the synagogue: **43** For
they loved the praise of men more than the praise of
God. **44** Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me,
believeth not on me, but on him that sent me. **45** And he
that seeth me seeth him that sent me. **46** I am come
a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me
should not abide in darkness. **47** And if any man hear
my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came
not to judge the world, but to save the world. **48** He that
rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that
judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall
judge him in the last day. **49** For I have not spoken of
myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a
commandment, what I should say, and what I should
speak. **50** And I know that his commandment is life
everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the
Father said unto me, so I speak. **(aiōnios g166)**

13 Now before the feast of the passover, when Jesus
knew that his hour was come that he should depart

out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own
which were in the world, he loved them unto the end. 2
And supper being ended, the devil having now put into
the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's [son], to betray him;
3 Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things
into his hands, and that he was come from God, and
went to God; 4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his
garments; and took a towel, and girded himself. 5 After
that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash
the disciples' feet, and to wipe [them] with the towel
wherewith he was girded. 6 Then cometh he to Simon
Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash
my feet? 7 Jesus answered and said unto him, What I
do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.
8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet.
Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part
with me. (aiōn g165) 9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord,
not my feet only, but also [my] hands and [my] head. 10
Jesus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save
to wash [his] feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are
clean, but not all. 11 For he knew who should betray him;
therefore said he, Ye are not all clean. 12 So after he
had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and
was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I
have done to you? 13 Ye call me Master and Lord: and
ye say well; for [so] I am. 14 If I then, [your] Lord and
Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash
one another's feet. 15 For I have given you an example,
that ye should do as I have done to you. 16 Verily, verily,
I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord;
neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him. 17
If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them. 18 I
speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but
that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread
with me hath lifted up his heel against me. 19 Now I tell
you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye
may believe that I am [he]. 20 Verily, verily, I say unto
you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me;
and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. 21
When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and
testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one
of you shall betray me. 22 Then the disciples looked
one on another, doubting of whom he spake. 23 Now
there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples,
whom Jesus loved. 24 Simon Peter therefore beckoned
to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he
spake. 25 He then lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him,
Lord, who is it? 26 Jesus answered, He it is, to whom
I shall give a sop, when I have dipped [it]. And when
he had dipped the sop, he gave [it] to Judas Iscariot,
[the son] of Simon. 27 And after the sop Satan entered
into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do
quickly. 28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent
he spake this unto him. 29 For some [of them] thought,
because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto
him, Buy [those things] that we have need of against the
feast; or, that he should give something to the poor. 30
He then having received the sop went immediately out:
and it was night. 31 Therefore, when he was gone out,
Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is
glorified in him. 32 If God be glorified in him, God shall
also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify
him. 33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you.
Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither
I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you. 34 A new
commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another;
as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. 35 By
this shall all [men] know that ye are my disciples, if ye
have love one to another. 36 Simon Peter said unto him,
Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither
I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt follow
me afterwards. 37 Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot
I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake. 38
Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my
sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not
crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

14 Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God,
believe also in me. 2 In my Father's house are
many mansions: if [it were] not [so], I would have told
you. I go to prepare a place for you. 3 And if I go and
prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive
you unto myself; that where I am, [there] ye may be
also. 4 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.
5 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither
thou goest; and how can we know the way? 6 Jesus
saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no
man cometh unto the Father, but by me. 7 If ye had
known me, ye should have known my Father also: and
from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. 8
Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it
sufficeth us. 9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long
time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip?
he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how
sayest thou [then], Shew us the Father? 10 Believest
thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me?
the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself:
but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.
11 Believe me that I [am] in the Father, and the Father
in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake. 12
Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the
works that I do shall he do also; and greater [works]
than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.
13 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I
do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14 If ye
shall ask any thing in my name, I will do [it.] 15 If ye love
me, keep my commandments. 16 And I will pray the
Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he

may abide with you for ever; **(aiōn g165)** **17** [Even] the
Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it
seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him;
for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. **18** I will
not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. **19** Yet
a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye
see me: because I live, ye shall live also. **20** At that day
ye shall know that I [am] in my Father, and ye in me,
and I in you. **21** He that hath my commandments, and
keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth
me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and
will manifest myself to him. **22** Judas saith unto him, not
Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself
unto us, and not unto the world? **23** Jesus answered and
said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words:
and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him,
and make our abode with him. **24** He that loveth me not
keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear
is not mine, but the Father's which sent me. **25** These
things have I spoken unto you, being [yet] present with
you. **26** But the Comforter, [which is] the Holy Ghost,
whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach
you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance,
whatsoever I have said unto you. **27** Peace I leave with
you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth,
give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither
let it be afraid. **28** Ye have heard how I said unto you, I
go away, and come [again] unto you. If ye loved me, ye
would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for
my Father is greater than I. **29** And now I have told you
before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye
might believe. **30** Hereafter I will not talk much with you:
for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing
in me. **31** But that the world may know that I love the
Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even
so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

15 I am the true vine, and my Father is the
husbandman. **2** Every branch in me that beareth
not fruit he taketh away: and every [branch] that beareth
fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. **3**
Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken
unto you. **4** Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch
cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no
more can ye, except ye abide in me. **5** I am the vine, ye
[are] the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him,
the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can
do nothing. **6** If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth
as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and
cast [them] into the fire, and they are burned. **7** If ye
abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask
what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. **8** Herein
is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall
ye be my disciples. **9** As the Father hath loved me,
so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. **10** If ye
keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love;
even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and
abide in his love. **11** These things have I spoken unto
you, that my joy might remain in you, and [that] your
joy might be full. **12** This is my commandment, That ye
love one another, as I have loved you. **13** Greater love
hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for
his friends. **14** Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I
command you. **15** Henceforth I call you not servants; for
the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have
called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my
Father I have made known unto you. **16** Ye have not
chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you,
that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and [that] your
fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the
Father in my name, he may give it you. **17** These things
I command you, that ye love one another. **18** If the world
hate you, ye know that it hated me before [it hated] you.
19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own:
but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen
you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. **20**
Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is
not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me,
they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying,
they will keep yours also. **21** But all these things will they
do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not
him that sent me. **22** If I had not come and spoken unto
them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloke
for their sin. **23** He that hateth me hateth my Father also.
24 If I had not done among them the works which none
other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they
both seen and hated both me and my Father. **25** But
[this cometh to pass], that the word might be fulfilled that
is written in their law, They hated me without a cause.
26 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send
unto you from the Father, [even] the Spirit of truth, which
proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: **27**
And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been
with me from the beginning.

16 These things have I spoken unto you, that ye
should not be offended. **2** They shall put you out of
the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever
killeth you will think that he doeth God service. **3** And
these things will they do unto you, because they have not
known the Father, nor me. **4** But these things have I told
you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember
that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto
you at the beginning, because I was with you. **5** But
now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you
asketh me, Whither goest thou? **6** But because I have
said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.
7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you
that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will
not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto

you. 8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of
sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: 9 Of sin,
because they believe not on me; 10 Of righteousness,
because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; 11
Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.
12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot
bear them now. 13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth,
is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not
speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, [that]
shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. 14
He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and
shall shew [it] unto you. 15 All things that the Father hath
are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and
shall shew [it] unto you. 16 A little while, and ye shall
not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see
me, because I go to the Father. 17 Then said [some] of
his disciples among themselves, What is this that he
saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and
again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I
go to the Father? 18 They said therefore, What is this
that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.
19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him,
and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of
that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and
again, a little while, and ye shall see me? 20 Verily, verily,
I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the
world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your
sorrow shall be turned into joy. 21 A woman when she is
in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as
soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth
no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the
world. 22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will
see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy
no man taketh from you. 23 And in that day ye shall ask
me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye
shall ask the Father in my name, he will give [it] you. 24
Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye
shall receive, that your joy may be full. 25 These things
have I spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh,
when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I
shall shew you plainly of the Father. 26 At that day ye
shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will
pray the Father for you: 27 For the Father himself loveth
you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I
came out from God. 28 I came forth from the Father, and
am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go
to the Father. 29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now
speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb. 30 Now
are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest
not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe
that thou camest forth from God. 31 Jesus answered
them, Do ye now believe? 32 Behold, the hour cometh,
yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man
to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not
alone, because the Father is with me. 33 These things I
have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace.
In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good
cheer; I have overcome the world.

17 These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes
to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come;
glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee: 2
As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he
should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given
him. **(aiōnios g166)** 3 And this is life eternal, that they
might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ,
whom thou hast sent. **(aiōnios g166)** 4 I have glorified
thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou
gavest me to do. 5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me
with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee
before the world was. 6 I have manifested thy name
unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world:
thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they
have kept thy word. 7 Now they have known that all
things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee. 8 For
I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me;
and they have received [them], and have known surely
that I came out from thee, and they have believed that
thou didst send me. 9 I pray for them: I pray not for the
world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they
are thine. 10 And all mine are thine, and thine are mine;
and I am glorified in them. 11 And now I am no more in
the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee.
Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom
thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we [are].
12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy
name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none
of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture
might be fulfilled. 13 And now come I to thee; and these
things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy
fulfilled in themselves. 14 I have given them thy word;
and the world hath hated them, because they are not
of the world, even as I am not of the world. 15 I pray
not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but
that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. 16 They
are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. 17
Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. 18 As
thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also
sent them into the world. 19 And for their sakes I sanctify
myself, that they also might be sanctified through the
truth. 20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also
which shall believe on me through their word; 21 That
they all may be one; as thou, Father, [art] in me, and I in
thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may
believe that thou hast sent me. 22 And the glory which
thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be
one, even as we are one: 23 I in them, and thou in me,
that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world
may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them,

as thou hast loved me. **24** Father, I will that they also,
whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that
they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for
thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world. **25** O
righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I
have known thee, and these have known that thou hast
sent me. **26** And I have declared unto them thy name,
and will declare [it]: that the love wherewith thou hast
loved me may be in them, and I in them.

18 When Jesus had spoken these words, he went
forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron,
where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his
disciples. **2** And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew
the place: for Jesus ofttimes resorted thither with his
disciples. **3** Judas then, having received a band [of men]
and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh
thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. **4** Jesus
therefore, knowing all things that should come upon
him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?
5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith
unto them, I am [he]. And Judas also, which betrayed
him, stood with them. **6** As soon then as he had said
unto them, I am [he], they went backward, and fell to the
ground. **7** Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye?
And they said, Jesus of Nazareth. **8** Jesus answered, I
have told you that I am [he]: if therefore ye seek me, let
these go their way: **9** That the saying might be fulfilled,
which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I
lost none. **10** Then Simon Peter having a sword drew
it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his
right ear. The servant's name was Malchus. **11** Then
said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath:
the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not
drink it? **12** Then the band and the captain and officers
of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him, **13** And led
him away to Annas first; for he was father in law to
Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year. **14**
Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews,
that it was expedient that one man should die for the
people. **15** And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and [so
did] another disciple: that disciple was known unto the
high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the
high priest. **16** But Peter stood at the door without. Then
went out that other disciple, which was known unto the
high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and
brought in Peter. **17** Then saith the damsel that kept the
door unto Peter, Art not thou also [one] of this man's
disciples? He saith, I am not. **18** And the servants and
officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for
it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter
stood with them, and warmed himself. **19** The high priest
then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine. **20**
Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever
taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the
Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing. **21**
Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I
have said unto them: behold, they know what I said. **22**
And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which
stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying,
Answerest thou the high priest so? **23** Jesus answered
him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but
if well, why smitest thou me? **24** Now Annas had sent
him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest. **25** And Simon
Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore
unto him, Art not thou also [one] of his disciples? He
denied [it], and said, I am not. **26** One of the servants of
the high priest, being [his] kinsman whose ear Peter cut
off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him? **27**
Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.
28 Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of
judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went
not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled;
but that they might eat the passover. **29** Pilate then
went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring
ye against this man? **30** They answered and said unto
him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have
delivered him up unto thee. **31** Then said Pilate unto
them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law.
The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us
to put any man to death: **32** That the saying of Jesus
might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death
he should die. **33** Then Pilate entered into the judgment
hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou
the King of the Jews? **34** Jesus answered him, Sayest
thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?
35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and
the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast
thou done? **36** Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of
this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would
my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the
Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. **37** Pilate
therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus
answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was
I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I
should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is
of the truth heareth my voice. **38** Pilate saith unto him,
What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out
again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him
no fault [at all]. **39** But ye have a custom, that I should
release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore
that I release unto you the King of the Jews? **40** Then
cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas.
Now Barabbas was a robber.

19 Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged
[him]. **2** And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns,
and put [it] on his head, and they put on him a purple
robe, **3** And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote

him with their hands. 4 Pilate therefore went forth again,
and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you,
that ye may know that I find no fault in him. 5 Then
came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the
purple robe. And [Pilate] saith unto them, Behold the
man! 6 When the chief priests therefore and officers
saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify [him], crucify
[him]. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify
[him]: for I find no fault in him. 7 The Jews answered
him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die,
because he made himself the Son of God. 8 When
Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more
afraid; 9 And went again into the judgment hall, and
saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him
no answer. 10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou
not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to
crucify thee, and have power to release thee? 11 Jesus
answered, Thou couldest have no power [at all] against
me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he
that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin. 12 And
from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the
Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art
not Cæsar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king
speaketh against Cæsar. 13 When Pilate therefore heard
that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the
judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but
in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. 14 And it was the preparation
of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith
unto the Jews, Behold your King! 15 But they cried out,
Away with [him], away with [him], crucify him. Pilate
saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief
priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar. 16 Then
delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified.
And they took Jesus, and led [him] away. 17 And he
bearing his cross went forth into a place called [the
place] of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha:
18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on
either side one, and Jesus in the midst. 19 And Pilate
wrote a title, and put [it] on the cross. And the writing
was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.
20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place
where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and
it was written in Hebrew, [and] Greek, [and] Latin. 21
Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write
not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King
of the Jews. 22 Pilate answered, What I have written
I have written. 23 Then the soldiers, when they had
crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts,
to every soldier a part; and also [his] coat: now the
coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.
24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not
rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the
scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my
raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast
lots. These things therefore the soldiers did. 25 Now
there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his
mother's sister, Mary the [wife] of Cleophas, and Mary
Magdalene. 26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother,
and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith
unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son! 27 Then saith
he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour
that disciple took her unto his own [home.] 28 After this,
Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished,
that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. 29 Now
there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a
spunge with vinegar, and put [it] upon hyssop, and put [it]
to his mouth. 30 When Jesus therefore had received the
vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head,
and gave up the ghost. 31 The Jews therefore, because
it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain
upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day
was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might
be broken, and [that] they might be taken away. 32 Then
came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of
the other which was crucified with him. 33 But when
they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already,
they brake not his legs: 34 But one of the soldiers with
a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out
blood and water. 35 And he that saw [it] bare record, and
his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that
ye might believe. 36 For these things were done, that the
scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be
broken. 37 And again another scripture saith, They shall
look on him whom they pierced. 38 And after this Joseph
of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly
for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take
away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave [him] leave. He
came therefore, and took the body of Jesus. 39 And
there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came
to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and
aloes, about an hundred pound [weight]. 40 Then took
they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes
with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury. 41
Now in the place where he was crucified there was a
garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was
never man yet laid. 42 There laid they Jesus therefore
because of the Jews' preparation [day]; for the sepulchre
was nigh at hand.

20 The first [day] of the week cometh Mary Magdalene
early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and
seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. 2 Then
she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the
other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them,
They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre,
and we know not where they have laid him. 3 Peter
therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came
to the sepulchre. 4 So they ran both together: and the
other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the

sepulchre. 5 And he stooping down, [and looking in],
saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in. 6 Then
cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the
sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie, 7 And the
napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen
clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself. 8
Then went in also that other disciple, which came first
to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. 9 For as
yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again
from the dead. 10 Then the disciples went away again
unto their own home. 11 But Mary stood without at the
sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down,
[and looked] into the sepulchre, 12 And seeth two angels
in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at
the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. 13 And they
say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith
unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord,
and I know not where they have laid him. 14 And when
she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw
Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus. 15
Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom
seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener,
saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell
me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.
16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and
saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master. 17
Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet
ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say
unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father;
and [to] my God, and your God. 18 Mary Magdalene
came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord,
and [that] he had spoken these things unto her. 19 Then
the same day at evening, being the first [day] of the
week, when the doors were shut where the disciples
were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and
stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace [be] unto
you. 20 And when he had so said, he shewed unto them
[his] hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad,
when they saw the Lord. 21 Then said Jesus to them
again, Peace [be] unto you: as [my] Father hath sent
me, even so send I you. 22 And when he had said this,
he breathed on [them], and saith unto them, Receive ye
the Holy Ghost: 23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they
are remitted unto them; [and] whose soever [sins] ye
retain, they are retained. 24 But Thomas, one of the
twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus
came. 25 The other disciples therefore said unto him,
We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except
I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put
my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand
into his side, I will not believe. 26 And after eight days
again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them:
[then] came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in
the midst, and said, Peace [be] unto you. 27 Then saith
he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my
hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust [it] into my
side: and be not faithless, but believing. 28 And Thomas
answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. 29
Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen
me, thou hast believed: blessed [are] they that have not
seen, and [yet] have believed. 30 And many other signs
truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are
not written in this book: 31 But these are written, that ye
might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God;
and that believing ye might have life through his name.

21 After these things Jesus shewed himself again to
the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this
wise shewed he [himself]. 2 There were together Simon
Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of
Cana in Galilee, and the [sons] of Zebedee, and two
other of his disciples. 3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go
a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They
went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that
night they caught nothing. 4 But when the morning was
now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples
knew not that it was Jesus. 5 Then Jesus saith unto
them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him,
No. 6 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right
side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore,
and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude
of fishes. 7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved
saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter
heard that it was the Lord, he girt [his] fisher's coat [unto
him], (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the
sea. 8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for
they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred
cubits,) dragging the net with fishes. 9 As soon then as
they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there,
and fish laid thereon, and bread. 10 Jesus saith unto
them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught. 11
Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of
great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all
there were so many, yet was not the net broken. 12
Jesus saith unto them, Come [and] dine. And none of
the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it
was the Lord. 13 Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread,
and giveth them, and fish likewise. 14 This is now the
third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples,
after that he was risen from the dead. 15 So when they
had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, [son] of
Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto
him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith
unto him, Feed my lambs. 16 He saith to him again the
second time, Simon, [son] of Jonas, lovest thou me? He
saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee.
He saith unto him, Feed my sheep. 17 He saith unto him
the third time, Simon, [son] of Jonas, lovest thou me?

Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third
time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou
knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus
saith unto him, Feed my sheep. **18** Verily, verily, I say
unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself,
and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt
be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another
shall gird thee, and carry [thee] whither thou wouldest
not. **19** This spake he, signifying by what death he should
glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto
him, Follow me. **20** Then Peter, turning about, seeth
the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also
leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is
he that betrayeth thee? **21** Peter seeing him saith to
Jesus, Lord, and what [shall] this man [do]? **22** Jesus
saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what [is
that] to thee? follow thou me. **23** Then went this saying
abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not
die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I
will that he tarry till I come, what [is that] to thee? **24**
This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and
wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is
true. **25** And there are also many other things which
Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one,
I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the
books that should be written. Amen.

Acts

1 The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of
all that Jesus began both to do and teach, **2** Until the
day in which he was taken up, after that he through the
Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles
whom he had chosen: **3** To whom also he shewed
himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs,
being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the
things pertaining to the kingdom of God: **4** And, being
assembled together with [them], commanded them that
they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the
promise of the Father, which, [saith he], ye have heard
of me. **5** For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall
be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.
6 When they therefore were come together, they asked
of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again
the kingdom to Israel? **7** And he said unto them, It is
not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the
Father hath put in his own power. **8** But ye shall receive
power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and
ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and
in all Judæa, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost
part of the earth. **9** And when he had spoken these
things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud
received him out of their sight. **10** And while they looked
stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two
men stood by them in white apparel; **11** Which also
said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into
heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you
into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have
seen him go into heaven. **12** Then returned they unto
Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is from
Jerusalem a sabbath day's journey. **13** And when they
were come in, they went up into an upper room, where
abode both Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew,
Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James
[the son] of Alphaeus, and Simon Zelotes, and Judas
[the brother] of James. **14** These all continued with one
accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and
Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren. **15** And
in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples,
and said, (the number of names together were about
an hundred and twenty,) **16** Men [and] brethren, this
scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy
Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning
Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus. **17** For
he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this
ministry. **18** Now this man purchased a field with the
reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder
in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. **19** And it
was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch
as that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama,
that is to say, The field of blood. **20** For it is written
in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate,
and let no man dwell therein: and his bishoprick let
another take. **21** Wherefore of these men which have
companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went
in and out among us, **22** Beginning from the baptism of
John, unto that same day that he was taken up from
us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his
resurrection. **23** And they appointed two, Joseph called
Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. **24**
And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest
the hearts of all [men], shew whether of these two thou
hast chosen, **25** That he may take part of this ministry
and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell,
that he might go to his own place. **26** And they gave
forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was
numbered with the eleven apostles.

2 And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they
were all with one accord in one place. **2** And suddenly
there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty
wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting.
3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like
as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. **4** And they
were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak
with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.
5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout
men, out of every nation under heaven. **6** Now when this
was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and
were confounded, because that every man heard them
speak in his own language. **7** And they were all amazed
and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not
all these which speak Galilæans? **8** And how hear we
every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born? **9**
Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers
in Mesopotamia, and in Judæa, and Cappadocia, in
Pontus, and Asia, **10** Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt,
and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of
Rome, Jews and proselytes, **11** Cretes and Arabians,
we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful
works of God. **12** And they were all amazed, and were in
doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this? **13**
Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.
14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his
voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judæa, and all
[ye] that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and
hearken to my words: **15** For these are not drunken,
as ye suppose, seeing it is [but] the third hour of the
day. **16** But this is that which was spoken by the prophet
Joel; **17** And it shall come to pass in the last days,
saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh:
and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and
your young men shall see visions, and your old men
shall dream dreams: **18** And on my servants and on my
handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit;
and they shall prophesy: **19** And I will shew wonders in

heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood,
and fire, and vapour of smoke: 20 The sun shall be
turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before
that great and notable day of the Lord come: 21 And
it shall come to pass, [that] whosoever shall call on
the name of the Lord shall be saved. 22 Ye men of
Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man
approved of God among you by miracles and wonders
and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as
ye yourselves also know: 23 Him, being delivered by the
determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have
taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain: 24
Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of
death: because it was not possible that he should be
holden of it. 25 For David speaketh concerning him, I
foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my
right hand, that I should not be moved: 26 Therefore did
my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover
also my flesh shall rest in hope: 27 Because thou wilt not
leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy
One to see corruption. **(Hadēs g86)** 28 Thou hast made
known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of
joy with thy countenance. 29 Men [and] brethren, let me
freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is
both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto
this day. 30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that
God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his
loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ
to sit on his throne; 31 He seeing this before spake
of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left
in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption. **(Hadēs g86)**
32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are
witnesses. 33 Therefore being by the right hand of God
exalted, and having received of the Father the promise
of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now
see and hear. 34 For David is not ascended into the
heavens: but he saith himself, The LORD said unto my
Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, 35 Until I make thy foes
thy footstool. 36 Therefore let all the house of Israel
know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus,
whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ. 37 Now
when they heard [this], they were pricked in their heart,
and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men
[and] brethren, what shall we do? 38 Then Peter said
unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you
in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins,
and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. 39 For
the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to
all that are afar off, [even] as many as the Lord our
God shall call. 40 And with many other words did he
testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this
untoward generation. 41 Then they that gladly received
his word were baptized: and the same day there were
added [unto them] about three thousand souls. 42 And
they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and
fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. 43
And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders and
signs were done by the apostles. 44 And all that believed
were together, and had all things common; 45 And sold
their possessions and goods, and parted them to all
[men], as every man had need. 46 And they, continuing
daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread
from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness
and singleness of heart, 47 Praising God, and having
favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the
church daily such as should be saved.

3 Now Peter and John went up together into the temple
at the hour of prayer, [being] the ninth [hour]. 2 And a
certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried,
whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which
is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered
into the temple; 3 Who seeing Peter and John about
to go into the temple asked an alms. 4 And Peter,
fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us.
5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive
something of them. 6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold
have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name
of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk. 7 And
he took him by the right hand, and lifted [him] up: and
immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength.
8 And he leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with
them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising
God. 9 And all the people saw him walking and praising
God: 10 And they knew that it was he which sat for
alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were
filled with wonder and amazement at that which had
happened unto him. 11 And as the lame man which was
healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together
unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly
wondering. 12 And when Peter saw [it], he answered
unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this?
or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our
own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?
13 The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob,
the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus;
whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence
of Pilate, when he was determined to let [him] go. 14
But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired
a murderer to be granted unto you; 15 And killed the
Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead;
whereof we are witnesses. 16 And his name through
faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye
see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given
him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all. 17
And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance ye did
[it], as [did] also your rulers. 18 But those things, which
God before had shewed by the mouth of all his prophets,
that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled. 19 Repent

ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be
blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from
the presence of the Lord; 20 And he shall send Jesus
Christ, which before was preached unto you: 21 Whom
the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of
all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all
his holy prophets since the world began. (aiōn g165) 22
For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall
the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren,
like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever
he shall say unto you. 23 And it shall come to pass,
[that] every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall
be destroyed from among the people. 24 Yea, and all the
prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as
many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these
days. 25 Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the
covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto
Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the
earth be blessed. 26 Unto you first God, having raised
up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away
every one of you from his iniquities.

4 And as they spake unto the people, the priests, and
the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees, came
upon them, 2 Being grieved that they taught the people,
and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the
dead. 3 And they laid hands on them, and put [them]
in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide. 4
Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed;
and the number of the men was about five thousand. 5
And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and
elders, and scribes, 6 And Annas the high priest, and
Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as
were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered
together at Jerusalem. 7 And when they had set them
in the midst, they asked, By what power, or by what
name, have ye done this? 8 Then Peter, filled with the
Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and
elders of Israel, 9 If we this day be examined of the
good deed done to the impotent man, by what means
he is made whole; 10 Be it known unto you all, and
to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus
Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised
from the dead, [even] by him doth this man stand here
before you whole. 11 This is the stone which was set at
nought of you builders, which is become the head of the
corner. 12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for
there is none other name under heaven given among
men, whereby we must be saved. 13 Now when they
saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that
they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled;
and they took knowledge of them, that they had been
with Jesus. 14 And beholding the man which was healed
standing with them, they could say nothing against it. 15
But when they had commanded them to go aside out
of the council, they conferred among themselves, 16
Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed
a notable miracle hath been done by them [is] manifest
to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we can not deny
[it]. 17 But that it spread no further among the people,
let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth
to no man in this name. 18 And they called them, and
commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the
name of Jesus. 19 But Peter and John answered and
said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to
hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye. 20 For
we can not but speak the things which we have seen and
heard. 21 So when they had further threatened them,
they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish
them, because of the people: for all [men] glorified God
for that which was done. 22 For the man was above forty
years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.
23 And being let go, they went to their own company,
and reported all that the chief priests and elders had
said unto them. 24 And when they heard that, they lifted
up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord,
thou [art] God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and
the sea, and all that in them is: 25 Who by the mouth of
thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage,
and the people imagine vain things? 26 The kings of the
earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together
against the Lord, and against his Christ. 27 For of a truth
against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed,
both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and
the people of Israel, were gathered together, 28 For to do
whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before
to be done. 29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings:
and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they
may speak thy word, 30 By stretching forth thine hand
to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by
the name of thy holy child Jesus. 31 And when they
had prayed, the place was shaken where they were
assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy
Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.
32 And the multitude of them that believed were of one
heart and of one soul: neither said any [of them] that
ought of the things which he possessed was his own;
but they had all things common. 33 And with great
power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of
the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all.
34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for
as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold
them, and brought the prices of the things that were
sold, 35 And laid [them] down at the apostles' feet: and
distribution was made unto every man according as
he had need. 36 And Joses, who by the apostles was
surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The
son of consolation,) a Levite, [and] of the country of

Cyprus, 37 Having land, sold [it], and brought the money,
and laid [it] at the apostles' feet.

5 But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira
his wife, sold a possession, 2 And kept back [part] of
the price, his wife also being privy [to it], and brought a
certain part, and laid [it] at the apostles' feet. 3 But Peter
said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to
the Holy Ghost, and to keep back [part] of the price of
the land? 4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own?
and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why
hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast
not lied unto men, but unto God. 5 And Ananias hearing
these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great
fear came on all them that heard these things. 6 And
the young men arose, wound him up, and carried [him]
out, and buried [him]. 7 And it was about the space of
three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was
done, came in. 8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me
whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said,
Yea, for so much. 9 Then Peter said unto her, How is it
that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the
Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy
husband [are] at the door, and shall carry thee out. 10
Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded
up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found
her dead, and, carrying [her] forth, buried [her] by her
husband. 11 And great fear came upon all the church,
and upon as many as heard these things. 12 And by the
hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders
wrought among the people; (and they were all with one
accord in Solomon's porch. 13 And of the rest durst
no man join himself to them: but the people magnified
them. 14 And believers were the more added to the
Lord, multitudes both of men and women.) 15 Insomuch
that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and
laid [them] on beds and couches, that at the least the
shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of
them. 16 There came also a multitude [out] of the cities
round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and
them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they
were healed every one. 17 Then the high priest rose up,
and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the
Sadducees,) and were filled with indignation, 18 And
laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the
common prison. 19 But the angel of the Lord by night
opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and
said, 20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people
all the words of this life. 21 And when they heard [that],
they entered into the temple early in the morning, and
taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with
him, and called the council together, and all the senate of
the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them
brought. 22 But when the officers came, and found them
not in the prison, they returned, and told, 23 Saying,
The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the
keepers standing without before the doors: but when we
had opened, we found no man within. 24 Now when
the high priest and the captain of the temple and the
chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them
whereunto this would grow. 25 Then came one and told
them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison
are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.
26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought
them without violence: for they feared the people, lest
they should have been stoned. 27 And when they had
brought them, they set [them] before the council: and the
high priest asked them, 28 Saying, Did not we straitly
command you that ye should not teach in this name?
and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine,
and intend to bring this man's blood upon us. 29 Then
Peter and the [other] apostles answered and said, We
ought to obey God rather than men. 30 The God of our
fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a
tree. 31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand [to be]
a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel,
and forgiveness of sins. 32 And we are his witnesses of
these things; and [so is] also the Holy Ghost, whom God
hath given to them that obey him. 33 When they heard
[that], they were cut [to the heart], and took counsel to
slay them. 34 Then stood there up one in the council, a
Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a doctor of the law, had in
reputation among all the people, and commanded to put
the apostles forth a little space; 35 And said unto them,
Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend
to do as touching these men. 36 For before these days
rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody;
to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined
themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed
him, were scattered, and brought to nought. 37 After this
man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing,
and drew away much people after him: he also perished;
and all, [even] as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.
38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and
let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men,
it will come to nought: 39 But if it be of God, ye can not
overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against
God. 40 And to him they agreed: and when they had
called the apostles, and beaten [them], they commanded
that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let
them go. 41 And they departed from the presence of the
council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer
shame for his name. 42 And daily in the temple, and in
every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus
Christ.

6 And in those days, when the number of the disciples
was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the
Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows
were neglected in the daily ministration. 2 Then the

twelve called the multitude of the disciples [unto them],
and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word
of God, and serve tables. 3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye
out among you seven men of honest report, full of the
Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over
this business. 4 But we will give ourselves continually
to prayer, and to the ministry of the word. 5 And the
saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose
Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and
Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and
Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch: 6 Whom
they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed,
they laid [their] hands on them. 7 And the word of God
increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in
Jerusalem greatly; and a great company of the priests
were obedient to the faith. 8 And Stephen, full of faith
and power, did great wonders and miracles among the
people. 9 Then there arose certain of the synagogue,
which is called [the synagogue] of the Libertines, and
Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and
of Asia, disputing with Stephen. 10 And they were not
able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he
spake. 11 Then they suborned men, which said, We have
heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses,
and [against] God. 12 And they stirred up the people,
and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon [him],
and caught him, and brought [him] to the council, 13 And
set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not
to speak blasphemous words against this holy place,
and the law: 14 For we have heard him say, that this
Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall
change the customs which Moses delivered us. 15 And
all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw
his face as it had been the face of an angel.

7 Then said the high priest, Are these things so? 2 And
he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The
God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when
he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran, 3
And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from
thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew
thee. 4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldæans,
and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father
was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye
now dwell. 5 And he gave him none inheritance in it,
no, not [so much as] to set his foot on: yet he promised
that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his
seed after him, when [as yet] he had no child. 6 And
God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn
in a strange land; and that they should bring them into
bondage, and entreat [them] evil four hundred years.
7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage
will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come
forth, and serve me in this place. 8 And he gave him
the covenant of circumcision: and so [Abraham] begat
Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac
[begat] Jacob; and Jacob [begat] the twelve patriarchs.
9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into
Egypt: but God was with him, 10 And delivered him out
of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in
the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him
governor over Egypt and all his house. 11 Now there
came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan,
and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.
12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt,
he sent out our fathers first. 13 And at the second [time]
Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's
kindred was made known unto Pharaoh. 14 Then sent
Joseph, and called his father Jacob to [him], and all
his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls. 15 So Jacob
went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers,
16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the
sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money
of the sons of Emmor [the father] of Sychem. 17 But
when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God
had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied
in Egypt, 18 Till another king arose, which knew not
Joseph. 19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred,
and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their
young children, to the end they might not live. 20 In
which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair,
and nourished up in his father's house three months: 21
And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him
up, and nourished him for her own son. 22 And Moses
was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was
mighty in words and in deeds. 23 And when he was full
forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren
the children of Israel. 24 And seeing one [of them] suffer
wrong, he defended [him], and avenged him that was
oppressed, and smote the Egyptian: 25 For he supposed
his brethren would have understood how that God by his
hand would deliver them: but they understood not. 26
And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they
strove, and would have set them at one again, saying,
Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?
27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away,
saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us? 28
Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the Egyptian yesterday?
29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in
the land of Madian, where he begat two sons. 30 And
when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in
the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in
a flame of fire in a bush. 31 When Moses saw [it], he
wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold
[it], the voice of the Lord came unto him, 32 [Saying], I
[am] the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and
the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses
trembled, and durst not behold. 33 Then said the Lord to
him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where

thou standest is holy ground. **34** I have seen, I have
seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I
have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver
them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt. **35** This
Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a
ruler and a judge? the same did God send [to be] a ruler
and a deliverer by the hand of the angel which appeared
to him in the bush. **36** He brought them out, after that he
had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt,
and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty years.
37 This is that Moses, which said unto the children of
Israel, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto
you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear.
38 This is he, that was in the church in the wilderness
with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina,
and [with] our fathers: who received the lively oracles to
give unto us: **39** To whom our fathers would not obey,
but thrust [him] from them, and in their hearts turned
back again into Egypt, **40** Saying unto Aaron, Make
us gods to go before us: for [as for] this Moses, which
brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is
become of him. **41** And they made a calf in those days,
and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the
works of their own hands. **42** Then God turned, and
gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is
written in the book of the prophets, O ye house of Israel,
have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices [by the
space of] forty years in the wilderness? **43** Yea, ye took
up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god
Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I
will carry you away beyond Babylon. **44** Our fathers had
the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had
appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it
according to the fashion that he had seen. **45** Which
also our fathers that came after brought in with Jesus
into the possession of the Gentiles, whom God drave out
before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David;
46 Who found favour before God, and desired to find a
tabernacle for the God of Jacob. **47** But Solomon built
him an house. **48** Howbeit the most High dwelleth not
in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet, **49**
Heaven [is] my throne, and earth [is] my footstool: what
house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what [is] the
place of my rest? **50** Hath not my hand made all these
things? **51** Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and
ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers
[did], so [do] ye. **52** Which of the prophets have not your
fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which
shewed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom
ye have been now the betrayers and murderers: **53** Who
have received the law by the disposition of angels, and
have not kept [it.] **54** When they heard these things, they
were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with
[their] teeth. **55** But he, being full of the Holy Ghost,
looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of
God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, **56**
And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the
Son of man standing on the right hand of God. **57** Then
they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears,
and ran upon him with one accord, **58** And cast [him]
out of the city, and stoned [him]: and the witnesses laid
down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name
was Saul. **59** And they stoned Stephen, calling upon
[God], and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. **60** And
he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay
not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this,
he fell asleep.

8 And Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that
time there was a great persecution against the church
which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered
abroad throughout the regions of Judæa and Samaria,
except the apostles. **2** And devout men carried Stephen
[to his burial], and made great lamentation over him. **3**
As for Saul, he made havock of the church, entering into
every house, and haling men and women committed
[them] to prison. **4** Therefore they that were scattered
abroad went every where preaching the word. **5** Then
Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached
Christ unto them. **6** And the people with one accord gave
heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and
seeing the miracles which he did. **7** For unclean spirits,
crying with loud voice, came out of many that were
possessed [with them]: and many taken with palsies,
and that were lame, were healed. **8** And there was
great joy in that city. **9** But there was a certain man,
called Simon, which beforetime in the same city used
sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving
out that himself was some great one: **10** To whom they
all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying,
This man is the great power of God. **11** And to him they
had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched
them with sorceries. **12** But when they believed Philip
preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God,
and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both
men and women. **13** Then Simon himself believed also:
and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip,
and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which
were done. **14** Now when the apostles which were at
Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of
God, they sent unto them Peter and John: **15** Who, when
they were come down, prayed for them, that they might
receive the Holy Ghost: **16** (For as yet he was fallen
upon none of them: only they were baptized in the name
of the Lord Jesus.) **17** Then laid they [their] hands on
them, and they received the Holy Ghost. **18** And when
Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands
the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money, **19**
Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I

lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost. **20** But Peter
said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because
thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased
with money. **21** Thou hast neither part nor lot in this
matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God. **22**
Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if
perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.
23 For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness,
and [in] the bond of iniquity. **24** Then answered Simon,
and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these
things which ye have spoken come upon me. **25** And
they, when they had testified and preached the word
of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the
gospel in many villages of the Samaritans. **26** And the
angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and
go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from
Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is desert. **27** And he arose
and went: and, behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of
great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians,
who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to
Jerusalem for to worship, **28** Was returning, and sitting
in his chariot read Esaias the prophet. **29** Then the Spirit
said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.
30 And Philip ran thither to [him], and heard him read the
prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what thou
readest? **31** And he said, How can I, except some man
should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would
come up and sit with him. **32** The place of the scripture
which he read was this, He was led as a sheep to the
slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer,
so opened he not his mouth: **33** In his humiliation his
judgment was taken away: and who shall declare his
generation? for his life is taken from the earth. **34** And
the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of
whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some
other man? **35** Then Philip opened his mouth, and began
at the same scripture, and preached unto him Jesus.
36 And as they went on [their] way, they came unto a
certain water: and the eunuch said, See, [here is] water;
what doth hinder me to be baptized? **37** And Philip said,
If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he
answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son
of God. **38** And he commanded the chariot to stand still:
and they went down both into the water, both Philip and
the eunuch; and he baptized him. **39** And when they
were come up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord
caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more:
and he went on his way rejoicing. **40** But Philip was
found at Azotus: and passing through he preached in all
the cities, till he came to Cæsarea.

9 And Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter
against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high
priest, **2** And desired of him letters to Damascus to the
synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether
they were men or women, he might bring them bound
unto Jerusalem. **3** And as he journeyed, he came near
Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about him
a light from heaven: **4** And he fell to the earth, and heard
a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest
thou me? **5** And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the
Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: [it is] hard
for thee to kick against the pricks. **6** And he trembling
and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to
do? And the Lord [said] unto him, Arise, and go into the
city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. **7** And
the men which journeyed with him stood speechless,
hearing a voice, but seeing no man. **8** And Saul arose
from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he
saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought
[him] into Damascus. **9** And he was three days without
sight, and neither did eat nor drink. **10** And there was
a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; and
to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said,
Behold, I [am here], Lord. **11** And the Lord [said] unto
him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight,
and enquire in the house of Judas for [one] called Saul,
of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth, **12** And hath seen in
a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and putting
[his] hand on him, that he might receive his sight. **13**
Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many
of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints
at Jerusalem: **14** And here he hath authority from the
chief priests to bind all that call on thy name. **15** But
the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen
vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles,
and kings, and the children of Israel: **16** For I will shew
him how great things he must suffer for my name's
sake. **17** And Ananias went his way, and entered into the
house; and putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul,
the Lord, [even] Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the
way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest
receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost. **18**
And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been
scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and
was baptized. **19** And when he had received meat, he
was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the
disciples which were at Damascus. **20** And straightway
he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the
Son of God. **21** But all that heard [him] were amazed,
and said; Is not this he that destroyed them which called
on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that
intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief
priests? **22** But Saul increased the more in strength, and
confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving
that this is very Christ. **23** And after that many days were
fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to kill him: **24** But their
laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the
gates day and night to kill him. **25** Then the disciples

took him by night, and let [him] down by the wall in a
basket. 26 And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he
assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all
afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.
27 But Barnabas took him, and brought [him] to the
apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the
Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how
he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of
Jesus. 28 And he was with them coming in and going
out at Jerusalem. 29 And he spake boldly in the name
of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Grecians:
but they went about to slay him. 30 [Which] when the
brethren knew, they brought him down to Cæsarea, and
sent him forth to Tarsus. 31 Then had the churches rest
throughout all Judæa and Galilee and Samaria, and
were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in
the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied. 32 And it
came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all [quarters],
he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lydda.
33 And there he found a certain man named Æneas,
which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the
palsy. 34 And Peter said unto him, Æneas, Jesus Christ
maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he
arose immediately. 35 And all that dwelt at Lydda and
Saron saw him, and turned to the Lord. 36 Now there
was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which
by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full
of good works and almsdeeds which she did. 37 And
it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and
died: whom when they had washed, they laid [her] in an
upper chamber. 38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to
Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there,
they sent unto him two men, desiring [him] that he would
not delay to come to them. 39 Then Peter arose and
went with them. When he was come, they brought him
into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him
weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which
Dorcas made, while she was with them. 40 But Peter
put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and
turning [him] to the body said, Tabitha, arise. And she
opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up.
41 And he gave her [his] hand, and lifted her up, and
when he had called the saints and widows, presented
her alive. 42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and
many believed in the Lord. 43 And it came to pass, that
he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.

10 There was a certain man in Cæsarea called
Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian
[band], 2 [A] devout [man], and one that feared God with
all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and
prayed to God alway. 3 He saw in a vision evidently
about the ninth hour of the day an angel of God coming
in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius. 4 And when
he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it,
Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms
are come up for a memorial before God. 5 And now send
men to Joppa, and call for [one] Simon, whose surname
is Peter: 6 He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose
house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou
oughtest to do. 7 And when the angel which spake unto
Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household
servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on
him continually; 8 And when he had declared all [these]
things unto them, he sent them to Joppa. 9 On the
morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh
unto the city, Peter went up upon the housetop to pray
about the sixth hour: 10 And he became very hungry,
and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he
fell into a trance, 11 And saw heaven opened, and a
certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a
great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the
earth: 12 Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts
of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and
fowls of the air. 13 And there came a voice to him, Rise,
Peter; kill, and eat. 14 But Peter said, Not so, Lord;
for I have never eaten any thing that is common or
unclean. 15 And the voice [spake] unto him again the
second time, What God hath cleansed, [that] call not
thou common. 16 This was done thrice: and the vessel
was received up again into heaven. 17 Now while Peter
doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen
should mean, behold, the men which were sent from
Cornelius had made enquiry for Simon's house, and
stood before the gate, 18 And called, and asked whether
Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there.
19 While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto
him, Behold, three men seek thee. 20 Arise therefore,
and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing:
for I have sent them. 21 Then Peter went down to the
men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said,
Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what [is] the cause
wherefore ye are come? 22 And they said, Cornelius the
centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and
of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was
warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into
his house, and to hear words of thee. 23 Then called he
them in, and lodged [them]. And on the morrow Peter
went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa
accompanied him. 24 And the morrow after they entered
into Cæsarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had
called together his kinsmen and near friends. 25 And as
Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down
at his feet, and worshipped [him]. 26 But Peter took
him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man. 27
And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many
that were come together. 28 And he said unto them, Ye
know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is

a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another
nation; but God hath shewed me that I should not call
any man common or unclean. 29 Therefore came I [unto
you] without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I
ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me? 30
And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until
this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house,
and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing,
31 And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine
alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God. 32
Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose
surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of [one]
Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh,
shall speak unto thee. 33 Immediately therefore I sent to
thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now
therefore are we all here present before God, to hear
all things that are commanded thee of God. 34 Then
Peter opened [his] mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive
that God is no respecter of persons: 35 But in every
nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is
accepted with him. 36 The word which [God] sent unto
the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ:
(he is Lord of all:) 37 That word, [I say], ye know, which
was published throughout all Judæa, and began from
Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; 38 How
God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and
with power: who went about doing good, and healing
all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with
him. 39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did
both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom
they slew and hanged on a tree: 40 Him God raised up
the third day, and shewed him openly; 41 Not to all the
people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, [even]
to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from
the dead. 42 And he commanded us to preach unto the
people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained
of God [to be] the Judge of quick and dead. 43 To him
give all the prophets witness, that through his name
whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of
sins. 44 While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy
Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. 45 And they
of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as
many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles
also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. 46 For
they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God.
Then answered Peter, 47 Can any man forbid water, that
these should not be baptized, which have received the
Holy Ghost as well as we? 48 And he commanded them
to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed
they him to tarry certain days.

11 And the apostles and brethren that were in Judæa
heard that the Gentiles had also received the word
of God. 2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem,
they that were of the circumcision contended with him,
3 Saying, Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and
didst eat with them. 4 But Peter rehearsed [the matter]
from the beginning, and expounded [it] by order unto
them, saying, 5 I was in the city of Joppa praying: and
in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend,
as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by
four corners; and it came even to me: 6 Upon the which
when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw
fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and
creeping things, and fowls of the air. 7 And I heard a
voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat. 8 But
I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean
hath at any time entered into my mouth. 9 But the
voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath
cleansed, [that] call not thou common. 10 And this was
done three times: and all were drawn up again into
heaven. 11 And, behold, immediately there were three
men already come unto the house where I was, sent
from Cæsarea unto me. 12 And the Spirit bade me go
with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren
accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:
13 And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his
house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to
Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter;
14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy
house shall be saved. 15 And as I began to speak, the
Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning. 16
Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he
said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be
baptized with the Holy Ghost. 17 Forasmuch then as
God gave them the like gift as [he did] unto us, who
believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was I, that I
could withstand God? 18 When they heard these things,
they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then
hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto
life. 19 Now they which were scattered abroad upon the
persecution that arose about Stephen travelled as far as
Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word
to none but unto the Jews only. 20 And some of them
were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they were
come to Antioch, spake unto the Grecians, preaching
the Lord Jesus. 21 And the hand of the Lord was with
them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the
Lord. 22 Then tidings of these things came unto the ears
of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent
forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch. 23
Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God,
was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of
heart they would cleave unto the Lord. 24 For he was
a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost and of faith:
and much people was added unto the Lord. 25 Then
departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek Saul: 26 And
when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch.
And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled

themselves with the church, and taught much people.
And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.
27 And in these days came prophets from Jerusalem
unto Antioch. 28 And there stood up one of them named
Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should
be great dearth throughout all the world: which came
to pass in the days of Claudius Cæsar. 29 Then the
disciples, every man according to his ability, determined
to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judæa:
30 Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the
hands of Barnabas and Saul.

12 Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth
[his] hands to vex certain of the church. 2 And
he killed James the brother of John with the sword. 3
And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded
further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of
unleavened bread.) 4 And when he had apprehended
him, he put [him] in prison, and delivered [him] to four
quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after
Easter to bring him forth to the people. 5 Peter therefore
was kept in prison: but prayer was made without ceasing
of the church unto God for him. 6 And when Herod
would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was
sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains:
and the keepers before the door kept the prison. 7 And,
behold, the angel of the Lord came upon [him], and a
light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the
side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And
his chains fell off from [his] hands. 8 And the angel said
unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so
he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about
thee, and follow me. 9 And he went out, and followed
him; and wist not that it was true which was done by
the angel; but thought he saw a vision. 10 When they
were past the first and the second ward, they came unto
the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; which opened to
them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed
on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed
from him. 11 And when Peter was come to himself, he
said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent
his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of
Herod, and [from] all the expectation of the people of the
Jews. 12 And when he had considered [the thing], he
came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose
surname was Mark; where many were gathered together
praying. 13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the
gate, a damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda. 14 And
when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate
for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before
the gate. 15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But
she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said
they, It is his angel. 16 But Peter continued knocking:
and when they had opened [the door], and saw him, they
were astonished. 17 But he, beckoning unto them with
the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how
the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said,
Go shew these things unto James, and to the brethren.
And he departed, and went into another place. 18 Now
as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the
soldiers, what was become of Peter. 19 And when Herod
had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the
keepers, and commanded that [they] should be put to
death. And he went down from Judæa to Cæsarea, and
[there] abode. 20 And Herod was highly displeased with
them of Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord
to him, and, having made Blastus the king's chamberlain
their friend, desired peace; because their country was
nourished by the king's [country]. 21 And upon a set day
Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and
made an oration unto them. 22 And the people gave a
shout, [saying, It is] the voice of a god, and not of a man.
23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him,
because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of
worms, and gave up the ghost. 24 But the word of God
grew and multiplied. 25 And Barnabas and Saul returned
from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled [their] ministry,
and took with them John, whose surname was Mark.

13 Now there were in the church that was at Antioch
certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and
Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene,
and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the
tetrarch, and Saul. 2 As they ministered to the Lord, and
fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and
Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. 3 And
when they had fasted and prayed, and laid [their] hands
on them, they sent [them] away. 4 So they, being sent
forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and
from thence they sailed to Cyprus. 5 And when they
were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the
synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to
[their] minister. 6 And when they had gone through the
isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false
prophet, a Jew, whose name [was] Bar-jesus: 7 Which
was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a
prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and
desired to hear the word of God. 8 But Elymas the
sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood
them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith. 9
Then Saul, (who also [is called] Paul,) filled with the
Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him, 10 And said, O full
of all subtilty and all mischief, [thou] child of the devil,
[thou] enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to
pervert the right ways of the Lord? 11 And now, behold,
the hand of the Lord [is] upon thee, and thou shalt be
blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately
there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went
about seeking some to lead him by the hand. 12 Then

the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being
astonished at the doctrine of the Lord. 13 Now when
Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came
to Perga in Pamphylia: and John departing from them
returned to Jerusalem. 14 But when they departed from
Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into
the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down. 15
And after the reading of the law and the prophets the
rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, [Ye]
men [and] brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation
for the people, say on. 16 Then Paul stood up, and
beckoning with [his] hand said, Men of Israel, and ye
that fear God, give audience. 17 The God of this people
of Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people when
they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and with
an high arm brought he them out of it. 18 And about
the time of forty years suffered he their manners in
the wilderness. 19 And when he had destroyed seven
nations in the land of Chanaan, he divided their land
to them by lot. 20 And after that he gave [unto them]
judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years,
until Samuel the prophet. 21 And afterward they desired
a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Cis,
a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty
years. 22 And when he had removed him, he raised
up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he
gave testimony, and said, I have found David the [son] of
Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all
my will. 23 Of this man's seed hath God according to
[his] promise raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus: 24
When John had first preached before his coming the
baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel. 25
And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think
ye that I am? I am not [he]. But, behold, there cometh
one after me, whose shoes of [his] feet I am not worthy
to loose. 26 Men [and] brethren, children of the stock
of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God,
to you is the word of this salvation sent. 27 For they
that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they
knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which
are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled [them] in
condemning [him]. 28 And though they found no cause
of death [in him], yet desired they Pilate that he should
be slain. 29 And when they had fulfilled all that was
written of him, they took [him] down from the tree, and
laid [him] in a sepulchre. 30 But God raised him from the
dead: 31 And he was seen many days of them which
came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his
witnesses unto the people. 32 And we declare unto you
glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto
the fathers, 33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their
children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is
also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this
day have I begotten thee. 34 And as concerning that he
raised him up from the dead, [now] no more to return
to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the
sure mercies of David. 35 Wherefore he saith also in
another [psalm], Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to
see corruption. 36 For David, after he had served his
own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and
was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: 37 But
he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption. 38 Be
it known unto you therefore, men [and] brethren, that
through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness
of sins: 39 And by him all that believe are justified from
all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law
of Moses. 40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon
you, which is spoken of in the prophets; 41 Behold, ye
despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work
in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe,
though a man declare it unto you. 42 And when the Jews
were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought
that these words might be preached to them the next
sabbath. 43 Now when the congregation was broken
up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed
Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, persuaded
them to continue in the grace of God. 44 And the next
sabbath day came almost the whole city together to
hear the word of God. 45 But when the Jews saw the
multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spake against
those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting
and blaspheming. 46 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed
bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God
should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put
it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting
life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. (aiōnios g166) 47 For so
hath the Lord commanded us, [saying], I have set thee
to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for
salvation unto the ends of the earth. 48 And when the
Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the
word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to
eternal life believed. (aiōnios g166) 49 And the word of the
Lord was published throughout all the region. 50 But
the Jews stirred up the devout and honourable women,
and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution
against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of
their coasts. 51 But they shook off the dust of their
feet against them, and came unto Iconium. 52 And the
disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

14 And it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both
together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so
spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of
the Greeks believed. 2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred
up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected
against the brethren. 3 Long time therefore abode they
speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto
the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to
be done by their hands. 4 But the multitude of the city

was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with
the apostles. 5 And when there was an assault made
both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their
rulers, to use [them] despitefully, and to stone them, 6
They were ware of [it], and fled unto Lystra and Derbe,
cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round
about: 7 And there they preached the gospel. 8 And
there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet,
being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had
walked: 9 The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly
beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be
healed, 10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy
feet. And he leaped and walked. 11 And when the people
saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices,
saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come
down to us in the likeness of men. 12 And they called
Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was
the chief speaker. 13 Then the priest of Jupiter, which
was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the
gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people.
14 [Which] when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard
[of], they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people,
crying out, 15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things?
We also are men of like passions with you, and preach
unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto
the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the
sea, and all things that are therein: 16 Who in times
past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.
17 Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in
that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and
fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.
18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the
people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.
19 And there came thither [certain] Jews from Antioch
and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and, having
stoned Paul, drew [him] out of the city, supposing he had
been dead. 20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round
about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the
next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe. 21 And
when they had preached the gospel to that city, and
had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and [to]
Iconium, and Antioch, 22 Confirming the souls of the
disciples, [and] exhorting them to continue in the faith,
and that we must through much tribulation enter into the
kingdom of God. 23 And when they had ordained them
elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they
commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.
24 And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they
came to Pamphylia. 25 And when they had preached
the word in Perga, they went down into Attalia: 26 And
thence sailed to Antioch, from whence they had been
recommended to the grace of God for the work which
they fulfilled. 27 And when they were come, and had
gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that
God had done with them, and how he had opened the
door of faith unto the Gentiles. 28 And there they abode
long time with the disciples.

15 And certain men which came down from Judæa
taught the brethren, [and said], Except ye be
circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot
be saved. 2 When therefore Paul and Barnabas had
no small dissension and disputation with them, they
determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of
them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and
elders about this question. 3 And being brought on their
way by the church, they passed through Phenice and
Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and
they caused great joy unto all the brethren. 4 And when
they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of
the church, and [of] the apostles and elders, and they
declared all things that God had done with them. 5 But
there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which
believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them,
and to command [them] to keep the law of Moses. 6 And
the apostles and elders came together for to consider of
this matter. 7 And when there had been much disputing,
Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men [and] brethren,
ye know how that a good while ago God made choice
among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear
the word of the gospel, and believe. 8 And God, which
knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the
Holy Ghost, even as [he did] unto us; 9 And put no
difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by
faith. 10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke
upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers
nor we were able to bear? 11 But we believe that through
the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved,
even as they. 12 Then all the multitude kept silence,
and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring
what miracles and wonders God had wrought among
the Gentiles by them. 13 And after they had held their
peace, James answered, saying, Men [and] brethren,
hearken unto me: 14 Simeon hath declared how God
at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a
people for his name. 15 And to this agree the words of
the prophets; as it is written, 16 After this I will return,
and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is
fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I
will set it up: 17 That the residue of men might seek after
the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is
called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things. 18
Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of
the world. (aiōn g165) 19 Wherefore my sentence is, that
we trouble not them, which from among the Gentiles are
turned to God: 20 But that we write unto them, that they
abstain from pollutions of idols, and [from] fornication,
and [from] things strangled, and [from] blood. 21 For

Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach
him, being read in the synagogues every sabbath day.
22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the
whole church, to send chosen men of their own company
to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; [namely], Judas
surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, chief men among the
brethren: 23 And they wrote [letters] by them after this
manner; The apostles and elders and brethren [send]
greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in
Antioch and Syria and Cilicia: 24 Forasmuch as we have
heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled
you with words, subverting your souls, saying, [Ye must]
be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave
no [such] commandment: 25 It seemed good unto us,
being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men
unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul, 26 Men
that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord
Jesus Christ. 27 We have sent therefore Judas and
Silas, who shall also tell [you] the same things by mouth.
28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to
lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary
things; 29 That ye abstain from meats offered to idols,
and from blood, and from things strangled, and from
fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do
well. Fare ye well. 30 So when they were dismissed,
they came to Antioch: and when they had gathered the
multitude together, they delivered the epistle: 31 [Which]
when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation.
32 And Judas and Silas, being prophets also themselves,
exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed
[them]. 33 And after they had tarried [there] a space, they
were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.
34 Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide there still. 35
Paul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching
and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others
also. 36 And some days after Paul said unto Barnabas,
Let us go again and visit our brethren in every city where
we have preached the word of the Lord, [and see] how
they do. 37 And Barnabas determined to take with them
John, whose surname was Mark. 38 But Paul thought
not good to take him with them, who departed from them
from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work.
39 And the contention was so sharp between them,
that they departed asunder one from the other: and so
Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus; 40 And
Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended by
the brethren unto the grace of God. 41 And he went
through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches.

16 Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold,
a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus,
the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and
believed; but his father [was] a Greek: 2 Which was
well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and
Iconium. 3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him;
and took and circumcised him because of the Jews
which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his
father was a Greek. 4 And as they went through the
cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, that
were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at
Jerusalem. 5 And so were the churches established in
the faith, and increased in number daily. 6 Now when
they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of
Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach
the word in Asia, 7 After they were come to Mysia, they
assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit suffered them
not. 8 And they passing by Mysia came down to Troas.
9 And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood
a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come
over into Macedonia, and help us. 10 And after he had
seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go into
Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called
us for to preach the gospel unto them. 11 Therefore
loosing from Troas, we came with a straight course to
Samothracia, and the next [day] to Neapolis; 12 And
from thence to Philippi, which is the chief city of that
part of Macedonia, [and] a colony: and we were in that
city abiding certain days. 13 And on the sabbath we
went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was
wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the
women which resorted [thither.] 14 And a certain woman
named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira,
which worshipped God, heard [us]: whose heart the
Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which
were spoken of Paul. 15 And when she was baptized,
and her household, she besought [us], saying, If ye
have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my
house, and abide [there]. And she constrained us. 16
And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain
damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us,
which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying:
17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying,
These men are the servants of the most high God, which
shew unto us the way of salvation. 18 And this did she
many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to
the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to
come out of her. And he came out the same hour. 19
And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains
was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew [them]
into the marketplace unto the rulers, 20 And brought
them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews,
do exceedingly trouble our city, 21 And teach customs,
which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe,
being Romans. 22 And the multitude rose up together
against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes,
and commanded to beat [them]. 23 And when they had
laid many stripes upon them, they cast [them] into prison,
charging the jailor to keep them safely: 24 Who, having

received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison,
and made their feet fast in the stocks. 25 And at midnight
Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God:
and the prisoners heard them. 26 And suddenly there
was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the
prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were
opened, and every one's bands were loosed. 27 And the
keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing
the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would
have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had
been fled. 28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do
thyself no harm: for we are all here. 29 Then he called
for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell
down before Paul and Silas, 30 And brought them out,
and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? 31 And they
said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt
be saved, and thy house. 32 And they spake unto him
the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.
33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and
washed [their] stripes; and was baptized, he and all his,
straightway. 34 And when he had brought them into his
house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing
in God with all his house. 35 And when it was day, the
magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men
go. 36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying
to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now
therefore depart, and go in peace. 37 But Paul said unto
them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, being
Romans, and have cast [us] into prison; and now do
they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come
themselves and fetch us out. 38 And the serjeants told
these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when
they heard that they were Romans. 39 And they came
and besought them, and brought [them] out, and desired
[them] to depart out of the city. 40 And they went out of
the prison, and entered into [the house of] Lydia: and
when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them,
and departed.

17 Now when they had passed through Amphipolis
and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where
was a synagogue of the Jews: 2 And Paul, as his
manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days
reasoned with them out of the scriptures, 3 Opening
and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and
risen again from the dead; and that this Jesus, whom I
preach unto you, is Christ. 4 And some of them believed,
and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout
Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not
a few. 5 But the Jews which believed not, moved with
envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser
sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an
uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to
bring them out to the people. 6 And when they found
them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto
the rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned
the world upside down are come hither also; 7 Whom
Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the
decrees of Cæsar, saying that there is another king,
[one] Jesus. 8 And they troubled the people and the
rulers of the city, when they heard these things. 9 And
when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other,
they let them go. 10 And the brethren immediately
sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who
coming [thither] went into the synagogue of the Jews. 11
These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in
that they received the word with all readiness of mind,
and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things
were so. 12 Therefore many of them believed; also of
honourable women which were Greeks, and of men,
not a few. 13 But when the Jews of Thessalonica had
knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at
Berea, they came thither also, and stirred up the people.
14 And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to
go as it were to the sea: but Silas and Timotheus abode
there still. 15 And they that conducted Paul brought
him unto Athens: and receiving a commandment unto
Silas and Timotheus for to come to him with all speed,
they departed. 16 Now while Paul waited for them at
Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the
city wholly given to idolatry. 17 Therefore disputed he
in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout
persons, and in the market daily with them that met with
him. 18 Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans,
and of the Stoicks, encountered him. And some said,
What will this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to
be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached
unto them Jesus, and the resurrection. 19 And they took
him, and brought him unto Areopagus, saying, May we
know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest,
[is]? 20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our
ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.
21 (For all the Athenians and strangers which were there
spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to
hear some new thing.) 22 Then Paul stood in the midst
of Mars' hill, and said, [Ye] men of Athens, I perceive that
in all things ye are too superstitious. 23 For as I passed
by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this
inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore
ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you. 24 God
that made the world and all things therein, seeing that
he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples
made with hands; 25 Neither is worshipped with men's
hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth
to all life, and breath, and all things; 26 And hath made
of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the
face of the earth, and hath determined the times before
appointed, and the bounds of their habitation; 27 That

they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after
him, and find him, though he be not far from every one of
us: 28 For in him we live, and move, and have our being;
as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are
also his offspring. 29 Forasmuch then as we are the
offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead
is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and
man's device. 30 And the times of this ignorance God
winked at; but now commandeth all men every where
to repent: 31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the
which he will judge the world in righteousness by [that]
man whom he hath ordained; [whereof] he hath given
assurance unto all [men], in that he hath raised him from
the dead. 32 And when they heard of the resurrection
of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will
hear thee again of this [matter]. 33 So Paul departed
from among them. 34 Howbeit certain men clave unto
him, and believed: among the which [was] Dionysius the
Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others
with them.

18 After these things Paul departed from Athens, and
came to Corinth; 2 And found a certain Jew named
Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his
wife Priscilla; (because that Claudius had commanded
all Jews to depart from Rome:) and came unto them. 3
And because he was of the same craft, he abode with
them, and wrought: for by their occupation they were
tentmakers. 4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every
sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks. 5 And
when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia,
Paul was pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews
[that] Jesus [was] Christ. 6 And when they opposed
themselves, and blasphemed, he shook [his] raiment, and
said unto them, Your blood [be] upon your own heads; I
[am] clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles.
7 And he departed thence, and entered into a certain
[man's] house, named Justus, [one] that worshipped
God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue. 8 And
Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on
the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians
hearing believed, and were baptized. 9 Then spake
the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid,
but speak, and hold not thy peace: 10 For I am with
thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for
I have much people in this city. 11 And he continued
[there] a year and six months, teaching the word of God
among them. 12 And when Gallio was the deputy of
Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord
against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat, 13
Saying, This [fellow] persuadeth men to worship God
contrary to the law. 14 And when Paul was now about to
open [his] mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If it were
a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O [ye] Jews,
reason would that I should bear with you: 15 But if it
be a question of words and names, and [of] your law,
look ye [to it]; for I will be no judge of such [matters]. 16
And he drave them from the judgment seat. 17 Then
all the Greeks took Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the
synagogue, and beat [him] before the judgment seat.
And Gallio cared for none of those things. 18 And Paul
[after this] tarried [there] yet a good while, and then took
his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Syria,
and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn [his]
head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow. 19 And he came to
Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself entered into
the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews. 20 When
they desired [him] to tarry longer time with them, he
consented not; 21 But bade them farewell, saying, I must
by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem:
but I will return again unto you, if God will. And he sailed
from Ephesus. 22 And when he had landed at Cæsarea,
and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to
Antioch. 23 And after he had spent some time [there],
he departed, and went over [all] the country of Galatia
and Phrygia in order, strengthening all the disciples. 24
And a certain Jew named Apollos, born at Alexandria,
an eloquent man, [and] mighty in the scriptures, came
to Ephesus. 25 This man was instructed in the way of
the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and
taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the
baptism of John. 26 And he began to speak boldly in
the synagogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had
heard, they took him unto [them], and expounded unto
him the way of God more perfectly. 27 And when he
was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote,
exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was
come, helped them much which had believed through
grace: 28 For he mightily convinced the Jews, [and
that] publickly, shewing by the scriptures that Jesus was
Christ.

19 And it came to pass, that, while Apollos was at
Corinth, Paul having passed through the upper
coasts came to Ephesus: and finding certain disciples, 2
He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost
since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not
so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost.
3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye
baptized? And they said, Unto John's baptism. 4 Then
said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of
repentance, saying unto the people, that they should
believe on him which should come after him, that is,
on Christ Jesus. 5 When they heard [this], they were
baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus. 6 And when Paul
had laid [his] hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on
them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied. 7
And all the men were about twelve. 8 And he went into
the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three
months, disputing and persuading the things concerning

the kingdom of God. 9 But when divers were hardened,
and believed not, but spake evil of that way before the
multitude, he departed from them, and separated the
disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus.
10 And this continued by the space of two years; so that
all they which dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord
Jesus, both Jews and Greeks. 11 And God wrought
special miracles by the hands of Paul: 12 So that from
his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or
aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the
evil spirits went out of them. 13 Then certain of the
vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call over
them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus,
saying, We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth.
14 And there were seven sons of [one] Sceva, a Jew,
[and] chief of the priests, which did so. 15 And the evil
spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know;
but who are ye? 16 And the man in whom the evil spirit
was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed
against them, so that they fled out of that house naked
and wounded. 17 And this was known to all the Jews
and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on
them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.
18 And many that believed came, and confessed, and
shewed their deeds. 19 Many of them also which used
curious arts brought their books together, and burned
them before all [men]: and they counted the price of
them, and found [it] fifty thousand [pieces] of silver. 20
So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed. 21 After
these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit,
when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to
go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, I must
also see Rome. 22 So he sent into Macedonia two of
them that ministered unto him, Timotheus and Erastus;
but he himself stayed in Asia for a season. 23 And the
same time there arose no small stir about that way. 24
For a certain [man] named Demetrius, a silversmith,
which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small
gain unto the craftsmen; 25 Whom he called together
with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye
know that by this craft we have our wealth. 26 Moreover
ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost
throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned
away much people, saying that they be no gods, which
are made with hands: 27 So that not only this our craft is
in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of
the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her
magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and
the world worshippeth. 28 And when they heard [these
sayings], they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying,
Great [is] Diana of the Ephesians. 29 And the whole city
was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and
Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in
travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre. 30
And when Paul would have entered in unto the people,
the disciples suffered him not. 31 And certain of the
chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him,
desiring [him] that he would not adventure himself into
the theatre. 32 Some therefore cried one thing, and
some another: for the assembly was confused; and the
more part knew not wherefore they were come together.
33 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the
Jews putting him forward. And Alexander beckoned with
the hand, and would have made his defence unto the
people. 34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all
with one voice about the space of two hours cried out,
Great [is] Diana of the Ephesians. 35 And when the
townclerk had appeased the people, he said, [Ye] men of
Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that
the city of the Ephesians is a worshipper of the great
goddess Diana, and of the [image] which fell down from
Jupiter? 36 Seeing then that these things cannot be
spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing
rashly. 37 For ye have brought hither these men, which
are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers
of your goddess. 38 Wherefore if Demetrius, and the
craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against
any man, the law is open, and there are deputies: let
them implead one another. 39 But if ye enquire any thing
concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a
lawful assembly. 40 For we are in danger to be called
in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause
whereby we may give an account of this concourse.
41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the
assembly.

20 And after the uproar was ceased, Paul called
unto [him] the disciples, and embraced [them],
and departed for to go into Macedonia. 2 And when he
had gone over those parts, and had given them much
exhortation, he came into Greece, 3 And [there] abode
three months. And when the Jews laid wait for him, as
he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return
through Macedonia. 4 And there accompanied him
into Asia Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians,
Aristarchus and Secundus; and Gaius of Derbe, and
Timotheus; and of Asia, Tychicus and Trophimus. 5
These going before tarried for us at Troas. 6 And we
sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened
bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; where
we abode seven days. 7 And upon the first [day] of
the week, when the disciples came together to break
bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the
morrow; and continued his speech until midnight. 8 And
there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they
were gathered together. 9 And there sat in a window a
certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a
deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk
down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and

was taken up dead. 10 And Paul went down, and fell on
him, and embracing [him] said, Trouble not yourselves;
for his life is in him. 11 When he therefore was come up
again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a
long while, even till break of day, so he departed. 12
And they brought the young man alive, and were not
a little comforted. 13 And we went before to ship, and
sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for
so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot. 14
And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in,
and came to Mitylene. 15 And we sailed thence, and
came the next [day] over against Chios; and the next
[day] we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium;
and the next [day] we came to Miletus. 16 For Paul had
determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not
spend the time in Asia: for he hasted, if it were possible
for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost. 17
And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the
elders of the church. 18 And when they were come to
him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that
I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with
you at all seasons, 19 Serving the Lord with all humility
of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which
befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews: 20 [And] how
I kept back nothing that was profitable [unto you], but
have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and
from house to house, 21 Testifying both to the Jews, and
also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith
toward our Lord Jesus Christ. 22 And now, behold, I
go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the
things that shall befall me there: 23 Save that the Holy
Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and
afflictions abide me. 24 But none of these things move
me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I
might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I
have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of
the grace of God. 25 And now, behold, I know that ye all,
among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of
God, shall see my face no more. 26 Wherefore I take
you to record this day, that I [am] pure from the blood of
all [men]. 27 For I have not shunned to declare unto
you all the counsel of God. 28 Take heed therefore unto
yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy
Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of
God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. 29
For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous
wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. 30 Also
of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse
things, to draw away disciples after them. 31 Therefore
watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I
ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.
32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the
word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and
to give you an inheritance among all them which are
sanctified. 33 I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or
apparel. 34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands
have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that
were with me. 35 I have shewed you all things, how
that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to
remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is
more blessed to give than to receive. 36 And when he
had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with
them all. 37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's
neck, and kissed him, 38 Sorrowing most of all for the
words which he spake, that they should see his face no
more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

21 And it came to pass, that after we were gotten
from them, and had launched, we came with a
straight course unto Coos, and the [day] following unto
Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara: 2 And finding a
ship sailing over unto Phenicia, we went aboard, and set
forth. 3 Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it
on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and landed at
Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden. 4
And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who
said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go
up to Jerusalem. 5 And when we had accomplished
those days, we departed and went our way; and they all
brought us on our way, with wives and children, till [we
were] out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore,
and prayed. 6 And when we had taken our leave one of
another, we took ship; and they returned home again. 7
And when we had finished [our] course from Tyre, we
came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode
with them one day. 8 And the next [day] we that were
of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cæsarea:
and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist,
which was [one] of the seven; and abode with him. 9
And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which
did prophesy. 10 And as we tarried [there] many days,
there came down from Judæa a certain prophet, named
Agabus. 11 And when he was come unto us, he took
Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and
said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at
Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and
shall deliver [him] into the hands of the Gentiles. 12
And when we heard these things, both we, and they of
that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem. 13
Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to
break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only,
but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord
Jesus. 14 And when he would not be persuaded, we
ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done. 15 And
after those days we took up our carriages, and went up
to Jerusalem. 16 There went with us also [certain] of
the disciples of Cæsarea, and brought with them one
Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should
lodge. 17 And when we were come to Jerusalem, the

brethren received us gladly. 18 And the [day] following
Paul went in with us unto James; and all the elders were
present. 19 And when he had saluted them, he declared
particularly what things God had wrought among the
Gentiles by his ministry. 20 And when they heard [it],
they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest,
brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which
believe; and they are all zealous of the law: 21 And they
are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews
which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying
that they ought not to circumcise [their] children, neither
to walk after the customs. 22 What is it therefore? the
multitude must needs come together: for they will hear
that thou art come. 23 Do therefore this that we say to
thee: We have four men which have a vow on them;
24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at
charges with them, that they may shave [their] heads:
and all may know that those things, whereof they were
informed concerning thee, are nothing; but [that] thou
thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law. 25 As
touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written
[and] concluded that they observe no such thing, save
only that they keep themselves from [things] offered
to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from
fornication. 26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day
purifying himself with them entered into the temple, to
signify the accomplishment of the days of purification,
until that an offering should be offered for every one of
them. 27 And when the seven days were almost ended,
the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the
temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him,
28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that
teacheth all [men] every where against the people, and
the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also
into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place. 29 (For
they had seen before with him in the city Trophimus an
Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought
into the temple.) 30 And all the city was moved, and the
people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him
out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut. 31
And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto
the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was
in an uproar. 32 Who immediately took soldiers and
centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw
the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of
Paul. 33 Then the chief captain came near, and took
him, and commanded [him] to be bound with two chains;
and demanded who he was, and what he had done. 34
And some cried one thing, some another, among the
multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for
the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the
castle. 35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was,
that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the
people. 36 For the multitude of the people followed after,
crying, Away with him. 37 And as Paul was to be led
into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I
speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?
38 Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days
madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness
four thousand men that were murderers? 39 But Paul
said, I am a man [which am] a Jew of Tarsus, [a city] in
Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee,
suffer me to speak unto the people. 40 And when he
had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and
beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when
there was made a great silence, he spake unto [them] in
the Hebrew tongue, saying,

22 Men, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence
[which I make] now unto you. 2 (And when they
heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them, they
kept the more silence: and he saith,) 3 I am verily a man
[which am] a Jew, born in Tarsus, [a city] in Cilicia, yet
brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, [and] taught
according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers,
and was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day. 4
And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and
delivering into prisons both men and women. 5 As also
the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate
of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the
brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which
were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished. 6
And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and
was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly
there shone from heaven a great light round about me.
7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying
unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? 8 And I
answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I
am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest. 9 And
they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were
afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to
me. 10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord
said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it
shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for
thee to do. 11 And when I could not see for the glory
of that light, being led by the hand of them that were
with me, I came into Damascus. 12 And one Ananias, a
devout man according to the law, having a good report
of all the Jews which dwelt [there], 13 Came unto me,
and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy
sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him. 14 And
he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that
thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One,
and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth. 15 For thou
shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen
and heard. 16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be
baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name
of the Lord. 17 And it came to pass, that, when I was
come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the

temple, I was in a trance; 18 And saw him saying unto
me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem:
for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.
19 And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and
beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee: 20
And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I
also was standing by, and consenting unto his death,
and kept the raiment of them that slew him. 21 And he
said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee far hence unto
the Gentiles. 22 And they gave him audience unto this
word, and [then] lifted up their voices, and said, Away
with such a [fellow] from the earth: for it is not fit that
he should live. 23 And as they cried out, and cast off
[their] clothes, and threw dust into the air, 24 The chief
captain commanded him to be brought into the castle,
and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that
he might know wherefore they cried so against him. 25
And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the
centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge
a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned? 26 When
the centurion heard [that], he went and told the chief
captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man
is a Roman. 27 Then the chief captain came, and said
unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.
28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum
obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was [free]
born. 29 Then straightway they departed from him which
should have examined him: and the chief captain also
was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and
because he had bound him. 30 On the morrow, because
he would have known the certainty wherefore he was
accused of the Jews, he loosed him from [his] bands,
and commanded the chief priests and all their council
to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before
them.

23 And Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said,
Men [and] brethren, I have lived in all good
conscience before God until this day. 2 And the high
priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to
smite him on the mouth. 3 Then said Paul unto him,
God shall smite thee, [thou] whited wall: for sittest thou
to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be
smitten contrary to the law? 4 And they that stood by
said, Revilest thou God's high priest? 5 Then said Paul,
I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it
is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy
people. 6 But when Paul perceived that the one part
were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out
in the council, Men [and] brethren, I am a Pharisee, the
son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the
dead I am called in question. 7 And when he had so
said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees
and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided. 8
For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection,
neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.
9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes [that were]
of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, We
find no evil in this man: but if a spirit or an angel hath
spoken to him, let us not fight against God. 10 And when
there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing
lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them,
commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him
by force from among them, and to bring [him] into the
castle. 11 And the night following the Lord stood by
him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast
testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness
also at Rome. 12 And when it was day, certain of the
Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a
curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till
they had killed Paul. 13 And they were more than forty
which had made this conspiracy. 14 And they came to
the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound
ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing
until we have slain Paul. 15 Now therefore ye with the
council signify to the chief captain that he bring him
down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire
something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or
ever he come near, are ready to kill him. 16 And when
Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went
and entered into the castle, and told Paul. 17 Then Paul
called one of the centurions unto [him], and said, Bring
this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a
certain thing to tell him. 18 So he took him, and brought
[him] to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner
called me unto [him], and prayed me to bring this young
man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee. 19
Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went
[with him] aside privately, and asked [him], What is that
thou hast to tell me? 20 And he said, The Jews have
agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down
Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would
enquire somewhat of him more perfectly. 21 But do not
thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them
more than forty men, which have bound themselves with
an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have
killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise
from thee. 22 So the chief captain [then] let the young
man depart, and charged [him, See thou] tell no man
that thou hast shewed these things to me. 23 And he
called unto [him] two centurions, saying, Make ready
two hundred soldiers to go to Cæsarea, and horsemen
threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the
third hour of the night; 24 And provide [them] beasts, that
they may set Paul on, and bring [him] safe unto Felix the
governor. 25 And he wrote a letter after this manner: 26
Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix
[sendeth] greeting. 27 This man was taken of the Jews,

and should have been killed of them: then came I with
an army, and rescued him, having understood that he
was a Roman. 28 And when I would have known the
cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth
into their council: 29 Whom I perceived to be accused of
questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his
charge worthy of death or of bonds. 30 And when it
was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I
sent straightway to thee, and gave commandment to
his accusers also to say before thee what [they had]
against him. Farewell. 31 Then the soldiers, as it was
commanded them, took Paul, and brought [him] by night
to Antipatris. 32 On the morrow they left the horsemen
to go with him, and returned to the castle: 33 Who,
when they came to Cæsarea, and delivered the epistle
to the governor, presented Paul also before him. 34 And
when the governor had read [the letter], he asked of
what province he was. And when he understood that [he
was] of Cilicia; 35 I will hear thee, said he, when thine
accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be
kept in Herod's judgment hall.

24 And after five days Ananias the high priest
descended with the elders, and [with] a certain
orator [named] Tertullus, who informed the governor
against Paul. 2 And when he was called forth, Tertullus
began to accuse [him], saying, Seeing that by thee we
enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are
done unto this nation by thy providence, 3 We accept
[it] always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all
thankfulness. 4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further
tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us
of thy clemency a few words. 5 For we have found this
man [a] pestilent [fellow], and a mover of sedition among
all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of
the sect of the Nazarenes: 6 Who also hath gone about
to profane the temple: whom we took, and would have
judged according to our law. 7 But the chief captain
Lysias came [upon us], and with great violence took [him]
away out of our hands, 8 Commanding his accusers to
come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest
take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse
him. 9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these
things were so. 10 Then Paul, after that the governor had
beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I
know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto
this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:
11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are
yet but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem for to
worship. 12 And they neither found me in the temple
disputing with any man, neither raising up the people,
neither in the synagogues, nor in the city: 13 Neither can
they prove the things whereof they now accuse me. 14
But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which
they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers,
believing all things which are written in the law and in the
prophets: 15 And have hope toward God, which they
themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection
of the dead, both of the just and unjust. 16 And herein
do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void
of offence toward God, and [toward] men. 17 Now after
many years I came to bring alms to my nation, and
offerings. 18 Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found
me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with
tumult. 19 Who ought to have been here before thee,
and object, if they had ought against me. 20 Or else let
these same [here] say, if they have found any evil doing
in me, while I stood before the council, 21 Except it be
for this one voice, that I cried standing among them,
Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in
question by you this day. 22 And when Felix heard these
things, having more perfect knowledge of [that] way, he
deferred them, and said, When Lysias the chief captain
shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.
23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to
let [him] have liberty, and that he should forbid none of
his acquaintance to minister or come unto him. 24 And
after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla,
which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him
concerning the faith in Christ. 25 And as he reasoned of
righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix
trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when
I have a convenient season, I will call for thee. 26 He
hoped also that money should have been given him of
Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him
the oftener, and communed with him. 27 But after two
years Porcius Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix,
willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

25 Now when Festus was come into the province,
after three days he ascended from Cæsarea to
Jerusalem. 2 Then the high priest and the chief of the
Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him, 3
And desired favour against him, that he would send for
him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him. 4 But
Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Cæsarea,
and that he himself would depart shortly [thither]. 5 Let
them therefore, said he, which among you are able,
go down with [me], and accuse this man, if there be
any wickedness in him. 6 And when he had tarried
among them more than ten days, he went down unto
Cæsarea; and the next day sitting on the judgment seat
commanded Paul to be brought. 7 And when he was
come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood
round about, and laid many and grievous complaints
against Paul, which they could not prove. 8 While he
answered for himself, Neither against the law of the
Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cæsar,
have I offended any thing at all. 9 But Festus, willing
to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said,

Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of
these things before me? 10 Then said Paul, I stand at
Cæsar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged:
to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well
knowest. 11 For if I be an offender, or have committed
any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there
be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no
man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Cæsar. 12
Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council,
answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cæsar? unto Cæsar
shalt thou go. 13 And after certain days king Agrippa and
Bernice came unto Cæsarea to salute Festus. 14 And
when they had been there many days, Festus declared
Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain
man left in bonds by Felix: 15 About whom, when I was
at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the
Jews informed [me], desiring [to have] judgment against
him. 16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of
the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he
which is accused have the accusers face to face, and
have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime
laid against him. 17 Therefore, when they were come
hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the
judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought
forth. 18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they
brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:
19 But had certain questions against him of their own
superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom
Paul affirmed to be alive. 20 And because I doubted
of such manner of questions, I asked [him] whether he
would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these
matters. 21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved
unto the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be
kept till I might send him to Cæsar. 22 Then Agrippa
said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. To
morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him. 23 And on the
morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with
great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing,
with the chief captains, and principal men of the city,
at Festus' commandment Paul was brought forth. 24
And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are
here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all
the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at
Jerusalem, and [also] here, crying that he ought not
to live any longer. 25 But when I found that he had
committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself
hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send
him. 26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my
lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you,
and specially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after
examination had, I might have somewhat to write. 27 For
it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and
not withal to signify the crimes [laid] against him.

26 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted
to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the
hand, and answered for himself: 2 I think myself happy,
king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day
before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused
of the Jews: 3 Especially [because I know] thee to be
expert in all customs and questions which are among
the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.
4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the
first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the
Jews; 5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they
would testify, that after the most straitest sect of our
religion I lived a Pharisee. 6 And now I stand and am
judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto
our fathers: 7 Unto which [promise] our twelve tribes,
instantly serving [God] day and night, hope to come.
For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of
the Jews. 8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible
with you, that God should raise the dead? 9 I verily
thought with myself, that I ought to do many things
contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth. 10 Which
thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did
I shut up in prison, having received authority from the
chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave
my voice against [them]. 11 And I punished them oft in
every synagogue, and compelled [them] to blaspheme;
and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted
[them] even unto strange cities. 12 Whereupon as I went
to Damascus with authority and commission from the
chief priests, 13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way
a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun,
shining round about me and them which journeyed with
me. 14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard
a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew
tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? [it is] hard
for thee to kick against the pricks. 15 And I said, Who
art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou
persecutest. 16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for
I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make
thee a minister and a witness both of these things which
thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will
appear unto thee; 17 Delivering thee from the people,
and [from] the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee, 18
To open their eyes, [and] to turn [them] from darkness
to light, and [from] the power of Satan unto God, that
they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance
among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me.
19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient
unto the heavenly vision: 20 But shewed first unto them
of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the
coasts of Judæa, and [then] to the Gentiles, that they
should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for
repentance. 21 For these causes the Jews caught me
in the temple, and went about to kill [me]. 22 Having

therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day,
witnessing both to small and great, saying none other
things than those which the prophets and Moses did say
should come: 23 That Christ should suffer, [and] that he
should be the first that should rise from the dead, and
should shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles.
24 And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a
loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning
doth make thee mad. 25 But he said, I am not mad,
most noble Festus; but speak forth the words of truth
and soberness. 26 For the king knoweth of these things,
before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that
none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing
was not done in a corner. 27 King Agrippa, believest
thou the prophets? I know that thou believest. 28 Then
Agrippa said unto Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to
be a Christian. 29 And Paul said, I would to God, that
not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were
both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these
bonds. 30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose
up, and the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with
them: 31 And when they were gone aside, they talked
between themselves, saying, This man doeth nothing
worthy of death or of bonds. 32 Then said Agrippa unto
Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, if he
had not appealed unto Cæsar.

27 And when it was determined that we should sail into
Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners
unto [one] named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' band.
2 And entering into a ship of Adramyttium, we launched,
meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia; [one] Aristarchus,
a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us. 3 And the
next [day] we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously
entreated Paul, and gave [him] liberty to go unto his
friends to refresh himself. 4 And when we had launched
from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds
were contrary. 5 And when we had sailed over the sea
of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, [a city]
of Lycia. 6 And there the centurion found a ship of
Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us therein. 7 And
when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were
come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us,
we sailed under Crete, over against Salmone; 8 And,
hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The
fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city [of] Lasea. 9
Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was
now dangerous, because the fast was now already past,
Paul admonished [them], 10 And said unto them, Sirs,
I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much
damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our
lives. 11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master
and the owner of the ship, more than those things which
were spoken by Paul. 12 And because the haven was
not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to
depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to
Phenice, [and there] to winter; [which is] an haven of
Crete, and lieth toward the south west and north west.
13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that
they had obtained [their] purpose, loosing [thence], they
sailed close by Crete. 14 But not long after there arose
against it a tempestuous wind, called Euroclydon. 15
And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up
into the wind, we let [her] drive. 16 And running under a
certain island which is called Clauda, we had much work
to come by the boat: 17 Which when they had taken up,
they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest
they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so
were driven. 18 And we being exceedingly tossed with
a tempest, the next [day] they lightened the ship; 19
And the third [day] we cast out with our own hands the
tackling of the ship. 20 And when neither sun nor stars in
many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on [us],
all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.
21 But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst
of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto
me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained
this harm and loss. 22 And now I exhort you to be of
good cheer: for there shall be no loss of [any man's] life
among you, but of the ship. 23 For there stood by me
this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I
serve, 24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought
before Cæsar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that
sail with thee. 25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for
I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.
26 Howbeit we must be cast upon a certain island. 27
But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were
driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen
deemed that they drew near to some country; 28 And
sounded, and found [it] twenty fathoms: and when they
had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found
[it] fifteen fathoms. 29 Then fearing lest we should have
fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern,
and wished for the day. 30 And as the shipmen were
about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the
boat into the sea, under colour as though they would
have cast anchors out of the foreship, 31 Paul said to
the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in
the ship, ye cannot be saved. 32 Then the soldiers cut
off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off. 33 And while
the day was coming on, Paul besought [them] all to take
meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have
tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing. 34
Wherefore I pray you to take [some] meat: for this is
for your health: for there shall not an hair fall from the
head of any of you. 35 And when he had thus spoken,
he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence
of them all: and when he had broken [it], he began to
eat. 36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also

took [some] meat. 37 And we were in all in the ship two
hundred threescore and sixteen souls. 38 And when
they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast
out the wheat into the sea. 39 And when it was day, they
knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek
with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were
possible, to thrust in the ship. 40 And when they had
taken up the anchors, they committed [themselves] unto
the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the
mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore. 41 And
falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the
ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained
unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the
violence of the waves. 42 And the soldiers' counsel was
to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out,
and escape. 43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul,
kept them from [their] purpose; and commanded that
they which could swim should cast [themselves] first
[into the sea], and get to land: 44 And the rest, some on
boards, and some on [broken pieces] of the ship. And so
it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land.

28 And when they were escaped, then they knew that
the island was called Melita. 2 And the barbarous
people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a
fire, and received us every one, because of the present
rain, and because of the cold. 3 And when Paul had
gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid [them] on the fire,
there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his
hand. 4 And when the barbarians saw the [venomous]
beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves,
No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath
escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.
5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no
harm. 6 Howbeit they looked when he should have
swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they
had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him,
they changed their minds, and said that he was a god. 7
In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man
of the island, whose name was Publius; who received
us, and lodged us three days courteously. 8 And it came
to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and
of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and prayed,
and laid his hands on him, and healed him. 9 So when
this was done, others also, which had diseases in the
island, came, and were healed: 10 Who also honoured
us with many honours; and when we departed, they
laded [us] with such things as were necessary. 11 And
after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria,
which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Castor
and Pollux. 12 And landing at Syracuse, we tarried
[there] three days. 13 And from thence we fetched a
compass, and came to Rhegium: and after one day the
south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli:
14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry
with them seven days: and so we went toward Rome.
15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us,
they came to meet us as far as Appii forum, and The
three taverns: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God,
and took courage. 16 And when we came to Rome, the
centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the
guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a
soldier that kept him. 17 And it came to pass, that after
three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together:
and when they were come together, he said unto them,
Men [and] brethren, though I have committed nothing
against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was I
delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the
Romans. 18 Who, when they had examined me, would
have let [me] go, because there was no cause of death
in me. 19 But when the Jews spake against [it], I was
constrained to appeal unto Cæsar; not that I had ought
to accuse my nation of. 20 For this cause therefore have
I called for you, to see [you], and to speak with [you]:
because that for the hope of Israel I am bound with this
chain. 21 And they said unto him, We neither received
letters out of Judæa concerning thee, neither any of the
brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee.
22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for
as concerning this sect, we know that every where it
is spoken against. 23 And when they had appointed
him a day, there came many to him into [his] lodging;
to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of
God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the
law of Moses, and [out of] the prophets, from morning
till evening. 24 And some believed the things which
were spoken, and some believed not. 25 And when they
agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that
Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost
by Esaias the prophet unto our fathers, 26 Saying, Go
unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and
shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not
perceive: 27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross,
and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have
they closed; lest they should see with [their] eyes, and
hear with [their] ears, and understand with [their] heart,
and should be converted, and I should heal them. 28 Be
it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is
sent unto the Gentiles, and [that] they will hear it. 29
And when he had said these words, the Jews departed,
and had great reasoning among themselves. 30 And
Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house,
and received all that came in unto him, 31 Preaching
the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which
concern the Lord Jesus Christ, with all confidence, no
man forbidding him.

Romans

1 Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called [to be] an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God, **2** (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,) **3** Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; **4** And declared [to be] the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead: **5** By whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name: **6** Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ: **7** To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called [to be] saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ. **8** First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world. **9** For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers; **10** Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God to come unto you. **11** For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established; **12** That is, that I may be comforted together with you by the mutual faith both of you and me. **13** Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles. **14** I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise. **15** So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also. **16** For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. **17** For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. **18** For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness; **19** Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed [it] unto them. **20** For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, [even] his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: **(aïdios g126)** **21** Because that, when they knew God, they glorified [him] not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. **22** Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, **23** And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things. **24** Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves: **25** Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)** **26** For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: **27** And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet. **28** And even as they did not like to retain God in [their] knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; **29** Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, **30** Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, **31** Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: **32** Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

2 Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things. **2** But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things. **3** And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God? **4** Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? **5** But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; **6** Who will render to every man according to his deeds: **7** To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life: **(aiōnios g166)** **8** But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath, **9** Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile; **10** But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile: **11** For there is no respect of persons with God. **12** For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law; **13** (For not the hearers of the law [are] just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified. **14** For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves: **15** Which shew the work of the law written in

their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and
[their] thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing
one another;) 16 In the day when God shall judge the
secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel.
17 Behold, thou art called a Jew, and restest in the law,
and makest thy boast of God, 18 And knowest [his] will,
and approvest the things that are more excellent, being
instructed out of the law; 19 And art confident that thou
thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are
in darkness, 20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of
babes, which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth
in the law. 21 Thou therefore which teachest another,
teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man
should not steal, dost thou steal? 22 Thou that sayest
a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit
adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit
sacrilege? 23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law,
through breaking the law dishonourest thou God? 24 For
the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles
through you, as it is written. 25 For circumcision verily
profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of
the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision. 26
Therefore if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness
of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for
circumcision? 27 And shall not uncircumcision which is
by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge thee, who by the letter
and circumcision dost transgress the law? 28 For he
is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither [is that]
circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: 29 But he [is]
a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision [is that]
of the heart, in the spirit, [and] not in the letter; whose
praise [is] not of men, but of God.

3 What advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit
[is there] of circumcision? 2 Much every way: chiefly,
because that unto them were committed the oracles of
God. 3 For what if some did not believe? shall their
unbelief make the faith of God without effect? 4 God
forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is
written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings,
and mightest overcome when thou art judged. 5 But
if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of
God, what shall we say? [Is] God unrighteous who taketh
vengeance? (I speak as a man) 6 God forbid: for then
how shall God judge the world? 7 For if the truth of God
hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why
yet am I also judged as a sinner? 8 And not [rather], (as
we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that
we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose
damnation is just. 9 What then? are we better [than
they]? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both
Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin; 10 As
it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one: 11
There is none that understandeth, there is none that
seeketh after God. 12 They are all gone out of the way,
they are together become unprofitable; there is none
that doeth good, no, not one. 13 Their throat [is] an open
sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the
poison of asps [is] under their lips: 14 Whose mouth [is]
full of cursing and bitterness: 15 Their feet [are] swift
to shed blood: 16 Destruction and misery [are] in their
ways: 17 And the way of peace have they not known: 18
There is no fear of God before their eyes. 19 Now we
know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to
them who are under the law: that every mouth may be
stopped, and all the world may become guilty before
God. 20 Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall
no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law [is] the
knowledge of sin. 21 But now the righteousness of God
without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the
law and the prophets; 22 Even the righteousness of God
[which is] by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all
them that believe: for there is no difference: 23 For all
have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; 24
Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption
that is in Christ Jesus: 25 Whom God hath set forth [to
be] a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his
righteousness for the remission of sins that are past,
through the forbearance of God; 26 To declare, [I say], at
this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the
justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. 27 Where [is]
boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works?
Nay: but by the law of faith. 28 Therefore we conclude
that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the
law. 29 [Is he] the God of the Jews only? [is he] not also
of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also: 30 Seeing [it
is] one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith,
and uncircumcision through faith. 31 Do we then make
void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish
the law.

4 What shall we say then that Abraham our father,
as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? 2 For if
Abraham were justified by works, he hath [whereof]
to glory; but not before God. 3 For what saith the
scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted
unto him for righteousness. 4 Now to him that worketh
is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. 5
But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him
that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for
righteousness. 6 Even as David also describeth the
blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth
righteousness without works, 7 [Saying], Blessed [are]
they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are
covered. 8 Blessed [is] the man to whom the Lord
will not impute sin. 9 [Cometh] this blessedness then
upon the circumcision [only], or upon the uncircumcision
also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham
for righteousness. 10 How was it then reckoned? when

he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in
circumcision, but in uncircumcision. 11 And he received
the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of
the faith which [he had yet] being uncircumcised: that he
might be the father of all them that believe, though they
be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed
unto them also: 12 And the father of circumcision to them
who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk
in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which
[he had] being [yet] uncircumcised. 13 For the promise,
that he should be the heir of the world, [was] not to
Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through
the righteousness of faith. 14 For if they which are of the
law [be] heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made
of none effect: 15 Because the law worketh wrath: for
where no law is, [there is] no transgression. 16 Therefore
[it is] of faith, that [it might be] by grace; to the end the
promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only
which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of
Abraham; who is the father of us all, 17 (As it is written,
I have made thee a father of many nations,) before
him whom he believed, [even] God, who quickeneth the
dead, and calleth those things which be not as though
they were. 18 Who against hope believed in hope, that
he might become the father of many nations; according
to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed be. 19
And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own
body now dead, when he was about an hundred years
old, neither yet the deadness of Sara's womb: 20 He
staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief;
but was strong in faith, giving glory to God; 21 And being
fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able
also to perform. 22 And therefore it was imputed to him
for righteousness. 23 Now it was not written for his sake
alone, that it was imputed to him; 24 But for us also,
to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that
raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead; 25 Who was
delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our
justification.

5 Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace
with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: 2 By whom
also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we
stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. 3 And not
only [so], but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that
tribulation worketh patience; 4 And patience, experience;
and experience, hope: 5 And hope maketh not ashamed;
because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by
the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. 6 For when we
were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the
ungodly. 7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die:
yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare
to die. 8 But God commendeth his love toward us, in
that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. 9
Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we
shall be saved from wrath through him. 10 For if, when
we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the
death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall
be saved by his life. 11 And not only [so], but we also joy
in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have
now received the atonement. 12 Wherefore, as by one
man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and
so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:
13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not
imputed when there is no law. 14 Nevertheless death
reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had
not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression,
who is the figure of him that was to come. 15 But not as
the offence, so also [is] the free gift. For if through the
offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of
God, and the gift by grace, [which is] by one man, Jesus
Christ, hath abounded unto many. 16 And not as [it was]
by one that sinned, [so is] the gift: for the judgment [was]
by one to condemnation, but the free gift [is] of many
offences unto justification. 17 For if by one man's offence
death reigned by one; much more they which receive
abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall
reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.) 18 Therefore as by
the offence of one [judgment came] upon all men to
condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one [the
free gift came] upon all men unto justification of life. 19
For as by one man's disobedience many were made
sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made
righteous. 20 Moreover the law entered, that the offence
might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much
more abound: 21 That as sin hath reigned unto death,
even so might grace reign through righteousness unto
eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord. **(aiōnios g166)**

6 What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that
grace may abound? 2 God forbid. How shall we, that
are dead to sin, live any longer therein? 3 Know ye not,
that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ
were baptized into his death? 4 Therefore we are buried
with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was
raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even
so we also should walk in newness of life. 5 For if we
have been planted together in the likeness of his death,
we shall be also [in the likeness] of [his] resurrection: 6
Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with [him],
that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth
we should not serve sin. 7 For he that is dead is freed
from sin. 8 Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe
that we shall also live with him: 9 Knowing that Christ
being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no
more dominion over him. 10 For in that he died, he died
unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.
11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed
unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our
Lord. 12 Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body,

that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. 13 Neither yield
ye your members [as] instruments of unrighteousness
unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are
alive from the dead, and your members [as] instruments
of righteousness unto God. 14 For sin shall not have
dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but
under grace. 15 What then? shall we sin, because we
are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. 16
Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants
to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether
of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?
17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin,
but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine
which was delivered you. 18 Being then made free from
sin, ye became the servants of righteousness. 19 I speak
after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your
flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants
to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so
now yield your members servants to righteousness unto
holiness. 20 For when ye were the servants of sin, ye
were free from righteousness. 21 What fruit had ye then
in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the
end of those things [is] death. 22 But now being made
free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have
your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life.
(aiōnios g166) 23 For the wages of sin [is] death; but the
gift of God [is] eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.
(aiōnios g166)

7 Know ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know
the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man
as long as he liveth? 2 For the woman which hath an
husband is bound by the law to [her] husband so long
as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed
from the law of [her] husband. 3 So then if, while [her]
husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall
be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead,
she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress,
though she be married to another man. 4 Wherefore, my
brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the
body of Christ; that ye should be married to another,
[even] to him who is raised from the dead, that we should
bring forth fruit unto God. 5 For when we were in the
flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did
work in our members to bring forth fruit unto death. 6
But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead
wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness
of spirit, and not [in] the oldness of the letter. 7 What
shall we say then? [Is] the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I
had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known
lust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet. 8 But
sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in
me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin
[was] dead. 9 For I was alive without the law once: but
when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died.
10 And the commandment, which [was ordained] to life, I
found [to be] unto death. 11 For sin, taking occasion by
the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew [me].
12 Wherefore the law [is] holy, and the commandment
holy, and just, and good. 13 Was then that which is good
made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might
appear sin, working death in me by that which is good;
that sin by the commandment might become exceeding
sinful. 14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am
carnal, sold under sin. 15 For that which I do I allow not:
for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.
16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the
law that [it is] good. 17 Now then it is no more I that do
it, but sin that dwelleth in me. 18 For I know that in me
(that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is
present with me; but [how] to perform that which is good
I find not. 19 For the good that I would I do not: but the
evil which I would not, that I do. 20 Now if I do that I
would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth
in me. 21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good,
evil is present with me. 22 For I delight in the law of
God after the inward man: 23 But I see another law in
my members, warring against the law of my mind, and
bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in
my members. 24 O wretched man that I am! who shall
deliver me from the body of this death? 25 I thank God
through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I
myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of
sin.

8 [There is] therefore now no condemnation to them
which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the
flesh, but after the Spirit. 2 For the law of the Spirit of life
in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin
and death. 3 For what the law could not do, in that it
was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in
the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin
in the flesh: 4 That the righteousness of the law might
be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after
the Spirit. 5 For they that are after the flesh do mind
the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit
the things of the Spirit. 6 For to be carnally minded [is]
death; but to be spiritually minded [is] life and peace. 7
Because the carnal mind [is] enmity against God: for
it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can
be. 8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please
God. 9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so
be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man
have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. 10 And if
Christ [be] in you, the body [is] dead because of sin;
but the Spirit [is] life because of righteousness. 11 But
if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead
dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead
shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that
dwelleth in you. 12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors,

not to the flesh, to live after the flesh. 13 For if ye live
after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit
do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. 14 For
as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the
sons of God. 15 For ye have not received the spirit of
bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of
adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. 16 The Spirit
itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the
children of God: 17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of
God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer
with [him], that we may be also glorified together. 18
For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time [are]
not worthy [to be compared] with the glory which shall
be revealed in us. 19 For the earnest expectation of
the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of
God. 20 For the creature was made subject to vanity,
not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected
[the same] in hope, 21 Because the creature itself also
shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into
the glorious liberty of the children of God. 22 For we
know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth
in pain together until now. 23 And not only [they], but
ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit,
even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for
the adoption, [to wit], the redemption of our body. 24 For
we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope:
for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? 25
But if we hope for that we see not, [then] do we with
patience wait for [it]. 26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth
our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for
as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for
us with groanings which cannot be uttered. 27 And he
that searcheth the hearts knoweth what [is] the mind of
the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints
according to [the will of] God. 28 And we know that all
things work together for good to them that love God, to
them who are the called according to [his] purpose. 29
For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate [to
be] conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be
the firstborn among many brethren. 30 Moreover whom
he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he
called, them he also justified: and whom he justified,
them he also glorified. 31 What shall we then say to
these things? If God [be] for us, who [can be] against us?
32 He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him
up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give
us all things? 33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge
of God's elect? [It is] God that justifieth. 34 Who [is]
he that condemneth? [It is] Christ that died, yea rather,
that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of
God, who also maketh intercession for us. 35 Who shall
separate us from the love of Christ? [shall] tribulation, or
distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or
peril, or sword? 36 As it is written, For thy sake we are
killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for
the slaughter. 37 Nay, in all these things we are more
than conquerors through him that loved us. 38 For I
am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels,
nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor
things to come, 39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other
creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of
God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

9 I say the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also
bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost, 2 That I have
great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart. 3 For
I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for
my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh: 4 Who
are Israelites; to whom [pertaineth] the adoption, and
the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law,
and the service [of God], and the promises; 5 Whose
[are] the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh
Christ [came], who is over all, God blessed for ever.
Amen. (aiōn g165) 6 Not as though the word of God hath
taken none effect. For they [are] not all Israel, which
are of Israel: 7 Neither, because they are the seed of
Abraham, [are they] all children: but, In Isaac shall thy
seed be called. 8 That is, They which are the children of
the flesh, these [are] not the children of God: but the
children of the promise are counted for the seed. 9 For
this [is] the word of promise, At this time will I come,
and Sara shall have a son. 10 And not only [this]; but
when Rebecca also had conceived by one, [even] by our
father Isaac; 11 (For [the children] being not yet born,
neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of
God according to election might stand, not of works,
but of him that calleth;) 12 It was said unto her, The
elder shall serve the younger. 13 As it is written, Jacob
have I loved, but Esau have I hated. 14 What shall we
say then? [Is there] unrighteousness with God? God
forbid. 15 For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on
whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on
whom I will have compassion. 16 So then [it is] not of
him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that
sheweth mercy. 17 For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh,
Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I
might shew my power in thee, and that my name might
be declared throughout all the earth. 18 Therefore hath
he mercy on whom he will [have mercy], and whom he
will he hardeneth. 19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why
doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will? 20
Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God?
Shall the thing formed say to him that formed [it], Why
hast thou made me thus? 21 Hath not the potter power
over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel
unto honour, and another unto dishonour? 22 [What] if
God, willing to shew [his] wrath, and to make his power
known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of
wrath fitted to destruction: 23 And that he might make

known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy,
which he had afore prepared unto glory, 24 Even us,
whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of
the Gentiles? 25 As he saith also in Osee, I will call them
my people, which were not my people; and her beloved,
which was not beloved. 26 And it shall come to pass,
[that] in the place where it was said unto them, Ye [are]
not my people; there shall they be called the children of
the living God. 27 Esaias also crieth concerning Israel,
Though the number of the children of Israel be as the
sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved: 28 For he
will finish the work, and cut [it] short in righteousness:
because a short work will the Lord make upon the
earth. 29 And as Esaias said before, Except the Lord of
Sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma,
and been made like unto Gomorrha. 30 What shall we
say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after
righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even
the righteousness which is of faith. 31 But Israel, which
followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained
to the law of righteousness. 32 Wherefore? Because
[they sought it] not by faith, but as it were by the works
of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone; 33
As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone
and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him
shall not be ashamed.

10 Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God
for Israel is, that they might be saved. 2 For I
bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not
according to knowledge. 3 For they being ignorant of
God's righteousness, and going about to establish their
own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto
the righteousness of God. 4 For Christ [is] the end of
the law for righteousness to every one that believeth. 5
For Moses describeth the righteousness which is of the
law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by
them. 6 But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh
on this wise, Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend
into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down [from above]:
) 7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to
bring up Christ again from the dead.) **(Abyssos g12)** 8
But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, [even] in thy
mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which
we preach; 9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth
the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God
hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. 10
For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness;
and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.
11 For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him
shall not be ashamed. 12 For there is no difference
between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over
all is rich unto all that call upon him. 13 For whosoever
shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. 14
How then shall they call on him in whom they have not
believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom
they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a
preacher? 15 And how shall they preach, except they
be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of
them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad
tidings of good things! 16 But they have not all obeyed
the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed
our report? 17 So then faith [cometh] by hearing, and
hearing by the word of God. 18 But I say, Have they not
heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and
their words unto the ends of the world. 19 But I say, Did
not Israel know? First Moses saith, I will provoke you to
jealousy by [them that are] no people, [and] by a foolish
nation I will anger you. 20 But Esaias is very bold, and
saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was
made manifest unto them that asked not after me. 21
But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth
my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

11 I say then, Hath God cast away his people? God
forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of
Abraham, [of] the tribe of Benjamin. 2 God hath not cast
away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what
the scripture saith of Elias? how he maketh intercession
to God against Israel, saying, 3 Lord, they have killed
thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am
left alone, and they seek my life. 4 But what saith the
answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself
seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee
to [the image of] Baal. 5 Even so then at this present
time also there is a remnant according to the election of
grace. 6 And if by grace, then [is it] no more of works:
otherwise grace is no more grace. But if [it be] of works,
then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.
7 What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he
seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest
were blinded 8 (According as it is written, God hath given
them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see,
and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day. 9 And
David saith, Let their table be made a snare, and a trap,
and a stumblingblock, and a recompence unto them: 10
Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and
bow down their back alway. 11 I say then, Have they
stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but [rather]
through their fall salvation [is come] unto the Gentiles, for
to provoke them to jealousy. 12 Now if the fall of them
[be] the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them
the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their fulness?
13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the
apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify mine office: 14 If by any
means I may provoke to emulation [them which are] my
flesh, and might save some of them. 15 For if the casting
away of them [be] the reconciling of the world, what
[shall] the receiving [of them be], but life from the dead?
16 For if the firstfruit [be] holy, the lump [is] also [holy]:

and if the root [be] holy, so [are] the branches. **17** And if
some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a
wild olive tree, wert graffed in among them, and with
them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;
18 Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast,
thou bearest not the root, but the root thee. **19** Thou wilt
say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be
graffed in. **20** Well; because of unbelief they were broken
off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but
fear: **21** For if God spared not the natural branches, [take
heed] lest he also spare not thee. **22** Behold therefore
the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell,
severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in
[his] goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off. **23**
And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be
graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again. **24** For if
thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature,
and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive
tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural
[branches], be graffed into their own olive tree? **25** For I
would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this
mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits;
that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the
fulness of the Gentiles be come in. **26** And so all Israel
shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of
Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from
Jacob: **27** For this [is] my covenant unto them, when I
shall take away their sins. **28** As concerning the gospel,
[they are] enemies for your sakes: but as touching the
election, [they are] beloved for the fathers' sakes. **29** For
the gifts and calling of God [are] without repentance. **30**
For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have
now obtained mercy through their unbelief: **31** Even so
have these also now not believed, that through your
mercy they also may obtain mercy. **32** For God hath
concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy
upon all. **(eleēsē g1653)** **33** O the depth of the riches both
of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable
[are] his judgments, and his ways past finding out! **34**
For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath
been his counsellor? **35** Or who hath first given to him,
and it shall be recompensed unto him again? **36** For
of him, and through him, and to him, [are] all things: to
whom [be] glory for ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)**

12 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of
God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice,
holy, acceptable unto God, [which is] your reasonable
service. **2** And be not conformed to this world: but be
ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye
may prove what [is] that good, and acceptable, and
perfect, will of God. **(aiōn g165)** **3** For I say, through the
grace given unto me, to every man that is among you,
not to think [of himself] more highly than he ought to
think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt
to every man the measure of faith. **4** For as we have
many members in one body, and all members have not
the same office: **5** So we, [being] many, are one body in
Christ, and every one members one of another. **6** Having
then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to
us, whether prophecy, [let us prophesy] according to the
proportion of faith; **7** Or ministry, [let us wait] on [our]
ministering: or he that teacheth, on teaching; **8** Or he
that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, [let him do
it] with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that
sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness. **9** [Let] love be without
dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that
which is good. **10** [Be] kindly affectioned one to another
with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another; **11**
Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;
12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing
instant in prayer; **13** Distributing to the necessity of saints;
given to hospitality. **14** Bless them which persecute
you: bless, and curse not. **15** Rejoice with them that do
rejoice, and weep with them that weep. **16** [Be] of the
same mind one toward another. Mind not high things,
but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in
your own conceits. **17** Recompense to no man evil for
evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. **18** If it
be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with
all men. **19** Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but
[rather] give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance
[is] mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. **20** Therefore if thine
enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in
so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. **21** Be
not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

13 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers.
For there is no power but of God: the powers that
be are ordained of God. **2** Whosoever therefore resisteth
the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they
that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. **3** For
rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt
thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is
good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: **4** For
he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou
do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the
sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger
to [execute] wrath upon him that doeth evil. **5** Wherefore
[ye] must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also
for conscience sake. **6** For for this cause pay ye tribute
also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually
upon this very thing. **7** Render therefore to all their dues:
tribute to whom tribute [is due]; custom to whom custom;
fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour. **8** Owe no
man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth
another hath fulfilled the law. **9** For this, Thou shalt not
commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal,
Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet;
and if [there be] any other commandment, it is briefly

comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love
thy neighbour as thyself. 10 Love worketh no ill to his
neighbour: therefore love [is] the fulfilling of the law. 11
And that, knowing the time, that now [it is] high time to
awake out of sleep: for now [is] our salvation nearer than
when we believed. 12 The night is far spent, the day is at
hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and
let us put on the armour of light. 13 Let us walk honestly,
as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in
chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.
14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not
provision for the flesh, to [fulfil] the lusts [thereof.]

14 Him that is weak in the faith receive ye, [but] not to
doubtful disputations. 2 For one believeth that he
may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.
3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not;
and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth:
for God hath received him. 4 Who art thou that judgest
another man's servant? to his own master he standeth
or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able
to make him stand. 5 One man esteemeth one day
above another: another esteemeth every day [alike]. Let
every man be fully persuaded in his own mind. 6 He that
regardeth the day, regardeth [it] unto the Lord; and he
that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard
[it]. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God
thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth
not, and giveth God thanks. 7 For none of us liveth to
himself, and no man dieth to himself. 8 For whether we
live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die
unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are
the Lord's. 9 For to this end Christ both died, and rose,
and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and
living. 10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why
dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand
before the judgment seat of Christ. 11 For it is written,
[As] I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me,
and every tongue shall confess to God. 12 So then every
one of us shall give account of himself to God. 13 Let us
not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this
rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion
to fall in [his] brother's way. 14 I know, and am persuaded
by the Lord Jesus, that [there is] nothing unclean of
itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean,
to him [it is] unclean. 15 But if thy brother be grieved with
[thy] meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not
him with thy meat, for whom Christ died. 16 Let not then
your good be evil spoken of: 17 For the kingdom of God
is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace,
and joy in the Holy Ghost. 18 For he that in these things
serveth Christ [is] acceptable to God, and approved of
men. 19 Let us therefore follow after the things which
make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify
another. 20 For meat destroy not the work of God. All
things indeed [are] pure; but [it is] evil for that man who
eateth with offence. 21 [It is] good neither to eat flesh,
nor to drink wine, nor [any thing] whereby thy brother
stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak. 22 Hast thou
faith? have [it] to thyself before God. Happy [is] he that
condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.
23 And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because [he
eateth] not of faith: for whatsoever [is] not of faith is sin.

15 We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities
of the weak, and not to please ourselves. 2 Let
every one of us please [his] neighbour for [his] good to
edification. 3 For even Christ pleased not himself; but,
as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached
thee fell on me. 4 For whatsoever things were written
aforetime were written for our learning, that we through
patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.
5 Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to
be likeminded one toward another according to Christ
Jesus: 6 That ye may with one mind [and] one mouth
glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.
7 Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also
received us to the glory of God. 8 Now I say that Jesus
Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of
God, to confirm the promises [made] unto the fathers: 9
And that the Gentiles might glorify God for [his] mercy;
as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee
among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name. 10 And
again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people. 11
And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him,
all ye people. 12 And again, Esaias saith, There shall be
a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the
Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust. 13 Now the God
of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that
ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy
Ghost. 14 And I myself also am persuaded of you, my
brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with
all knowledge, able also to admonish one another. 15
Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly
unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of
the grace that is given to me of God, 16 That I should be
the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering
the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles
might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost.
17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus
Christ in those things which pertain to God. 18 For I will
not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath
not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by
word and deed, 19 Through mighty signs and wonders,
by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem,
and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the
gospel of Christ. 20 Yea, so have I strived to preach the
gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build
upon another man's foundation: 21 But as it is written,
To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and

they that have not heard shall understand. **22** For which
cause also I have been much hindered from coming to
you. **23** But now having no more place in these parts,
and having a great desire these many years to come
unto you; **24** Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I
will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and
to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I
be somewhat filled with your [company]. **25** But now I
go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints. **26** For it
hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make
a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at
Jerusalem. **27** It hath pleased them verily; and their
debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made
partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to
minister unto them in carnal things. **28** When therefore I
have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit,
I will come by you into Spain. **29** And I am sure that,
when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the
blessing of the gospel of Christ. **30** Now I beseech you,
brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the
love of the Spirit, that ye strive together with me in [your]
prayers to God for me; **31** That I may be delivered from
them that do not believe in Judaea; and that my service
which [I have] for Jerusalem may be accepted of the
saints; **32** That I may come unto you with joy by the will
of God, and may with you be refreshed. **33** Now the God
of peace [be] with you all. Amen.

16 I commend unto you Phebe our sister, which is
a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea: **2**
That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and
that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need
of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of
myself also. **3** Greet Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in
Christ Jesus: **4** Who have for my life laid down their
own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also
all the churches of the Gentiles. **5** Likewise [greet] the
church that is in their house. Salute my wellbeloved
Epaenetus, who is the firstfruits of Achaia unto Christ.
6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on us. **7**
Salute Andronicus and Junia, my kinsmen, and my
fellowprisoners, who are of note among the apostles,
who also were in Christ before me. **8** Greet Amplias
my beloved in the Lord. **9** Salute Urbane, our helper
in Christ, and Stachys my beloved. **10** Salute Apelles
approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Aristobulus'
[household]. **11** Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them
that be of the [household] of Narcissus, which are in the
Lord. **12** Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour
in the Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured
much in the Lord. **13** Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord,
and his mother and mine. **14** Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon,
Hermas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the brethren which are
with them. **15** Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and
his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints which are
with them. **16** Salute one another with an holy kiss. The
churches of Christ salute you. **17** Now I beseech you,
brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences
contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and
avoid them. **18** For they that are such serve not our Lord
Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and
fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple. **19** For
your obedience is come abroad unto all [men]. I am glad
therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise
unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil. **20**
And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your
feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ [be] with
you. Amen. **21** Timotheus my workfellow, and Lucius,
and Jason, and Sosipater, my kinsmen, salute you. **22** I
Tertius, who wrote [this] epistle, salute you in the Lord.
23 Gaius mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth
you. Erastus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you,
and Quartus a brother. **24** The grace of our Lord Jesus
Christ [be] with you all. Amen. **25** Now to him that is of
power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the
preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation
of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world
began, **(aiōnios g166)** **26** But now is made manifest,
and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the
commandment of the everlasting God, made known to
all nations for the obedience of faith: **(aiōnios g166)** **27** To
God only wise, [be] glory through Jesus Christ for ever.
Amen. **(aiōn g165)**

1 Corinthians

1 Paul, called [to be] an apostle of Jesus Christ through
the will of God, and Sosthenes [our] brother, **2** Unto
the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are
sanctified in Christ Jesus, called [to be] saints, with
all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus
Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours: **3** Grace [be] unto
you, and peace, from God our Father, and [from] the
Lord Jesus Christ. **4** I thank my God always on your
behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus
Christ; **5** That in every thing ye are enriched by him,
in all utterance, and [in] all knowledge; **6** Even as the
testimony of Christ was confirmed in you: **7** So that ye
come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our
Lord Jesus Christ: **8** Who shall also confirm you unto
the end, [that ye may be] blameless in the day of our
Lord Jesus Christ. **9** God [is] faithful, by whom ye were
called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our
Lord. **10** Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of
our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing,
and [that] there be no divisions among you; but [that] ye
be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the
same judgment. **11** For it hath been declared unto me of
you, my brethren, by them [which are of the house] of
Chloe, that there are contentions among you. **12** Now
this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I
of Apollos; and I of Cephas; and I of Christ. **13** Is Christ
divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized
in the name of Paul? **14** I thank God that I baptized
none of you, but Crispus and Gaius; **15** Lest any should
say that I had baptized in mine own name. **16** And I
baptized also the household of Stephanas: besides, I
know not whether I baptized any other. **17** For Christ
sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not
with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be
made of none effect. **18** For the preaching of the cross
is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which
are saved it is the power of God. **19** For it is written, I
will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to
nothing the understanding of the prudent. **20** Where [is]
the wise? where [is] the scribe? where [is] the disputer of
this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of
this world? **(aiōn g165)** **21** For after that in the wisdom
of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased
God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that
believe. **22** For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks
seek after wisdom: **23** But we preach Christ crucified,
unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks
foolishness; **24** But unto them which are called, both
Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the
wisdom of God. **25** Because the foolishness of God is
wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger
than men. **26** For ye see your calling, brethren, how that
not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not
many noble, [are called]: **27** But God hath chosen the
foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God
hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound
the things which are mighty; **28** And base things of the
world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen,
[yea], and things which are not, to bring to nought things
that are: **29** That no flesh should glory in his presence.
30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made
unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification,
and redemption: **31** That, according as it is written, He
that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

2 And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with
excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto
you the testimony of God. **2** For I determined not to
know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and
him crucified. **3** And I was with you in weakness, and
in fear, and in much trembling. **4** And my speech and
my preaching [was] not with enticing words of man's
wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:
5 That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men,
but in the power of God. **6** Howbeit we speak wisdom
among them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of
this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to
nought: **(aiōn g165)** **7** But we speak the wisdom of God
in a mystery, [even] the hidden [wisdom], which God
ordained before the world unto our glory: **(aiōn g165)** **8**
Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had
they known [it], they would not have crucified the Lord of
glory. **(aiōn g165)** **9** But as it is written, Eye hath not seen,
nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of
man, the things which God hath prepared for them that
love him. **10** But God hath revealed [them] unto us by his
Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep
things of God. **11** For what man knoweth the things of a
man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the
things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God. **12**
Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the
spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that
are freely given to us of God. **13** Which things also we
speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth,
but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual
things with spiritual. **14** But the natural man receiveth not
the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness
unto him: neither can he know [them], because they are
spiritually discerned. **15** But he that is spiritual judgeth all
things, yet he himself is judged of no man. **16** For who
hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct
him? But we have the mind of Christ.

3 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto
spiritual, but as unto carnal, [even] as unto babes in
Christ. **2** I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for
hitherto ye were not able [to bear it], neither yet now are

ye able. 3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas [there is]
among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye
not carnal, and walk as men? 4 For while one saith, I
am of Paul; and another, I [am] of Apollos; are ye not
carnal? 5 Who then is Paul, and who [is] Apollos, but
ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave
to every man? 6 I have planted, Apollos watered; but
God gave the increase. 7 So then neither is he that
planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God
that giveth the increase. 8 Now he that planteth and he
that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his
own reward according to his own labour. 9 For we are
labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry,
[ye are] God's building. 10 According to the grace of
God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I
have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon.
But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.
11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid,
which is Jesus Christ. 12 Now if any man build upon
this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay,
stubble; 13 Every man's work shall be made manifest:
for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed
by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what
sort it is. 14 If any man's work abide which he hath built
thereupon, he shall receive a reward. 15 If any man's
work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself
shall be saved; yet so as by fire. 16 Know ye not that
ye are the temple of God, and [that] the Spirit of God
dwelleth in you? 17 If any man defile the temple of God,
him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy,
which [temple] ye are. 18 Let no man deceive himself. If
any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let
him become a fool, that he may be wise. (aiōn g165) 19
For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For
it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness. 20
And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise,
that they are vain. 21 Therefore let no man glory in men.
For all things are yours; 22 Whether Paul, or Apollos, or
Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present,
or things to come; all are yours; 23 And ye are Christ's;
and Christ [is] God's.

4 Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of
Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. 2
Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found
faithful. 3 But with me it is a very small thing that I
should be judged of you, or of man's judgment: yea,
I judge not mine own self. 4 For I know nothing by
myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth
me is the Lord. 5 Therefore judge nothing before the
time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light
the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest
the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man
have praise of God. 6 And these things, brethren, I
have in a figure transferred to myself and [to] Apollos
for your sakes; that ye might learn in us not to think [of
men] above that which is written, that no one of you be
puffed up for one against another. 7 For who maketh
thee to differ [from another]? and what hast thou that
thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive [it], why
dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received [it]? 8 Now
ye are full, now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings
without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we
also might reign with you. 9 For I think that God hath
set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to
death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and
to angels, and to men. 10 We [are] fools for Christ's
sake, but ye [are] wise in Christ; we [are] weak, but ye
[are] strong; ye [are] honourable, but we [are] despised.
11 Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and
thirst, and are naked, and are buffeted, and have no
certain dwellingplace; 12 And labour, working with our
own hands: being reviled, we bless; being persecuted,
we suffer it: 13 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made
as the filth of the world, [and are] the offscouring of all
things unto this day. 14 I write not these things to shame
you, but as my beloved sons I warn [you]. 15 For though
ye have ten thousand instructers in Christ, yet [have ye]
not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you
through the gospel. 16 Wherefore I beseech you, be
ye followers of me. 17 For this cause have I sent unto
you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, and faithful in
the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my
ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every
church. 18 Now some are puffed up, as though I would
not come to you. 19 But I will come to you shortly, if the
Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which
are puffed up, but the power. 20 For the kingdom of God
[is] not in word, but in power. 21 What will ye? shall I
come unto you with a rod, or in love, and [in] the spirit of
meekness?

5 It is reported commonly [that there is] fornication
among you, and such fornication as is not so much
as named among the Gentiles, that one should have
his father's wife. 2 And ye are puffed up, and have
not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed
might be taken away from among you. 3 For I verily,
as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged
already, as though I were present, [concerning] him that
hath so done this deed, 4 In the name of our Lord
Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my
spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, 5 To
deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of
the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of
the Lord Jesus. 6 Your glorying [is] not good. Know ye
not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? 7
Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a
new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our
passover is sacrificed for us: 8 Therefore let us keep

the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of
malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened [bread]
of sincerity and truth. 9 I wrote unto you in an epistle
not to company with fornicators: 10 Yet not altogether
with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or
extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go
out of the world. 11 But now I have written unto you not
to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a
fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a
drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to
eat. 12 For what have I to do to judge them also that are
without? do not ye judge them that are within? 13 But
them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away
from among yourselves that wicked person.

6 Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go
to law before the unjust, and not before the saints? 2
Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and
if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to
judge the smallest matters? 3 Know ye not that we shall
judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this
life? 4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to
this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the
church. 5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not
a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to
judge between his brethren? 6 But brother goeth to law
with brother, and that before the unbelievers. 7 Now
therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because
ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather
take wrong? why do ye not rather [suffer yourselves to]
be defrauded? 8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and
that [your] brethren. 9 Know ye not that the unrighteous
shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived:
neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor
effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, 10
Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers,
nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. 11
And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye
are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the
Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. 12 All things
are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all
things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under
the power of any. 13 Meats for the belly, and the belly
for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now
the body [is] not for fornication, but for the Lord; and
the Lord for the body. 14 And God hath both raised up
the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power.
15 Know ye not that your bodies are the members of
Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and
make [them] the members of an harlot? God forbid. 16
What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot
is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh. 17
But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit. 18 Flee
fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the
body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against
his own body. 19 What? know ye not that your body is
the temple of the Holy Ghost [which is] in you, which ye
have of God, and ye are not your own? 20 For ye are
bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body,
and in your spirit, which are God's.

7 Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto
me: [It is] good for a man not to touch a woman.
2 Nevertheless, [to avoid] fornication, let every man
have his own wife, and let every woman have her
own husband. 3 Let the husband render unto the wife
due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the
husband. 4 The wife hath not power of her own body,
but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath
not power of his own body, but the wife. 5 Defraud ye
not one the other, except [it be] with consent for a time,
that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and
come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your
incontinency. 6 But I speak this by permission, [and] not
of commandment. 7 For I would that all men were even
as I myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God,
one after this manner, and another after that. 8 I say
therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for
them if they abide even as I. 9 But if they cannot contain,
let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn. 10
And unto the married I command, [yet] not I, but the Lord,
Let not the wife depart from [her] husband: 11 But and if
she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to
[her] husband: and let not the husband put away [his]
wife. 12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any
brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased
to dwell with him, let him not put her away. 13 And the
woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if
he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him. 14
For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife,
and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband:
else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.
15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother
or a sister is not under bondage in such [cases]: but God
hath called us to peace. 16 For what knowest thou, O
wife, whether thou shalt save [thy] husband? or how
knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save [thy]
wife? 17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as
the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And
so ordain I in all churches. 18 Is any man called being
circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any
called in uncircumcision? let him not be circumcised. 19
Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing,
but the keeping of the commandments of God. 20 Let
every man abide in the same calling wherein he was
called. 21 Art thou called [being] a servant? care not for
it: but if thou mayest be made free, use [it] rather. 22 For
he that is called in the Lord, [being] a servant, is the

Lord's freeman: likewise also he that is called, [being]
free, is Christ's servant. 23 Ye are bought with a price;
be not ye the servants of men. 24 Brethren, let every
man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God. 25
Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the
Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained
mercy of the Lord to be faithful. 26 I suppose therefore
that this is good for the present distress, [I say], that
[it is] good for a man so to be. 27 Art thou bound unto
a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a
wife? seek not a wife. 28 But and if thou marry, thou hast
not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned.
Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but
I spare you. 29 But this I say, brethren, the time [is]
short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be
as though they had none; 30 And they that weep, as
though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though
they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they
possessed not; 31 And they that use this world, as not
abusing [it]: for the fashion of this world passeth away.
32 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is
unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord,
how he may please the Lord: 33 But he that is married
careth for the things that are of the world, how he may
please [his] wife. 34 There is difference [also] between a
wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the
things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body
and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things
of the world, how she may please [her] husband. 35 And
this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a
snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye
may attend upon the Lord without distraction. 36 But if
any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward
his virgin, if she pass the flower of [her] age, and need
so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let
them marry. 37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in
his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his
own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will
keep his virgin, doeth well. 38 So then he that giveth
[her] in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth [her] not
in marriage doeth better. 39 The wife is bound by the law
as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be
dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will;
only in the Lord. 40 But she is happier if she so abide,
after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit
of God.

8 Now as touching things offered unto idols, we know
that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up,
but charity edifieth. 2 And if any man think that he
knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought
to know. 3 But if any man love God, the same is known
of him. 4 As concerning therefore the eating of those
things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know
that an idol [is] nothing in the world, and that [there is]
none other God but one. 5 For though there be that are
called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be
gods many, and lords many,) 6 But to us [there is but]
one God, the Father, of whom [are] all things, and we
in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom [are] all
things, and we by him. 7 Howbeit [there is] not in every
man that knowledge: for some with conscience of the
idol unto this hour eat [it] as a thing offered unto an idol;
and their conscience being weak is defiled. 8 But meat
commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we
the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse. 9
But take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours
become a stumblingblock to them that are weak. 10 For
if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in
the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which
is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are
offered to idols; 11 And through thy knowledge shall the
weak brother perish, for whom Christ died? 12 But when
ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak
conscience, ye sin against Christ. 13 Wherefore, if meat
make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the
world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. **(aiōn
g165)**

9 Am I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen
Jesus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work in the
Lord? 2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I
am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the
Lord. 3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this,
4 Have we not power to eat and to drink? 5 Have we not
power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other
apostles, and [as] the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas?
6 Or I only and Barnabas, have not we power to forbear
working? 7 Who goeth a warfare any time at his own
charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the
fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of
the milk of the flock? 8 Say I these things as a man? or
saith not the law the same also? 9 For it is written in the
law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the
ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for
oxen? 10 Or saith he [it] altogether for our sakes? For
our sakes, no doubt, [this] is written: that he that ploweth
should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope
should be partaker of his hope. 11 If we have sown unto
you spiritual things, [is it] a great thing if we shall reap
your carnal things? 12 If others be partakers of [this]
power over you, [are] not we rather? Nevertheless we
have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we
should hinder the gospel of Christ. 13 Do ye not know
that they which minister about holy things live [of the
things] of the temple? and they which wait at the altar
are partakers with the altar? 14 Even so hath the Lord
ordained that they which preach the gospel should live
of the gospel. 15 But I have used none of these things:

neither have I written these things, that it should be so
done unto me: for [it were] better for me to die, than
that any man should make my glorying void. 16 For
though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of:
for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I
preach not the gospel! 17 For if I do this thing willingly,
I have a reward: but if against my will, a dispensation
[of the gospel] is committed unto me. 18 What is my
reward then? [Verily] that, when I preach the gospel,
I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that
I abuse not my power in the gospel. 19 For though I
be free from all [men], yet have I made myself servant
unto all, that I might gain the more. 20 And unto the
Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews;
to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I
might gain them that are under the law; 21 To them that
are without law, as without law, (being not without law
to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain
them that are without law. 22 To the weak became I as
weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to
all [men], that I might by all means save some. 23 And
this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker
thereof with [you]. 24 Know ye not that they which run in
a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that
ye may obtain. 25 And every man that striveth for the
mastery is temperate in all things. Now they [do it] to
obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible. 26 I
therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one
that beateth the air: 27 But I keep under my body, and
bring [it] into subjection: lest that by any means, when I
have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

10 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be
ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the
cloud, and all passed through the sea; 2 And were all
baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; 3 And
did all eat the same spiritual meat; 4 And did all drink
the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual
Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. 5
But with many of them God was not well pleased: for
they were overthrown in the wilderness. 6 Now these
things were our examples, to the intent we should not
lust after evil things, as they also lusted. 7 Neither be
ye idolaters, as [were] some of them; as it is written,
The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to
play. 8 Neither let us commit fornication, as some of
them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty
thousand. 9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of
them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. 10
Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured,
and were destroyed of the destroyer. 11 Now all these
things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are
written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the
world are come. (aiōn g165) 12 Wherefore let him that
thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. 13 There hath
no temptation taken you but such as is common to man:
but God [is] faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted
above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also
make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear [it.]
14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry. 15
I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say. 16 The
cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion
of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it
not the communion of the body of Christ? 17 For we
[being] many are one bread, [and] one body: for we are
all partakers of that one bread. 18 Behold Israel after the
flesh: are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of
the altar? 19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing,
or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?
20 But I [say], that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice,
they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would
not that ye should have fellowship with devils. 21 Ye
cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils:
ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the
table of devils. 22 Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy?
are we stronger than he? 23 All things are lawful for
me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful
for me, but all things edify not. 24 Let no man seek his
own, but every man another's [wealth]. 25 Whatsoever is
sold in the shambles, [that] eat, asking no question for
conscience sake: 26 For the earth [is] the Lord's, and
the fulness thereof. 27 If any of them that believe not bid
you [to a feast], and ye be disposed to go; whatsoever is
set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience
sake. 28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in
sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it,
and for conscience sake: for the earth [is] the Lord's,
and the fulness thereof: 29 Conscience, I say, not thine
own, but of the other: for why is my liberty judged of
another [man's] conscience? 30 For if I by grace be a
partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I
give thanks? 31 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or
whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. 32 Give
none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles,
nor to the church of God: 33 Even as I please all [men]
in all [things], not seeking mine own profit, but the [profit]
of many, that they may be saved.

11 Be ye followers of me, even as I also [am] of Christ.
2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me
in all things, and keep the ordinances, as I delivered
[them] to you. 3 But I would have you know, that the
head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman
[is] the man; and the head of Christ [is] God. 4 Every
man praying or prophesying, having [his] head covered,
dishonoureth his head. 5 But every woman that prayeth
or prophesieth with [her] head uncovered dishonoureth
her head: for that is even all one as if she were shaven.
6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn:
but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven,

let her be covered. 7 For a man indeed ought not to
cover [his] head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory
of God: but the woman is the glory of the man. 8 For
the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the
man. 9 Neither was the man created for the woman;
but the woman for the man. 10 For this cause ought
the woman to have power on [her] head because of the
angels. 11 Nevertheless neither is the man without the
woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.
12 For as the woman [is] of the man, even so [is] the
man also by the woman; but all things of God. 13 Judge
in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God
uncovered? 14 Doth not even nature itself teach you,
that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?
15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her:
for [her] hair is given her for a covering. 16 But if any
man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom,
neither the churches of God. 17 Now in this that I declare
[unto you] I praise [you] not, that ye come together not
for the better, but for the worse. 18 For first of all, when
ye come together in the church, I hear that there be
divisions among you; and I partly believe it. 19 For there
must be also heresies among you, that they which are
approved may be made manifest among you. 20 When
ye come together therefore into one place, [this] is not to
eat the Lord's supper. 21 For in eating every one taketh
before [other] his own supper: and one is hungry, and
another is drunken. 22 What? have ye not houses to eat
and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and
shame them that have not? What shall I say to you?
shall I praise you in this? I praise [you] not. 23 For I have
received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you,
That the Lord Jesus the [same] night in which he was
betrayed took bread: 24 And when he had given thanks,
he brake [it], and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which
is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. 25
After the same manner also [he took] the cup, when he
had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my
blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink [it], in remembrance
of me. 26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink
this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come. 27
Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink
[this] cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the
body and blood of the Lord. 28 But let a man examine
himself, and so let him eat of [that] bread, and drink of
[that] cup. 29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily,
eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning
the Lord's body. 30 For this cause many [are] weak and
sickly among you, and many sleep. 31 For if we would
judge ourselves, we should not be judged. 32 But when
we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we
should not be condemned with the world. 33 Wherefore,
my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for
another. 34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home;
that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the
rest will I set in order when I come.

12 Now concerning spiritual [gifts], brethren, I would
not have you ignorant. 2 Ye know that ye were
Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as
ye were led. 3 Wherefore I give you to understand,
that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus
accursed: and [that] no man can say that Jesus is the
Lord, but by the Holy Ghost. 4 Now there are diversities
of gifts, but the same Spirit. 5 And there are differences
of administrations, but the same Lord. 6 And there are
diversities of operations, but it is the same God which
worketh all in all. 7 But the manifestation of the Spirit is
given to every man to profit withal. 8 For to one is given
by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of
knowledge by the same Spirit; 9 To another faith by the
same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same
Spirit; 10 To another the working of miracles; to another
prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another
[divers] kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation
of tongues: 11 But all these worketh that one and the
selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he
will. 12 For as the body is one, and hath many members,
and all the members of that one body, being many, are
one body: so also [is] Christ. 13 For by one Spirit are
we all baptized into one body, whether [we be] Jews or
Gentiles, whether [we be] bond or free; and have been
all made to drink into one Spirit. 14 For the body is not
one member, but many. 15 If the foot shall say, Because
I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore
not of the body? 16 And if the ear shall say, Because
I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore
not of the body? 17 If the whole body [were] an eye,
where [were] the hearing? If the whole [were] hearing,
where [were] the smelling? 18 But now hath God set
the members every one of them in the body, as it hath
pleased him. 19 And if they were all one member, where
[were] the body? 20 But now [are they] many members,
yet but one body. 21 And the eye cannot say unto the
hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the
feet, I have no need of you. 22 Nay, much more those
members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are
necessary: 23 And those [members] of the body, which
we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow
more abundant honour; and our uncomely [parts] have
more abundant comeliness. 24 For our comely [parts]
have no need: but God hath tempered the body together,
having given more abundant honour to that [part] which
lacked: 25 That there should be no schism in the body;
but [that] the members should have the same care one
for another. 26 And whether one member suffer, all the
members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all
the members rejoice with it. 27 Now ye are the body of
Christ, and members in particular. 28 And God hath set

some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets,
thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings,
helps, governments, diversities of tongues. 29 [Are] all
apostles? [are] all prophets? [are] all teachers? [are] all
workers of miracles? 30 Have all the gifts of healing? do
all speak with tongues? do all interpret? 31 But covet
earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more
excellent way.

13 Though I speak with the tongues of men and of
angels, and have not charity, I am become [as]
sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. 2 And though I
have [the gift of] prophecy, and understand all mysteries,
and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that
I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am
nothing. 3 And though I bestow all my goods to feed [the
poor], and though I give my body to be burned, and have
not charity, it profiteth me nothing. 4 Charity suffereth
long, [and] is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth
not itself, is not puffed up, 5 Doth not behave itself
unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked,
thinketh no evil; 6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth
in the truth; 7 Beareth all things, believeth all things,
hopeth all things, endureth all things. 8 Charity never
faileth: but whether [there be] prophecies, they shall fail;
whether [there be] tongues, they shall cease; whether
[there be] knowledge, it shall vanish away. 9 For we
know in part, and we prophesy in part. 10 But when that
which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall
be done away. 11 When I was a child, I spake as a child,
I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I
became a man, I put away childish things. 12 For now
we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face:
now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also
I am known. 13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity,
these three; but the greatest of these [is] charity.

14 Follow after charity, and desire spiritual [gifts],
but rather that ye may prophesy. 2 For he that
speaketh in an [unknown] tongue speaketh not unto
men, but unto God: for no man understandeth [him];
howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries. 3 But he
that prophesieth speaketh unto men [to] edification,
and exhortation, and comfort. 4 He that speaketh
in an [unknown] tongue edifieth himself; but he that
prophesieth edifieth the church. 5 I would that ye all
spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for
greater [is] he that prophesieth than he that speaketh
with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may
receive edifying. 6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you
speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I
shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge,
or by prophesying, or by doctrine? 7 And even things
without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except
they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be
known what is piped or harped? 8 For if the trumpet give
an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the
battle? 9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue
words easy to be understood, how shall it be known
what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air. 10 There
are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and
none of them [is] without signification. 11 Therefore if I
know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him
that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh [shall
be] a barbarian unto me. 12 Even so ye, forasmuch
as ye are zealous of spiritual [gifts], seek that ye may
excel to the edifying of the church. 13 Wherefore let him
that speaketh in an [unknown] tongue pray that he may
interpret. 14 For if I pray in an [unknown] tongue, my
spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful. 15 What
is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with
the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit, and I
will sing with the understanding also. 16 Else when thou
shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth
the room of the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of
thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?
17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is
not edified. 18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues
more than ye all: 19 Yet in the church I had rather speak
five words with my understanding, that [by my voice]
I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in
an [unknown] tongue. 20 Brethren, be not children in
understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in
understanding be men. 21 In the law it is written, With
[men of] other tongues and other lips will I speak unto
this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me,
saith the Lord. 22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not
to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but
prophesying [serveth] not for them that believe not, but
for them which believe. 23 If therefore the whole church
be come together into one place, and all speak with
tongues, and there come in [those that are] unlearned,
or unbelievers, will they not say that ye are mad? 24
But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth
not, or [one] unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is
judged of all: 25 And thus are the secrets of his heart
made manifest; and so falling down on [his] face he will
worship God, and report that God is in you of a truth. 26
How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every
one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue,
hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. Let all things be
done unto edifying. 27 If any man speak in an [unknown]
tongue, [let it be] by two, or at the most [by] three, and
[that] by course; and let one interpret. 28 But if there be
no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let
him speak to himself, and to God. 29 Let the prophets
speak two or three, and let the other judge. 30 If [any
thing] be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first
hold his peace. 31 For ye may all prophesy one by one,

that all may learn, and all may be comforted. 32 And the
spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets. 33
For God is not [the author] of confusion, but of peace,
as in all churches of the saints. 34 Let your women
keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto
them to speak; but [they are commanded] to be under
obedience, as also saith the law. 35 And if they will learn
any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is
a shame for women to speak in the church. 36 What?
came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you
only? 37 If any man think himself to be a prophet, or
spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write
unto you are the commandments of the Lord. 38 But if
any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant. 39 Wherefore,
brethren, covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with
tongues. 40 Let all things be done decently and in order.

15 Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel
which I preached unto you, which also ye have
received, and wherein ye stand; 2 By which also ye
are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto
you, unless ye have believed in vain. 3 For I delivered
unto you first of all that which I also received, how that
Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; 4
And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third
day according to the scriptures: 5 And that he was seen
of Cephas, then of the twelve: 6 After that, he was seen
of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the
greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen
asleep. 7 After that, he was seen of James; then of all
the apostles. 8 And last of all he was seen of me also,
as of one born out of due time. 9 For I am the least of
the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle,
because I persecuted the church of God. 10 But by the
grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which [was
bestowed] upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more
abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God
which was with me. 11 Therefore whether [it were] I or
they, so we preach, and so ye believed. 12 Now if Christ
be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some
among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?
13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is
Christ not risen: 14 And if Christ be not risen, then [is]
our preaching vain, and your faith [is] also vain. 15 Yea,
and we are found false witnesses of God; because we
have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he
raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not. 16 For if
the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised: 17 And if
Christ be not raised, your faith [is] vain; ye are yet in
your sins. 18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in
Christ are perished. 19 If in this life only we have hope in
Christ, we are of all men most miserable. 20 But now is
Christ risen from the dead, [and] become the firstfruits of
them that slept. 21 For since by man [came] death, by
man [came] also the resurrection of the dead. 22 For as
in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.
23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits;
afterward they that are Christ's at his coming. 24 Then
[cometh] the end, when he shall have delivered up the
kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have
put down all rule and all authority and power. 25 For he
must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet. 26
The last enemy [that] shall be destroyed [is] death. 27
For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he
saith all things are put under [him, it is] manifest that he
is excepted, which did put all things under him. 28 And
when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the
Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things
under him, that God may be all in all. 29 Else what shall
they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise
not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead? 30
And why stand we in jeopardy every hour? 31 I protest
by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I
die daily. 32 If after the manner of men I have fought
with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the
dead rise not? let us eat and drink; for to morrow we
die. 33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt
good manners. 34 Awake to righteousness, and sin
not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak
[this] to your shame. 35 But some [man] will say, How
are the dead raised up? and with what body do they
come? 36 [Thou] fool, that which thou sowest is not
quickened, except it die: 37 And that which thou sowest,
thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it
may chance of wheat, or of some other [grain]: 38 But
God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every
seed his own body. 39 All flesh [is] not the same flesh:
but [there is] one [kind of] flesh of men, another flesh
of beasts, another of fishes, [and] another of birds. 40
[There are] also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial:
but the glory of the celestial [is] one, and the [glory] of
the terrestrial [is] another. 41 [There is] one glory of the
sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory
of the stars: for [one] star differeth from [another] star
in glory. 42 So also [is] the resurrection of the dead. It
is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption: 43 It
is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in
weakness; it is raised in power: 44 It is sown a natural
body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body,
and there is a spiritual body. 45 And so it is written,
The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last
Adam [was made] a quickening spirit. 46 Howbeit that
[was] not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural;
and afterward that which is spiritual. 47 The first man
[is] of the earth, earthy: the second man [is] the Lord
from heaven. 48 As [is] the earthy, such [are] they also
that are earthy: and as [is] the heavenly, such [are] they
also that are heavenly. 49 And as we have borne the
image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the

heavenly. **50** Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and
blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth
corruption inherit incorruption. **51** Behold, I shew you
a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be
changed, **52** In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at
the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead
shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.
53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and
this mortal [must] put on immortality. **54** So when this
corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal
shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to
pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up
in victory. **55** O death, where [is] thy sting? O grave,
where [is] thy victory? **(Hadēs g86)** **56** The sting of death
[is] sin; and the strength of sin [is] the law. **57** But thanks
[be] to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord
Jesus Christ. **58** Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye
stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of
the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in
vain in the Lord.

16 Now concerning the collection for the saints, as
I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even
so do ye. **2** Upon the first [day] of the week let every one
of you lay by him in store, as [God] hath prospered him,
that there be no gatherings when I come. **3** And when I
come, whomsoever ye shall approve by [your] letters,
them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem. **4**
And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me. **5**
Now I will come unto you, when I shall pass through
Macedonia: for I do pass through Macedonia. **6** And
it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you,
that ye may bring me on my journey whithersoever I
go. **7** For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust
to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit. **8** But I will
tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost. **9** For a great door
and effectual is opened unto me, and [there are] many
adversaries. **10** Now if Timotheus come, see that he
may be with you without fear: for he worketh the work of
the Lord, as I also [do]. **11** Let no man therefore despise
him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come
unto me: for I look for him with the brethren. **12** As
touching [our] brother Apollos, I greatly desired him to
come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at
all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall
have convenient time. **13** Watch ye, stand fast in the
faith, quit you like men, be strong. **14** Let all your things
be done with charity. **15** I beseech you, brethren, (ye
know the house of Stephanas, that it is the firstfruits of
Achaia, and [that] they have addicted themselves to the
ministry of the saints,) **16** That ye submit yourselves
unto such, and to every one that helpeth with [us], and
laboureth. **17** I am glad of the coming of Stephanas and
Fortunatus and Achaicus: for that which was lacking on
your part they have supplied. **18** For they have refreshed
my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that
are such. **19** The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila
and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with the church
that is in their house. **20** All the brethren greet you. Greet
ye one another with an holy kiss. **21** The salutation of
[me] Paul with mine own hand. **22** If any man love not
the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.
23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ [be] with you. **24**
My love [be] with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

2 Corinthians

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God,
and Timothy [our] brother, unto the church of God
which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in all
Achaia: **2** Grace [be] to you and peace from God our
Father, and [from] the Lord Jesus Christ. **3** Blessed
[be] God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,
the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort; **4**
Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be
able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the
comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.
5 For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our
consolation also aboundeth by Christ. **6** And whether
we be afflicted, [it is] for your consolation and salvation,
which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings
which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, [it is]
for your consolation and salvation. **7** And our hope of
you [is] stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the
sufferings, so [shall ye be] also of the consolation. **8** For
we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble
which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of
measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired
even of life: **9** But we had the sentence of death in
ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in
God which raiseth the dead: **10** Who delivered us from
so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that
he will yet deliver [us]; **11** Ye also helping together by
prayer for us, that for the gift [bestowed] upon us by the
means of many persons thanks may be given by many
on our behalf. **12** For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of
our conscience, that in simplicity and godly sincerity, not
with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have
had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly
to you-ward. **13** For we write none other things unto
you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and I trust ye
shall acknowledge even to the end; **14** As also ye have
acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoicing, even
as ye also [are] ours in the day of the Lord Jesus. **15**
And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you
before, that ye might have a second benefit; **16** And
to pass by you into Macedonia, and to come again out
of Macedonia unto you, and of you to be brought on
my way toward Judaea. **17** When I therefore was thus
minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose,
do I purpose according to the flesh, that with me there
should be yea yea, and nay nay? **18** But [as] God [is]
true, our word toward you was not yea and nay. **19** For
the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among
you by us, [even] by me and Silvanus and Timotheus,
was not yea and nay, but in him was yea. **20** For all the
promises of God in him [are] yea, and in him Amen, unto
the glory of God by us. **21** Now he which stablisheth us
with you in Christ, and hath anointed us, [is] God; **22**
Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the
Spirit in our hearts. **23** Moreover I call God for a record
upon my soul, that to spare you I came not as yet unto
Corinth. **24** Not for that we have dominion over your
faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye stand.

2 But I determined this with myself, that I would not
come again to you in heaviness. **2** For if I make you
sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same
which is made sorry by me? **3** And I wrote this same unto
you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them
of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you
all, that my joy is [the joy] of you all. **4** For out of much
affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many
tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might
know the love which I have more abundantly unto you. **5**
But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but
in part: that I may not overcharge you all. **6** Sufficient to
such a man [is] this punishment, which [was inflicted] of
many. **7** So that contrariwise ye [ought] rather to forgive
[him], and comfort [him], lest perhaps such a one should
be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow. **8** Wherefore I
beseech you that ye would confirm [your] love toward
him. **9** For to this end also did I write, that I might know
the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things.
10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I [forgive] also: for
if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave [it], for your
sakes [forgave I it] in the person of Christ; **11** Lest Satan
should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of
his devices. **12** Furthermore, when I came to Troas to
[preach] Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto
me of the Lord, **13** I had no rest in my spirit, because I
found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them,
I went from thence into Macedonia. **14** Now thanks [be]
unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ,
and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us
in every place. **15** For we are unto God a sweet savour
of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish:
16 To the one [we are] the savour of death unto death;
and to the other the savour of life unto life. And who [is]
sufficient for these things? **17** For we are not as many,
which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as
of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

3 Do we begin again to commend ourselves? or need
we, as some [others], epistles of commendation to
you, or [letters] of commendation from you? **2** Ye are our
epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:
3 [Forasmuch as ye are] manifestly declared to be the
epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but
with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but
in fleshy tables of the heart. **4** And such trust have we
through Christ to God-ward: **5** Not that we are sufficient
of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our
sufficiency [is] of God; **6** Who also hath made us able

ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of
the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. 7
But if the ministration of death, written [and] engraven in
stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could
not stedfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of
his countenance; which [glory] was to be done away:
8 How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather
glorious? 9 For if the ministration of condemnation [be]
glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness
exceed in glory. 10 For even that which was made
glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the
glory that excelleth. 11 For if that which is done away
[was] glorious, much more that which remaineth [is]
glorious. 12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we
use great plainness of speech: 13 And not as Moses,
[which] put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel
could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is
abolished: 14 But their minds were blinded: for until this
day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading
of the old testament; which [vail] is done away in Christ.
15 But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail
is upon their heart. 16 Nevertheless when it shall turn to
the Lord, the vail shall be taken away. 17 Now the Lord
is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord [is], there
[is] liberty. 18 But we all, with open face beholding as in
a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same
image from glory to glory, [even] as by the Spirit of the
Lord.

4 Therefore seeing we have this ministry, as we
have received mercy, we faint not; 2 But have
renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking
in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully;
but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves
to every man's conscience in the sight of God. 3 But
if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: 4
In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds
of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious
gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine
unto them. **(aiōn g165)** 5 For we preach not ourselves,
but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants
for Jesus' sake. 6 For God, who commanded the light
to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to
[give] the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in
the face of Jesus Christ. 7 But we have this treasure in
earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may
be of God, and not of us. 8 [We are] troubled on every
side, yet not distressed; [we are] perplexed, but not in
despair; 9 Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but
not destroyed; 10 Always bearing about in the body the
dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also of Jesus might
be made manifest in our body. 11 For we which live
are alway delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the
life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal
flesh. 12 So then death worketh in us, but life in you.
13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is
written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also
believe, and therefore speak; 14 Knowing that he which
raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also by Jesus,
and shall present [us] with you. 15 For all things [are] for
your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the
thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God. 16
For which cause we faint not; but though our outward
man perish, yet the inward [man] is renewed day by day.
17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment,
worketh for us a far more exceeding [and] eternal weight
of glory; **(aiōnios g166)** 18 While we look not at the things
which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for
the things which are seen [are] temporal; but the things
which are not seen [are] eternal. **(aiōnios g166)**

5 For we know that if our earthly house of [this]
tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of
God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the
heavens. **(aiōnios g166)** 2 For in this we groan, earnestly
desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is
from heaven: 3 If so be that being clothed we shall not
be found naked. 4 For we that are in [this] tabernacle
do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be
unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be
swallowed up of life. 5 Now he that hath wrought us
for the selfsame thing [is] God, who also hath given
unto us the earnest of the Spirit. 6 Therefore [we are]
always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home
in the body, we are absent from the Lord: 7 (For we
walk by faith, not by sight:) 8 We are confident, [I say],
and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to
be present with the Lord. 9 Wherefore we labour, that,
whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.
10 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of
Christ; that every one may receive the things [done]
in [his] body, according to that he hath done, whether
[it be] good or bad. 11 Knowing therefore the terror of
the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest
unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your
consciences. 12 For we commend not ourselves again
unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf,
that ye may have somewhat to [answer] them which
glory in appearance, and not in heart. 13 For whether we
be beside ourselves, [it is] to God: or whether we be
sober, [it is] for your cause. 14 For the love of Christ
constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one
died for all, then were all dead: 15 And [that] he died
for all, that they which live should not henceforth live
unto themselves, but unto him which died for them,
and rose again. 16 Wherefore henceforth know we no
man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ
after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we [him] no
more. 17 Therefore if any man [be] in Christ, [he is] a
new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all

things are become new. 18 And all things [are] of God,
who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and
hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation; 19 To
wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto
himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and
hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. 20
Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though
God did beseech [you] by us: we pray [you] in Christ's
stead, be ye reconciled to God. 21 For he hath made
him [to be] sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be
made the righteousness of God in him.

6 We then, [as] workers together [with him], beseech
[you] also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.
2 (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and
in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold,
now [is] the accepted time; behold, now [is] the day of
salvation.) 3 Giving no offence in any thing, that the
ministry be not blamed: 4 But in all [things] approving
ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in
afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, 5 In stripes, in
imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in
fastings; 6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering,
by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, 7 By
the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of
righteousness on the right hand and on the left, 8 By
honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as
deceivers, and [yet] true; 9 As unknown, and [yet] well
known; as dying, and, behold, we live; as chastened,
and not killed; 10 As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as
poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and
[yet] possessing all things. 11 O [ye] Corinthians, our
mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged. 12 Ye are
not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own
bowels. 13 Now for a recompence in the same, (I speak
as unto [my] children,) be ye also enlarged. 14 Be ye
not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what
fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness?
and what communion hath light with darkness? 15 And
what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath
he that believeth with an infidel? 16 And what agreement
hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple
of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them,
and walk in [them]; and I will be their God, and they
shall be my people. 17 Wherefore come out from among
them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not
the unclean [thing]; and I will receive you, 18 And will
be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and
daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

7 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved,
let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the
flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.
2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have
corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man. 3 I speak
not [this] to condemn [you]: for I have said before, that
ye are in our hearts to die and live with [you]. 4 Great
[is] my boldness of speech toward you, great [is] my
glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding
joyful in all our tribulation. 5 For, when we were come
into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were
troubled on every side; without [were] fightings, within
[were] fears. 6 Nevertheless God, that comforteth those
that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus;
7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation
wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us
your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind
toward me; so that I rejoiced the more. 8 For though I
made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though
I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath
made you sorry, though [it were] but for a season. 9
Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye
sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after
a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us
in nothing. 10 For godly sorrow worketh repentance to
salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the
world worketh death. 11 For behold this selfsame thing,
that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness
it wrought in you, yea, [what] clearing of yourselves,
yea, [what] indignation, yea, [what] fear, yea, [what]
vehement desire, yea, [what] zeal, yea, [what] revenge!
In all [things] ye have approved yourselves to be clear in
this matter. 12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, [I did
it] not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his
cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in
the sight of God might appear unto you. 13 Therefore we
were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly
the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his
spirit was refreshed by you all. 14 For if I have boasted
any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we
spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting,
which [I made] before Titus, is found a truth. 15 And his
inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he
remembereth the obedience of you all, how with fear
and trembling ye received him. 16 I rejoice therefore that
I have confidence in you in all [things.]

8 Moreover, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace
of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia;
2 How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance
of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the
riches of their liberality. 3 For to [their] power, I bear
record, yea, and beyond [their] power [they were] willing
of themselves; 4 Praying us with much intreaty that we
would receive the gift, and [take upon us] the fellowship
of the ministering to the saints. 5 And [this they did],
not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the
Lord, and unto us by the will of God. 6 Insomuch that
we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would
also finish in you the same grace also. 7 Therefore, as

ye abound in every [thing, in] faith, and utterance, and
knowledge, and [in] all diligence, and [in] your love to us,
[see] that ye abound in this grace also. **8** I speak not by
commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of
others, and to prove the sincerity of your love. **9** For ye
know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though
he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that
ye through his poverty might be rich. **10** And herein I
give [my] advice: for this is expedient for you, who have
begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a
year ago. **11** Now therefore perform the doing [of it]; that
as [there was] a readiness to will, so [there may be] a
performance also out of that which ye have. **12** For if
there be first a willing mind, [it is] accepted according to
that a man hath, [and] not according to that he hath not.
13 For [I mean] not that other men be eased, and ye
burdened: **14** But by an equality, [that] now at this time
your abundance [may be a supply] for their want, that
their abundance also may be [a supply] for your want:
that there may be equality: **15** As it is written, He that
[had gathered] much had nothing over; and he that [had
gathered] little had no lack. **16** But thanks [be] to God,
which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus
for you. **17** For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but
being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.
18 And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise
[is] in the gospel throughout all the churches; **19** And not
[that] only, but who was also chosen of the churches to
travel with us with this grace, which is administered by
us to the glory of the same Lord, and [declaration of]
your ready mind: **20** Avoiding this, that no man should
blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:
21 Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the
Lord, but also in the sight of men. **22** And we have sent
with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved
diligent in many things, but now much more diligent,
upon the great confidence which [I have] in you. **23**
Whether [any do enquire] of Titus, [he is] my partner
and fellowhelper concerning you: or our brethren [be
enquired of, they are] the messengers of the churches,
[and] the glory of Christ. **24** Wherefore shew ye to them,
and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of
our boasting on your behalf.

9 For as touching the ministering to the saints, it is
superfluous for me to write to you: **2** For I know the
forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to
them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago;
and your zeal hath provoked very many. **3** Yet have I
sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be
in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready:
4 Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and
find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be
ashamed in this same confident boasting. **5** Therefore I
thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they
would go before unto you, and make up beforehand
your bounty, whereof ye had notice before, that the
same might be ready, as [a matter of] bounty, and
not as [of] covetousness. **6** But this [I say], He which
soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which
soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. **7** Every
man according as he purposeth in his heart, [so let him
give]; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a
cheerful giver. **8** And God [is] able to make all grace
abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency
in all [things], may abound to every good work: **9** (As
it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given
to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever. **(aiōn
g165)** **10** Now he that ministereth seed to the sower both
minister bread for [your] food, and multiply your seed
sown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness;)
11 Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness,
which causeth through us thanksgiving to God. **12** For
the administration of this service not only supplieth
the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many
thanksgivings unto God; **13** Whiles by the experiment
of this ministration they glorify God for your professed
subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for [your] liberal
distribution unto them, and unto all [men]; **14** And by their
prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding
grace of God in you. **15** Thanks [be] unto God for his
unspeakable gift.

10 Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness
and gentleness of Christ, who in presence [am]
base among you, but being absent am bold toward you:
2 But I beseech [you], that I may not be bold when I am
present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be
bold against some, which think of us as if we walked
according to the flesh. **3** For though we walk in the flesh,
we do not war after the flesh: **4** (For the weapons of
our warfare [are] not carnal, but mighty through God
to the pulling down of strong holds;) **5** Casting down
imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself
against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity
every thought to the obedience of Christ; **6** And having
in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your
obedience is fulfilled. **7** Do ye look on things after the
outward appearance? If any man trust to himself that he
is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as
he [is] Christ's, even so [are] we Christ's. **8** For though
I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which
the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your
destruction, I should not be ashamed: **9** That I may not
seem as if I would terrify you by letters. **10** For [his]
letters, say they, [are] weighty and powerful; but [his]
bodily presence [is] weak, and [his] speech contemptible.
11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word
by letters when we are absent, such [will we be] also in

deed when we are present. 12 For we dare not make
ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with
some that commend themselves: but they measuring
themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves
among themselves, are not wise. 13 But we will not
boast of things without [our] measure, but according to
the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us,
a measure to reach even unto you. 14 For we stretch not
ourselves beyond [our measure], as though we reached
not unto you: for we are come as far as to you also
in [preaching] the gospel of Christ: 15 Not boasting of
things without [our] measure, [that is], of other men's
labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased,
that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule
abundantly, 16 To preach the gospel in the [regions]
beyond you, [and] not to boast in another man's line of
things made ready to our hand. 17 But he that glorieth,
let him glory in the Lord. 18 For not he that commendeth
himself is approved, but whom the Lord commendeth.

11 Would to God ye could bear with me a little in [my]
folly: and indeed bear with me. 2 For I am jealous
over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to
one husband, that I may present [you as] a chaste virgin
to Christ. 3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent
beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should
be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. 4 For if
he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have
not preached, or [if] ye receive another spirit, which ye
have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not
accepted, ye might well bear with [him]. 5 For I suppose
I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles. 6 But
though [I be] rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but
we have been throughly made manifest among you in all
things. 7 Have I committed an offence in abasing myself
that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to
you the gospel of God freely? 8 I robbed other churches,
taking wages [of them], to do you service. 9 And when I
was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to
no man: for that which was lacking to me the brethren
which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all [things]
I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you,
and [so] will I keep [myself]. 10 As the truth of Christ
is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the
regions of Achaia. 11 Wherefore? because I love you
not? God knoweth. 12 But what I do, that I will do, that I
may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion;
that wherein they glory, they may be found even as
we. 13 For such [are] false apostles, deceitful workers,
transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. 14
And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into
an angel of light. 15 Therefore [it is] no great thing if
his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of
righteousness; whose end shall be according to their
works. 16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if
otherwise, yet as a fool receive me, that I may boast
myself a little. 17 That which I speak, I speak [it] not
after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence
of boasting. 18 Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I
will glory also. 19 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye
[yourselves] are wise. 20 For ye suffer, if a man bring
you into bondage, if a man devour [you], if a man take
[of you], if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the
face. 21 I speak as concerning reproach, as though we
had been weak. Howbeit whereinsoever any is bold, (I
speak foolishly,) I am bold also. 22 Are they Hebrews?
so [am] I. Are they Israelites? so [am] I. Are they the seed
of Abraham? so [am] I. 23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I
speak as a fool) I [am] more; in labours more abundant,
in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in
deaths oft. 24 Of the Jews five times received I forty
[stripes] save one. 25 Thrice was I beaten with rods,
once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night
and a day I have been in the deep; 26 [In] journeyings
often, [in] perils of waters, [in] perils of robbers, [in] perils
by [mine own] countrymen, [in] perils by the heathen, [in]
perils in the city, [in] perils in the wilderness, [in] perils in
the sea, [in] perils among false brethren; 27 In weariness
and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst,
in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. 28 Beside those
things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily,
the care of all the churches. 29 Who is weak, and I am
not weak? who is offended, and I burn not? 30 If I must
needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine
infirmities. 31 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus
Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I
lie not. (aiōn g165) 32 In Damascus the governor under
Aretas the king kept the city of the Damascenes with a
garrison, desirous to apprehend me: 33 And through
a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and
escaped his hands.

12 It is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I will
come to visions and revelations of the Lord. 2 I
knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether
in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I
cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to the
third heaven. 3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the
body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) 4
How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard
unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to
utter. 5 Of such an one will I glory: yet of myself I will
not glory, but in mine infirmities. 6 For though I would
desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the
truth: but [now] I forbear, lest any man should think of
me above that which he seeth me [to be], or [that] he
heareth of me. 7 And lest I should be exalted above
measure through the abundance of the revelations, there
was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger

of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above
measure. 8 For this thing I besought the Lord thrice,
that it might depart from me. 9 And he said unto me,
My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made
perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather
glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest
upon me. 10 Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in
reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses
for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.
11 I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled
me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for in
nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I
be nothing. 12 Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought
among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and
mighty deeds. 13 For what is it wherein ye were inferior
to other churches, except [it be] that I myself was not
burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong. 14 Behold,
the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not
be burdensome to you: for I seek not yours, but you:
for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but
the parents for the children. 15 And I will very gladly
spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly
I love you, the less I be loved. 16 But be it so, I did not
burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with
guile. 17 Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom
I sent unto you? 18 I desired Titus, and with [him] I sent
a brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not
in the same spirit? [walked we] not in the same steps?
19 Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you?
we speak before God in Christ: but [we do] all things,
dearly beloved, for your edifying. 20 For I fear, lest, when
I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and [that]
I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest
[there be] debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings,
whisperings, swellings, tumults: 21 [And] lest, when I
come again, my God will humble me among you, and
[that] I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and
have not repented of the uncleanness and fornication
and lasciviousness which they have committed.

13 This [is] the third [time] I am coming to you. In the
mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word
be established. 2 I told you before, and foretell you, as if
I were present, the second time; and being absent now I
write to them which heretofore have sinned, and to all
other, that, if I come again, I will not spare: 3 Since ye
seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward
is not weak, but is mighty in you. 4 For though he was
crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power
of God. For we also are weak in him, but we shall live
with him by the power of God toward you. 5 Examine
yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own
selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus
Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates? 6 But I trust
that ye shall know that we are not reprobates. 7 Now I
pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear
approved, but that ye should do that which is honest,
though we be as reprobates. 8 For we can do nothing
against the truth, but for the truth. 9 For we are glad,
when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we
wish, [even] your perfection. 10 Therefore I write these
things being absent, lest being present I should use
sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath
given me to edification, and not to destruction. 11 Finally,
brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be
of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and
peace shall be with you. 12 Greet one another with an
holy kiss. 13 All the saints salute you. 14 The grace of
the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the
communion of the Holy Ghost, [be] with you all. Amen.

Galatians

1 Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but
by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him
from the dead;) **2** And all the brethren which are with
me, unto the churches of Galatia: **3** Grace [be] to you
and peace from God the Father, and [from] our Lord
Jesus Christ, **4** Who gave himself for our sins, that he
might deliver us from this present evil world, according
to the will of God and our Father: **(aiōn g165)** **5** To whom
[be] glory for ever and ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)** **6** I marvel
that ye are so soon removed from him that called you
into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: **7** Which is
not another; but there be some that trouble you, and
would pervert the gospel of Christ. **8** But though we, or
an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you
than that which we have preached unto you, let him be
accursed. **9** As we said before, so say I now again, If
any [man] preach any other gospel unto you than that ye
have received, let him be accursed. **10** For do I now
persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men?
for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of
Christ. **11** But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel
which was preached of me is not after man. **12** For I
neither received it of man, neither was I taught [it], but by
the revelation of Jesus Christ. **13** For ye have heard
of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion,
how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of
God, and wasted it: **14** And profited in the Jews' religion
above many my equals in mine own nation, being more
exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers. **15**
But when it pleased God, who separated me from my
mother's womb, and called [me] by his grace, **16** To
reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among
the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and
blood: **17** Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which
were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and
returned again unto Damascus. **18** Then after three
years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode
with him fifteen days. **19** But other of the apostles saw
I none, save James the Lord's brother. **20** Now the
things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie
not. **21** Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and
Cilicia; **22** And was unknown by face unto the churches
of Judaea which were in Christ: **23** But they had heard
only, That he which persecuted us in times past now
preacheth the faith which once he destroyed. **24** And
they glorified God in me.

2 Then fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem
with Barnabas, and took Titus with [me] also. **2** And I
went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that
gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately
to them which were of reputation, lest by any means
I should run, or had run, in vain. **3** But neither Titus,
who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to
be circumcised: **4** And that because of false brethren
unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our
liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might
bring us into bondage: **5** To whom we gave place by
subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel
might continue with you. **6** But of these who seemed
to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no
matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:) for they
who seemed [to be somewhat] in conference added
nothing to me: **7** But contrariwise, when they saw that the
gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as
[the gospel] of the circumcision [was] unto Peter; **8** (For
he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of
the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the
Gentiles:) **9** And when James, Cephas, and John, who
seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given
unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands
of fellowship; that we [should go] unto the heathen, and
they unto the circumcision. **10** Only [they would] that we
should remember the poor; the same which I also was
forward to do. **11** But when Peter was come to Antioch, I
withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.
12 For before that certain came from James, he did eat
with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew
and separated himself, fearing them which were of the
circumcision. **13** And the other Jews dissembled likewise
with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away
with their dissimulation. **14** But when I saw that they
walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel,
I said unto Peter before [them] all, If thou, being a Jew,
livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the
Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the
Jews? **15** We [who are] Jews by nature, and not sinners
of the Gentiles, **16** Knowing that a man is not justified by
the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ,
even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be
justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of
the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be
justified. **17** But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ,
we ourselves also are found sinners, [is] therefore Christ
the minister of sin? God forbid. **18** For if I build again the
things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.
19 For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might
live unto God. **20** I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless
I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which
I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of
God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. **21** I do not
frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness [come] by
the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

3 O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye
should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus

Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among
you? 2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye the
Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?
3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye
now made perfect by the flesh? 4 Have ye suffered so
many things in vain? if [it be] yet in vain. 5 He therefore
that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles
among you, [doeth he it] by the works of the law, or by
the hearing of faith? 6 Even as Abraham believed God,
and it was accounted to him for righteousness. 7 Know
ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the
children of Abraham. 8 And the scripture, foreseeing that
God would justify the heathen through faith, preached
before the gospel unto Abraham, [saying], In thee shall
all nations be blessed. 9 So then they which be of faith
are blessed with faithful Abraham. 10 For as many as
are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it
is written, Cursed [is] every one that continueth not in
all things which are written in the book of the law to do
them. 11 But that no man is justified by the law in the
sight of God, [it is] evident: for, The just shall live by faith.
12 And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth
them shall live in them. 13 Christ hath redeemed us from
the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is
written, Cursed [is] every one that hangeth on a tree:
14 That the blessing of Abraham might come on the
Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the
promise of the Spirit through faith. 15 Brethren, I speak
after the manner of men; Though [it be] but a man's
covenant, yet [if it be] confirmed, no man disannulleth, or
addeth thereto. 16 Now to Abraham and his seed were
the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of
many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. 17
And this I say, [that] the covenant, that was confirmed
before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred
and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should
make the promise of none effect. 18 For if the inheritance
[be] of the law, [it is] no more of promise: but God gave
[it] to Abraham by promise. 19 Wherefore then [serveth]
the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the
seed should come to whom the promise was made; [and
it was] ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator. 20
Now a mediator is not [a mediator] of one, but God is
one. 21 [Is] the law then against the promises of God?
God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could
have given life, verily righteousness should have been
by the law. 22 But the scripture hath concluded all under
sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be
given to them that believe. 23 But before faith came, we
were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which
should afterwards be revealed. 24 Wherefore the law
was our schoolmaster [to bring us] unto Christ, that
we might be justified by faith. 25 But after that faith is
come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. 26 For ye
are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. 27
For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ
have put on Christ. 28 There is neither Jew nor Greek,
there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor
female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. 29 And if ye
[be] Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs
according to the promise.

4 Now I say, [That] the heir, as long as he is a child,
differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of
all; 2 But is under tutors and governors until the time
appointed of the father. 3 Even so we, when we were
children, were in bondage under the elements of the
world: 4 But when the fulness of the time was come,
God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under
the law, 5 To redeem them that were under the law, that
we might receive the adoption of sons. 6 And because
ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son
into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. 7 Wherefore
thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son,
then an heir of God through Christ. 8 Howbeit then,
when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which
by nature are no gods. 9 But now, after that ye have
known God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye
again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye
desire again to be in bondage? 10 Ye observe days,
and months, and times, and years. 11 I am afraid of
you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain. 12
Brethren, I beseech you, be as I [am]; for I [am] as ye
[are]: ye have not injured me at all. 13 Ye know how
through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto
you at the first. 14 And my temptation which was in my
flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as
an angel of God, [even] as Christ Jesus. 15 Where is
then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record,
that, if [it had been] possible, ye would have plucked out
your own eyes, and have given them to me. 16 Am I
therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the
truth? 17 They zealously affect you, [but] not well; yea,
they would exclude you, that ye might affect them. 18
But [it is] good to be zealously affected always in [a]
good [thing], and not only when I am present with you.
19 My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until
Christ be formed in you, 20 I desire to be present with
you now, and to change my voice; for I stand in doubt of
you. 21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do
ye not hear the law? 22 For it is written, that Abraham
had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a
freewoman. 23 But he [who was] of the bondwoman was
born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman [was] by
promise. 24 Which things are an allegory: for these are
the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which
gendereth to bondage, which is Agar. 25 For this Agar
is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem
which now is, and is in bondage with her children. 26 But

Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of
us all. 27 For it is written, Rejoice, [thou] barren that
bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not:
for the desolate hath many more children than she which
hath an husband. 28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was,
are the children of promise. 29 But as then he that was
born after the flesh persecuted him [that was born] after
the Spirit, even so [it is] now. 30 Nevertheless what saith
the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for
the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the
son of the freewoman. 31 So then, brethren, we are not
children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

5 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ
hath made us free, and be not entangled again with
the yoke of bondage. 2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that
if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. 3
For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that
he is a debtor to do the whole law. 4 Christ is become of
no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by
the law; ye are fallen from grace. 5 For we through the
Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith. 6 For in
Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor
uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love. 7 Ye did
run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the
truth? 8 This persuasion [cometh] not of him that calleth
you. 9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump. 10 I have
confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none
otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear
his judgment, whosoever he be. 11 And I, brethren, if I
yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution?
then is the offence of the cross ceased. 12 I would they
were even cut off which trouble you. 13 For, brethren, ye
have been called unto liberty; only [use] not liberty for an
occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another. 14
For all the law is fulfilled in one word, [even] in this; Thou
shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 15 But if ye bite and
devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed
one of another. 16 [This] I say then, Walk in the Spirit,
and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. 17 For the
flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the
flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that
ye cannot do the things that ye would. 18 But if ye be led
of the Spirit, ye are not under the law. 19 Now the works
of the flesh are manifest, which are [these]; Adultery,
fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, 20 Idolatry,
witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife,
seditions, heresies, 21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness,
revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before,
as I have also told [you] in time past, that they which do
such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. 22 But
the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering,
gentleness, goodness, faith, 23 Meekness, temperance:
against such there is no law. 24 And they that are Christ's
have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.
25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.
26 Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one
another, envying one another.

6 Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which
are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of
meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.
2 Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of
Christ. 3 For if a man think himself to be something,
when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself. 4 But let
every man prove his own work, and then shall he have
rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another. 5 For every
man shall bear his own burden. 6 Let him that is taught
in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all
good things. 7 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for
whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. 8
For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap
corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the
Spirit reap life everlasting. (aiōnios g166) 9 And let us not
be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap,
if we faint not. 10 As we have therefore opportunity, let
us do good unto all [men], especially unto them who
are of the household of faith. 11 Ye see how large a
letter I have written unto you with mine own hand. 12 As
many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they
constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should
suffer persecution for the cross of Christ. 13 For neither
they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but
desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in
your flesh. 14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in
the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world
is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. 15 For in
Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor
uncircumcision, but a new creature. 16 And as many
as walk according to this rule, peace [be] on them, and
mercy, and upon the Israel of God. 17 From henceforth
let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks
of the Lord Jesus. 18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord
Jesus Christ [be] with your spirit. Amen.

Ephesians

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to
the saints which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in
Christ Jesus: **2** Grace [be] to you, and peace, from God
our Father, and [from] the Lord Jesus Christ. **3** Blessed
[be] the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who
hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly
[places] in Christ: **4** According as he hath chosen us in
him before the foundation of the world, that we should
be holy and without blame before him in love: **5** Having
predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus
Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his
will, **6** To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he
hath made us accepted in the beloved. **7** In whom we
have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of
sins, according to the riches of his grace; **8** Wherein he
hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;
9 Having made known unto us the mystery of his will,
according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed
in himself: **10** That in the dispensation of the fulness
of times he might gather together in one all things in
Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on
earth; [even] in him: **11** In whom also we have obtained
an inheritance, being predestinated according to the
purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel
of his own will: **12** That we should be to the praise of his
glory, who first trusted in Christ. **13** In whom ye also
[trusted], after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel
of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye
were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, **14** Which is
the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of
the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.
15 Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the
Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints, **16** Cease not
to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my
prayers; **17** That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the
Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom
and revelation in the knowledge of him: **18** The eyes of
your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know
what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the
glory of his inheritance in the saints, **19** And what [is]
the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who
believe, according to the working of his mighty power, **20**
Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the
dead, and set [him] at his own right hand in the heavenly
[places], **21** Far above all principality, and power, and
might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not
only in this world, but also in that which is to come: **(aiōn g165)**
22 And hath put all [things] under his feet, and gave
him [to be] the head over all [things] to the church, **23**
Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

2 And you [hath he quickened], who were dead in
trespasses and sins; **2** Wherein in time past ye
walked according to the course of this world, according
to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now
worketh in the children of disobedience: **(aiōn g165)** **3**
Among whom also we all had our conversation in times
past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the
flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of
wrath, even as others. **4** But God, who is rich in mercy,
for his great love wherewith he loved us, **5** Even when
we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with
Christ, (by grace ye are saved;) **6** And hath raised
[us] up together, and made [us] sit together in heavenly
[places] in Christ Jesus: **7** That in the ages to come
he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in
[his] kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. **(aiōn g165)**
8 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and
that not of yourselves: [it is] the gift of God: **9** Not of
works, lest any man should boast. **10** For we are his
workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works,
which God hath before ordained that we should walk in
them. **11** Wherefore remember, that ye [being] in time
past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision
by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh
made by hands; **12** That at that time ye were without
Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel,
and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no
hope, and without God in the world: **13** But now in Christ
Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by
the blood of Christ. **14** For he is our peace, who hath
made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of
partition [between us]; **15** Having abolished in his flesh
the enmity, [even] the law of commandments [contained]
in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new
man, [so] making peace; **16** And that he might reconcile
both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the
enmity thereby: **17** And came and preached peace to
you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. **18**
For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto
the Father. **19** Now therefore ye are no more strangers
and foreigners, but fellowcitizens with the saints, and
of the household of God; **20** And are built upon the
foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ
himself being the chief corner [stone]; **21** In whom all
the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy
temple in the Lord: **22** In whom ye also are builded
together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

3 For this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for
you Gentiles, **2** If ye have heard of the dispensation
of the grace of God which is given me to you-ward: **3**
How that by revelation he made known unto me the
mystery; (as I wrote afore in few words, **4** Whereby,
when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the
mystery of Christ) **5** Which in other ages was not made

known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto
his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit; 6 That the
Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body,
and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel: 7
Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of
the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working
of his power. 8 Unto me, who am less than the least
of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach
among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ; 9
And to make all [men] see what [is] the fellowship of
the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath
been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ:
(aiōn g165) 10 To the intent that now unto the principalities
and powers in heavenly [places] might be known by the
church the manifold wisdom of God, 11 According to
the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus
our Lord: (aiōn g165) 12 In whom we have boldness and
access with confidence by the faith of him. 13 Wherefore
I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which
is your glory. 14 For this cause I bow my knees unto
the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, 15 Of whom the
whole family in heaven and earth is named, 16 That he
would grant you, according to the riches of his glory,
to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner
man; 17 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith;
that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, 18 May be
able to comprehend with all saints what [is] the breadth,
and length, and depth, and height; 19 And to know the
love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might
be filled with all the fulness of God. 20 Now unto him
that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that
we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in
us, 21 Unto him [be] glory in the church by Christ Jesus
throughout all ages, world without end. Amen. (aiōn g165)

4 I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that
ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called,
2 With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering,
forbearing one another in love; 3 Endeavouring to keep
the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. 4 [There
is] one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in
one hope of your calling; 5 One Lord, one faith, one
baptism, 6 One God and Father of all, who [is] above
all, and through all, and in you all. 7 But unto every
one of us is given grace according to the measure
of the gift of Christ. 8 Wherefore he saith, When he
ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave
gifts unto men. 9 (Now that he ascended, what is it
but that he also descended first into the lower parts of
the earth? 10 He that descended is the same also that
ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill
all things.) 11 And he gave some, apostles; and some,
prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors
and teachers; 12 For the perfecting of the saints, for
the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of
Christ: 13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of
the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man,
unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:
14 That we [henceforth] be no more children, tossed to
and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by
the sleight of men, [and] cunning craftiness, whereby
they lie in wait to deceive; 15 But speaking the truth in
love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the
head, [even] Christ: 16 From whom the whole body
fitly joined together and compacted by that which every
joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the
measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto
the edifying of itself in love. 17 This I say therefore, and
testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other
Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, 18 Having the
understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of
God through the ignorance that is in them, because of
the blindness of their heart: 19 Who being past feeling
have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work
all uncleanness with greediness. 20 But ye have not so
learned Christ; 21 If so be that ye have heard him, and
have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: 22
That ye put off concerning the former conversation the
old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;
23 And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; 24 And that
ye put on the new man, which after God is created in
righteousness and true holiness. 25 Wherefore putting
away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for
we are members one of another. 26 Be ye angry, and sin
not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath: 27 Neither
give place to the devil. 28 Let him that stole steal no
more: but rather let him labour, working with [his] hands
the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him
that needeth. 29 Let no corrupt communication proceed
out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of
edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. 30
And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are
sealed unto the day of redemption. 31 Let all bitterness,
and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking,
be put away from you, with all malice: 32 And be ye kind
one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another,
even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

5 Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;
2 And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and
hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to
God for a sweetsmelling savour. 3 But fornication, and all
uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named
among you, as becometh saints; 4 Neither filthiness, nor
foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient:
but rather giving of thanks. 5 For this ye know, that no
whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man,
who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom
of Christ and of God. 6 Let no man deceive you with
vain words: for because of these things cometh the

wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. **7** Be
not ye therefore partakers with them. **8** For ye were
sometimes darkness, but now [are ye] light in the Lord:
walk as children of light: **9** (For the fruit of the Spirit
[is] in all goodness and righteousness and truth;) **10**
Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. **11** And have
no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but
rather reprove [them]. **12** For it is a shame even to speak
of those things which are done of them in secret. **13**
But all things that are reproved are made manifest by
the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.
14 Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and
arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. **15**
See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as
wise, **16** Redeeming the time, because the days are
evil. **17** Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding
what the will of the Lord [is]. **18** And be not drunk with
wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;
19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and
spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart
to the Lord; **20** Giving thanks always for all things unto
God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus
Christ; **21** Submitting yourselves one to another in the
fear of God. **22** Wives, submit yourselves unto your
own husbands, as unto the Lord. **23** For the husband is
the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the
church: and he is the saviour of the body. **24** Therefore
as the church is subject unto Christ, so [let] the wives
[be] to their own husbands in every thing. **25** Husbands,
love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church,
and gave himself for it; **26** That he might sanctify and
cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, **27**
That he might present it to himself a glorious church,
not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it
should be holy and without blemish. **28** So ought men
to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth
his wife loveth himself. **29** For no man ever yet hated
his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even
as the Lord the church: **30** For we are members of his
body, of his flesh, and of his bones. **31** For this cause
shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be
joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. **32**
This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ
and the church. **33** Nevertheless let every one of you in
particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife
[see] that she reverence [her] husband.

6 Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is
right. **2** Honour thy father and mother; (which is the
first commandment with promise;) **3** That it may be
well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.
4 And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath:
but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the
Lord. **5** Servants, be obedient to them that are [your]
masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling,
in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ; **6** Not with
eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of
Christ, doing the will of God from the heart; **7** With good
will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men: **8**
Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth,
the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether [he be]
bond or free. **9** And, ye masters, do the same things
unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your
Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of
persons with him. **10** Finally, my brethren, be strong
in the Lord, and in the power of his might. **11** Put
on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to
stand against the wiles of the devil. **12** For we wrestle
not against flesh and blood, but against principalities,
against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of
this world, against spiritual wickedness in high [places].
(aiōn g165) **13** Wherefore take unto you the whole armour
of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil
day, and having done all, to stand. **14** Stand therefore,
having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the
breastplate of righteousness; **15** And your feet shod with
the preparation of the gospel of peace; **16** Above all,
taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to
quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. **17** And take the
helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is
the word of God: **18** Praying always with all prayer and
supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all
perseverance and supplication for all saints; **19** And for
me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may
open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of
the gospel, **20** For which I am an ambassador in bonds:
that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak. **21**
But that ye also may know my affairs, [and] how I do,
Tychicus, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the
Lord, shall make known to you all things: **22** Whom I
have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might
know our affairs, and [that] he might comfort your hearts.
23 Peace [be] to the brethren, and love with faith, from
God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. **24** Grace [be]
with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity.
Amen.

Philippians

1 Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to
all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with
the bishops and deacons: **2** Grace [be] unto you, and
peace, from God our Father, and [from] the Lord Jesus
Christ. **3** I thank my God upon every remembrance of
you, **4** Always in every prayer of mine for you all making
request with joy, **5** For your fellowship in the gospel from
the first day until now; **6** Being confident of this very
thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will
perform [it] until the day of Jesus Christ: **7** Even as it
is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have
you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in
the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are
partakers of my grace. **8** For God is my record, how
greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ.
9 And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more
and more in knowledge and [in] all judgment; **10** That
ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may
be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ; **11**
Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by
Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God. **12** But I
would ye should understand, brethren, that the things
[which happened] unto me have fallen out rather unto
the furtherance of the gospel; **13** So that my bonds in
Christ are manifest in all the palace, and in all other
[places]; **14** And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing
confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the
word without fear. **15** Some indeed preach Christ even
of envy and strife; and some also of good will: **16** The
one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing
to add affliction to my bonds: **17** But the other of love,
knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.
18 What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in
pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein
do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice. **19** For I know that this
shall turn to my salvation through your prayer, and the
supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ, **20** According to my
earnest expectation and [my] hope, that in nothing I shall
be ashamed, but [that] with all boldness, as always, [so]
now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether
[it be] by life, or by death. **21** For to me to live [is] Christ,
and to die [is] gain. **22** But if I live in the flesh, this [is] the
fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not. **23**
For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart,
and to be with Christ; which is far better: **24** Nevertheless
to abide in the flesh [is] more needful for you. **25** And
having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and
continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith;
26 That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus
Christ for me by my coming to you again. **27** Only let
your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ:
that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I
may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit,
with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel;
28 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which
is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of
salvation, and that of God. **29** For unto you it is given in
the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also
to suffer for his sake; **30** Having the same conflict which
ye saw in me, and now hear [to be] in me.

2 If [there be] therefore any consolation in Christ, if
any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if
any bowels and mercies, **2** Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be
likeminded, having the same love, [being] of one accord,
of one mind. **3** [Let] nothing [be done] through strife
or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem
other better than themselves. **4** Look not every man
on his own things, but every man also on the things of
others. **5** Let this mind be in you, which was also in
Christ Jesus: **6** Who, being in the form of God, thought it
not robbery to be equal with God: **7** But made himself of
no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant,
and was made in the likeness of men: **8** And being found
in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became
obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. **9**
Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given
him a name which is above every name: **10** That at
the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of [things]
in heaven, and [things] in earth, and [things] under the
earth; **11** And [that] every tongue should confess that
Jesus Christ [is] Lord, to the glory of God the Father.
12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed,
not as in my presence only, but now much more in my
absence, work out your own salvation with fear and
trembling. **13** For it is God which worketh in you both to
will and to do of [his] good pleasure. **14** Do all things
without murmurings and disputings: **15** That ye may
be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without
rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation,
among whom ye shine as lights in the world; **16** Holding
forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of
Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in
vain. **17** Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and
service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all. **18** For
the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me. **19**
But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timotheus shortly
unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I
know your state. **20** For I have no man likeminded, who
will naturally care for your state. **21** For all seek their
own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's. **22** But ye
know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he
hath served with me in the gospel. **23** Him therefore I
hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will
go with me. **24** But I trust in the Lord that I also myself
shall come shortly. **25** Yet I supposed it necessary to
send to you Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion

in labour, and fellowsoldier, but your messenger, and
he that ministered to my wants. 26 For he longed after
you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had
heard that he had been sick. 27 For indeed he was
sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and
not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have
sorrow upon sorrow. 28 I sent him therefore the more
carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice,
and that I may be the less sorrowful. 29 Receive him
therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such in
reputation: 30 Because for the work of Christ he was
nigh unto death, not regarding his life, to supply your
lack of service toward me.

3 Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the
same things to you, to me indeed [is] not grievous,
but for you [it is] safe. 2 Beware of dogs, beware of
evil workers, beware of the concision. 3 For we are
the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and
rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the
flesh. 4 Though I might also have confidence in the
flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he
might trust in the flesh, I more: 5 Circumcised the eighth
day, of the stock of Israel, [of] the tribe of Benjamin, an
Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, a Pharisee;
6 Concerning zeal, persecuting the church; touching the
righteousness which is in the law, blameless. 7 But what
things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ. 8
Yea doubtless, and I count all things [but] loss for the
excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for
whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count
them [but] dung, that I may win Christ, 9 And be found in
him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of
the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the
righteousness which is of God by faith: 10 That I may
know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the
fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable
unto his death; 11 If by any means I might attain unto
the resurrection of the dead. 12 Not as though I had
already attained, either were already perfect: but I follow
after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am
apprehended of Christ Jesus. 13 Brethren, I count not
myself to have apprehended: but [this] one thing [I do],
forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching
forth unto those things which are before, 14 I press
toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of
God in Christ Jesus. 15 Let us therefore, as many as
be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be
otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.
16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let
us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing. 17
Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them
which walk so as ye have us for an ensample. 18 (For
many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell
you even weeping, [that they are] the enemies of the
cross of Christ: 19 Whose end [is] destruction, whose
God [is their] belly, and [whose] glory [is] in their shame,
who mind earthly things.) 20 For our conversation is in
heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the
Lord Jesus Christ: 21 Who shall change our vile body,
that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body,
according to the working whereby he is able even to
subdue all things unto himself.

4 Therefore, my brethren dearly beloved and longed
for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord,
[my] dearly beloved. 2 I beseech Euodias, and beseech
Syntyche, that they be of the same mind in the Lord. 3
And I intreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women
which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also,
and [with] other my fellowlabourers, whose names [are]
in the book of life. 4 Rejoice in the Lord alway: [and]
again I say, Rejoice. 5 Let your moderation be known
unto all men. The Lord [is] at hand. 6 Be careful for
nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication
with thanksgiving let your requests be made known
unto God. 7 And the peace of God, which passeth all
understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through
Christ Jesus. 8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are
true, whatsoever things [are] honest, whatsoever things
[are] just, whatsoever things [are] pure, whatsoever
things [are] lovely, whatsoever things [are] of good report;
if [there be] any virtue, and if [there be] any praise,
think on these things. 9 Those things, which ye have
both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me,
do: and the God of peace shall be with you. 10 But I
rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your
care of me hath flourished again; wherein ye were also
careful, but ye lacked opportunity. 11 Not that I speak
in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever
state I am, [therewith] to be content. 12 I know both
how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every
where and in all things I am instructed both to be full
and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need. 13
I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth
me. 14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, that ye did
communicate with my affliction. 15 Now ye Philippians
know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I
departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with
me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only. 16
For even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto
my necessity. 17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire
fruit that may abound to your account. 18 But I have all,
and abound: I am full, having received of Epaphroditus
the things [which were sent] from you, an odour of a
sweet smell, a sacrifice acceptable, wellpleasing to God.
19 But my God shall supply all your need according to
his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. 20 Now unto God
and our Father [be] glory for ever and ever. Amen. (aiōn
g165) 21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren

which are with me greet you. **22** All the saints salute
you, chiefly they that are of Caesar's household. **23** The
grace of our Lord Jesus Christ [be] with you all. Amen.

Colossians

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God,
and Timotheus [our] brother, **2** To the saints and
faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace
[be] unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the
Lord Jesus Christ. **3** We give thanks to God and the
Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you,
4 Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of
the love [which ye have] to all the saints, **5** For the
hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye
heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel; **6**
Which is come unto you, as [it is] in all the world; and
bringeth forth fruit, as [it doth] also in you, since the day
ye heard [of it], and knew the grace of God in truth: **7**
As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellowservant,
who is for you a faithful minister of Christ; **8** Who also
declared unto us your love in the Spirit. **9** For this cause
we also, since the day we heard [it], do not cease to
pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with
the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual
understanding; **10** That ye might walk worthy of the Lord
unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and
increasing in the knowledge of God; **11** Strengthened
with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all
patience and longsuffering with joyfulness; **12** Giving
thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be
partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: **13** Who
hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath
translated [us] into the kingdom of his dear Son: **14** In
whom we have redemption through his blood, [even] the
forgiveness of sins: **15** Who is the image of the invisible
God, the firstborn of every creature: **16** For by him were
all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in
earth, visible and invisible, whether [they be] thrones, or
dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were
created by him, and for him: **17** And he is before all
things, and by him all things consist. **18** And he is the
head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the
firstborn from the dead; that in all [things] he might have
the preeminence. **19** For it pleased [the Father] that in
him should all fulness dwell; **20** And, having made peace
through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all
things unto himself; by him, [I say], whether [they be]
things in earth, or things in heaven. **21** And you, that
were sometime alienated and enemies in [your] mind
by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled **22** In the
body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and
unblameable and unreproveable in his sight: **23** If ye
continue in the faith grounded and settled, and [be] not
moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have
heard, [and] which was preached to every creature which
is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister; **24**
Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that
which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for
his body's sake, which is the church: **25** Whereof I am
made a minister, according to the dispensation of God
which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God;
26 [Even] the mystery which hath been hid from ages
and from generations, but now is made manifest to his
saints: **(aiōn g165)** **27** To whom God would make known
what [is] the riches of the glory of this mystery among
the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory: **28**
Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching
every man in all wisdom; that we may present every
man perfect in Christ Jesus: **29** Whereunto I also labour,
striving according to his working, which worketh in me
mightily.

2 For I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for
you, and [for] them at Laodicea, and [for] as many as
have not seen my face in the flesh; **2** That their hearts
might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto
all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the
acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the
Father, and of Christ; **3** In whom are hid all the treasures
of wisdom and knowledge. **4** And this I say, lest any man
should beguile you with enticing words. **5** For though I
be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit,
joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness
of your faith in Christ. **6** As ye have therefore received
Christ Jesus the Lord, [so] walk ye in him: **7** Rooted
and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye
have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.
8 Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and
vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments
of the world, and not after Christ. **9** For in him dwelleth
all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. **10** And ye are
complete in him, which is the head of all principality and
power: **11** In whom also ye are circumcised with the
circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body
of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ: **12**
Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen
with [him] through the faith of the operation of God, who
hath raised him from the dead. **13** And you, being dead
in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath
he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all
trespasses; **14** Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances
that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took
it out of the way, nailing it to his cross; **15** [And] having
spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of
them openly, triumphing over them in it. **16** Let no man
therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect
of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath
[days]: **17** Which are a shadow of things to come; but
the body [is] of Christ. **18** Let no man beguile you of your
reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels,
intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly

puffed up by his fleshly mind, **19** And not holding the
Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having
nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth
with the increase of God. **20** Wherefore if ye be dead
with Christ from the rudiments of the world, why, as
though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances,
21 (Touch not; taste not; handle not; **22** Which all are to
perish with the using;) after the commandments and
doctrines of men? **23** Which things have indeed a shew
of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and neglecting of
the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

3 If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things
which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right
hand of God. **2** Set your affection on things above, not
on things on the earth. **3** For ye are dead, and your life
is hid with Christ in God. **4** When Christ, [who is] our
life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in
glory. **5** Mortify therefore your members which are upon
the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection,
evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:
6 For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on
the children of disobedience: **7** In the which ye also
walked some time, when ye lived in them. **8** But now ye
also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy,
filthy communication out of your mouth. **9** Lie not one to
another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with
his deeds; **10** And have put on the new [man], which
is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that
created him: **11** Where there is neither Greek nor Jew,
circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian,
bond [nor] free: but Christ [is] all, and in all. **12** Put on
therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels
of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness,
longsuffering; **13** Forbearing one another, and forgiving
one another, if any man have a quarrel against any:
even as Christ forgave you, so also [do] ye. **14** And
above all these things [put on] charity, which is the bond
of perfectness. **15** And let the peace of God rule in your
hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body;
and be ye thankful. **16** Let the word of Christ dwell
in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing
one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs,
singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. **17** And
what soever ye do in word or deed, [do] all in the name
of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father
by him. **18** Wives, submit yourselves unto your own
husbands, as it is fit in the Lord. **19** Husbands, love
[your] wives, and be not bitter against them. **20** Children,
obey [your] parents in all things: for this is well pleasing
unto the Lord. **21** Fathers, provoke not your children [to
anger], lest they be discouraged. **22** Servants, obey in
all things [your] masters according to the flesh; not with
eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart,
fearing God: **23** And what soever ye do, do [it] heartily,
as to the Lord, and not unto men; **24** Knowing that of the
Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye
serve the Lord Christ. **25** But he that doeth wrong shall
receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is
no respect of persons.

4 Masters, give unto [your] servants that which is just
and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in
heaven. **2** Continue in prayer, and watch in the same
with thanksgiving; **3** Withal praying also for us, that God
would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the
mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds: **4** That I
may make it manifest, as I ought to speak. **5** Walk in
wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the
time. **6** Let your speech [be] alway with grace, seasoned
with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer
every man. **7** All my state shall Tychicus declare unto
you, [who is] a beloved brother, and a faithful minister
and fellowservant in the Lord: **8** Whom I have sent unto
you for the same purpose, that he might know your
estate, and comfort your hearts; **9** With Onesimus, a
faithful and beloved brother, who is [one] of you. They
shall make known unto you all things which [are done]
here. **10** Aristarchus my fellowprisoner saluteth you, and
Marcus, sister's son to Barnabas, (touching whom ye
received commandments: if he come unto you, receive
him;) **11** And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are
of the circumcision. These only [are my] fellowworkers
unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort
unto me. **12** Epaphras, who is [one] of you, a servant
of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for
you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete
in all the will of God. **13** For I bear him record, that
he hath a great zeal for you, and them [that are] in
Laodicea, and them in Hierapolis. **14** Luke, the beloved
physician, and Demas, greet you. **15** Salute the brethren
which are in Laodicea, and Nymphas, and the church
which is in his house. **16** And when this epistle is read
among you, cause that it be read also in the church of
the Laodiceans; and that ye likewise read the [epistle]
from Laodicea. **17** And say to Archippus, Take heed to
the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that
thou fulfil it. **18** The salutation by the hand of me Paul.
Remember my bonds. Grace [be] with you. Amen.

1 Thessalonians

1 Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians [which is] in God the Father and [in] the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace [be] unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ. **2** We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers; **3** Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father; **4** Knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God. **5** For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake. **6** And ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost: **7** So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Macedonia and Achaia. **8** For from you sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every place your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing. **9** For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God; **10** And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, [even] Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come.

2 For yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain: **2** But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Philippi, we were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention. **3** For our exhortation [was] not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile: **4** But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts. **5** For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; God [is] witness: **6** Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor [yet] of others, when we might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ. **7** But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children: **8** So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were dear unto us. **9** For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God. **10** Ye [are] witnesses, and God [also], how holily and justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe: **11** As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father [doth] his children, **12** That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory. **13** For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received [it] not [as] the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe. **14** For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judaea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they [have] of the Jews: **15** Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men: **16** Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, to fill up their sins alway: for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost. **17** But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with great desire. **18** Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us. **19** For what [is] our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? [Are] not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming? **20** For ye are our glory and joy.

3 Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone; **2** And sent Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith: **3** That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that we are appointed thereunto. **4** For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know. **5** For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our labour be in vain. **6** But now when Timotheus came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also [to see] you: **7** Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith: **8** For now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord. **9** For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God; **10** Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith? **11** Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto you. **12** And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all [men], even as we [do] toward you: **13** To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

4 Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort [you] by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have

received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, [so] ye would abound more and more. 2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. 3 For this is the will of God, [even] your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: 4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; 5 Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: 6 That no [man] go beyond and defraud his brother in [any] matter: because that the Lord [is] the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. 7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. 8 He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit. 9 But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another. 10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more; 11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you; 12 That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and [that] ye may have lack of nothing. 13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. 14 For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. 15 For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive [and] remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. 16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: 17 Then we which are alive [and] remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. 18 Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

5 But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you. 2 For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. 3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. 4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief. 5 Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness. 6 Therefore let us not sleep, as [do] others; but let us watch and be sober. 7 For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night. 8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation. 9 For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ, 10 Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him. 11 Wherefore comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do. 12 And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you; 13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. [And] be at peace among yourselves. 14 Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all [men]. 15 See that none render evil for evil unto any [man]; but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all [men]. 16 Rejoice evermore. 17 Pray without ceasing. 18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you. 19 Quench not the Spirit. 20 Despise not prophesyings. 21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good. 22 Abstain from all appearance of evil. 23 And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and [I pray God] your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 24 Faithful [is] he that calleth you, who also will do [it.] 25 Brethren, pray for us. 26 Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss. 27 I charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren. 28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ [be] with you. Amen.

2 Thessalonians

1 Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church
of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the
Lord Jesus Christ: **2** Grace unto you, and peace, from
God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. **3** We are
bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is
meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and
the charity of every one of you all toward each other
aboundeth; **4** So that we ourselves glory in you in the
churches of God for your patience and faith in all your
persecutions and tribulations that ye endure: **5** [Which
is] a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God,
that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God,
for which ye also suffer: **6** Seeing [it is] a righteous thing
with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble
you; **7** And to you who are troubled rest with us, when
the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his
mighty angels, **8** In flaming fire taking vengeance on
them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of
our Lord Jesus Christ: **9** Who shall be punished with
everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord,
and from the glory of his power; **(aiōnios g166)** **10** When
he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be
admired in all them that believe (because our testimony
among you was believed) in that day. **11** Wherefore also
we pray always for you, that our God would count you
worthy of [this] calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of
[his] goodness, and the work of faith with power: **12** That
the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in
you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God
and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our
Lord Jesus Christ, and [by] our gathering together
unto him, **2** That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be
troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as
from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand. **3** Let no
man deceive you by any means: for [that day shall not
come], except there come a falling away first, and that
man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; **4** Who
opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called
God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in
the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. **5**
Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told
you these things? **6** And now ye know what withholdeth
that he might be revealed in his time. **7** For the mystery
of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth
[will let], until he be taken out of the way. **8** And then
shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall
consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy
with the brightness of his coming: **9** [Even him], whose
coming is after the working of Satan with all power and
signs and lying wonders, **10** And with all deceivableness
of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they
received not the love of the truth, that they might be
saved. **11** And for this cause God shall send them strong
delusion, that they should believe a lie: **12** That they all
might be damned who believed not the truth, but had
pleasure in unrighteousness. **13** But we are bound to
give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of
the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen
you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and
belief of the truth: **14** Whereunto he called you by our
gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus
Christ. **15** Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the
traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word,
or our epistle. **16** Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself,
and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and
hath given [us] everlasting consolation and good hope
through grace, **(aiōnios g166)** **17** Comfort your hearts, and
stablish you in every good word and work.

3 Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the
Lord may have [free] course, and be glorified, even
as [it is] with you: **2** And that we may be delivered from
unreasonable and wicked men: for all [men] have not
faith. **3** But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you,
and keep [you] from evil. **4** And we have confidence in
the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the
things which we command you. **5** And the Lord direct
your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient
waiting for Christ. **6** Now we command you, brethren,
in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw
yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly,
and not after the tradition which he received of us. **7**
For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we
behaved not ourselves disorderly among you; **8** Neither
did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought with
labour and travail night and day, that we might not be
chargeable to any of you: **9** Not because we have not
power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you
to follow us. **10** For even when we were with you, this
we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither
should he eat. **11** For we hear that there are some which
walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are
busybodies. **12** Now them that are such we command
and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness
they work, and eat their own bread. **13** But ye, brethren,
be not weary in well doing. **14** And if any man obey not
our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no
company with him, that he may be ashamed. **15** Yet
count [him] not as an enemy, but admonish [him] as
a brother. **16** Now the Lord of peace himself give you
peace always by all means. The Lord [be] with you all.
17 The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is
the token in every epistle: so I write. **18** The grace of our
Lord Jesus Christ [be] with you all. Amen.

1 Timothy

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment
of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, [which
is] our hope; **2** Unto Timothy, [my] own son in the
faith: Grace, mercy, [and] peace, from God our Father
and Jesus Christ our Lord. **3** As I besought thee to
abide still at Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that
thou mightest charge some that they teach no other
doctrine, **4** Neither give heed to fables and endless
genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly
edifying which is in faith: [so do]. **5** Now the end of the
commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and [of]
a good conscience, and [of] faith unfeigned: **6** From
which some having swerved have turned aside unto
vain jangling; **7** Desiring to be teachers of the law;
understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they
affirm. **8** But we know that the law [is] good, if a man use
it lawfully; **9** Knowing this, that the law is not made for
a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient,
for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane,
for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for
manslayers, **10** For whoremongers, for them that defile
themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for
perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is
contrary to sound doctrine; **11** According to the glorious
gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my
trust. **12** And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath
enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me
into the ministry; **13** Who was before a blasphemer,
and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy,
because I did [it] ignorantly in unbelief. **14** And the grace
of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love
which is in Christ Jesus. **15** This [is] a faithful saying,
and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came
into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. **16**
Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me
first Jesus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, for
a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on
him to life everlasting. **(aiōnios g166)** **17** Now unto the
King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, [be]
honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)** **18**
This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according
to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou
by them mightest war a good warfare; **19** Holding faith,
and a good conscience; which some having put away
concerning faith have made shipwreck: **20** Of whom is
Hymenaeus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto
Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

2 I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications,
prayers, intercessions, [and] giving of thanks, be
made for all men; **2** For kings, and [for] all that are
in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable
life in all godliness and honesty. **3** For this [is] good
and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; **4** Who
will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the
knowledge of the truth. **5** For [there is] one God, and one
mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;
6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified
in due time. **7** Where unto I am ordained a preacher,
and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, [and] lie
not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity. **8** I
will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy
hands, without wrath and doubting. **9** In like manner also,
that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with
shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or
gold, or pearls, or costly array; **10** But (which becometh
women professing godliness) with good works. **11** Let
the woman learn in silence with all subjection. **12** But I
suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over
the man, but to be in silence. **13** For Adam was first
formed, then Eve. **14** And Adam was not deceived, but
the woman being deceived was in the transgression.
15 Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing,
if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with
sobriety.

3 This [is] a true saying, If a man desire the office of
a bishop, he desireth a good work. **2** A bishop then
must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant,
sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to
teach; **3** Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of
filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous; **4**
One that ruleth well his own house, having his children
in subjection with all gravity; **5** (For if a man know not
how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of
the church of God?) **6** Not a novice, lest being lifted up
with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil. **7**
Moreover he must have a good report of them which
are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of
the devil. **8** Likewise [must] the deacons [be] grave, not
doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of
filthy lucre; **9** Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure
conscience. **10** And let these also first be proved; then let
them use the office of a deacon, being [found] blameless.
11 Even so [must their] wives [be] grave, not slanderers,
sober, faithful in all things. **12** Let the deacons be the
husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own
houses well. **13** For they that have used the office of a
deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree,
and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.
14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto
thee shortly: **15** But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know
how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of
God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and
ground of the truth. **16** And without controversy great is
the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh,

justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the
Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

4 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter
times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to
seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; **2** Speaking lies
in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot
iron; **3** Forbidding to marry, [and commanding] to abstain
from meats, which God hath created to be received with
thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.
4 For every creature of God [is] good, and nothing to be
refused, if it be received with thanksgiving: **5** For it is
sanctified by the word of God and prayer. **6** If thou put
the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt
be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the
words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast
attained. **7** But refuse profane and old wives' fables,
and exercise thyself [rather] unto godliness. **8** For bodily
exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto
all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of
that which is to come. **9** This [is] a faithful saying and
worthy of all acceptation. **10** For therefore we both labour
and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God,
who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that
believe. **11** These things command and teach. **12** Let no
man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the
believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in
faith, in purity. **13** Till I come, give attendance to reading,
to exhortation, to doctrine. **14** Neglect not the gift that
is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the
laying on of the hands of the presbytery. **15** Meditate
upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy
profiting may appear to all. **16** Take heed unto thyself,
and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this
thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

5 Rebuke not an elder, but intreat [him] as a father;
[and] the younger men as brethren; **2** The elder
women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.
3 Honour widows that are widows indeed. **4** But if any
widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to
shew piety at home, and to requite their parents: for
that is good and acceptable before God. **5** Now she
that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God,
and continueth in supplications and prayers night and
day. **6** But she that liveth in pleasure is dead while she
liveth. **7** And these things give in charge, that they may
be blameless. **8** But if any provide not for his own, and
specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the
faith, and is worse than an infidel. **9** Let not a widow be
taken into the number under threescore years old, having
been the wife of one man, **10** Well reported of for good
works; if she have brought up children, if she have lodged
strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, if she
have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed
every good work. **11** But the younger widows refuse: for
when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ,
they will marry; **12** Having damnation, because they have
cast off their first faith. **13** And withal they learn [to be]
idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only
idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things
which they ought not. **14** I will therefore that the younger
women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none
occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. **15**
For some are already turned aside after Satan. **16** If
any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them
relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it
may relieve them that are widows indeed. **17** Let the
elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour,
especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.
18 For the scripture saith, Thou shalt not muzzle the
ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The labourer [is]
worthy of his reward. **19** Against an elder receive not an
accusation, but before two or three witnesses. **20** Them
that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear. **21** I
charge [thee] before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ,
and the elect angels, that thou observe these things
without preferring one before another, doing nothing by
partiality. **22** Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be
partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure. **23** Drink
no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's
sake and thine often infirmities. **24** Some men's sins are
open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some
[men] they follow after. **25** Likewise also the good works
[of some] are manifest beforehand; and they that are
otherwise can not be hid.

6 Let as many servants as are under the yoke count
their own masters worthy of all honour, that the name
of God and [his] doctrine be not blasphemed. **2** And
they that have believing masters, let them not despise
[them], because they are brethren; but rather do [them]
service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers
of the benefit. These things teach and exhort. **3** If any
man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome
words, [even] the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to
the doctrine which is according to godliness; **4** He is
proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and
strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings,
evil surmisings, **5** Perverse disputings of men of corrupt
minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is
godliness: from such withdraw thyself. **6** But godliness
with contentment is great gain. **7** For we brought nothing
into [this] world, [and it is] certain we can carry nothing
out. **8** And having food and raiment let us be therewith
content. **9** But they that will be rich fall into temptation
and a snare, and [into] many foolish and hurtful lusts,
which drown men in destruction and perdition. **10** For
the love of money is the root of all evil: which while
some coveted after, they have erred from the faith,

and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. **11** But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. **12** Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, where unto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses. **(aiōnios g166)** **13** I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and [before] Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good confession; **14** That thou keep [this] commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ: **15** Which in his times he shall shew, [who is] the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; **16** Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom [be] honour and power everlasting. Amen. **(aiōnios g166)** **17** Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; **(aiōn g165)** **18** That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate; **19** Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life. **20** O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane [and] vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called: **21** Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace [be] with thee. Amen.

2 Timothy

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus, **2** To Timothy, [my] dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, [and] peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord. **3** I thank God, whom I serve from [my] forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day; **4** Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy; **5** When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also. **6** Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands. **7** For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind. **8** Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God; **9** Who hath saved us, and called [us] with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began, **(aiōnios g166)** **10** But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel: **11** Where unto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles. **12** For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day. **13** Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. **14** That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us. **15** This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom are Phygellus and Hermogenes. **16** The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain: **17** But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found [me]. **18** The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

2 Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus. **2** And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also. **3** Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. **4** No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of [this] life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier. **5** And if a man also strive for masteries, [yet] is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully. **6** The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits. **7** Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things. **8** Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel: **9** Where in I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, [even] unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound. **10** Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sakes, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory. **(aiōnios g166)** **11** [It is] a faithful saying: For if we be dead with [him], we shall also live with [him]: **12** If we suffer, we shall also reign with [him]: if we deny [him], he also will deny us: **13** If we believe not, [yet] he abideth faithful: he can not deny himself. **14** Of these things put [them] in remembrance, charging [them] before the Lord that they strive not about words to no profit, [but] to the subverting of the hearers. **15** Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. **16** But shun profane [and] vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness. **17** And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymenaeus and Philetus; **18** Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some. **19** Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. **20** But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour. **21** If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, [and] prepared unto every good work. **22** Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart. **23** But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. **24** And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all [men], apt to teach, patient, **25** In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; **26** And [that] they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

3 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. **2** For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, **3** Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, **4** Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; **5** Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. **6** For of this sort

are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly
women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, 7
Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge
of the truth. 8 Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood
Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt
minds, reprobate concerning the faith. 9 But they shall
proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto
all [men], as theirs also was. 10 But thou hast fully known
my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering,
charity, patience, 11 Persecutions, afflictions, which
came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what
persecutions I endured: but out of [them] all the Lord
delivered me. 12 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ
Jesus shall suffer persecution. 13 But evil men and
seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and
being deceived. 14 But continue thou in the things which
thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of
whom thou hast learned [them]; 15 And that from a child
thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to
make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in
Christ Jesus. 16 All scripture [is] given by inspiration
of God, and [is] profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for
correction, for instruction in righteousness: 17 That the
man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all
good works.

4 I charge [thee] therefore before God, and the Lord
Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead
at his appearing and his kingdom; 2 Preach the word; be
instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort
with all longsuffering and doctrine. 3 For the time will
come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after
their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers,
having itching ears; 4 And they shall turn away [their]
ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. 5
But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the
work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry. 6
For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my
departure is at hand. 7 I have fought a good fight, I have
finished [my] course, I have kept the faith: 8 Henceforth
there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which
the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day:
and not to me only, but unto all them also that love
his appearing. 9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto
me: 10 For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved
this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica;
Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia. **(aiōn g165)** 11
Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with
thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. 12 And
Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus. 13 The cloke that I
left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring [with
thee], and the books, [but] especially the parchments. 14
Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord
reward him according to his works: 15 Of whom be thou
ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words. 16
At my first answer no man stood with me, but all [men]
forsook me: [I pray God] that it may not be laid to their
charge. 17 Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and
strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully
known, and [that] all the Gentiles might hear: and I was
delivered out of the mouth of the lion. 18 And the Lord
shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve
[me] unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom [be] glory for
ever and ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)** 19 Salute Prisca and
Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus. 20 Erastus
abode at Corinth: but Trophimus have I left at Miletum
sick. 21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus
greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and
all the brethren. 22 The Lord Jesus Christ [be] with thy
spirit. Grace [be] with you. Amen.

Titus

1 Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus
Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the
acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness; **2** In
hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised
before the world began; **(aiōnios g166)** **3** But hath in due
times manifested his word through preaching, which is
committed unto me according to the commandment of
God our Saviour; **4** To Titus, [mine] own son after the
common faith: Grace, mercy, [and] peace, from God the
Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour. **5** For this
cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order
the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every
city, as I had appointed thee: **6** If any be blameless, the
husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused
of riot or unruly. **7** For a bishop must be blameless, as
the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, not
given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre; **8** But
a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just,
holy, temperate; **9** Holding fast the faithful word as he
hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine
both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. **10** For
there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers,
specially they of the circumcision: **11** Whose mouths
must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching
things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. **12**
One of themselves, [even] a prophet of their own, said,
The Cretians [are] alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.
13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply,
that they may be sound in the faith; **14** Not giving heed
to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn
from the truth. **15** Unto the pure all things [are] pure: but
unto them that are defiled and unbelieving [is] nothing
pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. **16**
They profess that they know God; but in works they
deny [him], being abominable, and disobedient, and unto
every good work reprobate.

2 But speak thou the things which become sound
doctrine: **2** That the aged men be sober, grave,
temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience. **3** The
aged women likewise, that [they be] in behaviour as
becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much
wine, teachers of good things; **4** That they may teach
the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to
love their children, **5** [To be] discreet, chaste, keepers at
home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the
word of God be not blasphemed. **6** Young men likewise
exhort to be sober minded. **7** In all things shewing
thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine [shewing]
uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, **8** Sound speech, that
cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part
may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you. **9**
[Exhort] servants to be obedient unto their own masters,
[and] to please [them] well in all [things]; not answering
again; **10** Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity;
that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour
in all things. **11** For the grace of God that bringeth
salvation hath appeared to all men, **12** Teaching us that,
denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live
soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;
(aiōn g165) **13** Looking for that blessed hope, and the
glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour
Jesus Christ; **14** Who gave himself for us, that he might
redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a
peculiar people, zealous of good works. **15** These things
speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no
man despise thee.

3 Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and
powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every
good work, **2** To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers,
[but] gentle, shewing all meekness unto all men. **3** For
we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient,
deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in
malice and envy, hateful, [and] hating one another. **4**
But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour
toward man appeared, **5** Not by works of righteousness
which we have done, but according to his mercy he
saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing
of the Holy Ghost; **6** Which he shed on us abundantly
through Jesus Christ our Saviour; **7** That being justified
by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the
hope of eternal life. **(aiōnios g166)** **8** [This is] a faithful
saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly,
that they which have believed in God might be careful
to maintain good works. These things are good and
profitable unto men. **9** But avoid foolish questions, and
genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the
law; for they are unprofitable and vain. **10** A man that is
an heretick after the first and second admonition reject;
11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth,
being condemned of himself. **12** When I shall send
Artemas unto thee, or Tychicus, be diligent to come unto
me to Nicopolis: for I have determined there to winter.
13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey
diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them. **14** And let
ours also learn to maintain good works for necessary
uses, that they be not unfruitful. **15** All that are with me
salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace
[be] with you all. Amen.

Philemon

1 Paul, a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy [our]
brother, unto Philemon our dearly beloved, and
fellowlabourer, **2** And to [our] beloved Apphia, and
Archippus our fellowsoldier, and to the church in thy
house: **3** Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father
and the Lord Jesus Christ. **4** I thank my God, making
mention of thee always in my prayers, **5** Hearing of thy
love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus,
and toward all saints; **6** That the communication of thy
faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of
every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus. **7** For
we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because
the bowels of the saints are refreshed by thee, brother.
8 Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to
enjoin thee that which is convenient, **9** Yet for love's
sake I rather beseech [thee], being such an one as Paul
the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ. **10**
I beseech thee for my son Onesimus, whom I have
begotten in my bonds: **11** Which in time past was to thee
unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me: **12**
Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that
is, mine own bowels: **13** Whom I would have retained
with me, that in thy stead he might have ministered unto
me in the bonds of the gospel: **14** But without thy mind
would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be as
it were of necessity, but willingly. **15** For perhaps he
therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest
receive him for ever; **(aiōnios g166)** **16** Not now as a
servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved, specially
to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh,
and in the Lord? **17** If thou count me therefore a partner,
receive him as myself. **18** If he hath wronged thee, or
oweth [thee] ought, put that on mine account; **19** I Paul
have written [it] with mine own hand, I will repay [it]:
albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even
thine own self besides. **20** Yea, brother, let me have joy
of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord. **21**
Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee,
knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say. **22** But
withal prepare me also a lodging: for I trust that through
your prayers I shall be given unto you. **23** There salute
thee Epaphras, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jesus; **24**
Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas, my fellowlabourers.
25 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ [be] with your
spirit. Amen.

Hebrews

1 God, who at sundry times and in divers manners
spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,
2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us by [his] Son,
whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom
also he made the worlds; **(aiōn g165)** **3** Who being the
brightness of [his] glory, and the express image of his
person, and upholding all things by the word of his power,
when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on
the right hand of the Majesty on high; **4** Being made so
much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance
obtained a more excellent name than they. **5** For unto
which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son,
this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him
a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? **6** And again,
when he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world, he
saith, And let all the angels of God worship him. **7** And
of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits,
and his ministers a flame of fire. **8** But unto the Son
[he saith], Thy throne, O God, [is] for ever and ever: a
sceptre of righteousness [is] the sceptre of thy kingdom.
(aiōn g165) **9** Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated
iniquity; therefore God, [even] thy God, hath anointed
thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. **10** And,
Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of
the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:
11 They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all
shall wax old as doth a garment; **12** And as a vesture
shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but
thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail. **13** But to
which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right
hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? **14** Are
they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for
them who shall be heirs of salvation?

2 Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to
the things which we have heard, lest at any time we
should let [them] slip. **2** For if the word spoken by angels
was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience
received a just recompence of reward; **3** How shall we
escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the
first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed
unto us by them that heard [him]; **4** God also bearing
[them] witness, both with signs and wonders, and with
divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to
his own will? **5** For unto the angels hath he not put in
subjection the world to come, whereof we speak. **6** But
one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man, that
thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou
visitest him? **7** Thou madest him a little lower than the
angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and
didst set him over the works of thy hands: **8** Thou hast
put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he
put all in subjection under him, he left nothing [that is]
not put under him. But now we see not yet all things
put under him. **9** But we see Jesus, who was made a
little lower than the angels for the suffering of death,
crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of
God should taste death for every man. **10** For it became
him, for whom [are] all things, and by whom [are] all
things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the
captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings. **11**
For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified
[are] all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call
them brethren, **12** Saying, I will declare thy name unto
my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise
unto thee. **13** And again, I will put my trust in him. And
again, Behold I and the children which God hath given
me. **14** Forasmuch then as the children are partakers
of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part
of the same; that through death he might destroy him
that had the power of death, that is, the devil; **15** And
deliver them who through fear of death were all their
lifetime subject to bondage. **16** For verily he took not on
[him the nature of] angels; but he took on [him] the seed
of Abraham. **17** Wherefore in all things it behoved him
to be made like unto [his] brethren, that he might be a
merciful and faithful high priest in things [pertaining] to
God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. **18**
For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is
able to succour them that are tempted.

3 Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly
calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our
profession, Christ Jesus; **2** Who was faithful to him that
appointed him, as also Moses [was faithful] in all his
house. **3** For this [man] was counted worthy of more
glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the
house hath more honour than the house. **4** For every
house is builded by some [man]; but he that built all
things [is] God. **5** And Moses verily [was] faithful in all
his house, as a servant, for a testimony of those things
which were to be spoken after; **6** But Christ as a son
over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold
fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm
unto the end. **7** Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, To
day if ye will hear his voice, **8** Harden not your hearts,
as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the
wilderness: **9** When your fathers tempted me, proved
me, and saw my works forty years. **10** Wherefore I was
grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err
in [their] heart; and they have not known my ways. **11** So
I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.)
12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an
evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. **13**
But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day;
lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of
sin. **14** For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold

the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;
15 While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden
not your hearts, as in the provocation. 16 For some,
when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that
came out of Egypt by Moses. 17 But with whom was
he grieved forty years? [was it] not with them that had
sinned, whose carcases fell in the wilderness? 18 And to
whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest,
but to them that believed not? 19 So we see that they
could not enter in because of unbelief.

4 Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left [us]
of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to
come short of it. 2 For unto us was the gospel preached,
as well as unto them: but the word preached did not
profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard
[it]. 3 For we which have believed do enter into rest,
as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall
enter into my rest: although the works were finished from
the foundation of the world. 4 For he spake in a certain
place of the seventh [day] on this wise, And God did rest
the seventh day from all his works. 5 And in this [place]
again, If they shall enter into my rest. 6 Seeing therefore
it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to
whom it was first preached entered not in because of
unbelief: 7 Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in
David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, To day if
ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts. 8 For if
Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward
have spoken of another day. 9 There remaineth therefore
a rest to the people of God. 10 For he that is entered
into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as
God [did] from his. 11 Let us labour therefore to enter
into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of
unbelief. 12 For the word of God [is] quick, and powerful,
and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to
the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints
and marrow, and [is] a discerner of the thoughts and
intents of the heart. 13 Neither is there any creature that
is not manifest in his sight: but all things [are] naked and
opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.
14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is
passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us
hold fast [our] profession. 15 For we have not an high
priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our
infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as [we are,
yet] without sin. 16 Let us therefore come boldly unto
the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find
grace to help in time of need.

5 For every high priest taken from among men is
ordained for men in things [pertaining] to God, that
he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins: 2 Who
can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that
are out of the way; for that he himself also is compassed
with infirmity. 3 And by reason hereof he ought, as for
the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins. 4 And no
man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called
of God, as [was] Aaron. 5 So also Christ glorified not
himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto
him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee. 6 As
he saith also in another [place], Thou [art] a priest for
ever after the order of Melchisedec. **(aiōn g165)** 7 Who in
the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers
and supplications with strong crying and tears unto him
that was able to save him from death, and was heard in
that he feared; 8 Though he were a Son, yet learned he
obedience by the things which he suffered; 9 And being
made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation
unto all them that obey him; **(aiōnios g166)** 10 Called of
God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec. 11
Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be
uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing. 12 For when for
the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one
teach you again which [be] the first principles of the
oracles of God; and are become such as have need of
milk, and not of strong meat. 13 For every one that useth
milk [is] unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a
babe. 14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are of
full age, [even] those who by reason of use have their
senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

6 Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of
Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again
the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of
faith toward God, 2 Of the doctrine of baptisms, and
of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead,
and of eternal judgment. **(aiōnios g166)** 3 And this will we
do, if God permit. 4 For [it is] impossible for those who
were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly
gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, 5 And
have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of
the world to come, **(aiōn g165)** 6 If they shall fall away, to
renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify
to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put [him] to
an open shame. 7 For the earth which drinketh in the
rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs
meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing
from God: 8 But that which beareth thorns and briers [is]
rejected, and [is] nigh unto cursing; whose end [is] to be
burned. 9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things
of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we
thus speak. 10 For God [is] not unrighteous to forget your
work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward
his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do
minister. 11 And we desire that every one of you do shew
the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the
end: 12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who
through faith and patience inherit the promises. 13 For
when God made promise to Abraham, because he could

swear by no greater, he sware by himself, **14** Saying,
Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will
multiply thee. **15** And so, after he had patiently endured,
he obtained the promise. **16** For men verily swear by the
greater: and an oath for confirmation [is] to them an end
of all strife. **17** Where in God, willing more abundantly
to shew unto the heirs of promise the immutability of
his counsel, confirmed [it] by an oath: **18** That by two
immutable things, in which [it was] impossible for God to
lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled
for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us: **19**
Which [hope] we have as an anchor of the soul, both
sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the
veil; **20** Whither the forerunner is for us entered, [even]
Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of
Melchisedec. **(aiōn g165)**

7 For this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the
most high God, who met Abraham returning from
the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him; **2** To whom
also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by
interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also
King of Salem, which is, King of peace; **3** Without
father, without mother, without descent, having neither
beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the
Son of God; abideth a priest continually. **4** Now consider
how great this man [was], unto whom even the patriarch
Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils. **5** And verily they
that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the
priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the
people according to the law, that is, of their brethren,
though they come out of the loins of Abraham: **6** But he
whose descent is not counted from them received tithes
of Abraham, and blessed him that had the promises. **7**
And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the
better. **8** And here men that die receive tithes; but there
he [receiveth them], of whom it is witnessed that he
liveth. **9** And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth
tithes, payed tithes in Abraham. **10** For he was yet in
the loins of his father, when Melchisedec met him. **11** If
therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood,
(for under it the people received the law,) what further
need [was there] that another priest should rise after
the order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the
order of Aaron? **12** For the priesthood being changed,
there is made of necessity a change also of the law. **13**
For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to
another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the
altar. **14** For [it is] evident that our Lord sprang out of
Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning
priesthood. **15** And it is yet far more evident: for that
after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth another
priest, **16** Who is made, not after the law of a carnal
commandment, but after the power of an endless life. **17**
For he testifieth, Thou [art] a priest for ever after the
order of Melchisedec. **(aiōn g165)** **18** For there is verily
a disannulling of the commandment going before for
the weakness and unprofitableness thereof. **19** For the
law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better
hope [did]; by the which we draw nigh unto God. **20**
And inasmuch as not without an oath [he was made
priest]: **21** (For those priests were made without an
oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him,
The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou [art] a priest
for ever after the order of Melchisedec:) **(aiōn g165)**
22 By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better
testament. **23** And they truly were many priests, because
they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:
24 But this [man], because he continueth ever, hath an
unchangeable priesthood. **(aiōn g165)** **25** Wherefore he is
able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto
God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession
for them. **26** For such an high priest became us, [who is]
holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and
made higher than the heavens; **27** Who needeth not
daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for
his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did
once, when he offered up himself. **28** For the law maketh
men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of
the oath, which was since the law, [maketh] the Son,
who is consecrated for evermore. **(aiōn g165)**

8 Now of the things which we have spoken [this is] the
sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the
right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens; **2**
A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle,
which the Lord pitched, and not man. **3** For every high
priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore
[it is] of necessity that this man have somewhat also to
offer. **4** For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest,
seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to
the law: **5** Who serve unto the example and shadow
of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God
when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See,
saith he, [that] thou make all things according to the
pattern shewed to thee in the mount. **6** But now hath
he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much
also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was
established upon better promises. **7** For if that first
[covenant] had been faultless, then should no place
have been sought for the second. **8** For finding fault with
them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord,
when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel
and with the house of Judah: **9** Not according to the
covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I
took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of
Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I
regarded them not, saith the Lord. **10** For this [is] the
covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after
those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their

mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them
a God, and they shall be to me a people: 11 And they
shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man
his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me,
from the least to the greatest. 12 For I will be merciful to
their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities
will I remember no more. 13 In that he saith, A new
[covenant], he hath made the first old. Now that which
decayeth and waxeth old [is] ready to vanish away.

9 Then verily the first [covenant] had also ordinances
of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary. 2 For
there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein [was] the
candlestick, and the table, and the shewbread; which is
called the sanctuary. 3 And after the second veil, the
tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all; 4 Which had
the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid
round about with gold, wherein [was] the golden pot that
had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables
of the covenant; 5 And over it the cherubims of glory
shadowing the mercyseat; of which we can not now
speak particularly. 6 Now when these things were thus
ordained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle,
accomplishing the service [of God]. 7 But into the second
[went] the high priest alone once every year, not without
blood, which he offered for himself, and [for] the errors of
the people: 8 The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the
way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest,
while as the first tabernacle was yet standing: 9 Which
[was] a figure for the time then present, in which were
offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make
him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the
conscience; 10 [Which stood] only in meats and drinks,
and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed
[on them] until the time of reformation. 11 But Christ
being come an high priest of good things to come, by
a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with
hands, that is to say, not of this building; 12 Neither by
the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he
entered in once into the holy place, having obtained
eternal redemption [for us]. **(aiōnios g166)** 13 For if the
blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer
sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the
flesh: 14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who
through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to
God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve
the living God? **(aiōnios g166)** 15 And for this cause he
is the mediator of the new testament, that by means
of death, for the redemption of the transgressions [that
were] under the first testament, they which are called
might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. **(aiōnios
g166)** 16 For where a testament [is], there must also of
necessity be the death of the testator. 17 For a testament
[is] of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no
strength at all while the testator liveth. 18 Whereupon
neither the first [testament] was dedicated without blood.
19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all
the people according to the law, he took the blood of
calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and
hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,
20 Saying, This [is] the blood of the testament which
God hath enjoined unto you. 21 Moreover he sprinkled
with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of
the ministry. 22 And almost all things are by the law
purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is
no remission. 23 [It was] therefore necessary that the
patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with
these; but the heavenly things themselves with better
sacrifices than these. 24 For Christ is not entered into
the holy places made with hands, [which are] the figures
of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the
presence of God for us: 25 Nor yet that he should offer
himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy
place every year with blood of others; 26 For then must
he often have suffered since the foundation of the world:
but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared
to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. **(aiōn g165)** 27
And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after
this the judgment: 28 So Christ was once offered to bear
the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall
he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

10 For the law having a shadow of good things to
come, [and] not the very image of the things, can
never with those sacrifices which they offered year by
year continually make the comers thereunto perfect. 2
For then would they not have ceased to be offered?
because that the worshippers once purged should have
had no more conscience of sins. 3 But in those [sacrifices
there is] a remembrance again [made] of sins every
year. 4 For [it is] not possible that the blood of bulls and
of goats should take away sins. 5 Wherefore when he
cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering
thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me: 6
In burnt offerings and [sacrifices] for sin thou hast had
no pleasure. 7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of
the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God. 8
Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt
offerings and [offering] for sin thou wouldest not, neither
hadst pleasure [therein]; which are offered by the law; 9
Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh
away the first, that he may establish the second. 10 By
the which will we are sanctified through the offering of
the body of Jesus Christ once [for all]. 11 And every
priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes
the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:
12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for
sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; 13

From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his
footstool. 14 For by one offering he hath perfected for
ever them that are sanctified. 15 [Whereof] the Holy
Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said
before, 16 This [is] the covenant that I will make with
them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws
into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; 17
And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.
18 Now where remission of these [is, there is] no more
offering for sin. 19 Having therefore, brethren, boldness
to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, 20 By
a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for
us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; 21 And
[having] an high priest over the house of God; 22 Let us
draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith,
having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and
our bodies washed with pure water. 23 Let us hold fast
the profession of [our] faith without wavering; (for he
[is] faithful that promised;) 24 And let us consider one
another to provoke unto love and to good works: 25 Not
forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the
manner of some [is]; but exhorting [one another]: and
so much the more, as ye see the day approaching. 26
For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the
knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice
for sins, 27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment
and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.
28 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy
under two or three witnesses: 29 Of how much sorer
punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy,
who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath
counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was
sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto
the Spirit of grace? 30 For we know him that hath said,
Vengeance [belongeth] unto me, I will recompense, saith
the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. 31
[It is] a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.
32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which,
after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of
afflictions; 33 Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock
both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye
became companions of them that were so used. 34 For
ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully
the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye
have in heaven a better and an enduring substance. 35
Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath
great recompence of reward. 36 For ye have need of
patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye
might receive the promise. 37 For yet a little while, and
he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. 38 Now
the just shall live by faith: but if [any man] draw back, my
soul shall have no pleasure in him. 39 But we are not of
them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that
believe to the saving of the soul.

11 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the
evidence of things not seen. 2 For by it the elders
obtained a good report. 3 Through faith we understand
that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that
things which are seen were not made of things which do
appear. **(aiōn g165)** 4 By faith Abel offered unto God a
more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained
witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts:
and by it he being dead yet speaketh. 5 By faith Enoch
was translated that he should not see death; and was
not found, because God had translated him: for before
his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased
God. 6 But without faith [it is] impossible to please [him]:
for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and
[that] he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. 7
By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen
as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of
his house; by the which he condemned the world, and
became heir of the righteousness which is by faith. 8
By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a
place which he should after receive for an inheritance,
obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.
9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as [in] a
strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and
Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise: 10 For he
looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder
and maker [is] God. 11 Through faith also Sara herself
received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of
a child when she was past age, because she judged him
faithful who had promised. 12 Therefore sprang there
even of one, and him as good as dead, [so many] as the
stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by
the sea shore innumerable. 13 These all died in faith,
not having received the promises, but having seen them
afar off, and were persuaded of [them], and embraced
[them], and confessed that they were strangers and
pilgrims on the earth. 14 For they that say such things
declare plainly that they seek a country. 15 And truly, if
they had been mindful of that [country] from whence
they came out, they might have had opportunity to have
returned. 16 But now they desire a better [country], that
is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be
called their God: for he hath prepared for them a city. 17
By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac:
and he that had received the promises offered up his
only begotten [son], 18 Of whom it was said, That in
Isaac shall thy seed be called: 19 Accounting that God
[was] able to raise [him] up, even from the dead; from
whence also he received him in a figure. 20 By faith
Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to
come. 21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed
both the sons of Joseph; and worshipped, [leaning] upon
the top of his staff. 22 By faith Joseph, when he died,
made mention of the departing of the children of Israel;

and gave commandment concerning his bones. **23** By
faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of
his parents, because they saw [he was] a proper child;
and they were not afraid of the king's commandment. **24**
By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to
be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; **25** Choosing
rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to
enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; **26** Esteeming
the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures
in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the
reward. **27** By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the
wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is
invisible. **28** Through faith he kept the passover, and the
sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn
should touch them. **29** By faith they passed through the
Red sea as by dry [land]: which the Egyptians assaying
to do were drowned. **30** By faith the walls of Jericho fell
down, after they were compassed about seven days.
31 By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them
that believed not, when she had received the spies
with peace. **32** And what shall I more say? for the time
would fail me to tell of Gedeon, and [of] Barak, and
[of] Samson, and [of] Jephthae; [of] David also, and
Samuel, and [of] the prophets: **33** Who through faith
subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained
promises, stopped the mouths of lions, **34** Quenched
the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword,
out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in
fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens. **35** Women
received their dead raised to life again: and others were
tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain
a better resurrection: **36** And others had trial of [cruel]
mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and
imprisonment: **37** They were stoned, they were sawn
asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they
wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being
destitute, afflicted, tormented; **38** (Of whom the world
was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and [in]
mountains, and [in] dens and caves of the earth. **39** And
these all, having obtained a good report through faith,
received not the promise: **40** God having provided some
better thing for us, that they without us should not be
made perfect.

12 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about
with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside
every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset
[us], and let us run with patience the race that is set
before us, **2** Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher
of [our] faith; who for the joy that was set before him
endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down
at the right hand of the throne of God. **3** For consider
him that endured such contradiction of sinners against
himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds. **4** Ye
have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin. **5**
And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh
unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the
chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked
of him: **6** For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and
scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. **7** If ye endure
chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what
son is he whom the father chasteneth not? **8** But if ye be
without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then
are ye bastards, and not sons. **9** Furthermore we have
had fathers of our flesh which corrected [us], and we
gave [them] reverence: shall we not much rather be
in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? **10**
For they verily for a few days chastened [us] after their
own pleasure; but he for [our] profit, that [we] might be
partakers of his holiness. **11** Now no chastening for the
present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless
afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness
unto them which are exercised thereby. **12** Wherefore lift
up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees; **13**
And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is
lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.
14 Follow peace with all [men], and holiness, without
which no man shall see the Lord: **15** Looking diligently
lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of
bitterness springing up trouble [you], and thereby many
be defiled; **16** Lest there [be] any fornicator, or profane
person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his
birthright. **17** For ye know how that afterward, when he
would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for
he found no place of repentance, though he sought it
carefully with tears. **18** For ye are not come unto the
mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire,
nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest, **19** And
the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which
[voice] they that heard intreated that the word should
not be spoken to them any more: **20** (For they could
not endure that which was commanded, And if so much
as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or
thrust through with a dart: **21** And so terrible was the
sight, [that] Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:
) **22** But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the
city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to
an innumerable company of angels, **23** To the general
assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written
in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits
of just men made perfect, **24** And to Jesus the mediator
of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that
speaketh better things than [that of] Abel. **25** See that
ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped
not who refused him that spake on earth, much more
[shall not] we [escape], if we turn away from him that
[speaketh] from heaven: **26** Whose voice then shook
the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once

more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven. **27** And
this [word], Yet once more, signifieth the removing of
those things that are shaken, as of things that are made,
that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.
28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be
moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God
acceptably with reverence and godly fear: **29** For our
God [is] a consuming fire.

13 Let brotherly love continue. **2** Be not forgetful
to entertain strangers: for thereby some have
entertained angels unawares. **3** Remember them that
are in bonds, as bound with them; [and] them which
suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body. **4**
Marriage [is] honourable in all, and the bed undefiled:
but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. **5** [Let
your] conversation [be] without covetousness; [and be]
content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I
will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. **6** So that we
may boldly say, The Lord [is] my helper, and I will not
fear what man shall do unto me. **7** Remember them
which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto
you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering
the end of [their] conversation. **8** Jesus Christ the same
yesterday, and to day, and for ever. **(aiōn g165)** **9** Be not
carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For [it is]
a good thing that the heart be established with grace;
not with meats, which have not profited them that have
been occupied therein. **10** We have an altar, whereof
they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle. **11**
For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought
into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned
without the camp. **12** Wherefore Jesus also, that he
might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered
without the gate. **13** Let us go forth therefore unto him
without the camp, bearing his reproach. **14** For here
have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come. **15**
By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to
God continually, that is, the fruit of [our] lips giving thanks
to his name. **16** But to do good and to communicate
forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.
17 Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit
yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that
must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not
with grief: for that [is] unprofitable for you. **18** Pray for us:
for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things
willing to live honestly. **19** But I beseech [you] the rather
to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.
20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the
dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep,
through the blood of the everlasting covenant, **(aiōnios
g166)** **21** Make you perfect in every good work to do his
will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight,
through Jesus Christ; to whom [be] glory for ever and
ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)** **22** And I beseech you, brethren,
suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter
unto you in few words. **23** Know ye that [our] brother
Timothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I
will see you. **24** Salute all them that have the rule over
you, and all the saints. They of Italy salute you. **25** Grace
[be] with you all. Amen.

James

1 James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ,
to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad,
greeting. **2** My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into
divers temptations; **3** Knowing [this], that the trying of
your faith worketh patience. **4** But let patience have
[her] perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire,
wanting nothing. **5** If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask
of God, that giveth to all [men] liberally, and upbraideth
not; and it shall be given him. **6** But let him ask in faith,
nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave
of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. **7** For let
not that man think that he shall receive any thing of
the Lord. **8** A double minded man [is] unstable in all
his ways. **9** Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that
he is exalted: **10** But the rich, in that he is made low:
because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.
11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat,
but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth,
and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall
the rich man fade away in his ways. **12** Blessed [is]
the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried,
he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath
promised to them that love him. **13** Let no man say when
he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be
tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man: **14** But
every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own
lust, and enticed. **15** Then when lust hath conceived, it
bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth
forth death. **16** Do not err, my beloved brethren. **17**
Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and
cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no
variableness, neither shadow of turning. **18** Of his own
will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be
a kind of firstfruits of his creatures. **19** Wherefore, my
beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to
speak, slow to wrath: **20** For the wrath of man worketh
not the righteousness of God. **21** Wherefore lay apart all
filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive
with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save
your souls. **22** But be ye doers of the word, and not
hearers only, deceiving your own selves. **23** For if any
be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a
man beholding his natural face in a glass: **24** For he
beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway
forgetteth what manner of man he was. **25** But whoso
looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth
[therein], he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of
the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed. **26** If
any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth
not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's
religion [is] vain. **27** Pure religion and undefiled before
God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and
widows in their affliction, [and] to keep himself unspotted
from the world.

2 My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus
Christ, [the Lord] of glory, with respect of persons. **2**
For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold
ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor
man in vile raiment; **3** And ye have respect to him that
weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here
in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or
sit here under my footstool: **4** Are ye not then partial in
yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts? **5**
Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the
poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom
which he hath promised to them that love him? **6** But ye
have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you,
and draw you before the judgment seats? **7** Do not they
blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?
8 If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou
shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well: **9** But
if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are
convinced of the law as transgressors. **10** For whosoever
shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one [point],
he is guilty of all. **11** For he that said, Do not commit
adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no
adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor
of the law. **12** So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall
be judged by the law of liberty. **13** For he shall have
judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy;
and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. **14** What [doth it]
profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and
have not works? can faith save him? **15** If a brother or
sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, **16** And one
of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be [ye] warmed
and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things
which are needful to the body; what [doth it] profit? **17**
Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.
18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have
works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will
shew thee my faith by my works. **19** Thou believest that
there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe,
and tremble. **20** But wilt thou know, O vain man, that
faith without works is dead? **21** Was not Abraham our
father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his
son upon the altar? **22** Seest thou how faith wrought with
his works, and by works was faith made perfect? **23** And
the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed
God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and
he was called the Friend of God. **24** Ye see then how
that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.
25 Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by
works, when she had received the messengers, and had
sent [them] out another way? **26** For as the body without
the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

3 My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that
we shall receive the greater condemnation. **2** For in
many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word,
the same [is] a perfect man, [and] able also to bridle the
whole body. **3** Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths,
that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole
body. **4** Behold also the ships, which though [they be]
so great, and [are] driven of fierce winds, yet are they
turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the
governor listeth. **5** Even so the tongue is a little member,
and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a
little fire kindleth! **6** And the tongue [is] a fire, a world of
iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it
defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course
of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. **(Geenna g1067)** **7**
For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents,
and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed
of mankind: **8** But the tongue can no man tame; [it is]
an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. **9** Therewith bless
we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men,
which are made after the similitude of God. **10** Out of
the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My
brethren, these things ought not so to be. **11** Doth a
fountain send forth at the same place sweet [water]
and bitter? **12** Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive
berries? either a vine, figs? so [can] no fountain both
yield salt water and fresh. **13** Who [is] a wise man and
endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out
of a good conversation his works with meekness of
wisdom. **14** But if ye have bitter envying and strife in
your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. **15**
This wisdom descendeth not from above, but [is] earthly,
sensual, devilish. **16** For where envying and strife [is],
there [is] confusion and every evil work. **17** But the
wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable,
gentle, [and] easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good
fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy. **18** And
the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that
make peace.

4 From whence [come] wars and fightings among you?
[come they] not hence, [even] of your lusts that war
in your members? **2** Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and
desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet
ye have not, because ye ask not. **3** Ye ask, and receive
not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume [it]
upon your lusts. **4** Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know
ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with
God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is
the enemy of God. **5** Do ye think that the scripture saith
in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?
6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God
resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. **7**
Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil,
and he will flee from you. **8** Draw nigh to God, and
he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse [your] hands, [ye]
sinners; and purify [your] hearts, [ye] double minded.
9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter
be turned to mourning, and [your] joy to heaviness. **10**
Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall
lift you up. **11** Speak not evil one of another, brethren.
He that speaketh evil of [his] brother, and judgeth his
brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law:
but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law,
but a judge. **12** There is one lawgiver, who is able to
save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?
13 Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will
go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy
and sell, and get gain: **14** Whereas ye know not what
[shall be] on the morrow. For what [is] your life? It is
even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then
vanisheth away. **15** For that ye [ought] to say, If the Lord
will, we shall live, and do this, or that. **16** But now ye
rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil. **17**
Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth [it]
not, to him it is sin.

5 Go to now, [ye] rich men, weep and howl for your
miseries that shall come upon [you]. **2** Your riches
are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten. **3** Your
gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall
be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as
it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the
last days. **4** Behold, the hire of the labourers who have
reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by
fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped
are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. **5** Ye
have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye
have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.
6 Ye have condemned [and] killed the just; [and] he
doth not resist you. **7** Be patient therefore, brethren,
unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman
waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long
patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain. **8**
Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming
of the Lord draweth nigh. **9** Grudge not one against
another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the
judge standeth before the door. **10** Take, my brethren,
the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord,
for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience. **11**
Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have
heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end
of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender
mercy. **12** But above all things, my brethren, swear not,
neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any
other oath: but let your yea be yea; and [your] nay, nay;
lest ye fall into condemnation. **13** Is any among you
afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.
14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of
the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him

with oil in the name of the Lord: **15** And the prayer of
faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up;
and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven
him. **16** Confess [your] faults one to another, and pray
one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual
fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. **17**
Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and
he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained
not on the earth by the space of three years and six
months. **18** And he prayed again, and the heaven gave
rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit. **19** Brethren, if
any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; **20**
Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from
the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and
shall hide a multitude of sins.

1 Peter

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers
scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia,
Asia, and Bithynia, **2** Elect according to the foreknowledge
of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit,
unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus
Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied. **3**
Blessed [be] the God and Father of our Lord Jesus
Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath
begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection
of Jesus Christ from the dead, **4** To an inheritance
incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away,
reserved in heaven for you, **5** Who are kept by the power
of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed
in the last time. **6** Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now
for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through
manifold temptations: **7** That the trial of your faith, being
much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it
be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour
and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: **8** Whom
having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see
[him] not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable
and full of glory: **9** Receiving the end of your faith, [even]
the salvation of [your] souls. **10** Of which salvation the
prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who
prophesied of the grace [that should come] unto you: **11**
Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of
Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified
beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that
should follow. **12** Unto whom it was revealed, that not
unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things,
which are now reported unto you by them that have
preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent
down from heaven; which things the angels desire to
look into. **13** Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be
sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be
brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; **14** As
obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to
the former lusts in your ignorance: **15** But as he which
hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of
conversation; **16** Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I
am holy. **17** And if ye call on the Father, who without
respect of persons judgeth according to every man's
work, pass the time of your sojourning [here] in fear: **18**
Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with
corruptible things, [as] silver and gold, from your vain
conversation [received] by tradition from your fathers;
19 But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb
without blemish and without spot: **20** Who verily was
foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was
manifest in these last times for you, **21** Who by him do
believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and
gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in
God. **22** Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying
the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the
brethren, [see that ye] love one another with a pure heart
fervently: **23** Being born again, not of corruptible seed,
but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and
abideth for ever. **(aiōn g165)** **24** For all flesh [is] as grass,
and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass
withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away: **25** But the
word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word
which by the gospel is preached unto you. **(aiōn g165)**

2 Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and
hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings, **2**
As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word,
that ye may grow thereby: **3** If so be ye have tasted
that the Lord [is] gracious. **4** To whom coming, [as unto]
a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen
of God, [and] precious, **5** Ye also, as lively stones, are
built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up
spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. **6**
Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I
lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he
that believeth on him shall not be confounded. **7** Unto
you therefore which believe [he is] precious: but unto
them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders
disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, **8**
And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, [even
to them] which stumble at the word, being disobedient:
whereunto also they were appointed. **9** But ye [are] a
chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a
peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises
of him who hath called you out of darkness into his
marvellous light: **10** Which in time past [were] not a
people, but [are] now the people of God: which had not
obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy. **11** Dearly
beloved, I beseech [you] as strangers and pilgrims,
abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; **12**
Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles:
that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they
may by [your] good works, which they shall behold,
glorify God in the day of visitation. **13** Submit yourselves
to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it
be to the king, as supreme; **14** Or unto governors, as
unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of
evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well. **15** For
so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to
silence the ignorance of foolish men: **16** As free, and
not using [your] liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but
as the servants of God. **17** Honour all [men]. Love the
brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king. **18** Servants,
[be] subject to [your] masters with all fear; not only to
the good and gentle, but also to the froward. **19** For
this [is] thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward
God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. **20** For what glory
[is it], if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall

take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer [for
it], ye take it patiently, this [is] acceptable with God.
21 For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ
also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye
should follow his steps: 22 Who did no sin, neither was
guile found in his mouth: 23 Who, when he was reviled,
reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not;
but committed [himself] to him that judgeth righteously:
24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on
the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto
righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed. 25 For
ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned
unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

3 Likewise, ye wives, [be] in subjection to your own
husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also
may without the word be won by the conversation of the
wives; 2 While they behold your chaste conversation
[coupled] with fear. 3 Whose adorning let it not be that
outward [adorning] of plaiting the hair, and of wearing
of gold, or of putting on of apparel; 4 But [let it be] the
hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible,
[even the ornament] of a meek and quiet spirit, which is
in the sight of God of great price. 5 For after this manner
in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God,
adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own
husbands: 6 Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him
lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well,
and are not afraid with any amazement. 7 Likewise, ye
husbands, dwell with [them] according to knowledge,
giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel,
and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that
your prayers be not hindered. 8 Finally, [be ye] all of
one mind, having compassion one of another, love as
brethren, [be] pitiful, [be] courteous: 9 Not rendering evil
for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing;
knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should
inherit a blessing. 10 For he that will love life, and see
good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his
lips that they speak no guile: 11 Let him eschew evil,
and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it. 12 For
the eyes of the Lord [are] over the righteous, and his
ears [are open] unto their prayers: but the face of the
Lord [is] against them that do evil. 13 And who [is] he
that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is
good? 14 But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake,
happy [are ye]: and be not afraid of their terror, neither
be troubled; 15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts:
and [be] ready always to [give] an answer to every man
that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with
meekness and fear: 16 Having a good conscience; that,
whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may
be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation
in Christ. 17 For [it is] better, if the will of God be so, that
ye suffer for well doing, than for evil doing. 18 For Christ
also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust,
that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the
flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: 19 By which also he
went and preached unto the spirits in prison; 20 Which
sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering
of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a
preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by
water. 21 The like figure whereunto [even] baptism doth
also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the
flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,
) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ: 22 Who is gone
into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and
authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

4 Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the
flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind:
for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from
sin; 2 That he no longer should live the rest of [his]
time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of
God. 3 For the time past of [our] life may suffice us to
have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked
in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings,
banquetings, and abominable idolatries: 4 Wherein they
think it strange that ye run not with [them] to the same
excess of riot, speaking evil of [you]: 5 Who shall give
account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the
dead. 6 For for this cause was the gospel preached
also to them that are dead, that they might be judged
according to men in the flesh, but live according to God
in the spirit. 7 But the end of all things is at hand: be ye
therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. 8 And above
all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for
charity shall cover the multitude of sins. 9 Use hospitality
one to another without grudging. 10 As every man hath
received the gift, [even so] minister the same one to
another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.
11 If any man speak, [let him speak] as the oracles of
God; if any man minister, [let him do it] as of the ability
which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified
through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion
for ever and ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)** 12 Beloved, think it
not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you,
as though some strange thing happened unto you: 13
But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's
sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may
be glad also with exceeding joy. 14 If ye be reproached
for the name of Christ, happy [are ye]; for the spirit of
glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is
evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. 15 But let
none of you suffer as a murderer, or [as] a thief, or [as]
an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters.
16 Yet if [any man suffer] as a Christian, let him not be
ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf. 17 For
the time [is come] that judgment must begin at the house
of God: and if [it] first [begin] at us, what shall the end

[be] of them that obey not the gospel of God? **18** And if
the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly
and the sinner appear? **19** Wherefore let them that suffer
according to the will of God commit the keeping of their
souls [to him] in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

5 The elders which are among you I exhort, who am
also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ,
and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: **2**
Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the
oversight [thereof], not by constraint, but willingly; not for
filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; **3** Neither as being lords
over [God's] heritage, but being ensamples to the flock.
4 And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall
receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. **5** Likewise,
ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all
[of you] be subject one to another, and be clothed with
humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to
the humble. **6** Humble yourselves therefore under the
mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:
7 Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. **8**
Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil,
as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may
devour: **9** Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that
the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren
that are in the world. **10** But the God of all grace, who
hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus,
after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect,
stablish, strengthen, settle [you]. **(aiōnios g166)** **11** To him
[be] glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. **(aiōn
g165)** **12** By Silvanus, a faithful brother unto you, as I
suppose, I have written briefly, exhorting, and testifying
that this is the true grace of God wherein ye stand. **13**
The [church that is] at Babylon, elected together with
[you], saluteth you; and [so doth] Marcus my son. **14**
Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace [be]
with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

2 Peter

1 Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus
Christ, to them that have obtained like precious
faith with us through the righteousness of God and our
Saviour Jesus Christ: **2** Grace and peace be multiplied
unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus
our Lord, **3** According as his divine power hath given
unto us all things that [pertain] unto life and godliness,
through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory
and virtue: **4** Whereby are given unto us exceeding
great and precious promises: that by these ye might
be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the
corruption that is in the world through lust. **5** And beside
this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to
virtue knowledge; **6** And to knowledge temperance; and
to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; **7**
And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly
kindness charity. **8** For if these things be in you, and
abound, they make [you that ye shall] neither [be] barren
nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.
9 But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot
see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged
from his old sins. **10** Wherefore the rather, brethren,
give diligence to make your calling and election sure:
for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall: **11** For so
an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly
into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour
Jesus Christ. **(aiōnios g166)** **12** Wherefore I will not be
negligent to put you always in remembrance of these
things, though ye know [them], and be established in
the present truth. **13** Yea, I think it meet, as long as I
am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting [you]
in remembrance; **14** Knowing that shortly I must put
off [this] my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ
hath shewed me. **15** Moreover I will endeavour that ye
may be able after my decease to have these things
always in remembrance. **16** For we have not followed
cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto
you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but
were eyewitnesses of his majesty. **17** For he received
from God the Father honour and glory, when there came
such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my
beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. **18** And this
voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were
with him in the holy mount. **19** We have also a more
sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye
take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place,
until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:
20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is
of any private interpretation. **21** For the prophecy came
not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God
spake [as they were] moved by the Holy Ghost.

2 But there were false prophets also among the people,
even as there shall be false teachers among you, who
privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the
Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift
destruction. **2** And many shall follow their pernicious
ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be
evil spoken of. **3** And through covetousness shall they
with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose
judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their
damnation slumbereth not. **4** For if God spared not the
angels that sinned, but cast [them] down to hell, and
delivered [them] into chains of darkness, to be reserved
unto judgment; **(Tartaroō g5020)** **5** And spared not the old
world, but saved Noah the eighth [person], a preacher of
righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the
ungodly; **6** And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha
into ashes condemned [them] with an overthrow, making
[them] an ensample unto those that after should live
ungodly; **7** And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy
conversation of the wicked: **8** (For that righteous man
dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed
[his] righteous soul from day to day with [their] unlawful
deeds;) **9** The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out
of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of
judgment to be punished: **10** But chiefly them that walk
after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise
government. Presumptuous [are they], selfwilled, they
are not afraid to speak evil of dignities. **11** Whereas
angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not
railing accusation against them before the Lord. **12** But
these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and
destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand
not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption; **13**
And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, [as]
they that count it pleasure to riot in the day time. Spots
[they are] and blemishes, sporting themselves with their
own deceivings while they feast with you; **14** Having
eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin;
beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised
with covetous practices; cursed children: **15** Which have
forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following
the way of Balaam [the son] of Bosor, who loved the
wages of unrighteousness; **16** But was rebuked for his
iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad
the madness of the prophet. **17** These are wells without
water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom
the mist of darkness is reserved for ever. **(questioned)** **18**
For when they speak great swelling [words] of vanity,
they allure through the lusts of the flesh, [through much]
wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them
who live in error. **19** While they promise them liberty,
they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of
whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in
bondage. **20** For if after they have escaped the pollutions

of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. **21** For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known [it], to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them. **22** But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog [is] turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

3 This second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in [both] which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance: **2** That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour: **3** Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, **4** And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as [they were] from the beginning of the creation. **5** For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water: **6** Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished: **7** But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men. **8** But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day [is] with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day. **9** The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. **10** But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up. **11** [Seeing] then [that] all these things shall be dissolved, what manner [of persons] ought ye to be in [all] holy conversation and godliness, **12** Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat? **13** Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. **14** Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless. **15** And account [that] the longsuffering of our Lord [is] salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you; **16** As also in all [his] epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as [they do] also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction. **17** Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know [these things] before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness. **18** But grow in grace, and [in] the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him [be] glory both now and for ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)**

1 John

1 That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life; **2** (For the life was manifested, and we have seen [it], and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;) **(aiōnios g166)** **3** That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship [is] with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. **4** And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full. **5** This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. **6** If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: **7** But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. **8** If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. **9** If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us [our] sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. **10** If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

2 My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: **2** And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for [the sins of] the whole world. **3** And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments. **4** He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. **5** But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him. **6** He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked. **7** Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning. **8** Again, a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because the darkness is past, and the true light now shineth. **9** He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now. **10** He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him. **11** But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes. **12** I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. **13** I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him [that is] from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father. **14** I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him [that is] from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one. **15** Love not the world, neither the things [that are] in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. **16** For all that [is] in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. **17** And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever. **(aiōn g165)** **18** Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time. **19** They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would [no doubt] have continued with us: but [they went out], that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us. **20** But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things. **21** I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth. **22** Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. **23** Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [[but] he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also]. **24** Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father. **25** And this is the promise that he hath promised us, [even] eternal life. **(aiōnios g166)** **26** These [things] have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you. **27** But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him. **28** And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming. **29** If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

3 Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. **2** Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. **3** And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. **4** Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law. **5** And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. **6** Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not:

whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.
7 Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth
righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. 8 He
that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth
from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was
manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.
9 Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for
his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because
he is born of God. 10 In this the children of God are
manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth
not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth
not his brother. 11 For this is the message that ye heard
from the beginning, that we should love one another. 12
Not as Cain, [who] was of that wicked one, and slew
his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his
own works were evil, and his brother's righteous. 13
Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. 14 We
know that we have passed from death unto life, because
we love the brethren. He that loveth not [his] brother
abideth in death. 15 Whosoever hateth his brother is a
murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal
life abiding in him. (aiōnios g166) 16 Hereby perceive we
the love [of God], because he laid down his life for us:
and we ought to lay down [our] lives for the brethren. 17
But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother
have need, and shutteth up his bowels [of compassion]
from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? 18 My
little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue;
but in deed and in truth. 19 And hereby we know that
we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before
him. 20 For if our heart condemn us, God is greater
than our heart, and knoweth all things. 21 Beloved, if
our heart condemn us not, [then] have we confidence
toward God. 22 And whatsoever we ask, we receive
of him, because we keep his commandments, and do
those things that are pleasing in his sight. 23 And this
is his commandment, That we should believe on the
name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another,
as he gave us commandment. 24 And he that keepeth
his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And
hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which
he hath given us.

4 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits
whether they are of God: because many false
prophets are gone out into the world. 2 Hereby know
ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that
Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: 3 And every
spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the
flesh is not of God: and this is that [spirit] of antichrist,
whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even
now already is it in the world. 4 Ye are of God, little
children, and have overcome them: because greater is
he that is in you, than he that is in the world. 5 They are
of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the
world heareth them. 6 We are of God: he that knoweth
God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us.
Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.
7 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God;
and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth
God. 8 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is
love. 9 In this was manifested the love of God toward
us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the
world, that we might live through him. 10 Herein is love,
not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his
Son [to be] the propitiation for our sins. 11 Beloved, if
God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.
12 No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one
another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in
us. 13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in
us, because he hath given us of his Spirit. 14 And we
have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son [to
be] the Saviour of the world. 15 Whosoever shall confess
that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and
he in God. 16 And we have known and believed the love
that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in
love dwelleth in God, and God in him. 17 Herein is our
love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day
of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world.
18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out
fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not
made perfect in love. 19 We love him, because he first
loved us. 20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his
brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother
whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he
hath not seen? 21 And this commandment have we from
him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

5 Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born
of God: and every one that loveth him that begat
loveth him also that is begotten of him. 2 By this we
know that we love the children of God, when we love
God, and keep his commandments. 3 For this is the
love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his
commandments are not grievous. 4 For whatsoever is
born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory
that overcometh the world, [even] our faith. 5 Who is he
that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that
Jesus is the Son of God? 6 This is he that came by
water and blood, [even] Jesus Christ; not by water only,
but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth
witness, because the Spirit is truth. 7 For there are three
that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and
the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. 8 And there
are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the
water, and the blood: and these three agree in one. 9
If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God
is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath
testified of his Son. 10 He that believeth on the Son of
God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not

God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not
the record that God gave of his Son. **11** And this is the
record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this
life is in his Son. **(aiōnios g166)** **12** He that hath the Son
hath life; [and] he that hath not the Son of God hath
not life. **13** These things have I written unto you that
believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may
know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe
on the name of the Son of God. **(aiōnios g166)** **14** And this
is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask
any thing according to his will, he heareth us: **15** And if
we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know
that we have the petitions that we desired of him. **16** If
any man see his brother sin a sin [which is] not unto
death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them
that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do
not say that he shall pray for it. **17** All unrighteousness is
sin: and there is a sin not unto death. **18** We know that
whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is
begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one
toucheth him not. **19** [And] we know that we are of God,
and the whole world lieth in wickedness. **20** And we
know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an
understanding, that we may know him that is true, and
we are in him that is true, [even] in his Son Jesus Christ.
This is the true God, and eternal life. **(aiōnios g166)** **21**
Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

2 John

1 The elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom
I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they
that have known the truth; **2** For the truth's sake, which
dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever. **(aiōn g165)** **3**
Grace be with you, mercy, [and] peace, from God the
Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the
Father, in truth and love. **4** I rejoiced greatly that I found
of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a
commandment from the Father. **5** And now I beseech
thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment
unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that
we love one another. **6** And this is love, that we walk
after his commandments. This is the commandment,
That, as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should
walk in it. **7** For many deceivers are entered into the
world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the
flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist. **8** Look to
yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have
wrought, but that we receive a full reward. **9** Whosoever
transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ,
hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ,
he hath both the Father and the Son. **10** If there come
any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not
into [your] house, neither bid him God speed: **11** For he
that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.
12 Having many things to write unto you, I would not
[write] with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you,
and speak face to face, that our joy may be full. **13** The
children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

3 John

1 The elder unto the wellbeloved Gaius, whom I love
in the truth. 2 Beloved, I wish above all things that
thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul
prospereth. 3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren
came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as
thou walkest in the truth. 4 I have no greater joy than
to hear that my children walk in truth. 5 Beloved, thou
doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren,
and to strangers; 6 Which have borne witness of thy
charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward
on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well: 7
Because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking
nothing of the Gentiles. 8 We therefore ought to receive
such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth. 9 I
wrote unto the church: but Diotrephes, who loveth to
have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not. 10
Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he
doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not
content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the
brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth
[them] out of the church. 11 Beloved, follow not that
which is evil, but that which is good. He that doeth good
is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God. 12
Demetrius hath good report of all [men], and of the truth
itself: yea, and we [also] bear record; and ye know that
our record is true. 13 I had many things to write, but I will
not with ink and pen write unto thee: 14 But I trust I shall
shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face. Peace
[be] to thee. [Our] friends salute thee. Greet the friends
by name.

Jude

1 Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of
James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father,
and preserved in Jesus Christ, [and] called: **2** Mercy
unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied. **3** Beloved,
when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common
salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and
exhort [you] that ye should earnestly contend for the faith
which was once delivered unto the saints. **4** For there
are certain men crept in unawares, who were before
of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men,
turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and
denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. **5**
I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once
knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people
out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that
believed not. **6** And the angels which kept not their first
estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in
everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment
of the great day. **(aïdios g126)** **7** Even as Sodom and
Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner,
giving themselves over to fornication, and going after
strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering
the vengeance of eternal fire. **(aiōnios g166)** **8** Likewise
also these [filthy] dreamers defile the flesh, despise
dominion, and speak evil of dignities. **9** Yet Michael the
archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed
about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a
railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee. **10**
But these speak evil of those things which they know
not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in
those things they corrupt themselves. **11** Woe unto them!
for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily
after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the
gainsaying of Core. **12** These are spots in your feasts of
charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves
without fear: clouds [they are] without water, carried
about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit,
twice dead, plucked up by the roots; **13** Raging waves
of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering
stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for
ever. **(aiōn g165)** **14** And Enoch also, the seventh from
Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord
cometh with ten thousands of his saints, **15** To execute
judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly
among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have
ungodly committed, and of all their hard [speeches] which
ungodly sinners have spoken against him. **16** These are
murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts;
and their mouth speaketh great swelling [words], having
men's persons in admiration because of advantage.
17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were
spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;
18 How that they told you there should be mockers in the
last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.
19 These be they who separate themselves, sensual,
having not the Spirit. **20** But ye, beloved, building up
yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy
Ghost, **21** Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking
for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life.
(aiōnios g166) **22** And of some have compassion, making
a difference: **23** And others save with fear, pulling [them]
out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the
flesh. **24** Now unto him that is able to keep you from
falling, and to present [you] faultless before the presence
of his glory with exceeding joy, **25** To the only wise God
our Saviour, [be] glory and majesty, dominion and power,
both now and ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)**

Revelation

1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto
him, to shew unto his servants things which must
shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified [it] by
his angel unto his servant John: **2** Who bare record of
the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ,
and of all things that he saw. **3** Blessed [is] he that
readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy,
and keep those things which are written therein: for the
time [is] at hand. **4** John to the seven churches which
are in Asia: Grace [be] unto you, and peace, from him
which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from
the seven Spirits which are before his throne; **5** And
from Jesus Christ, [who is] the faithful witness, [and]
the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the
kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed
us from our sins in his own blood, **6** And hath made
us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him
[be] glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)** **7** Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye
shall see him, and they [also] which pierced him: and all
kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so,
Amen. **8** I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and
the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was,
and which is to come, the Almighty. **9** I John, who also
am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in
the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the
isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for
the testimony of Jesus Christ. **10** I was in the Spirit
on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice,
as of a trumpet, **11** Saying, I am Alpha and Omega,
the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in
a book, and send [it] unto the seven churches which
are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto
Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto
Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea. **12** And I turned to
see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I
saw seven golden candlesticks; **13** And in the midst of
the seven candlesticks [one] like unto the Son of man,
clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about
the paps with a golden girdle. **14** His head and [his] hairs
[were] white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes
[were] as a flame of fire; **15** And his feet like unto fine
brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as
the sound of many waters. **16** And he had in his right
hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp
twoedged sword: and his countenance [was] as the sun
shineth in his strength. **17** And when I saw him, I fell at
his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me,
saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last: **18** I
[am] he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am
alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and
of death. **(aiōn g165, Hadēs g86)** **19** Write the things which
thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things
which shall be hereafter; **20** The mystery of the seven
stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven
golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of
the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which
thou sawest are the seven churches.

2 Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These
things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his
right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden
candlesticks; **2** I know thy works, and thy labour, and
thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which
are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are
apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars: **3** And
hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake
hast laboured, and hast not fainted. **4** Nevertheless I
have [somewhat] against thee, because thou hast left
thy first love. **5** Remember therefore from whence thou
art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will
come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick
out of his place, except thou repent. **6** But this thou hast,
that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I
also hate. **7** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the
Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh
will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of
the paradise of God. **8** And unto the angel of the church
in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last,
which was dead, and is alive; **9** I know thy works, and
tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and [I know]
the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and
are not, but [are] the synagogue of Satan. **10** Fear none
of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil
shall cast [some] of you into prison, that ye may be tried;
and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful
unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. **11** He
that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto
the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of
the second death. **12** And to the angel of the church
in Pergamos write; These things saith he which hath
the sharp sword with two edges; **13** I know thy works,
and where thou dwellest, [even] where Satan's seat [is]:
and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied
my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas [was]
my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where
Satan dwelleth. **14** But I have a few things against thee,
because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine
of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock
before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto
idols, and to commit fornication. **15** So hast thou also
them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which
thing I hate. **16** Repent; or else I will come unto thee
quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my
mouth. **17** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the
Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh

will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a
white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which
no man knoweth saving he that receiveth [it.] 18 And
unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These
things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto
a flame of fire, and his feet [are] like fine brass; 19 I know
thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy
patience, and thy works; and the last [to be] more than
the first. 20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against
thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which
calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce
my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things
sacrificed unto idols. 21 And I gave her space to repent
of her fornication; and she repented not. 22 Behold, I
will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery
with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their
deeds. 23 And I will kill her children with death; and all
the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth
the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of
you according to your works. 24 But unto you I say,
and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this
doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan,
as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden. 25
But that which ye have [already] hold fast till I come. 26
And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the
end, to him will I give power over the nations: 27 And he
shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a
potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received
of my Father. 28 And I will give him the morning star. 29
He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith
unto the churches.

3 And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write;
These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of
God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou
hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. 2 Be watchful,
and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready
to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before
God. 3 Remember therefore how thou hast received and
heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt
not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt
not know what hour I will come upon thee. 4 Thou hast a
few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their
garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they
are worthy. 5 He that overcometh, the same shall be
clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name
out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before
my Father, and before his angels. 6 He that hath an
ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.
7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write;
These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he
that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man
shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth; 8 I know
thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door,
and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength,
and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name. 9
Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan,
which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold,
I will make them to come and worship before thy feet,
and to know that I have loved thee. 10 Because thou
hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee
from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon
all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth. 11
Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast,
that no man take thy crown. 12 Him that overcometh will
I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go
no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my
God, and the name of the city of my God, [which is] new
Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my
God: and [I will write upon him] my new name. 13 He
that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto
the churches. 14 And unto the angel of the church of
the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the
faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of
God; 15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor
hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. 16 So then because
thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue
thee out of my mouth. 17 Because thou sayest, I am rich,
and increased with goods, and have need of nothing;
and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable,
and poor, and blind, and naked: 18 I counsel thee to buy
of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and
white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and [that] the
shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine
eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see. 19 As many
as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore,
and repent. 20 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if
any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come
in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. 21 To
him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my
throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with
my Father in his throne. 22 He that hath an ear, let him
hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

4 After this I looked, and, behold, a door [was] opened
in heaven: and the first voice which I heard [was] as
it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come
up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be
hereafter. 2 And immediately I was in the spirit: and,
behold, a throne was set in heaven, and [one] sat on
the throne. 3 And he that sat was to look upon like a
jasper and a sardine stone: and [there was] a rainbow
round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.
4 And round about the throne [were] four and twenty
seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders
sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their
heads crowns of gold. 5 And out of the throne proceeded
lightnings and thunderings and voices: and [there were]
seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are

the seven Spirits of God. 6 And before the throne [there
was] a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst
of the throne, and round about the throne, [were] four
beasts full of eyes before and behind. 7 And the first
beast [was] like a lion, and the second beast like a calf,
and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth
beast [was] like a flying eagle. 8 And the four beasts had
each of them six wings about [him]; and [they were] full
of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying,
Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is,
and is to come. 9 And when those beasts give glory
and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne,
who liveth for ever and ever, (aiōn g165) 10 The four and
twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne,
and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast
their crowns before the throne, saying, (aiōn g165) 11
Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour
and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy
pleasure they are and were created.

5 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the
throne a book written within and on the backside,
sealed with seven seals. 2 And I saw a strong angel
proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the
book, and to loose the seals thereof? 3 And no man in
heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able
to open the book, neither to look thereon. 4 And I wept
much, because no man was found worthy to open and to
read the book, neither to look thereon. 5 And one of the
elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the
tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open
the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof. 6 And I
beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four
beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb
as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven
eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into
all the earth. 7 And he came and took the book out of
the right hand of him that sat upon the throne. 8 And
when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four
[and] twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having
every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours,
which are the prayers of saints. 9 And they sung a new
song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to
open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast
redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred,
and tongue, and people, and nation; 10 And hast made
us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign
on the earth. 11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of
many angels round about the throne and the beasts and
the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand
times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands; 12
Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was
slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and
strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. 13 And
every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth,
and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all
that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour,
and glory, and power, [be] unto him that sitteth upon the
throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. (aiōn g165)
14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four [and]
twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth
for ever and ever.

6 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals,
and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of
the four beasts saying, Come and see. 2 And I saw,
and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a
bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth
conquering, and to conquer. 3 And when he had opened
the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come
and see. 4 And there went out another horse [that was]
red: and [power] was given to him that sat thereon to
take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one
another: and there was given unto him a great sword. 5
And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third
beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black
horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in
his hand. 6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four
beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three
measures of barley for a penny; and [see] thou hurt
not the oil and the wine. 7 And when he had opened
the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast
say, Come and see. 8 And I looked, and behold a pale
horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell
followed with him. And power was given unto them over
the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with
hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.
(Hadēs g86) 9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I
saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain
for the word of God, and for the testimony which they
held: 10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How
long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and
avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? 11
And white robes were given unto every one of them; and
it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little
season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren,
that should be killed as they [were], should be fulfilled.
12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and,
lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became
black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as
blood; 13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth,
even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is
shaken of a mighty wind. 14 And the heaven departed
as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain
and island were moved out of their places. 15 And the
kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men,
and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every
bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the
dens and in the rocks of the mountains; 16 And said to

the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from
the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the
wrath of the Lamb: 17 For the great day of his wrath is
come; and who shall be able to stand?

7 And after these things I saw four angels standing on
the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds
of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth,
nor on the sea, nor on any tree. 2 And I saw another
angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the
living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four
angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the
sea, 3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor
the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God
in their foreheads. 4 And I heard the number of them
which were sealed: [and there were] sealed an hundred
[and] forty [and] four thousand of all the tribes of the
children of Israel. 5 Of the tribe of Juda [were] sealed
twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben [were] sealed
twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad [were] sealed
twelve thousand. 6 Of the tribe of Aser [were] sealed
twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nepthalim [were] sealed
twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses [were] sealed
twelve thousand. 7 Of the tribe of Simeon [were] sealed
twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi [were] sealed twelve
thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar [were] sealed twelve
thousand. 8 Of the tribe of Zabulon [were] sealed twelve
thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph [were] sealed twelve
thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin [were] sealed twelve
thousand. 9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude,
which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds,
and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and
before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms
in their hands; 10 And cried with a loud voice, saying,
Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and
unto the Lamb. 11 And all the angels stood round about
the throne, and [about] the elders and the four beasts,
and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped
God, 12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom,
and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might,
[be] unto our God for ever and ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)** 13
And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What
are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence
came they? 14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest.
And he said to me, These are they which came out
of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and
made them white in the blood of the Lamb. 15 Therefore
are they before the throne of God, and serve him day
and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne
shall dwell among them. 16 They shall hunger no more,
neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on
them, nor any heat. 17 For the Lamb which is in the
midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them
unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away
all tears from their eyes.

8 And when he had opened the seventh seal, there
was silence in heaven about the space of half an
hour. 2 And I saw the seven angels which stood before
God; and to them were given seven trumpets. 3 And
another angel came and stood at the altar, having a
golden censer; and there was given unto him much
incense, that he should offer [it] with the prayers of all
saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.
4 And the smoke of the incense, [which came] with the
prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of
the angel's hand. 5 And the angel took the censer, and
filled it with fire of the altar, and cast [it] into the earth:
and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings,
and an earthquake. 6 And the seven angels which had
the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound. 7
The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire
mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth:
and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green
grass was burnt up. 8 And the second angel sounded,
and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was
cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became
blood; 9 And the third part of the creatures which were in
the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships
were destroyed. 10 And the third angel sounded, and
there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a
lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and
upon the fountains of waters; 11 And the name of the
star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters
became wormwood; and many men died of the waters,
because they were made bitter. 12 And the fourth angel
sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and
the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars;
so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day
shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.
13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the
midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe,
woe, to the inhabiters of the earth by reason of the other
voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet
to sound!

9 And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall
from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given
the key of the bottomless pit. **(Abyssos g12)** 2 And he
opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke
out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and
the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the
smoke of the pit. **(Abyssos g12)** 3 And there came out
of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them
was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have
power. 4 And it was commanded them that they should
not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing,
neither any tree; but only those men which have not the
seal of God in their foreheads. 5 And to them it was
given that they should not kill them, but that they should
be tormented five months: and their torment [was] as

the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. 6
And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not
find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from
them. 7 And the shapes of the locusts [were] like unto
horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads [were]
as it were crowns like gold, and their faces [were] as
the faces of men. 8 And they had hair as the hair of
women, and their teeth were as [the teeth] of lions. 9
And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of
iron; and the sound of their wings [was] as the sound
of chariots of many horses running to battle. 10 And
they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings
in their tails: and their power [was] to hurt men five
months. 11 And they had a king over them, [which is] the
angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew
tongue [is] Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath [his]
name Apollyon. **(Abyssos g12)** 12 One woe is past; [and],
behold, there come two woes more hereafter. 13 And the
sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four
horns of the golden altar which is before God, 14 Saying
to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four
angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates. 15
And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared
for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to
slay the third part of men. 16 And the number of the army
of the horsemen [were] two hundred thousand thousand:
and I heard the number of them. 17 And thus I saw the
horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having
breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and
the heads of the horses [were] as the heads of lions; and
out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.
18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by
the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which
issued out of their mouths. 19 For their power is in their
mouth, and in their tails: for their tails [were] like unto
serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt. 20
And the rest of the men which were not killed by these
plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands,
that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold,
and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which
neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: 21 Neither repented
they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their
fornication, nor of their thefts.

10 And I saw another mighty angel come down from
heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow [was]
upon his head, and his face [was] as it were the sun,
and his feet as pillars of fire: 2 And he had in his hand a
little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea,
and [his] left [foot] on the earth, 3 And cried with a loud
voice, as [when] a lion roareth: and when he had cried,
seven thunders uttered their voices. 4 And when the
seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to
write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me,
Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered,
and write them not. 5 And the angel which I saw stand
upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to
heaven, 6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and
ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein
are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and
the sea, and the things which are therein, that there
should be time no longer: **(aiōn g165)** 7 But in the days of
the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to
sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he
hath declared to his servants the prophets. 8 And the
voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again,
and said, Go [and] take the little book which is open in
the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and
upon the earth. 9 And I went unto the angel, and said
unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me,
Take [it], and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter,
but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey. 10 And I
took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up;
and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as
I had eaten it, my belly was bitter. 11 And he said unto
me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples,
and nations, and tongues, and kings.

11 And there was given me a reed like unto a rod:
and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure
the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship
therein. 2 But the court which is without the temple
leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the
Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot
forty [and] two months. 3 And I will give [power] unto my
two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two
hundred [and] threescore days, clothed in sackcloth. 4
These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks
standing before the God of the earth. 5 And if any man
will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and
devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them,
he must in this manner be killed. 6 These have power to
shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy:
and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and
to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.
7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the
beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make
war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill
them. **(Abyssos g12)** 8 And their dead bodies [shall lie]
in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called
Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. 9
And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and
nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an
half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put
in graves. 10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall
rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts
one to another; because these two prophets tormented
them that dwelt on the earth. 11 And after three days and
an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and

they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them
which saw them. 12 And they heard a great voice from
heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they
ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies
beheld them. 13 And the same hour was there a great
earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the
earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the
remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of
heaven. 14 The second woe is past; [and], behold, the
third woe cometh quickly. 15 And the seventh angel
sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying,
The kingdoms of this world are become [the kingdoms]
of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for
ever and ever. (aiōn g165) 16 And the four and twenty
elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon
their faces, and worshipped God, 17 Saying, We give
thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast,
and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy
great power, and hast reigned. 18 And the nations were
angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead,
that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest
give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the
saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great;
and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth. 19
And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there
was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and
there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and
an earthquake, and great hail.

12 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a
woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under
her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: 2
And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and
pained to be delivered. 3 And there appeared another
wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon,
having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns
upon his heads. 4 And his tail drew the third part of the
stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the
dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be
delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.
5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all
nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up
unto God, and [to] his throne. 6 And the woman fled into
the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God,
that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred
[and] threescore days. 7 And there was war in heaven:
Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and
the dragon fought and his angels, 8 And prevailed not;
neither was their place found any more in heaven. 9
And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent,
called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole
world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels
were cast out with him. 10 And I heard a loud voice
saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength,
and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ:
for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which
accused them before our God day and night. 11 And
they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the
word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives
unto the death. 12 Therefore rejoice, [ye] heavens, and
ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth
and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you,
having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but
a short time. 13 And when the dragon saw that he was
cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which
brought forth the man [child]. 14 And to the woman were
given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into
the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished
for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of
the serpent. 15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth
water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause
her to be carried away of the flood. 16 And the earth
helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and
swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his
mouth. 17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman,
and went to make war with the remnant of her seed,
which keep the commandments of God, and have the
testimony of Jesus Christ.

13 And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw
a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads
and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon
his heads the name of blasphemy. 2 And the beast
which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were
as [the feet] of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth
of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his
seat, and great authority. 3 And I saw one of his heads
as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound
was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.
4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power
unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying,
Who [is] like unto the beast? who is able to make war
with him? 5 And there was given unto him a mouth
speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was
given unto him to continue forty [and] two months. 6
And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God,
to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them
that dwell in heaven. 7 And it was given unto him to
make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and
power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and
nations. 8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship
him, whose names are not written in the book of life of
the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world. 9 If any
man have an ear, let him hear. 10 He that leadeth into
captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the
sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience
and the faith of the saints. 11 And I beheld another beast
coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a
lamb, and he spake as a dragon. 12 And he exerciseth
all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth

the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the
first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. 13 And he
doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down
from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, 14 And
deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by [the means of]
those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of
the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that
they should make an image to the beast, which had the
wound by a sword, and did live. 15 And he had power to
give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of
the beast should both speak, and cause that as many
as would not worship the image of the beast should
be killed. 16 And he causeth all, both small and great,
rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their
right hand, or in their foreheads: 17 And that no man
might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the
name of the beast, or the number of his name. 18 Here
is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the
number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and
his number [is] Six hundred threescore [and] six.

14 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount
Sion, and with him an hundred forty [and] four
thousand, having his Father's name written in their
foreheads. 2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as
the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great
thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with
their harps: 3 And they sung as it were a new song
before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the
elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred
[and] forty [and] four thousand, which were redeemed
from the earth. 4 These are they which were not defiled
with women; for they are virgins. These are they which
follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were
redeemed from among men, [being] the firstfruits unto
God and to the Lamb. 5 And in their mouth was found no
guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.
6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven,
having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that
dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred,
and tongue, and people, **(aiōnios g166)** 7 Saying with a
loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour
of his judgment is come: and worship him that made
heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of
waters. 8 And there followed another angel, saying,
Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she
made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her
fornication. 9 And the third angel followed them, saying
with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his
image, and receive [his] mark in his forehead, or in his
hand, 10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of
God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of
his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and
brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the
presence of the Lamb: 11 And the smoke of their torment
ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest
day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and
whosoever receiveth the mark of his name. **(aiōn g165)** 12
Here is the patience of the saints: here [are] they that
keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.
13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me,
Write, Blessed [are] the dead which die in the Lord from
henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from
their labours; and their works do follow them. 14 And I
looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud
[one] sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a
golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. 15 And
another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud
voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle,
and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the
harvest of the earth is ripe. 16 And he that sat on the
cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was
reaped. 17 And another angel came out of the temple
which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle. 18
And another angel came out from the altar, which had
power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had
the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and
gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes
are fully ripe. 19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into
the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast
[it] into the great winepress of the wrath of God. 20 And
the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood
came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles,
by the space of a thousand [and] six hundred furlongs.

15 And I saw another sign in heaven, great and
marvellous, seven angels having the seven last
plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God. 2 And I
saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them
that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his
image, and over his mark, [and] over the number of his
name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of
God. 3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant
of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and
marvellous [are] thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and
true [are] thy ways, thou King of saints. 4 Who shall
not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for [thou]
only [art] holy: for all nations shall come and worship
before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest. 5
And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the
tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened: 6
And the seven angels came out of the temple, having
the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and
having their breasts girded with golden girdles. 7 And
one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven
golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever
and ever. **(aiōn g165)** 8 And the temple was filled with
smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and
no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven
plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

16 And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying
to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out
the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth. **2** And
the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth;
and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the
men which had the mark of the beast, and [upon] them
which worshipped his image. **3** And the second angel
poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the
blood of a dead [man]: and every living soul died in the
sea. **4** And the third angel poured out his vial upon
the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became
blood. **5** And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou
art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be,
because thou hast judged thus. **6** For they have shed
the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given
them blood to drink; for they are worthy. **7** And I heard
another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty,
true and righteous [are] thy judgments. **8** And the fourth
angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was
given unto him to scorch men with fire. **9** And men were
scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of
God, which hath power over these plagues: and they
repented not to give him glory. **10** And the fifth angel
poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his
kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their
tongues for pain, **11** And blasphemed the God of heaven
because of their pains and their sores, and repented not
of their deeds. **12** And the sixth angel poured out his vial
upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof
was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might
be prepared. **13** And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs
[come] out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the
mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false
prophet. **14** For they are the spirits of devils, working
miracles, [which] go forth unto the kings of the earth and
of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that
great day of God Almighty. **15** Behold, I come as a thief.
Blessed [is] he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments,
lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. **16** And he
gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew
tongue Armageddon. **17** And the seventh angel poured
out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice
out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It
is done. **18** And there were voices, and thunders, and
lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as
was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an
earthquake, [and] so great. **19** And the great city was
divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell:
and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to
give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his
wrath. **20** And every island fled away, and the mountains
were not found. **21** And there fell upon men a great hail
out of heaven, [every stone] about the weight of a talent:
and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the
hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

17 And there came one of the seven angels which
had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying
unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment
of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters: **2**
With whom the kings of the earth have committed
fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been
made drunk with the wine of her fornication. **3** So he
carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and
I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full
of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten
horns. **4** And the woman was arrayed in purple and
scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones
and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of
abominations and filthiness of her fornication: **5** And
upon her forehead [was] a name written, MYSTERY,
BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS
AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. **6** And I saw the
woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with
the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I
wondered with great admiration. **7** And the angel said
unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the
mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her,
which hath the seven heads and ten horns. **8** The beast
that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out
of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they
that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were
not written in the book of life from the foundation of the
world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not,
and yet is. **(Abyssos g12)** **9** And here [is] the mind which
hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains,
on which the woman sitteth. **10** And there are seven
kings: five are fallen, and one is, [and] the other is not
yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a
short space. **11** And the beast that was, and is not,
even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth
into perdition. **12** And the ten horns which thou sawest
are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet;
but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. **13**
These have one mind, and shall give their power and
strength unto the beast. **14** These shall make war with
the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is
Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with
him [are] called, and chosen, and faithful. **15** And he
saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the
whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations,
and tongues. **16** And the ten horns which thou sawest
upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall
make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh,
and burn her with fire. **17** For God hath put in their hearts
to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom
unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city,
which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

18 And after these things I saw another angel come
down from heaven, having great power; and the
earth was lightened with his glory. 2 And he cried mightily
with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is
fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the
hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and
hateful bird. 3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of
the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth
have committed fornication with her, and the merchants
of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her
delicacies. 4 And I heard another voice from heaven,
saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not
partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her
plagues. 5 For her sins have reached unto heaven,
and God hath remembered her iniquities. 6 Reward her
even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double
according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled
fill to her double. 7 How much she hath glorified herself,
and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give
her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am
no widow, and shall see no sorrow. 8 Therefore shall
her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning,
and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire:
for strong [is] the Lord God who judgeth her. 9 And the
kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and
lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for
her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning, 10
Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas,
alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one
hour is thy judgment come. 11 And the merchants of the
earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth
their merchandise any more: 12 The merchandise of
gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls,
and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all
thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all
manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass,
and iron, and marble, 13 And cinnamon, and odours,
and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil,
and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and
horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men. 14
And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from
thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are
departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more
at all. 15 The merchants of these things, which were
made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her
torment, weeping and wailing, 16 And saying, Alas, alas,
that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple,
and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones,
and pearls! 17 For in one hour so great riches is come to
nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in
ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood
afar off, 18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her
burning, saying, What [city is] like unto this great city! 19
And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping
and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein
were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of
her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate. 20
Rejoice over her, [thou] heaven, and [ye] holy apostles
and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her. 21 And
a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone,
and cast [it] into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall
that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be
found no more at all. 22 And the voice of harpers, and
musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard
no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever
craft [he be], shall be found any more in thee; and the
sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in
thee; 23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more
at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of
the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy
merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy
sorceries were all nations deceived. 24 And in her was
found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that
were slain upon the earth.

19 And after these things I heard a great voice of
much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation,
and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our
God: 2 For true and righteous [are] his judgments: for he
hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth
with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his
servants at her hand. 3 And again they said, Alleluia.
And her smoke rose up for ever and ever. **(aiōn g165)**
4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts
fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne,
saying, Amen; Alleluia. 5 And a voice came out of the
throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and
ye that fear him, both small and great. 6 And I heard as
it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of
many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings,
saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. 7
Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for
the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath
made herself ready. 8 And to her was granted that she
should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the
fine linen is the righteousness of saints. 9 And he saith
unto me, Write, Blessed [are] they which are called unto
the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me,
These are the true sayings of God. 10 And I fell at his
feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See [thou
do it] not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren
that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the
testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. 11 And I
saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he
that sat upon him [was] called Faithful and True, and in
righteousness he doth judge and make war. 12 His eyes

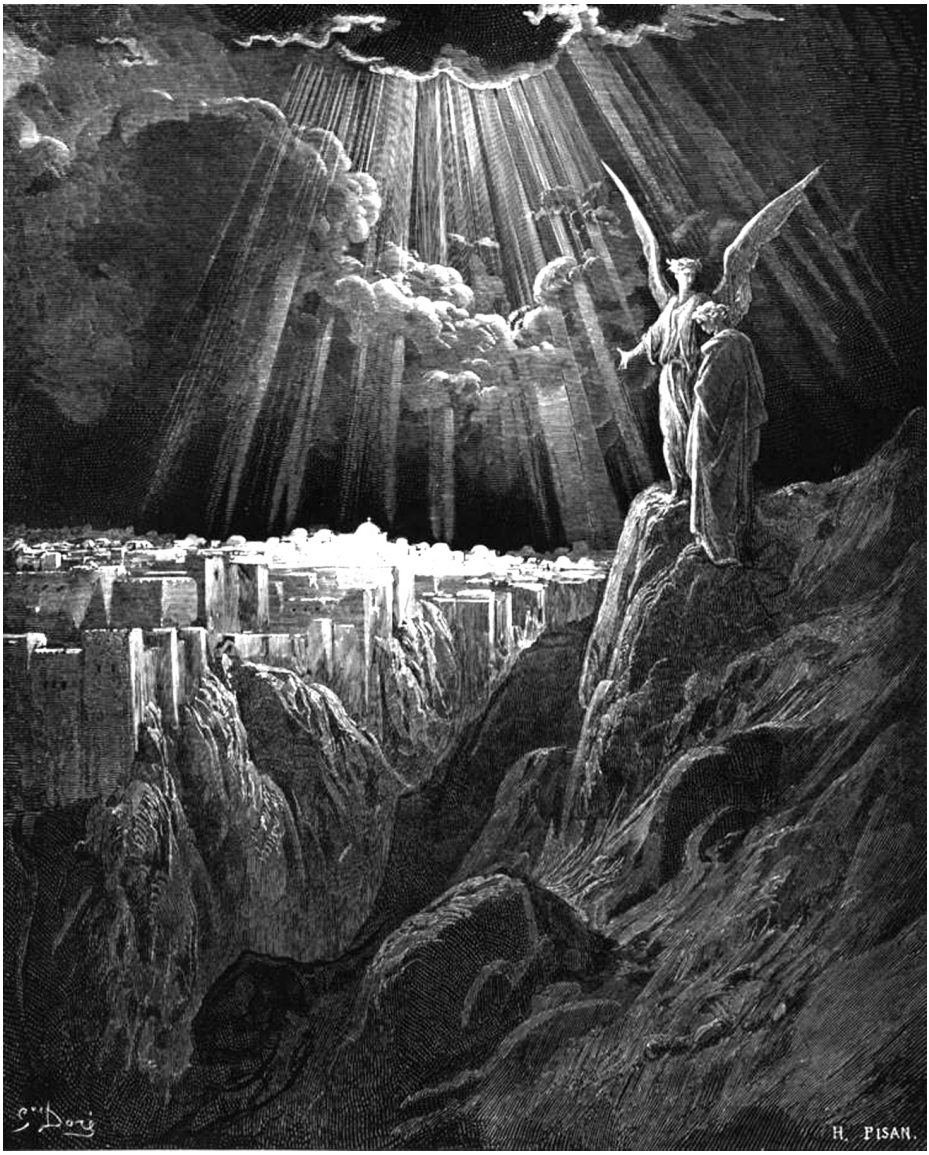
[were] as a flame of fire, and on his head [were] many
crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew,
but he himself. 13 And he [was] clothed with a vesture
dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of
God. 14 And the armies [which were] in heaven followed
him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and
clean. 15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that
with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule
them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of
the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. 16 And he
hath on [his] vesture and on his thigh a name written,
KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. 17 And I
saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a
loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst
of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto
the supper of the great God; 18 That ye may eat the
flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of
mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that
sit on them, and the flesh of all [men, both] free and
bond, both small and great. 19 And I saw the beast,
and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered
together to make war against him that sat on the horse,
and against his army. 20 And the beast was taken, and
with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before
him, with which he deceived them that had received the
mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image.
These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with
brimstone. **(Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)** 21 And the remnant
were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse,
which [sword] proceeded out of his mouth: and all the
fowls were filled with their flesh.

20 And I saw an angel come down from heaven,
having the key of the bottomless pit and a great
chain in his hand. **(Abyssos g12)** 2 And he laid hold on
the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and
Satan, and bound him a thousand years, 3 And cast him
into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal
upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more,
till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that
he must be loosed a little season. **(Abyssos g12)** 4 And I
saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was
given unto them: and [I saw] the souls of them that were
beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of
God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither
his image, neither had received [his] mark upon their
foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned
with Christ a thousand years. 5 But the rest of the dead
lived not again until the thousand years were finished.
This [is] the first resurrection. 6 Blessed and holy [is] he
that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second
death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God
and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.
7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall
be loosed out of his prison, 8 And shall go out to deceive
the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth,
Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the
number of whom [is] as the sand of the sea. 9 And they
went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed
the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and
fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured
them. 10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into
the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the
false prophet [are], and shall be tormented day and night
for ever and ever. **(aiōn g165, Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)** 11
And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it,
from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away;
and there was found no place for them. 12 And I saw the
dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books
were opened: and another book was opened, which is
[the book] of life: and the dead were judged out of those
things which were written in the books, according to their
works. 13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in
it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were
in them: and they were judged every man according to
their works. **(Hadēs g86)** 14 And death and hell were cast
into the lake of fire. This is the second death. **(Hadēs g86,
Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)** 15 And whosoever was not found
written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.
(Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)

21 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for
the first heaven and the first earth were passed
away; and there was no more sea. 2 And I John saw the
holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of
heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. 3
And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold,
the tabernacle of God [is] with men, and he will dwell
with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself
shall be with them, [and be] their God. 4 And God shall
wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be
no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall
there be any more pain: for the former things are passed
away. 5 And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I
make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for
these words are true and faithful. 6 And he said unto
me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning
and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the
fountain of the water of life freely. 7 He that overcometh
shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall
be my son. 8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the
abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and
sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their
part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone:
which is the second death. **(Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)** 9
And there came unto me one of the seven angels which
had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and
talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee
the bride, the Lamb's wife. 10 And he carried me away
in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed

me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out
of heaven from God, 11 Having the glory of God: and
her light [was] like unto a stone most precious, even
like a jasper stone, clear as crystal; 12 And had a wall
great and high, [and] had twelve gates, and at the gates
twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are [the
names] of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: 13
On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the
south three gates; and on the west three gates. 14 And
the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them
the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb. 15 And
he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the
city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof. 16 And
the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as
the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed,
twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth
and the height of it are equal. 17 And he measured the
wall thereof, an hundred [and] forty [and] four cubits,
[according to] the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.
18 And the building of the wall of it was [of] jasper: and
the city [was] pure gold, like unto clear glass. 19 And the
foundations of the wall of the city [were] garnished with
all manner of precious stones. The first foundation [was]
jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony;
the fourth, an emerald; 20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth,
sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the
ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh,
a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst. 21 And the twelve
gates [were] twelve pearls; every several gate was of
one pearl: and the street of the city [was] pure gold, as it
were transparent glass. 22 And I saw no temple therein:
for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple
of it. 23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of
the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it,
and the Lamb [is] the light thereof. 24 And the nations of
them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the
kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.
25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for
there shall be no night there. 26 And they shall bring the
glory and honour of the nations into it. 27 And there shall
in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither
[whatsoever] worketh abomination, or [maketh] a lie: but
they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

22 And he shewed me a pure river of water of life,
clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of
God and of the Lamb. 2 In the midst of the street of it,
and on either side of the river, [was there] the tree of life,
which bare twelve [manner of] fruits, [and] yielded her
fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree [were] for
the healing of the nations. 3 And there shall be no more
curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in
it; and his servants shall serve him: 4 And they shall
see his face; and his name [shall be] in their foreheads.
5 And there shall be no night there; and they need no
candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth
them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever. **(aiōn
g165)** 6 And he said unto me, These sayings [are] faithful
and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his
angel to shew unto his servants the things which must
shortly be done. 7 Behold, I come quickly: blessed [is]
he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.
8 And I John saw these things, and heard [them]. And
when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before
the feet of the angel which shewed me these things. 9
Then saith he unto me, See [thou do it] not: for I am
thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and
of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship
God. 10 And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of
the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand. 11
He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which
is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous,
let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be
holy still. 12 And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward
[is] with me, to give every man according as his work
shall be. 13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and
the end, the first and the last. 14 Blessed [are] they
that do his commandments, that they may have right
to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates
into the city. 15 For without [are] dogs, and sorcerers,
and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and
whosoever loveth and maketh a lie. 16 I Jesus have
sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the
churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, [and]
the bright and morning star. 17 And the Spirit and the
bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come.
And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will,
let him take the water of life freely. 18 For I testify unto
every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this
book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall
add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:
19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the
book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out
of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and [from]
the things which are written in this book. 20 He which
testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen.
Even so, come, Lord Jesus. 21 The grace of our Lord
Jesus Christ [be] with you all. Amen.



The New Jerusalem

And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God [is] with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, [and be] their God.

Revelation 21:2-3

Reader's Guide

AionianBible.org/Readers-Guide

The Aionian Bible republishes public domain and Creative Common Bible texts that are 100% free to copy and print. The original translation is unaltered and notes are added to help your study. The notes show the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

Who has the authority to interpret the Bible and examine the underlying Hebrew and Greek words? That is a good question! We read in 1 John 2:27, *"As for you, the anointing which you received from him remains in you, and you do not need for anyone to teach you. But as his anointing teaches you concerning all things, and is true, and is no lie, and even as it taught you, you remain in him."* Every Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible! Now that does not mean we will all agree. Each of us is still growing in our understanding of the truth. However, it does mean that there is no infallible human or tradition to answer all our questions. Instead the Holy Spirit helps each of us to know the truth and grow closer to God and each other.

The Bible is a library with 66 books in the Protestant Canon. The best way to learn God's word is to read entire books. Read the book of Genesis. Read the book of John. Read the entire Bible library. Topical studies and cross-referencing can be good. However, the safest way to understand context and meaning is to read whole Bible books. Chapter and verse numbers were added for convenience in the 16th century, but unfortunately they can cause the Bible to seem like an encyclopedia. The Aionian Bible is formatted with simple verse numbering, minimal notes, and no cross-referencing in order to encourage the reading of Bible books.

Bible reading must also begin with prayer. Any Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible with God's help. However, this freedom is also a responsibility because without the Holy Spirit we cannot interpret accurately. We read in 1 Corinthians 2:13-14, *"And we speak of these things, not with words taught by human wisdom, but with those taught by the Spirit, comparing spiritual things with spiritual things. Now the natural person does not receive the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned."* So we cannot understand in our natural self, but we can with God's help through prayer.

The Holy Spirit is the best writer and he uses literary devices such as introductions, conclusions, paragraphs, and metaphors. He also writes various genres including historical narrative, prose, and poetry. So Bible study must spiritually discern and understand literature. Pray, read, observe, interpret, and apply. Finally, *"Do your best to present yourself approved by God, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, properly handling the word of truth."* 2 Timothy 2:15. *"God has granted to us his precious and exceedingly great promises; that through these you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped from the corruption that is in the world by lust. Yes, and for this very cause adding on your part all diligence, in your faith supply moral excellence; and in moral excellence, knowledge; and in knowledge, self-control; and in self-control patience; and in patience godliness; and in godliness brotherly affection; and in brotherly affection, love. For if these things are yours and abound, they make you to be not idle nor unfruitful to the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ,"* 2 Peter 1:4-8.

Glossary

AionianBible.org/Glossary

The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven special words to help us better understand the extent of God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies. The original translation is unaltered and a note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Compare the meanings below to the Strong's Concordance and Glossary definitions.

Abyssos g12

Greek: proper noun, place
Usage: 9 times in 3 books, 6 chapters, and 9 verses
Meaning:

Temporary prison for special fallen angels such as Apollyon, the Beast, and Satan.

aïdios g126

Greek: adjective
Usage: 2 times in Romans 1:20 and Jude 6
Meaning:

Lasting, enduring forever, eternal.

aiōn g165

Greek: noun
Usage: 127 times in 22 books, 75 chapters, and 102 verses
Meaning:

A lifetime or time period with a beginning and end, an era, an age, the completion of which is beyond human perception, but known only to God the creator of the aiōns, Hebrews 1:2. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

aiōnios g166

Greek: adjective
Usage: 71 times in 19 books, 44 chapters, and 69 verses
Meaning:

From start to finish, pertaining to the age, lifetime, entirety, complete, or even consummate. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Koine Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

eleēsē g1653

Greek: verb, aorist tense, active voice, subjunctive mood, 3rd person singular
Usage: 1 time in this conjugation, Romans 11:32
Meaning:

To have pity on, to show mercy. Typically, the subjunctive mood indicates possiblity, not certainty. However, a subjunctive in a purpose clause is a resulting action as certain as the causal action. The subjunctive in a purpose clause functions as an indicative, not an optative. Thus, the grand conclusion of grace theology in Romans 11:32 must be clarified. God's mercy on all is not a possibility, but a certainty. See ntgreek.org.

Geenna g1067
Greek: proper noun, place
Usage: 12 times in 4 books, 7 chapters, and 12 verses
Meaning:
Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's trash dump, a place of ruin, destruction, and judgment in this life, or the next, though not eternal to Jesus' audience.

Hadēs g86
Greek: proper noun, place
Usage: 11 times in 5 books, 9 chapters, and 11 verses
Meaning:
Synonomous with Sheol, though in New Testament usage Hades is the temporal place of punishment for deceased unbelieving mankind, distinct from Paradise for deceased believers.

Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442
Greek: proper noun, place
Usage: Phrase 5 times in the New Testament
Meaning:
Lake of Fire, final punishment for those not named in the Book of Life, prepared for the Devil and his angels, Matthew 25:41.

Sheol h7585
Hebrew: proper noun, place
Usage: 66 times in 17 books, 50 chapters, and 64 verses
Meaning:
The grave or temporal afterlife world of both the righteous and unrighteous, believing and unbelieving, until the general resurrection.

Tartaroō g5020
Greek: proper noun, place
Usage: 1 time in 2 Peter 2:4
Meaning:
Temporary prison for particular fallen angels awaiting final judgment.

Glossary +

AionianBible.org/Bibles/English---King-James-Version/Noted

Glossary references are below. Strong's Hebrew and Greek number notes are added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Questioned verse translations do not contain Aionian Glossary words and may wrongly imply *eternal* or *Hell*. * The note placement is skipped or adjusted for verses with non-standard numbering.

Abyssos

Luke 8:31
Romans 10:7
Revelation 9:1
Revelation 9:2
Revelation 9:11
Revelation 11:7
Revelation 17:8
Revelation 20:1
Revelation 20:3

aïdios

Romans 1:20
Jude 1:6

aiōn

Matthew 12:32
Matthew 13:22
Matthew 13:39
Matthew 13:40
Matthew 13:49
Matthew 21:19
Matthew 24:3
Matthew 28:20
Mark 3:29
Mark 4:19
Mark 10:30
Mark 11:14
Luke 1:33
Luke 1:55
Luke 1:70
Luke 16:8
Luke 18:30
Luke 20:34
Luke 20:35
John 4:14
John 6:51
John 6:58
John 8:35
John 8:51
John 8:52
John 9:32
John 10:28
John 11:26
John 12:34
John 13:8
John 14:16
Acts 3:21
Acts 15:18
Romans 1:25
Romans 9:5
Romans 11:36
Romans 12:2
Romans 16:27
1 Corinthians 1:20
1 Corinthians 2:6
1 Corinthians 2:7
1 Corinthians 2:8
1 Corinthians 3:18
1 Corinthians 8:13
1 Corinthians 10:11
2 Corinthians 4:4
2 Corinthians 9:9
2 Corinthians 11:31
Galatians 1:4
Galatians 1:5
Ephesians 1:21
Ephesians 2:2
Ephesians 2:7
Ephesians 3:9
Ephesians 3:11
Ephesians 3:21
Ephesians 6:12
Philippians 4:20
Colossians 1:26
1 Timothy 1:17
1 Timothy 6:17
2 Timothy 4:10
2 Timothy 4:18
Titus 2:12
Hebrews 1:2
Hebrews 1:8
Hebrews 5:6
Hebrews 6:5
Hebrews 6:20
Hebrews 7:17
Hebrews 7:21
Hebrews 7:24
Hebrews 7:28
Hebrews 9:26
Hebrews 11:3
Hebrews 13:8
Hebrews 13:21
1 Peter 1:23
1 Peter 1:25
1 Peter 4:11
1 Peter 5:11
2 Peter 3:18
1 John 2:17
2 John 1:2
Jude 1:13
Jude 1:25
Revelation 1:6
Revelation 1:18
Revelation 4:9
Revelation 4:10
Revelation 5:13
Revelation 7:12
Revelation 10:6
Revelation 11:15
Revelation 14:11
Revelation 15:7
Revelation 19:3
Revelation 20:10
Revelation 22:5

aiōnios

Matthew 18:8
Matthew 19:16
Matthew 19:29
Matthew 25:41
Matthew 25:46
Mark 3:29
Mark 10:17
Mark 10:30
Luke 10:25
Luke 16:9
Luke 18:18
Luke 18:30
John 3:15
John 3:16
John 3:36
John 4:14
John 4:36
John 5:24
John 5:39
John 6:27
John 6:40
John 6:47
John 6:54
John 6:68

John 10:28
John 12:25
John 12:50
John 17:2
John 17:3
Acts 13:46
Acts 13:48
Romans 2:7
Romans 5:21
Romans 6:22
Romans 6:23
Romans 16:25
Romans 16:26
2 Corinthians 4:17
2 Corinthians 4:18
2 Corinthians 5:1
Galatians 6:8
2 Thessalonians 1:9
2 Thessalonians 2:16
1 Timothy 1:16
1 Timothy 6:12
1 Timothy 6:16
2 Timothy 1:9
2 Timothy 2:10
Titus 1:2
Titus 3:7
Philemon 1:15
Hebrews 5:9
Hebrews 6:2
Hebrews 9:12
Hebrews 9:14
Hebrews 9:15
Hebrews 13:20
1 Peter 5:10
2 Peter 1:11
1 John 1:2
1 John 2:25
1 John 3:15
1 John 5:11
1 John 5:13
1 John 5:20
Jude 1:7
Jude 1:21
Revelation 14:6

eleēsē

Romans 11:32

Geenna

Matthew 5:22
Matthew 5:29
Matthew 5:30
Matthew 10:28
Matthew 18:9
Matthew 23:15
Matthew 23:33
Mark 9:43
Mark 9:45
Mark 9:47
Luke 12:5
James 3:6

Hadēs

Matthew 11:23
Matthew 16:18
Luke 10:15
Luke 16:23
Acts 2:27
Acts 2:31
1 Corinthians 15:55
Revelation 1:18
Revelation 6:8
Revelation 20:13
Revelation 20:14

Limnē Pyr

Revelation 19:20
Revelation 20:10
Revelation 20:14
Revelation 20:15
Revelation 21:8

Sheol

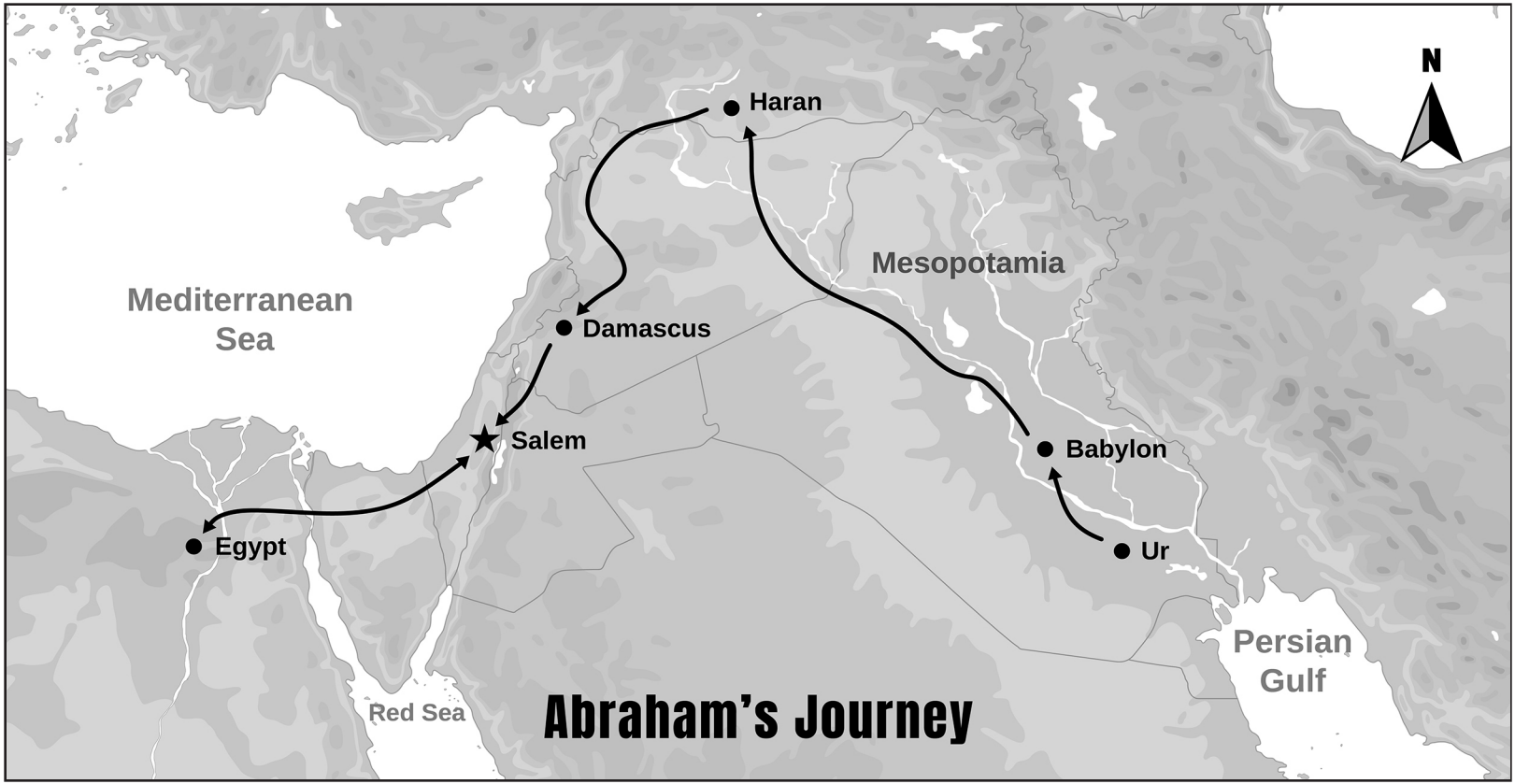
Genesis 37:35
Genesis 42:38
Genesis 44:29
Genesis 44:31
Numbers 16:30
Numbers 16:33
Deuteronomy 32:22
1 Samuel 2:6
2 Samuel 22:6
1 Kings 2:6
1 Kings 2:9
Job 7:9
Job 11:8
Job 14:13
Job 17:13
Job 17:16
Job 21:13
Job 24:19
Job 26:6
Psalms 6:5
Psalms 9:17
Psalms 16:10
Psalms 18:5
Psalms 30:3
Psalms 31:17
Psalms 49:14
Psalms 49:15
Psalms 55:15
Psalms 86:13
Psalms 88:3
Psalms 89:48
Psalms 116:3
Psalms 139:8
Psalms 141:7
Proverbs 1:12
Proverbs 5:5
Proverbs 7:27
Proverbs 9:18
Proverbs 15:11
Proverbs 15:24
Proverbs 23:14
Proverbs 27:20
Proverbs 30:16
Ecclesiastes 9:10
Song of Solomon 8:6
Isaiah 5:14
Isaiah 7:11
Isaiah 14:9
Isaiah 14:11
Isaiah 14:15
Isaiah 28:15
Isaiah 28:18
Isaiah 38:10
Isaiah 38:18
Isaiah 57:9
Ezekiel 31:15
Ezekiel 31:16
Ezekiel 31:17
Ezekiel 32:21
Ezekiel 32:27
Hosea 13:14
Amos 9:2
Jonah 2:2
Habakkuk 2:5

Tartaroō

2 Peter 2:4

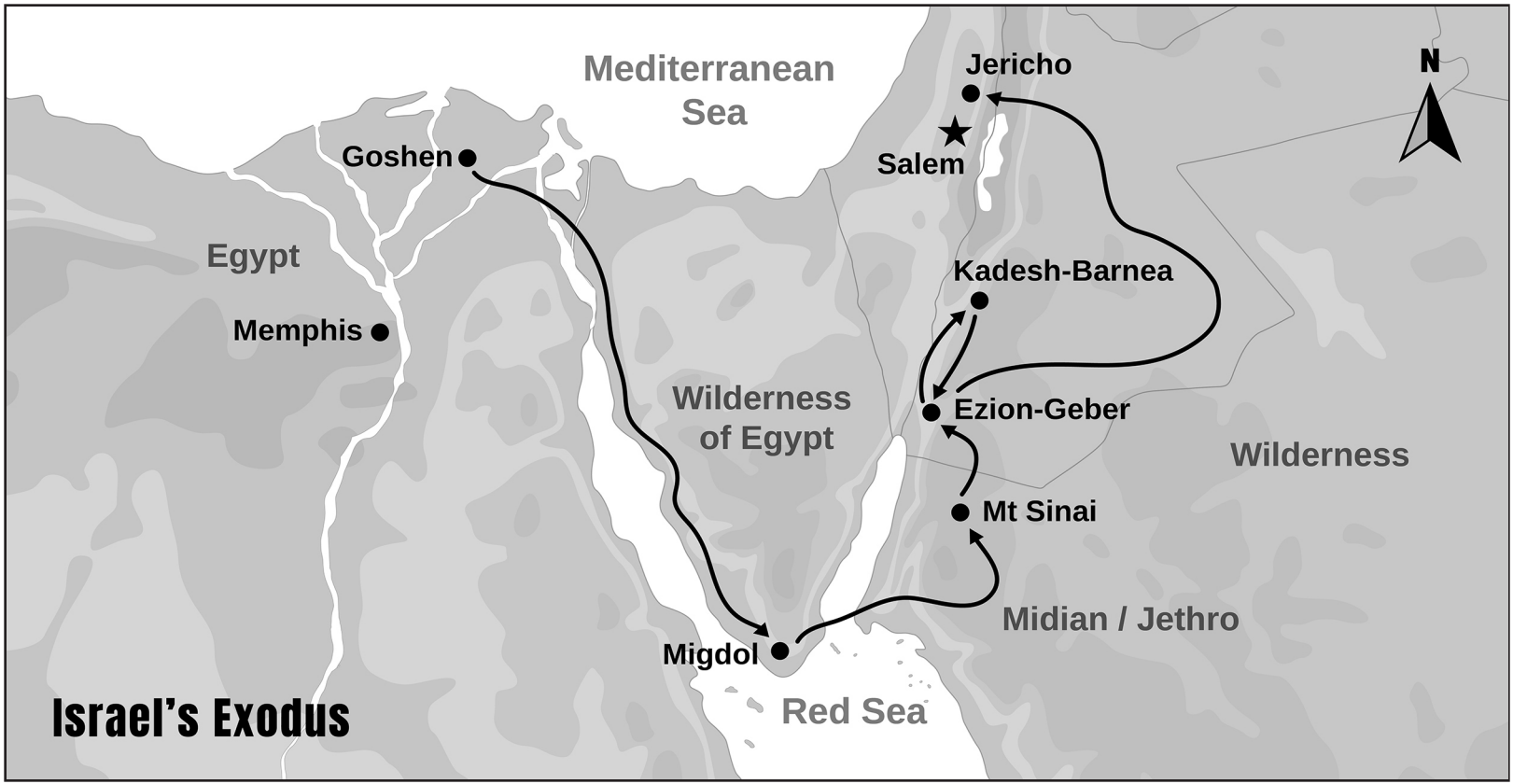
Questioned

2 Peter 2:17

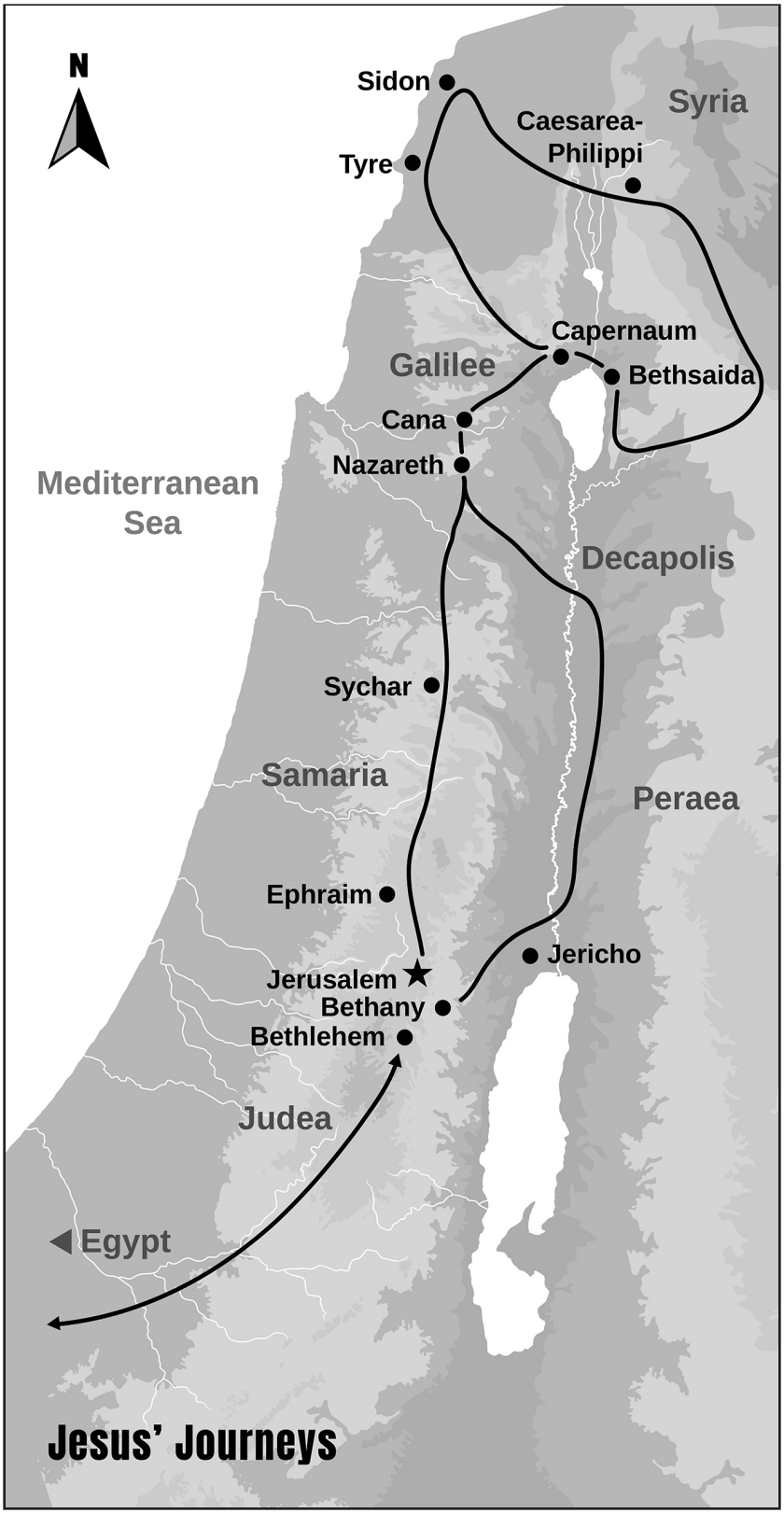


By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

- Hebrews 11:8



And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not [through] the way of the land of the Philistines, although that [was] near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt: - Exodus 13:17



For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. - Mark 10:45

Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called [to be] an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God, - Romans 1:1

Creation 4004 B.C.

Adam and Eve created	4004
Tubal-cain forges metal	3300
Enoch walks with God	3017
Methuselah dies at age 969	2349
God floods the Earth	2349
Tower of Babel thwarted	2247
Abraham sojourns to Canaan	1922
Jacob moves to Egypt	1706
Moses leads Exodus from Egypt	1491
Gideon judges Israel	1245
Ruth embraces the God of Israel	1168
David installed as King	1055
King Solomon builds the Temple	1018
Elijah defeats Baal's prophets	896
Jonah preaches to Nineveh	800
Assyrians conquer Israelites	721
King Josiah reforms Judah	630
Babylonians capture Judah	605
Persians conquer Babylonians	539
Cyrus frees Jews, rebuilds Temple	537
Nehemiah rebuilds the wall	454
Malachi prophecies the Messiah	416
Greeks conquer Persians	331
Seleucids conquer Greeks	312
Hebrew Bible translated to Greek	250
Maccabees defeat Seleucids	165
Romans subject Judea	63
Herod the Great rules Judea	37

(The Annals of the World, James Uusher)

Jesus Christ born 4 B.C.

New Heavens and Earth

	Christ returns for his people
1956	Jim Elliot martyrd in Ecuador
1830	John Williams reaches Polynesia
1731	Zinzendorf leads Moravian mission
1614	Japanese kill 40,000 Christians
1572	Jesuits reach Mexico
1517	Martin Luther leads Reformation
1455	Gutenberg prints first Bible
1323	Franciscans reach Sumatra
1276	Ramon Llull trains missionaries
1100	Crusades tarnish the church
1054	The Great Schism
997	Adalbert marytyrd in Prussia
864	Bulgarian Prince Boris converts
716	Boniface reaches Germany
635	Alopen reaches China
569	Longinus reaches Alodia / Sudan
432	Saint Patrick reaches Ireland
397	Carthage ratifies Bible Canon
341	Ulfilas reaches Goth / Romania
325	Niceae proclaims God is Trinity
250	Denis reaches Paris, France
197	Tertullian writes Christian literature
70	Titus destroys the Jewish Temple
61	Paul imprisoned in Rome, Italy
52	Thomas reaches Malabar, India
39	Peter reaches Gentile Cornelius
33	Holy Spirit empowers the Church

(Wikipedia, Timeline of Christian missions)

Resurrected 33 A.D.

What are we?			Genesis 1:26 - 2:3	
How are we sinful?			Romans 5:12-19	
Where are we?			Innocence	
			Eternity Past	Creation 4004 B.C.
Who are we?	God	Father	John 10:30 God's perfect fellowship	Genesis 1:31 God's perfect fellowship with Adam in The Garden of Eden
		Son		
		Holy Spirit		
	Mankind	Living	Genesis 1:1 No Creation No people	
		Deceased believing		
		Deceased unbelieving		
	Angels	Holy		Genesis 1:31 No Fall No unholy Angels
		Imprisoned		
		Fugitive		
		First Beast		
		False Prophet		
		Satan		
Why are we?			Romans 11:25-36, Ephesian 2:7	

Mankind is created in God's image, male and female He created us

Sin entered the world through Adam and then death through sin

When are we?

<table>
<tr><td colspan="4">Fallen</td><td>Glory</td></tr>
<tr><td>Fall to sin
No Law</td><td>Moses' Law
1500 B.C.</td><td>Christ
33 A.D.</td><td>Church Age
Kingdom Age</td><td>New Heavens
and Earth</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="4">1 Timothy 6:16
Living in unapproachable light</td><td rowspan="7">Acts 3:21
Philippians 2:11
Revelation 20:3

God's perfectly restored fellowship with all Mankind praising Christ as Lord in the Holy City</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="2">John 8:58
Pre-incarnate</td><td>John 1:14
Incarnate</td><td>Luke 23:43
Paradise</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="2">Psalm 139:7
Everywhere</td><td colspan="2">John 14:17
Living in believers</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="4">Ephesians 2:1-5
Serving the Savior or Satan on Earth</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="4">Luke 16:22
Blessed in Paradise</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="4">Luke 16:23, Revelation 20:5,13
Punished in Hades until the final judgment</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="4">Hebrews 1:14
Serving mankind at God's command</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="4">2 Peter 2:4, Jude 6
Imprisoned in Tartarus</td><td rowspan="4">Matthew 25:41
Revelation 20:10

Lake of Fire prepared for the Devil and his Angels</td></tr>
<tr><td rowspan="3" colspan="3">1 Peter 5:8, Revelation 12:10

Rebelling against Christ
Accusing mankind</td><td>Revelation 20:13
Thalaasa</td></tr>
<tr><td>Revelation 19:20
Lake of Fire</td></tr>
<tr><td>Revelation 20:2
Abyss</td></tr>
</table>

For God has bound all over to disobedience in order to show mercy to all

Destiny

AionianBible.org/Destiny

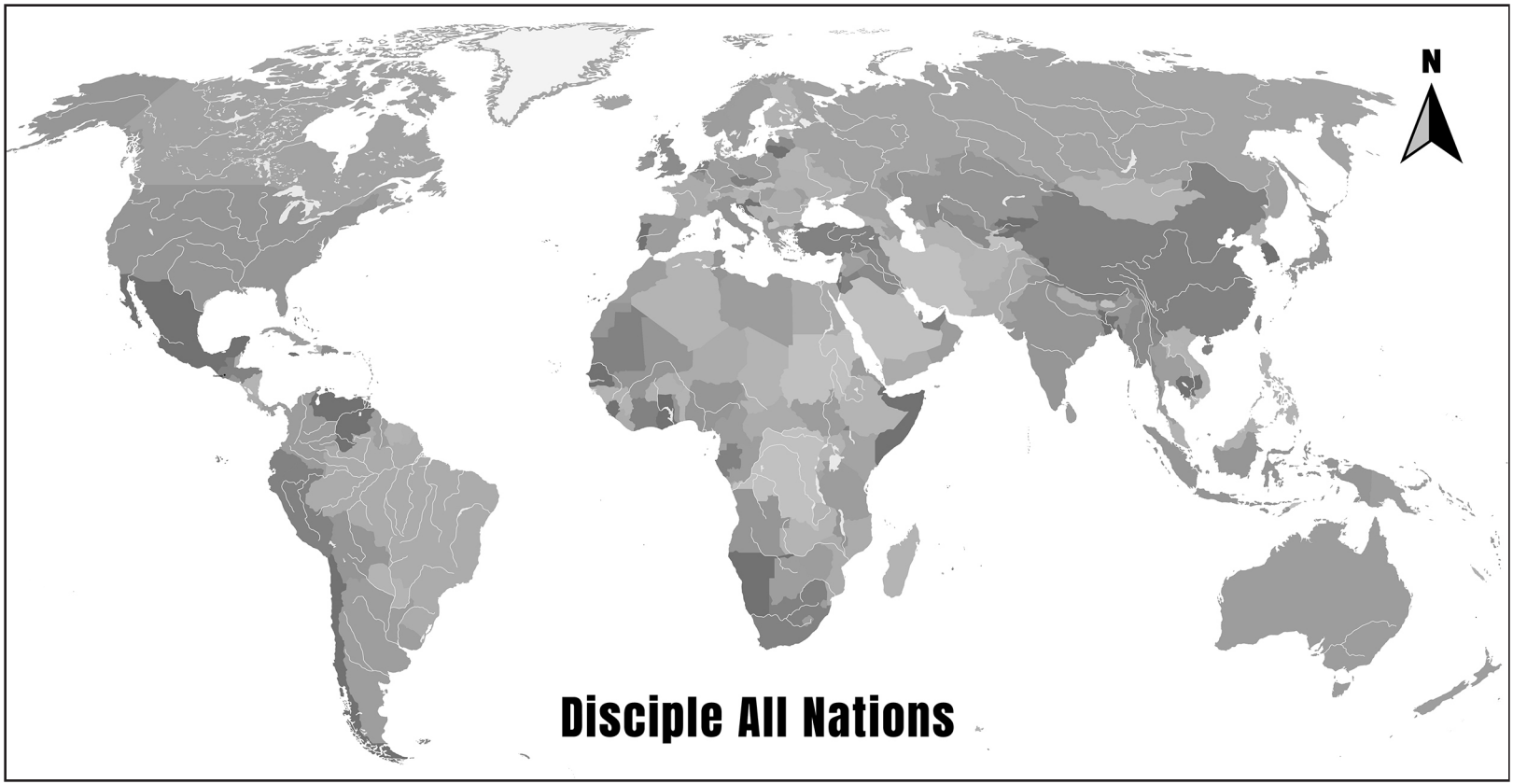
The Aionian Bible shows the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of after-life destinies. The underlying Hebrew and Greek words typically translated as *Hell* show us that there are not just two after-life destinies, Heaven or Hell. Instead, there are a number of different locations, each with different purposes, different durations, and different inhabitants. Locations include 1) Old Testament *Sheol* and New Testament *Hadēs*, 2) *Geenna*, 3) *Tartaroō*, 4) *Abyssos*, 5) *Limnē Pyr*, 6) *Paradise*, 7) *The New Heaven*, and 8) *The New Earth*. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The key observation is that fallen angels will be present at the final judgment, 2 Peter 2:4 and Jude 6. Traditionally, we understand the separation of the Sheep and the Goats at the final judgment to divide believing from unbelieving mankind, Matthew 25:31-46 and Revelation 20:11-15. However, the presence of fallen angels alternatively suggests that Jesus is separating redeemed mankind from the fallen angels. We do know that Jesus is the helper of mankind and not the helper of the Devil, Hebrews 2. We also know that Jesus has atoned for the sins of all mankind, both believer and unbeliever alike, 1 John 2:1-2. Deceased believers are rewarded in Paradise, Luke 23:43, while unbelievers are punished in Hades as the story of Lazarus makes plain, Luke 16:19-31. Yet less commonly known, the punishment of this selfish man and all unbelievers is before the final judgment, is temporal, and is punctuated when Hades is evacuated, Revelation 20:13. So is there hope beyond Hades for unbelieving mankind? Jesus promised, *"the gates of Hades will not prevail,"* Matthew 16:18. Paul asks, *"Hades where is your victory?"* 1 Corinthians 15:55. John wrote, *"Hades gives up,"* Revelation 20:13.

Jesus comforts us saying, *"Do not be afraid,"* because he holds the keys to *unlock* death and Hades, Revelation 1:18. Yet too often our *Good News* sounds like a warning to *"be afraid"* because Jesus holds the keys to *lock* Hades! Wow, we have it backwards! Hades will be evacuated! And to guarrantee hope, once emptied, Hades is thrown into the Lake of Fire, never needed again, Revelation 20:14.

Finally, we read that anyone whose name is not written in the Book of Life is thrown into the Lake of Fire, the second death, with no exit ever mentioned or promised, Revelation 21:1-8. So are those evacuated from Hades then, *"out of the frying pan, into the fire?"* Certainly, the Lake of Fire is the destiny of the Goats. But, do not be afraid. Instead, read the Bible's explicit mention of the purpose of the Lake of Fire and the identity of the Goats, *"Then he will say also to those on the left hand, 'Depart from me, you cursed, into the consummate fire which is prepared for... the devil and his angels,'"* Matthew 25:41. Bad news for the Devil. Good news for all mankind!

Faith is not a pen to write your own name in the Book of Life. Instead, faith is the glasses to see that the love of Christ for all mankind has already written our names in Heaven. *"If the first fruit is holy, so is the lump,"* Romans 11:16. Though unbelievers will suffer regrettable punishment in Hades, redeemed mankind will never enter the Lake of Fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. And as God promised, all mankind will worship Christ together forever, Philippians 2:9-11.



Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: - Matthew 28:19